The
Groton Avery Clan

VOL. I.



THE HIVE OF THE AVERYS (SEE PAGE 48).

The
Groton Avery Clan

By
Elroy McKendree Avery
and
Catharine Hitchcock (Tilden) Avery
(No. 3112)

Vol. I.

"Honor thy father and thy mother"

Cleveland
1912

"I am one of those who hold to the safety which flows from honest ancestors and the purity of blood."—*Henry Clay.*

"A people which takes no pride in the noble achievements of remote ancestors will never achieve anything to be remembered with pride by remote descendants."—*Lord Macaulay.*

"These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found; therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood."—*Nehemiah, vii, 64.*

PREFACE.

In 1881, John Denison Baldwin and the Rev. William Clift published *A Record of the Descendants of Capt. George Denison of Stonington, Connecticut,* the culmination of labors begun many years before. Meantime, Mr. Clift, whose mother was Nancy[7] Avery (No. 1257), had been collecting material relating to the genealogy of the Averys of Groton, as stated on page 530 of this volume. This material he turned over to Mr. Homer D. L. Sweet, whose mother was Candace[7] Avery (No. 1583). For thirty years, Mr. Sweet was engaged in the compilation of *The Averys of Groton;* on the eve of its publication in 1894, he died. The first twenty-six pages of that work were written by me and bear my signature. On the fourth page of the preface, appears this statement: "More than to any other person except Mr. Sweet, the existence of this book is due to Dr. Elroy M. Avery, of Cleveland, Ohio, who assisted materially in its design and character with both pen and purse." Similar credit was given by Mr. Sweet on pages 484, 485, and 502 of his work. For Mr. Sweet's patient and persistent labors, the members of the Groton Avery clan are under lasting obligation.

For various reasons, there was soon a desire for a revision of the family history and, with rare unanimity, the interested members of the clan were willing to have me undertake the work. In short, no one else seemed willing to take up a task that necessarily involved much labor without any possibility of pecuniary remuneration. Mr. Sweet's executor sent me all of his genealogical material, much of which was unused, and gradually my wife and I slid under the big load. Blanks and circulars were printed and distributed as widely as possible among the descendants of Christopher[1] Avery. For several years, a quarterly magazine, *The Avery Notes and Queries,* was printed and sent to every living member of the clan whose post-office address was known to the editors.

In addition to this systematic work and a very extensive correspondence, repeated pilgrimages were made by Mrs. Avery and myself to Connecticut, Massachusetts, and New York, where town, church, probate, and other records, vital statistics, town histories, old burying-grounds, published histories of other families, etc., etc., were studiously searched. The greater part of this work was performed by Mrs. Avery; as an expert genealogist, she was decidedly my superior. Her familiarity with New England local and family history was unequalled by that of any other person that I ever knew. After the printing of our family record (No. 3112), she suddenly died on the morning of December 22, 1911.

While this search was going on, the editors were fortunate in finding the manuscript genealogy of the Rev. David Avery, the first historian of the Groton Avery clan, as stated on page 331 of this volume. Mr. Clift and Mr. Sweet had no opportunity to examine this manuscript which has solved many genealogical problems and pointed the way to much valuable information.

This present edition is based upon the work prepared by Mr. Sweet, amplified and corrected according to the best of our ability. From the necessities of the case, the record as printed by him has been accepted by us as correct except in the cases where we found contradictory evidence that seemed conclusive. Still the variations from his work doubtless number several thousand. Most of these variations fall into one of two classes—additions or eliminations. Concerning additions, no explanation is necessary; they have come from almost countless sources. Concerning eliminations, a more careful explanation seems proper.

The present editors gradually came to the conclusion that Mr. Sweet, with a natural desire to enroll in the Groton Avery clan every Avery that he could find, was somewhat too much inclined to assign the more or less remote ancestor of some Avery correspondent to the position in the Groton line that seemed to him the only place into which such ancestor could be made to fit, and that, in some such cases, his assignments were erroneous. One such instance is here cited by way of illustration. On page 331 of *The Averys of Groton* is the record of a

William Avery (Sweet's No. 54), the alleged seventh child of Abraham Avery (Sweet's No. 18), the list of whose children appears on page 327 of that book. This Abraham Avery is identical with the Abraham[4] Avery (No. 26) of this volume. In the list of the children of this Abraham[4] Avery we give, at the bottom of page 137, conclusive evidence that the seventh child, William[5], died unmarried. Our discovery of the will of this William[5], the son of Abraham[4], made it necessary for us to cut out the record of Mr. Sweet's William (Sweet's No. 54) and, with him, all of the descendants of William's son, Benjamin (Sweet's No. 105). Fortunately, Mr. Sweet did not assign wife or child to either of the other two alleged children of his William. It is possible that this Benjamin, the progenitor of a very worthy line of descendants, may, in reality, be one of the Groton Avery clan, but, as we have not been able to prove it, we have been obliged, with profound regret, to leave him and all of his descendants out of the fold.

After years of preliminary work, and after offering to give all of our genealogical material to any one who would carry out our plans, and to pay a bonus of several hundred dollars, I announced, in August, 1900, that I would begin printing the family history when I had received orders for five hundred sets of the work at $10.00 per set. That was more than a dozen years ago; I have not yet that number of subscriptions. But, owing to a campaign for subscribers made by Trueman Gardner Avery (No. 2301) of Buffalo, N. Y., I was sufficiently encouraged to take my chances, and the work was begun. This history, as delivered to subscribers, contains nearly twice as many pages as we estimated when the price was fixed. When the books have been delivered, and all collections on account thereof have been made, *The Groton Avery Clan* will represent a money loss to me of more than twenty thousand dollars. I do not regret the contribution; my compensation lies in the freely expressed appreciation of many of my subscribers, whose patience in long waiting I cannot sufficiently admire. Of course, there have been much indifference on the part of those who ought to be interested, and a few cases of rudeness that illustrate the fact that one may have *descended* from a noble ancestor. Of course, there have

been many answers long delayed and some that were contradictory of each other. Of course, the compilation is not satisfactory even to the compiler; in the nature of things as they are, such a work never can be satisfactory to the head workers. I have, in the case of every living member of the clan whose post-office address was known to me, sent, for examination and correction, a typewritten copy of his or her family record, with explanatory circulars and a self-addressed return envelope. In most cases, I sent a similar copy of the family record of the father or mother to some of the living children. After allowing ample time for the return of such copies, the necessary corrections were made before the matter was sent to the printer. As an added precaution, printed proof-slips were sent out with enclosures as before—the final opportunity for additions and corrections. After taking such unusual pains to secure complete and accurate records, I feel that they who failed to return their proof-slips to me have no case against me if the record as printed shows error or omission. In spite of our best efforts, however, this history has many errors and defects; I am glad that no one else will find as many of them as I have found.

While I live, I shall be glad to act as a genealogical clearing-house for the Groton Avery clan. Items sent to me should refer as directly as possible and by number to some record printed in *this edition*. For example:

No. 5175. Born to Ralph Whittledge and Edna May (Wright) Avery, June 7, 1912, at Rocky Hill, N. J., a son, Ralph Reginald Avery.

No. 5392. Kenneth Mordecai Gilbert was b. May 9, 1877.

No. 3285, iii. Charles Jacob Avery Masten m. June 26, 1912, at Denver, Colo., Helen Adreon Kirkland, dau. etc.

I will file such items in numerical order and save them for the use of the editor of the next edition of *The Groton Avery Clan*.

With thanks to all who have lent a helping hand, I welcome the laying down of the labor that my wife and I took up nearly twenty years ago.

ELROY M. AVERY.

Cleveland, Dec. 31, 1912.

EXPLANATORY.

In this work, the following abbreviations are used:

b. for born.	s. for son.
d. for died.	dau. for daughter.
d. y. for died young.	m. for married.
unm. for unmarried.	

As a general thing, when the name of a town is not followed by the name of a state, Connecticut is to be understood, unless both town and state are mentioned in the same family record. Thus, in reading record No. 43, on page 153, it will be understood that New London and Groton are in Connecticut, while Oyster Bay is in New York as stated in the seventh line of the paragraph. Such omissions of the state name are frequent in the earlier chapters of the book—before the dispersion of the clan became wide and general.

The family records are arranged in numerical order, beginning on page 27, with **1. Christopher[1] Avery**, the first generation of the clan. The record of this first generation constitutes Chapter IV; the record of the only child, **2. Captain James[2] Avery**, the second generation, constitutes Chapter V. The names of his nine children, the third generation, appear on page 78. The name of each of these *who became the head of a family* is preceded by an Arabic figure, and the records of such children follow in numerical order, constituting Chapter VI. Thence, to the end of the genealogy, the records of each successive generation constitute a separate chapter.

If, in a list of children, a name is preceded by an Arabic numeral, it is probable that a fuller record appears in the chapter next following; look for it in its numerical order. If such Arabic numeral is not prefixed to the name, it may be understood that the record of that child ends at that place.

Thus, on page 137, the only record of Mary[5], the second child of Abraham[4] Avery, is given in that place, while the fuller record of Thomas[5], the third child, appears as No. 120 and may be found in its proper place on page 197. The names of the children of the *daughters* of the clan are not thus numbered; if the records of such children (who do not bear the Avery name) were included, these volumes would have to be multiplied and the work would be, not an Avery genealogy, but an incomplete record of the descendants of Christopher[1] Avery. Of course, some limit must be fixed, but special pains have been taken to make it easy for such descendants as do not bear the name to "catch on" to the Groton Avery line. In a few cases, a number in Arabic figures has been given in the list of children and the further record not given—for the reason that our expectations of getting the information needed for such fuller record were not realized. See No. 803. In each family record, the name thus numbered and the name of husband or wife are printed in black-face type that easily catch the eye. In the first line of each record, the names printed in parentheses and in italic type, indicate the ancestral line back to Christopher[1]. The small figures following a given name and raised above the line indicate the number of the generation as counted down from Christopher[1].

In some cases, defective or erroneous information furnished by one correspondent was amplified or corrected by another correspondent *after the printing of the record* first sent to us. To make, under such conditions, the best possible use of such later information, we have accepted certain irregularities, illustrated by records No. 1714a and No. 1715a, on page 643 (compare with record No. 688 on page 386), and by "Editorial Notes" like those on pages 830 and 999. See the "Memoranda" on p. 1455.

There is a single alphabetical index to the names (Mr. Sweet had a dozen). We have taken great care to make the list as full and accurate as possible. Little difficulty will be experienced in finding the record of Aaron Alonzo Avery or of Elizabeth Avery Meriwether, or of any other one whose name is complete and not too common. It may not be so easy to find

the record of a desired Albert Avery or of a Charles H. Avery. But if you know that you want the record of Albert Brewster Avery or of Charles Hedding Avery, the search will not be long. Even if you want a certain John Avery or a certain William Avery, the generation numbers given with the names will assist, if you have some idea of the time when the person lived. If you know the name of the wife or of the husband of the person whose record you are seeking, you may, in such cases, save time by looking for that name in the index. For instance, if you want to find the record of William Avery who married Martha Stewart, the index, which contains the name of only one Martha Stewart, will refer you to page 358 for her record which is identical with her husband's. Similarly, if you want the record of Elizabeth Avery who married John Owen Miner, you will find her record most easily by looking for his name in the index, for we have many Elizabeth Averys recorded and few John Owen Miners. In other cases, you may have to examine numerous records before you find the one you desire. When once found, the line of ancestors or of descendants may be easily traced by means of the associated Arabic numerals.

"There is no better heritage than a good name that a father can bequeath to his children; nor is there in a family any richer heirloom than the memory of a noble ancestor."

JAMES HAMILTON.

CHAPTER I.

THE AVERY FAMILY IN FRANCE AND ENGLAND.

The origin of the name Avery has been much discussed. According to the *Patronymica Britannica* it may come from any of the following:

Aviarius—A keeper of birds, as "avyries of sparrow-hawks, falcons, eagles and herons," mentioned in the Forest Charter.

Avery—A place where forage for the king's horses was kept, derived either from *Avena*, oats (Lat.), or *Haver*, oats (Anglo-Norman), or *Aver*, a northern provincialism for a working horse.

> Yet aft a ragged cowte's been known
> To mak a noble aiver.—*Burns.*

Alberic—A German personal name, Latinized Albericus, and softened in Norman times to Aubray.

It has been claimed that the name Avery came from *Averum*, derived from the French *avoir*, to have or to hold. *Avares* is the name of a shepherd tribe of India. *Avereland* is the land of the rustics. The French *Avarie*, the Italian *Averie*, the Arabic *Awar*, and the Persian *Augaria*, all mean forced "commandeering of horses for government purposes," later applied to a tax on freight. Every Avery is at least equal to the *average*, both words having a common origin.

H. Barber, in *British Family Names*, derives Avery, Every, Ivory, from the same word, Ivry, a locality in Normandy.

> "Hurrah! Hurrah! for Ivry and Henry of Navarre."

The name has been spelled in many ways, Avery, Avrey, Auvrey, Auerey, Auvray, Auery, Averie, Avyrie, Averye, Avaray, Avere, and possibly Auray and Aurey. The letters *v* and *u* were used interchangeably until the sixteenth century. The initial *E* has also been used for *A* in nearly every form, as Every, Everie.

De Magny, in his history of *Nobiliare de Normandy*, mentions a family of Auvrays of Avranches and, in another place, gives an account of the Aurays of the same locality and assigns to each the same coat of arms, "a lozenge of gold and azure." The Aurays originated in Brittany (Bretagne), in the town of Auray, and were illustrious before the days of William the Conqueror. According to Norman history, members of the family accompanied William into England in 1066 and, in 1364, other members took part in the battle of Auray which put an end to the struggle for the succession to the dukedom of Brittany. The Aurays have played an important part in the history of France and have been honored with many titles and emoluments. The Avaray family was an ancient one known in Bearn from the thirteenth century. They served Louis X. and Philip the Good. The title of duc de Beziade was conferred on the eldest son. Claude-Theophile Avaray, duc de Beziade, born in 1655, was lieutenant-general in the French army and died in 1745. Claude-Antoine Avaray, born in 1740, was deputy to the states-general from Orleans in 1789 when he defended the monarchy. He was obliged to emigrate but returned after the revolution. On the accession of Louis XVIII., he received high honors and a fine estate. He died in 1829. His son Antoine-Louis-Francis was a near friend of King Louis.

Ralph Ivorie was in the duchy of Normandy, 1180; Tuston Everie was there, 1198; Prinet Everie had safe conduct from Henry V. Ralph, Nicholas, and Walter Avery were in England in 1272. (See *The Norman People*, published by Henry King and Co., London, p. 237.)

The Auvrays were and are numerous in Normandy. William Auvray was at Vaux in 1463. John Auvray was living at Montivilliers in 1570. Cyprien Avray was alderman at Caen in 1589 and left a son James. John Auvray of Coutances, lord of Vivier, ennobled in 1576, had a son Francis who left sons, Francis, Phillipe, John, and Robert. In 1666, all the rights, titles and the coat of arms of this John Auvray of Coutances were confirmed to Adam and Michael Auvray. Marin Auvray, lord of Villy Bayeux, ennobled in 1543, had descendants confirmed in all his rights in 1666. In 1667, Peter Auvray was confirmed in all the rights of his ancestor, Nicholas, who was ennobled in 1597. There were also Auvrays in Carentan, Lisieux and many other Norman towns.

(See *Nobiliare de Normandie*, by E. De Magny; also French biographical dictionaries.)

The name Avere first appears in England in the Domesday Book, on pages 45 and 46. This book contains a list of all the estates in England with their values and was prepared by the authority of William the Conqueror. It was completed about 1084. From the translation of the Domesday Book for Exeter we learn that "Baldwin has a manor called *Avera*. . . . William holds of Baldwin, *Avra*. . . . There are ten acres of meadow and ten acres of wood."

From the twelfth century to the present time, Averys have been numerous in the southwestern counties of England. In Cornwall, Thomas Avery was connected with a suit in Bodmin, in 1310. William Avery was defendant in one at same place in 1333. John Avery, of Bodmin, married Isoult Barry, whose father, of Wynscote, died in 1538. This John Avery is supposed to be the ancestor of the Everys of Wycroft Castle, Devon. Michael Avery was mayor of Bodmin in 1544; Thomas Avery had Johan baptized in 1560, and Thomas in 1563; Walter Avery married Orige Williams in 1569 and Michael Avery died the same year. John Avery was in the parish of St. Endillion in 1465. Richard Avery owned a messuage in Trewigget in 1543. Thomas Avery, a royalist, was mayor of Liskeard in 1659. The "Lay Subsidy" tax in Tintagel, in 1543-4, show the following Averys assessed "pro bonis": Agnes Auery, ij d (i.e., two pence); Johannes Auery, viii s; David Auery, iiij d; Thomas Auery, ij d; Ricardus; Johannes Avery, ij d. In the long list of Tintagel mayors who bore the name of Avery were: John, 1407, 1630, 1812; Thomas, 1605; Richard, 1711, 1714, 1784, 1788, 1791, 1794, 1801; William, 1746. Argent, widow of Clement Avery, owned a farm there in 1679 and, at the same time, Christopher Avery had a meadow nearby. Thomas R. Avery was lord of the manor at Minster and J. R. Avery of that at Farrabury. Richard Avery owned "Honour Manor," in Boscastle in 1844.

In St. Stephen's Church, Saltash, on the borders of Devon, a mural tablet was placed in memory of the Avery family "long seated and widely spread in the south of Devon." The arms were: "*Three water bougets.*" A similar inscription is found at St. Mary's Church, Plymouth, Devon.

Gerard Avery of Lostwythiel, Cornwall, and ——— Charlebrook, covenanted concerning the building of a wing between their houses in North street, 1345. (See Sir Edward Dering's *Collection of Deeds.*)

The proceedings in chancery in 1560 give the names of Thomas Averye and Robert Avery in a dispute over land in the manor of Cuţtenbeke, St. Germans, Cornwall; in 1563, the name of Henry Avery appears in a dispute with William Matthews concerning houses and lands at Bossiney, Cornwall.

The History of the Deanery of Trigg Minor by Sir John McLean, and *Notes and Queries* (particularly volume 7) contain many references to the Averys, some of which are given above.

Jenephor, dau. of Michael Averie, Truro, Cornwall, m. Everard Edmondes, before 1613. Eward Kestle married Johanna Avery, 16 Sept., 1599, Truro. William Avery, gent., m. Loveday Courtenoy, 19 Feb., 1609, St. Michaels, Penkivel. William Avery was burgess of Truro, Cornwall, Oct. 9, 1620. (See *Visitation of Cornwall, 1620.*)

Johes Avery, Guithian, Cornwall, m. Emea Randall, 28 Sept., 1589.

Below is given the result of the search made for us in the parish of Tintagel, Cornwall, England. As will be seen, the name Christopher occurs. This search was made possible by the generosity of Miss Carrie M. Powers, of Decatur, Illinois.

Year	Name	Parent's Name	When Baptized
1583	William	Richard Avery	Octr. 7
1583	Thomsin	John Avery	Feb. 7
1584	Jane (base)	Annie Avery	Octr. 18
1586	Willmot	Richard Avery	August 7
1587	John	John Avery of——(?)	Sept. 10
1588	Francis	Richard Avery	Decr. 9
1589	Parcew	Parcew Avery	Mar. 29
1589	Elizabeth	William Avery	Nov. 26
1590	Lawrence	John Avery	May 8
1591	Ann	William Avery	Octr. 30
1591	Jane	Richard Avery	Nov. 8
1592	Theophilus	Pascew Avery	May 25
1592	Elizabeth	John Avery	Nov. 17
1594	John	Pascew Avery	Nov. 8
1595	John	Thomas Avery	May 6
1596	Theophilus	Theophilus Avery	Sept. 7
1605	Edward	Thomas Avery	Octr. 12
1606	Argent (?)	Edward Avery	Nov. 18
1611	John	Francis Avery	Aug. 20
1616	Ellinor	Clement Avery	Sept. 18
1619	Robert	Clement Avery	Decr. 8
1622	Christopher	Clement Avery	

The following is a list of the Avery marriages in Tintagel down to about 1630. There are many of a later date:

William Avery	married	Willmet Jeast, 11 July, 1588.
Margary Avery	"	Nicholas Simons, 23 Jan., 1588.
Annis Avery	"	Clemence Battyn, 14 Oct., 1591.
Thomas Avery	"	Katharine Brown, 12 Feb., 1594.
Clemence Avery	"	Elizabeth, dau. Laurence Locke, 4 May, 1607.
Tomsin Avery	"	John Martin, 10 July, 1609.
Margaret Avery	"	Robert Danger, 25 April, 1613.
William Avery	"	Honor Abel, 29 April, 1628.

Our Christopher Avery, the first of the Groton clan, was found in Devon, the county next to Cornwall. An account of him will be found in Chapter IV. Averys were very numerous in that seaside shire and it is probable that thence many of the name came to America. William Avery held the manor of Coreham in 1270. Walter Avery's name appears on the list of clergymen of Bishop Stapelden, diocese of Exeter, who were present at a meeting at Totnes, near Ipplepen, December 22, 1313. A daughter of Thomas Avery married William Tighman in 1399. In the year 1582, Phillis, daughter of Richard Avery of Barnstaple, married Richard Roberts. She died December 30, 1630. Her sister, Joane, married Thomas Stephens and her sister, Katherine, married, first John Andrews, second Bartholomew Chichester. In Dowland, North Devon, Robert Avery, gent., buried his mother, the "weif of Thomas Stoffard in 1600," his wife Thamasine in 1601, and wife Johanna, 1612. The arms used were those of the Averys of Dedham (see Chapter III.). December 21, 1613, Robert Avery of Dowland and Ann Chamberlyn of Dowland were married. In Idysleigh, John Avery married Elizabeth Copplestone in 1756. Lady Elizabeth Avery of Devonshire was buried in Westminster Abbey in the fifteenth century.

Among the marriage licenses, diocese of Exeter, Devon, in the Bishop's registry at the cathedral, is found the following:

"1615, Sept. 26. Richard Englishe of Collompton & Joanna Everye of Totnes, widow."

This Joanna Everye was the widow of Thomas Everye of Totnes. Richard Englishe's will was exhibited at Exeter, 13 Sept., 1623. After making several legacies, he left the residue of his estate to his wife, Joanna, who was made executor.

The Rev. David Avery, in his valuable manuscript history of the Avery family in America, written in 1800, stated that Christopher Avery was a kersey weaver from Devon. Thus guided, and at the expense of Trueman G. Avery, of Buffalo, a search was made in Devon, a region in which kersey weaving was the great industry in the seventeenth century. Besides items relating to Christopher Avery, the emigrant, many records relating to the family in general were obtained by the genealogist employed, Mr. C. A. Hoppin, Jr. They are given here to help other Avery clans and in the hope that their connection with the Groton Averys, if they have any, may sometime be proved. The index to the wills, inventories, and administrations of the Averys in the courts of Devon are herewith copied to about 1650:

Archdeaconry Court, Exeter.—Christiane Avery, Kenton, 1586, will; Robert Averie, 1593, adm.; William Averie, Powderham, 1613, will; Joane Averie, Powderham, 1620, will; John Averie, Westogwell, 1626, adm.; Edith Avery, Kenton, 1636, adm.; John Avery, Exeter, 1652, adm.

Principal Registry of Bishop of Exeter.—John Averye, Cheritan Bishop, 1579, will; John Avery, Tintagel, 1601, adm.; Lawrence Avery, Hartland, 1607, will; Mary Avery, Tintagel, 1634, will; George Avery, Petrockstow, 1634, will; Marquesse Avery, Hatherly, 1639, will; Peter Avery, Hartland, 1648, will; Alexander Avery, Berinarber, 1650, adm.; Lawrence Avery, Hartland, 1648, adm.

Consistory Court, Bishop of Exeter.—Richard Avery, Tetcott, 1568, will; Thomas Avery, Morchard Bishop, 1577, will; Agnes Averye, St. Germains, Cornwall, 1586, will; Alice Avery, Sandford, 1594, will; Lawrence Avery, Hartland, 1606, will; Nicholas Avery, Sandford, 1621, will; Thomas Avery, St. Germains, Cornwall, 1646, will; Edward Avery, Swimbridge, 1633, inv.; Margaret Avery, Sandford, 1640, adm.

Peculiar Court of the Dean and Chapter of Exeter.—Thomas Averye, Dawlishe, 1551; Henry Avery, St. Mary's Church, 1559; Gilbert Averie, Topsham, 1606, will; John Averie, Heavetree, 1606, adm.; Mary Averie, St. Mary's Church, 1606, will; John Averie, Heavetree, 1610, adm.; Elizabeth Avery, Topsham, 1613, adm.; Daniel Avery, St. Mary's Church, 1616, will; John Avery, Topsham, 1639, adm.; Christopher Avery, St. Mary's Church, 1705, adm.

Archdeaconry of Totnes.—Crispian Everie, 1555; Richard Avery, Jacobstowe, 1555; John Avery, Brodworthie, 1558; Elizabeth Avery, Brodworthie, 1559; Helinora Avery, Jacobstowe; Robert Avery, Sanford Courtney, 1567; Stephen Avery, Hatherleigh, 1578; Joane Avery, Ipplepen, 1593; Joane Avery, Sanford Courtney, 1597; Paveras Everie, Brodhampton, 1593; John Averie, 1624; Elizabeth Everie, Totnes, 1605; John Avery, Totnes, 1610; Christopher Avery, Torbrian, 1613, adm.; William Avery, Buckland-in-the-moor, 1619, will; William Avery, Brodhempton, 1615, will; Richard Avery, Brodhempton, 1623, will; Simo[illegible]

Avery, Jacobstone, 1626; Philip Avery, Hatherleigh, 1626; Mather Avery, Brodworthie, 1629, will; John Avery, Jacobstone, 1629; John Avery, Vigsboro, 1630; Margereta Avery, Tolton, 1636; William Avery, Brodhempton, 1645.

Archdeaconry Court of Barnstaple.—William Averie, Dolton, 1565, will; Thomas Averye, Hartland, 1572, will; Elizabeth Averie, North Tawton, 1573, adm.; Matilda Averie, Dolton, 1574, will; Elizabeth Averie, Hartland, 1574, will; John Averie, Hartland, 1577, will; Marye Avery, Hartland, 1580, will; Walter Avery, North Tawton, 1587, will; Robert Avery, Great Torrington, 1594; Joan Avery, Westle, 1597; John Avery, Nymettracy, 1601, will; Jane Avery, Torrington Magna, 1602, will; ——— Avery, 1608; ——— Avery, 1610; ——— Avery, 1613; Mabel Avery, Torrington Parva, 1620; Edith Avery, 1625; Sylvester Avery, 1626; Robbins Avery, 1626; Richard Avery, Northlands, 1631; Elizabeth Avery, Dolton, 1631; Hugh Avery, 1632; Avecia Avery, Stanpolu, 1640; John Avery, Dolton, 1643, will; Jane Avery, Torrington Parva, 1643; Robert Avery, South Molton, 1645.

Abstracts of Devon Wills.—

William Averie, Brodhempston, weaver, will dated 27 Dec., 1615; probated Newton Abbott, April 23, 1615; mentions "Poore of Brodhempston," wife, sons, William, Richard, dau. Elizabeth, and John Huitt.

Richard Averye, Brodhempston, weaver; will dated March 1, 1622; probated Newton Abbott, April 22, 1623; mentions "pore of Brodhempston," Cousin Paveras Averye and his fower children, brother William Averye, Sister Elizabeth Avery, Cousin Joan Whitbread and her three children, Goddaughter Philip Pearce his child, Christopher Holmes his "twoe children."

Benjamin Avery administered the estate of William Avery, Brodhempston, weaver, April 17, 1645.

Lyman Avery, Jacobstowe, husbandman, will made April 26, 1625; he died April 27, 1625; mentions wife Jane, son James, grandchildren Edward, Richard, Robert and Joanne Avery, dau. Anne Avery, son-in-law John Small, poor of Jacobstowe.

Jane Avery, Jacobstowe, widow, will dated March 28, 1659; probated Oakhampton, July 10, 1661; mentions son Maurice Smale, grandchildren Joane, Anne, John and Simon Smale, son John Smale and Mary Speare.

John Avery, Jacobstowe, husbandman, will dated Sept. 2, 1629; probated Nov. 24, 1629, Totnes; mentions eldest son Edward, William Van's three children, Robin Avery, my son John Lounsford, cousin Jane Smalle, Mary Avery, John Splat, godson Simon Smale; my wife.

John Averie, Ugborough, husbandman, will dated Aug. 20, 1630; probated Dec. 30, 1630; mentions wife Johane, dau. Mary Avery, sons, Edmund, Richard, and William Averie, sister Agnes Mayner, Elynor, wife of Thomas Rocke and their four children.

Mathew Avery, Broadworthy, will probated April 4, 1629; mentions brothers Robert and John Avery; sister Edith Avery, Richard Avery and his son John, Richard Courtes and Precilla, Robert and Thomas Courtes, John Courtes, Joanne Taylder, Agnes Avery, Thomas ffutts, poor of Brodworthy, William Gouldes children, Thomas Penwarden.

John Avery, Brodworthy, yeoman, will dated Oct., 1665; probated Nov. 7, 1665, Totnes; mentions wife Margery, son John, dau. Mary, Richard Dobell, John Coutis.

Richard Avery, Highampton, yeoman, will dated June 1, 22 Charles II. Probated Jan. 17, 1670, Totnes. Mentions sons, James, Richard, John and Edward Avery, daus. Prudence, Elizabeth and Mary; godsons Thomas and James Avery, goddau. Joan, son Francis deceased.

Marie Avery, widow, St. Marie Church, will dated March 18, 1607; probated March 30, 1608, Exeter; mentions John Philpe, son-in-law, and his two children, John and Maria; Susan Melton and Maria Cole.

Gilbert Averie, Topsham, tailor, will dated Dec. 23, 1606; probated Feb. 8, 1606, Exeter; mentions wife Joane, son Richard; dau. Marie, son-in-law Jesse Colleter, brother John Avery and Cousin Thomas White.

Willym Avery, Powderham, Jan. 23, 1613; nuncupative will; probated Feb., 1613; mentions wife Elizabeth, dau. Mary, Humfry fforde and dau. Hester fforde, Philip Turner.

Joane Avery, Powderham, widow, 19 May, 1620. Probated at Exeter, June 21, 1620. Mentions brother George Pillaphing, sister Dunes, brother John, brother Thomas Pillaphing, Alice Stribbling, wife of Robert, sister-in-law Tauseon, aunt Tauseon Harris, George Moles children, Elizabeth Glanfill, Thomas Kenwood, Hester Ford.

Daniell Averie, St. Mary's Church, sealer and fisherman, March 20, 1615. Probated March, 1616. To wife Marie Avery; sons Daniell and William; daus. Margaret and Elizabeth; son-in-law Oliver Brown; Henry and John, sons of John Brown; Richard, son of Richard Webber; John and Mary, children of Stephen Langworthy.

There are many wills of a later date, not here mentioned as they probably have no bearing on the American Averys. One exception is made on account of the name:

Agnes Hutchins, alias Avery, adm., Jan. 8, 1705–6, on estate of her son Christopher Avery of St. Mary's Church.

The search in the prerogative court of Canterbury, London, revealed but three wills of the period in which we are interested:

Richard Avery, Newton, 1571.
Richard Avery, the elder, Totnes, 1585.
Catharine Every, 1654.

The following list of Devonshire deeds was taken from the record office, Chancery Lane, London:

William Everye, Esq., buyer; John Burnard, gent., seller, premises in Hemyoke, 1605.

William Everie, Esq., and others to Henry Skilbrowe and wife, premises in Combesachesfield, Silverton and Bradninche, 1606.

Robert Averye to Richard Webber and wife Dorothy, premises in Garland and Chulmeleighe, 1606.

Humphrey Evry and Jane his wife bought of Richard Estchwiche, gent., premises in Chudleigh, 1608.

George Everie and Mary his wife bought of Thomas Marwood, sen., premises in Honyton, 1613.

John Averye, seller, buyer not mentioned, premises in Upcotte, 1612.

A few more Devon items remain to be noticed. The church at Crewys-morchard contains tombs of the Avery family. At Witheridge, Robert Avery and wife Anne had children, Robert, John, Joan, Elizabeth, and Mary who married John Tristam. According to the "Admission Register" of Gray's Inn, Robert Avery, son of Robert Avery, gent., Witheridge, was admitted April 6, 1657. He was probably the same Robert Avery, gent., son and heir of Robert Avery, gent., Witheridge, who matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, Dec. 9, 1653.

Baptisms in the parish church, Barnstaple.—

Year	Child's Name	Parent's Name
1602, Dec. 24	Rychard	Edwarde Averye
1605, July 27	Alse	Edwarde Averye
1607, Nov. 18	George	Edwarde Averye
1609, Nov. 18	Francis	Edwarde Averie
1630, Feb. 20	Valentyn	Richard Avery

Burials in the parish church, Barnstaple.—

1606, July 18, Alse, daughter of Edwarde Averye.

1606, July 10, Mr. Richard Averye.

Marriages in the parish church, Barnstaple.—

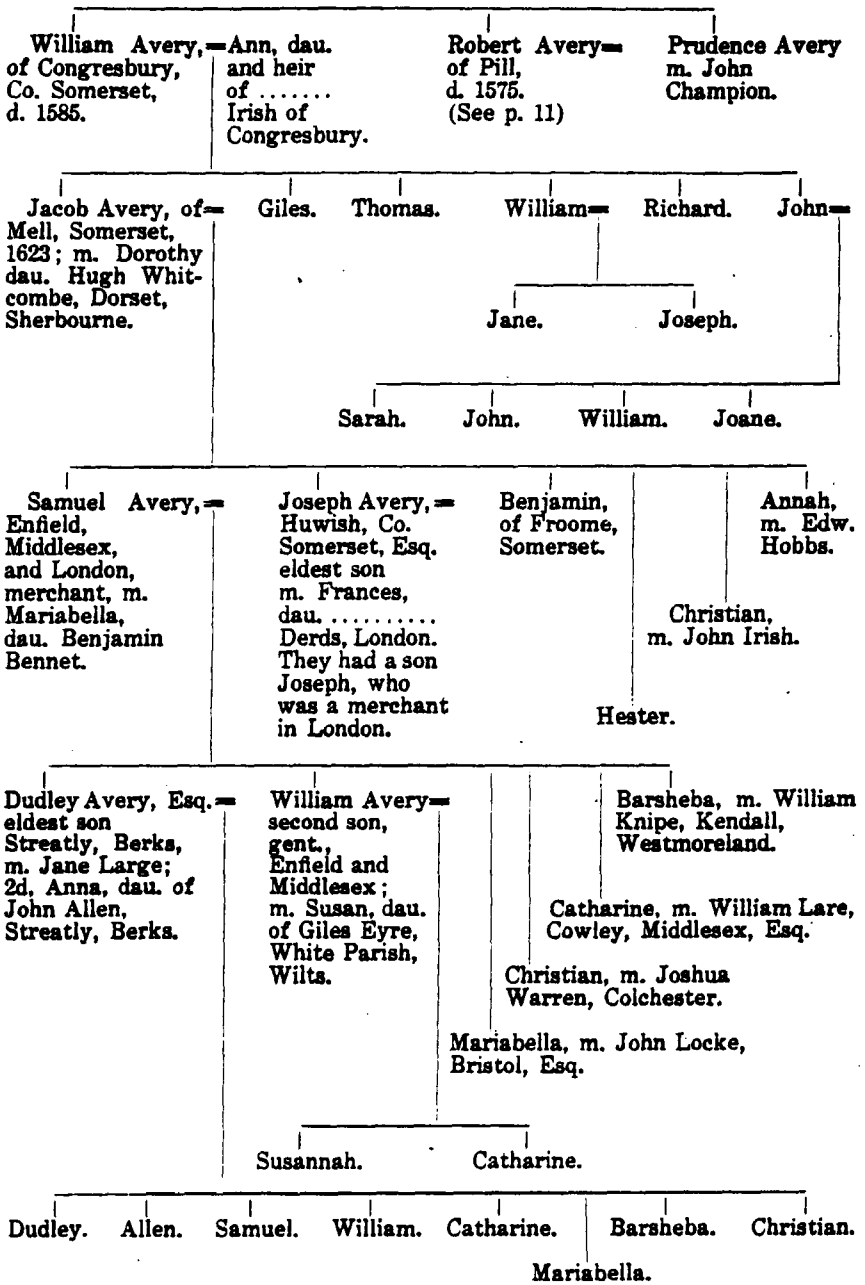
1582, January 17, Thomas Palmer and Agnes Avery.

1582, July 29, Richard Roberts and Phillis Avery (see p. 5).

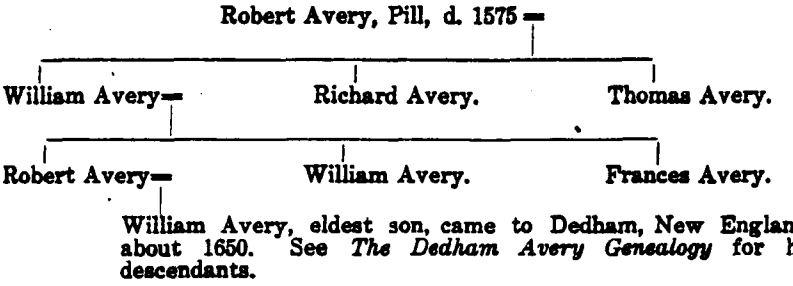
1589, April 21, Richard Avery and Elizabeth Bartrain.

Going north into County Somerset, we find the Avery family still numerous and important. We know that one branch from that county found a home in the New World. The following pedigree is prepared from the "Herald's Visitations," wills, deeds, and the history of the Dedham Averys:

SOMERSET AVERYS INCLUDING THE NEW ENGLAND BRANCH.



Robert Avery of Pill, who died in 1575, is the progenitor of one clan of the American Averys.



Samuel Avery, of Enfield and London, was sheriff of London in 1647, alderman in 1649, and joined in the act of May 30, 1649, abolishing kingly power. The following relates to his son Dudley:

Dudley Avery, merchant taylor, bach., 23, with consent of his father, the right worshipful Samuel Avery, alderman of London, and Jane Large above 16, daughter of Thomas Large, with the consent of her mother, Elizabeth Whorwood, Feb. 28, 1647. (*London Marriage Licenses, Harleian Society, 24: 38.*

In the prerogative court of Canterbury many wills were proved from Somerset County:

Alice Avery, Yatton, 1572.
John Avery, Westhuyake, 1571.
William Avery, Congresbury, Barnwell and Yatton, 1580.
John Everye, Donyett, 1568.
Alexander Every, citizen and clothmaker of London, Bradwaye, Somerset; Axminster, Devon; St Michaell, Cornwall; Bredstreete, London, 1589.
John Every, Gent. and Sergeaunt at Armes, Chaffcomb, 1585.
Richard Everye, Pitminster, 1587.
Thomas Everie, Hatche Beacham, 1592.
William Every, Chard, Somerset and Devon, 1587.

The wills of the above Somerset Averys or Everys seem to indicate a close relationship, as the following will show:—

John Every, Broadway, Somerset; in will administered, March 21, 1576, mention is made of a son Alexander.

John Every, Chaffcombe, Somerset, gent. and sergeant-at-arms; will made January 31, 1584; proved May 1, 1585. He mentioned wife Madelen; sons Thomas and John; daus. Elizabeth, Ellenor, Madelen, Agnes, and Mary; cousins, William Avery of Chard and Alexander Avery.

Mary, daughter of John Every of Chaffcombe, married William, the son of Arthur Raymond. Mary Raymond of Illchester, widow, in will made Aug. 26, 1639, proved Nov. 15, 1639, mentioned "my cousin Simon Every and his eldest son."

In Illchester Church is this monumental inscription:—

> "Near this place lyeth the body of Mary Raymond, etc., dau. of John Every, Esq., servant to Henry VIII, & servant to Edward VI, Queen Mary, and serjant at arms to Queen Elizabeth."

John Barnarde of Downside, Somerset, in will made Sept. 9, 1622, mentioned Mary and William Raymond and "my brother Jacob Averie."

William Every of Chard, merchant; will made January 10, 1587; proved March 7, 1587-8 by Alexander Everie; adm. granted May 5, 1591, to John Every, brother of the deceased. He left his wife, Agnes, an annuity of £80 and various goods; to his brother, Alexander Every, cloth maker of London, all his lands; to his brother, John Every of Broadway, £20; to Thomas Every of Hatch Beauchamp, £20; to his sister, Katharine Standerwick, £50; to sister Elizabeth Bowdige, £30; to children and grandchildren of brother-in-law, John Bowdige, various sums; to William, son of John Every of Broadway, £10; to Katharine, dau. of Thomas Everie of Hatch Beauchamp, £50; and to each of his other children, £10.

Alexander Every, London, Broadway, Axminster, St. Michael, Cornwall, cloth maker; will made Dec. 25, 1588; proved March 27, 1589, by William Every, son of his brother; left money for the erection of almshouses in Broadway; mentioned brothers John Every and Thomas Every; John Every, son of Sergeant Every and "my aunt Everie, the Sergeant's wife;" children of "my brother, Thomas Every."

John Every, Wootens Abbott, Dorset, gent.; will dated Dec. 16, 1616; proved April 25, 1617, by William Every; to "my wife Fridsinde, £40 per annum out of my annuity going out of Kingston Hall, Dorset;" to "John Every, my son," £50 per annum out of the same; to "Alexander Every, my son," £50 per annum out of the same when 21; to "my son John," my lease of Staymore in Axminster, he paying to son, Alexander, £20 per annum; to son Alexander, household stuff in Wootens Abbott, with exceptions; mentioned daughter-in-law, Barbara Every; to daughter, Sarah,

wife of Henry Skibbow, £100; to their son, William Skibbow, a house in Calliford; to their daughter, Joan Skibbow, £10; to children of son, William Everie, £100; to second son, John, £100; to his son, John, a colt; to daughter, Johane, wife of Worthington Brice, £100; mentioned also beloved sister, Elizabeth Bowdige; brother-in-law, John Fowler; brother-in-law, Mark Cross; residue to William Every, my son.

Thomas Evrie, Hatch Beauchamp, will dated Aug. 31, 1592; proved Oct. 27, 1592; manor of Storwell; mentioned wife, Joane; Richard Evrie, eldest son; Thomas Evrie, son; daughter Edith, wife of Rowens Kewer; daus., Katharine, Joane, Alice, Freeseed, Elizabeth, Mary; to each daughter, £80.

There are wills of this family of Somerset Averys of later generations not here given. In the will of John Barnarde above mentioned, we find a suggestion that, through Jacob Avery, the Averys of Dedham (Massachusetts) were related to this Somerset family.

From the *Visitation of Dorset, 1623*, we learn that a family under the name of Every was seated at Wycroft Castle. They bore arms—*Or, four chevronels gules.* John Every, Esq., married Fredeswith, dau. of William Jervice of Hemioke. They had—

1. Joan, m. Worthington Brice of Somerset County.
2. Sara, m. Henry Skibbow [Skilbrowe], Silverton, Devon.
3. William of Cothay, Somerset; m. Margaret, dau. of Robert Haydon, Devon, and had
   - (a) John, aged 17, in 1623.
   - (b) Margaret, aged 15, in 1623.
   - (c) William, aged 12, in 1623.
   - (d) Joan, aged 11, in 1623.
   - (e) Ann, aged 9, in 1623.
   - (f) Frideswid, aged 3, in 1623.

   Also an older daughter, Sara, who married John Gould of Dorchester.
4. John of Hemiok; m. Barbara, dau. of John Bennet of Dorset, and had
   - (a) Barbara, aged 7, in 1623.
   - (b) Ann, aged 6, in 1623.
   - (c) John, aged 3, in 1623.
5. Alexander of Whitchurch, Dorset.

John Every, sergeant-at-arms in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, bore the same arms as the Everys of Wycroft Castle. Of his sons,

1. Thomas left two daughters.
2. John left sons, John and George.
   i. John, the first son, married Elizabeth, dau. of William Lambert, of Oxford. He died in 1618 and left his estate, Chardstock, to his only son—
      (a) Sir Simon Every, created baronet of Chardstock, May 26, 1641; suffered for loyalty to Charles I.

Branches of this stock settled in Derbyshire.

In the registry of wills at Bristol, Gloucestershire, are preserved the wills of Edward Avery, 1601; John Avery, 1603.

Alice Avery's will, Aveling, was proved, 1574; William Avery's, same place, 1625; Ann Avery of Sisten, 1615.

Richard Avery m. Ann Alleredge Jan. 28, 1590, at Betton. Ann Avery was buried Nov. 15, 1614, at same place.

From the *Visitation of Dorset*, 1623, we learn that Jacob, third son of Robert Ryeres, married Frances, dau. of Thomas Auerie of County Wilts.

The Somerset Averys sent branches into Berkshire, Middlesex, and up to London, but there were Averys in Berkshire, apparently of other origin. Amos Avery was commissioner for Berkshire in 1656. Arnold Avery was a justice of the peace in 1650. Henry Avery was a soldier serving in Ireland in 1654. Joseph Avery was deputy-governor of the Merchant Adventurers' Company in Holland, in 1660. Robert Avery was a royalist officer in the civil war. Benjamin, Richard and Timothy Avery were Presbyterians in Berkshire, in 1697. The Averys were in the clothing trade in Newbury; a branch of this family settled in Marlboro, Wiltshire; and Dr. Avery, the second treasurer of Guy's Hospital, also belonged to the Newbury Averys. They used the same coat of arms as the Filongley Averys. It is possible that a branch of this family came to America.

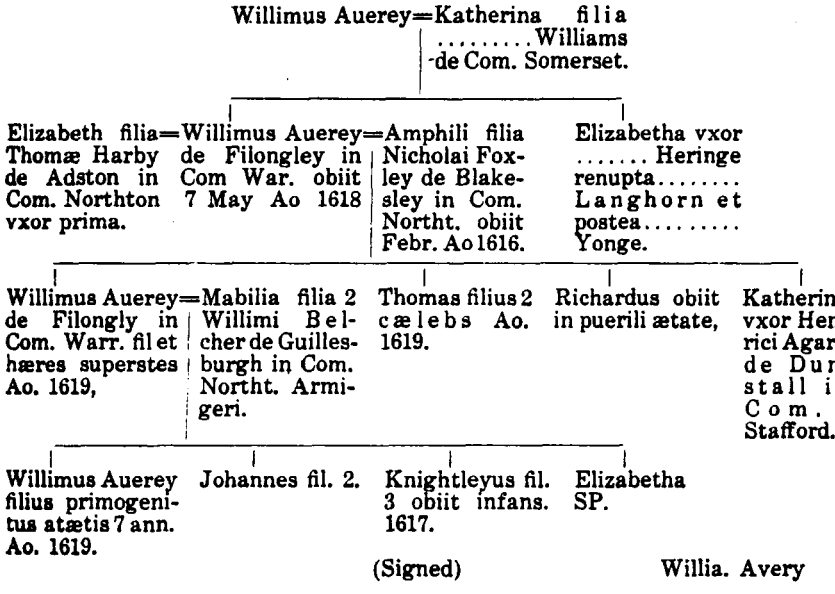
The following contains all that I have been able to learn concerning the Filongley Averys, in the county of Warwick. A family of Averys now living in Virginia are descended from an ancestor who had this coat of arms on his silver plate. In the late civil war, it disappeared.

GRANT OF ARMS TO WILLIAM AVERY, OF FILONGLEY, IN THE COUNTY OF WARWICK, BY ROBERT COOKE, CLARENCIEULX, 1579.

A Grant of these Armes and Crest by Rob. Cook, Esq., Clarenc'x, to Will. Averey, of Felongley in y^{e} County of Warwick,

Gent., viz.: On a Palle Engrayled azure three Lyons heads coupey gold, And to his Crest on a Wreath gold and azure, an Ownce Couchant Silver besantyd, mantelled Gules doubled sylver. Habend: to him and his posterity, dated 25 Junii, 1579: 21 Eliz. Produced at Coleshill 30 Mar., 1682.

Mem[dum].—The Ownce is gorged with a Coronet in the Painting but not mentioned in the blazon.



(Signed) Willia. Avery

Among the Berkshire wills as given by the British Record Society are found:—Richard Avery, Rememham, 1559; Richard Avery, Rememham, 1620; John Avery, Wargrove, 1605.

There was a Sir John Avery, vicar of the church of Hagbourne, Berkshire, as is shown by deeds in the Record Office, Chancery Lane, London. The name of his clerk was Robert Avery.

The Litchfield wills given are:—John Avery, 1541; John Avery, Filongley, 1544; Henry Avery, 1610.

Parochial endowments by the Avery family are found in Filongley. Robert Bucke, draper of London, in his will made Nov. 17, 1620, mentions "Newe Marsh als Greene Marsh," in Barking, Essex, which he bought of William Avery, son of William Avery,

late of Filongley, Warwick, Dec. 30, 1618. He also mentions Mary and Clare Avery, daughters of John Avery, of Walden, Essex.

As we get further away from Cornwall and Devon, the name of Avery grows less and less frequent.

John Day, of Chiddinglighe, Essex, in a will dated July 20, 1620, speaks of his daughter Anna, wife of Lawrence Avery of Lewes, and their daughters, Thomasine and Elizabeth. William Avery had land in this shire in 1565.

Thomas Avery was witness to a deed in Southwick, Surrey, in 1466. Alice Avery married John Beard in Cowfield, in 1485.

The parish church, St. Mary's, Cray, Kent contains tombs of the Avery family.

Mr. H. Hatcher, the antiquarian, in 1842, copied the following from the church records at Salisbury, Wiltshire:

1591. Buriel, Mary, wife to Christopher Avery.

and adds: "there were Averys in the town within my recollection." (See *Mass. Hist. Col., 3d series, vol. 10, p. 139.*)

Mr. W. I. Brigham Tyler, of Chicago, a genealogist of repute who was in England, was employed to make a careful study of the various parishes of Salisbury, notably, The Close, St. Edmunds, St. Martins and Fisherton, the four oldest. Nothing was found. Mr. Tyler also examined the records of the exchequer and prerogative court of York, which has a general jurisdiction over the north of England as Canterbury has over the south. Avery does not seem to have been a common north-country name, though a few records were found in Nottinghamshire.

The Worcester wills and administrations as shown by the British Record Society have the following:

Thomas Avery, Ffylleme, 1539.
John Avery, Amesbury, 1539.
The marriage bond of George Avery and Anne Rowley, 1572.
The marriage bond of William Avery, Warwick, and Dorothy Childermes, 1584.
John Avery, taylor, Bodey, inventory, 1592.
Richard Avery, will, inventory, 1597.

The following baptismal records were taken from the parish register of Broadway, Worcester:

William, son of John Averie, Aug. 16, 1603.
Anne, daughter of John Averell, October, 1605.
Elizabeth, daughter of John Averyes, Feb., 1609.
Richard, son of John Avery, 1611.
Thomas, son of John Averell, 1618.
John, son of William Averell, 1631.
Jane, dau. of William and Joyce Averell, 1637.
Thomas, son of William Averell, 1644.
Isaac, son of William Averell, 1646.

There were Averys there at a later date, evidently of the same family.

Agnes Arden, grandmother of William Shakespeare, in a will dated 1584, gives two sheep to Avery Fulwood.

In the registry of Lewis, Sussex County, are to be found probate records relating to Adam Avery, Portslade, May 7, 1546; Robert Avery, Hastings, All Saints, husbandman, Aug. 11, 1547; John Avery, Hastings, Dec. 17, 1560; John Avery, Crowhurst, Dec. 30, 1552; John Avery, Guesttin, Dec. 30, 1552; John Avery, Guesttin, yeoman, Feb. 8, 1554; Alice Averye, Sedlescombe, April 28, 1557; Martin Avery, Boxhill, Jan. 4, 1557; Thomas Avery, Boxhill, June 2, 1575; Nicholas Avery, Brighton, Feb. 3, 1560; Nicholas Avery, Southwick, yeoman, May 18, 1560; John Avery, Southwick, March 28, 1582; William Avery, Trant, March, 1571; Alexander Avery, Salehurst, Nov. 9, 1576; Abraham Avery, Salehurst, April 15, 1618; James Avery, cordwainer, Salehurst, Jan. 29, 1629; Robert Avery, Ashburnham, yeoman, July 11, 1598; John Avery, Westfield, Dec. 20, 1599; Thomas Avery, Westfield, yeoman, Sept. 4, 1623; William Avery, Wabbleton, yeoman, Jan. 14, 1607; Richard Avery, Hailsham, March 31, 1609; John Avery, Winchelsea, May 3, 1609; Henry Avery, Hove, yeoman, Jan. 9, 1609; Barbara Avery, Hove, widow, March 2, 1629; John Avery, Dallington, yeoman, April 1, 1626; Sarah Avery, Rotherfeed, spinster, Sept. 15, 1629; and Henry Avery, Tilscombe, March 13, 1629. Thomas Avery was there in 1466, and William Avery in 1565. Richard Avery, Chichester, Sussex, had his will proved in the prerogative court of Canterbury, 1593.

Among the Canterbury wills we find that of Thomas Avery, Berden, Essex, 1576, and of Richard Avery, gent., town of New Haven, France, 1563.

Among the graduates of Oxford University (*Alumni Oxonienses*) we find:

John Avery, D.D., Vice Chancellor, 1507.
William Avery, Chaplain, B.A., 1541; M.A., June 14, 1544.
Thomas Avery, B.A., March 31, 1452.
Thomas Avery, Co. Leicester, matriculated 1589, aged 20.
Joseph Avery, Berks, Queens College, matriculated 1615, aet. 15. Vicar of Romsey, Hants, 1626.
William Avery, son of Edward Avery, Kingston, Surrey, matriculated 1638, aet. 16.

The name is also found in Oxford records of a later period.

May 6, 1646, William Avery, son of Samuel Avery, citizen and alderman of London, was admitted to Gray's Inn, and about the same time, William Avery, son of Mr. Avery, late of Itchington Bishops, Warwick, gent., was admitted.

In the chancery rolls for the reign of James I., we read:

"Avery contra Woodford"; "Avery contra Lashmere"; "Avery contra Dummal"; "Avery contra Reinal"; "Avery contra Harrys".

The index to the chancery proceedings for the reign of Charles I. shows:

"Averie vs. Oriel Col., Oxford; Averys vs. Knight; Avery vs. Tolson; Averys vs. Wheatlee; Avery vs. Pellett; Avery vs. Tighe; Avery vs. Winter; Avery vs. Morley; Avery vs. Dyer; Averie vs. Gratwink; Avery vs. Hunsdon; Avery vs. Atkin; Avery vs. Forward.

To-day there is an Avery lane in London and an Avery street in Birmingham.

London, the great metropolis, draws tribute from all England, and thither went many Averys to better their fortunes. The early records only are given here, but the name appears all down the years and is not uncommon even to-day.

London Marriage Licenses:

William Avery and Elizabeth Harbye, Dec. 13, 1573, St. Michael, Cornhill.
William Avery, silk weaver, and Christian Slater, widow, of city of London, Jan. 18, 1580, at St. Alphage, London.
Thomas Averye, St. Ollives, in Silver Street, and Anne Goodriche, St. Peters, in Cheape, June 18, 1583, St. Dionis, Backchurch Parish, London.
Christopher Everye (or Averye), St. James Garlike Hittie, London, and Mary Harryson, spinster, St. Mary, Woolnoth, dau. of William Harryson, late of St. Magnus, London, merchant taylor, deceased, at St. Marys, Woolnoth, June 24, 1584.
Richard Avery and Katharine Harmon, July 3, 1603, St. James, Clerkenwell.

William Smith, Westminster, joiner, and Joyce Avery, spinster, July 3, 1620.

John Berley, St Catherine, and Mary Averye, St. Andrews, Undershaft, London, dau. of John Averye, Ipswich, Suffolk, gent., Sept. 11, 1621.

Edward Avery, St. Peters, Paul's Wharf, London, dyer, and Mary Edgley, widow of John Edgley, St. Bartholomew-the-less, West Smithfield, London, at Horsney, Middlesex, Sept. 9, 1626.

Richard Avery and Ann Barber, by bans. Oct. 22, 1626.

William Avery and Joane Cooper, St. James, Clerkenwell, Nov. 1, 1635.

Parish Register, St. Thomas, the Apostle:

Jane, dau. of Edward Avery, christened Jan 6, 1560.
Margaret, dau. of Edward Avery, died Jan. 16, 1561.
Jane, dau. of Edward Avery, buried Sept. 6, 1561.
Mary, dau. of Edward Avery, buried Sept. 14, 1561.
Garret, dau. of Edward Avery, buried Sept. 29, 1562.
John, son of Edward Avery, buried Oct. 1, 1561. -
Edward Avery, clothmaker, buried March 30, 1580.
Thomas Fletcher and Luce Avery, married Dec. 8, 1567.
Robert Brinklow and Elizabeth Avery, married Nov. 17, 1588.

Register of St. Peters, Cornhill, London:

Richard Avery, buried August 20, 1554.
Roger Avery, buried Feb. 18, 1556.
Edward Avery, buried July 12, 1557.
Alice Avery, buried July 16, 1557.

Register of St. James, Clerkenwell, London:

Thomas, son of John and Alice Avery, christened Nov. 30, 1642.
Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur and Alice Avery, christened May 11, 1642.
Mary, dau. of Arthur and Alice Avery, christened Oct. 24, 1630.
Arthur, son of Arthur and Alice Avery, christened Nov. 10, 1639.
Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur and Alice Avery, christened March 15, 1643.
Katherine, wife of Richard Avery, buried Dec. 8, 1615.

Register of Kensington Parish:

Margaret Avery of Hillindon and John Gobone, married May 6, 1560.
Thomas Avery buried January 18, 1573.

In 1546, Thomas Avery, gent., held a messuage, shop, cellars, etc., in the parish of St. Peter's le Poore, London.

Matthew Avery of Wapping, Parish of St. Mary, at Whitechapel, Middlesex, England, in will made April 22, 1642, left land in Charlestown, N. E., to wife Anna and son John. Oct. 2, 1656, Anna Roberts, (widow of William Roberts, and before that of Matthew Avery of Wapping) and John Avery, citizen, barber, chirurgion,

of London, son and heir of Matthew Avery, sold to Jonathan Wade, of Ipswich, N. E., in parts beyond the sea, messuage and house in Charlestown, N. E., for one hundred pounds. See *Middlesex Deeds*, Cambridge, Mass., vol. 2, pages 70, 92.

Mr. Benjamin Avery was the English resident in Hamburg in the reign of Charles I. His official correspondence is in the Public Record Office at London. See *Hamburg Correspondence, 1645-1648.*

In the valuation of the estates of the Bishopricks of England and Wales, 1647, Bath and Wells, Ben Avery is mentioned as surveyor.

North of London, in Leicestershire and Lincolnshire, are found a few items relating to the family:

In Leicestershire, the will of Richard Avery, Enderby, was proved in 1537; Peter Avery's of the same place, 1614; William Avery of Easton, 1583; Francis Avery of Wicherley, 1587.

In Lincolnshire, the will of Margery Avery, of Beckingham, was proved, 1532; John, Richard, and Robert Avery had wills proved, 1600, 1541, and 1520, respectively. The name Robert Avery seems to have persisted in that county, for Robert Avery, Stubton, had will proved, 1557; Robert Avery, Gosburton, 1594; and Robert Avery, Normanton, 1597.

Turn now to a good map of France and England (e.g., Maps 74, 75, and 80 of the Century Atlas). Remember that most of the early English members of the Avery family lived in the extreme southwest of the "tight little isle," and that there they were very numerous. In the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, all of whom we now have any trace, lived in Cornwall and Devon. Notice that these counties are directly north of that part of Brittany in which is the ancestral town of Auray and that the distance between them is not great. Geography, heraldry, etymology, and history join hands and suggest, with common voice, that all the Averys of England and France were of the same stock.

CHAPTER II.

AVERY COATS OF ARMS.

Glossary of Heraldic Terms.—*Affrontes*, face to face; *argent*, silver (represented by white); *azure*, blue (represented by horizontal lines); *besant*, a gold coin; *besantee*, sprinkled with small besants; *chevron*, bands meeting like the rafters of a house; *chief*, the upper third of the shield; *couchant*, crouching; *croisette*, a little cross; *fesse*, a horizontal band; *gambs*, paws; *gorged*, bearing a crown about the neck; *gules*, red (represented by vertical lines); *lozenge*, rhomb shaped; *or*, gold (represented by dots); *pale*, a vertical band; *paly*, divided into four or more pales of alternating colors; *sable*, black; *water-bouget*, figure of a vessel for carrying water.

ENGLISH.

Avery of Haddon, County Warwick, England:—(See Figure 1.) *Argent, six annulets gules, three, two and one.*

Avery of Huish, County Somerset; and Enfield, County Middlesex:—(See Figure 2.) *Gules, a fesse or between three besants.* Crest—*Two lion gambs or, supporting a besant.*

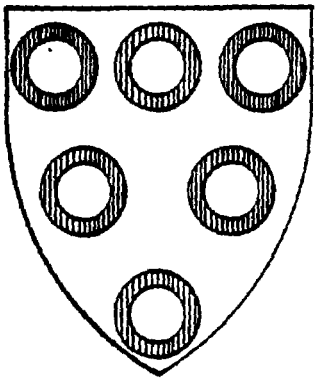
Avery of Filongley, County Warwick:—(See Figure 3.) *Ermine, on a pale engrailed azure three lion heads couped or.* Crest—*A leopard couchant argent besantee, ducally gorged or.*

Avery, coat of arms brought over by Dr. William Avery about 1650, to Dedham, Mass.:—(See Figure 4). *Gules, a chevron or between three besants.* Crest—*Two lion gambs or supporting a besant.*

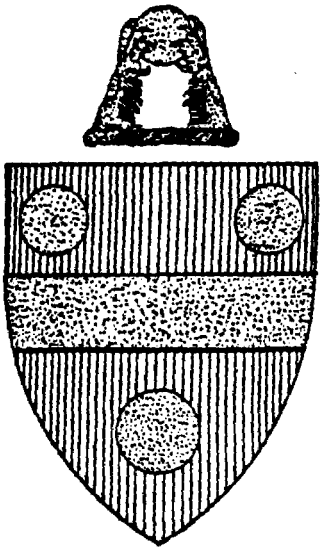
Avery of Enfield, County Middlesex:—*Gules, a chevron or between three besants, a crescent for difference.* Crest—*Two lion gambs issuant and embowed supporting a besant.*

Avery of South Devon:—*Three water-bougets.*

Every of Wycroft Castle, Axminster, Devon:—*Or, four chevronels, gules.* Crest—*A demi-unicorn couped, gules unguled, and mahed or.*

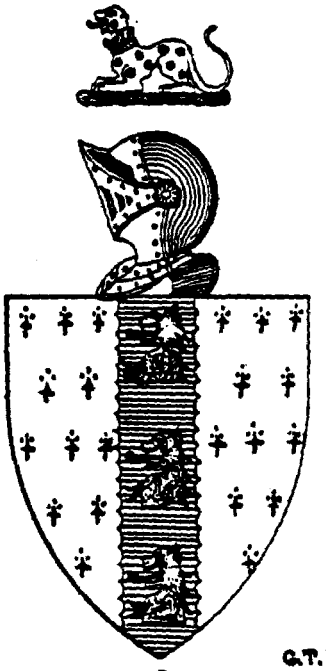


1.

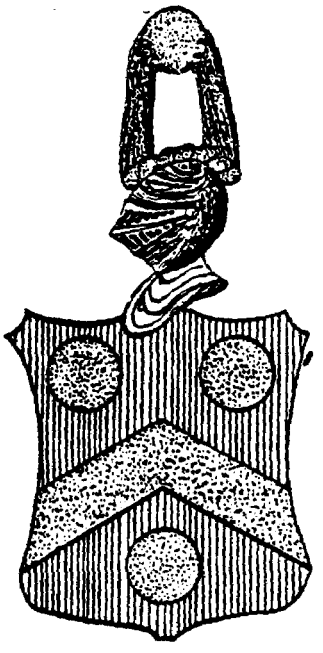


2.

·AVERY·



3.



4.

G.T. Hanchett, del.

Colored copies of the first three, with full descriptions, were obtained from Henry Gray of London, England; the fourth was copied from the original coat of arms in the possession of Mrs. Grace Avery Steele, a descendant of William Avery of Dedham; the fifth was taken from the "Visitation of Middlesex." The last is found on a mural tablet in St. Stephen's church at Saltash, Cornwall, and on another in St. Mary's church at Plymouth, Devon. This coat of arms is recorded as belonging to the Avery family "long seated and widely spread in the South of Devon." No further description of it has been found; it is not included in any known list of coats of arms, nor is it known to what Avery family it was granted.

NORMAN.

Auvray of Carentan:—*Azure, three escallops argent.*

Auvray, lord of Monts, of Mainteville:—*Argent, three fleur-de-lis or on a chevron azure, between three fir cones sable.*

Auvray, lord of Roque:—*Paly of six azure and or, on a chief gules a leopard or.*

Auvray, lord of Gondoniere:—*Gules, fesse or, in chief two roses, in base two lions affrontes or.*

Auvray, lord of Dymanville:—*Gules, chevron or between three croisettes or.*

Auvray of Bayeaux:—*Gules, three escallops argent border of sable.*

Auvray of Avranches:—*Lozenge or and azure.*

Auray of Avranches:—*Lozenge or and azure.* (Originated in the town of Auray, in Brittany.)

(See "*Nobiliare de Normandie*" by R. De Magny, and a book of the same name by G. Ogilvy.)

The Groton Averys have no established claim to any coat of arms.

CHAPTER III.

AMERICAN AVERY CLANS.

In the seventeenth century, many Averys sought the shores of the New World. These may be roughly divided into the following clans:

The Groton Branch (descendants of Christopher and James Avery, Groton, Conn.) This book contains the history of this clan.

The Dedham Branch (descendants of Dr. William Avery). Dr. William Avery of Barkham, Berkshire, England, came to New England about 1650. He brought with him his wife and three children; they had four more born at Dedham, Mass. His descendants are to be found especially in Massachusetts and Maine. His record has been traced back for four generations into England. The history of this family was published by Winslow W. Avery of Plymouth, Mass., in 1893.

The Portsmouth Branch (descendants of Thomas Avery). Thomas Avery, blacksmith, came to America in the "John and Mary" in 1633. He was first at Salem, Mass., and afterwards at Portsmouth, N. H. His descendants are numerous in New Hampshire. Some of his descendants are supposed to have been at Townsend, Mass. One of these, Robert, left a large family. No history of this family has been written, though much material has been collected in searching for records of other Averys.

The Ipswich Branch (descendants of William Averell or Averill, called Avery). This William Avery first appears in Ipswich, Mass., in 1637. His will, signed Will Averell, is dated 1653. His wife's name was Abigail; they had seven children. His son William had ten sons. Much difficulty has been experienced in tracing this family owing to the various spellings of the name by descendants. Many Averys of Maine and New York and nearly all the Averells and Averills of the United States are descendants of this William. There has been a tradition among the Groton Averys that their Christopher Avery had a brother William in Massachu-

setts. It was easily proved that William Avery of Dedham could not have been a brother, but it is possible that Christopher of Groton and William of Ipswich were akin. Miss Clara A. Avery, 47 Eliot street, Detroit, Mich., has a history of this clan nearly ready for publication. She would like to hear from Averills, Averells, Everells, and Averitts.

The Edward Avery Branch.—The Rev. David Avery, in his diary, mentions an Edward Avery, brother of Christopher, who settled near Boston and was "the progenitor of a large and respectable progeny." In the list of original proprietors of Brookhaven, Long Island, begun in 1655 by "a good number of emigrants mostly from the neighborhood of Boston," we find the name of Edward Avery. He left descendants in western Connecticut and along the Hudson River; they have gradually extended to every state in the Union. Great difficulty has been experienced in separating this clan from the Groton clan, owing partly to the great similarity of names. Mr. Morris H. Avery, Woonsocket, R. I., is collecting all possible data relating to the descendants of this Edward Avery.

Myer Avery Branch.—Myer and Dorcas (Frederick) Avery had a son Peter baptized at Poughkeepsie, May 26, 1739, and a daughter two years later. The descendants of this Peter Avery are scattered through Kentucky, Tennessee, and Missouri. Myer Avery may belong to the Edward Avery clan.

Enoch Avery Branch.—Another line (called the Cross River line) claims descent from Enoch Avery, whose son Enoch married Dorcas Woolsey in 1765. No connection has been established between this branch and the Groton clan. The descendants of the three clans last mentioned are very numerous and elusive.

The Delaware Averys (descendants of Captain John Avery). Captain John Avery was in Maryland in 1665. Later he was at the Whorekill, Delaware Bay, where he was president-judge. His wife's name was Sarah. His only son died without issue. The record of the descendants in the female line may be found in the genealogy of the Kollock family prepared by Edwin Jacquett Sellers of Philadelphia. The history of Captain John Avery, president-judge of the Whorekill, has been prepared by Mr. Sellers for private circulation.

The Virginia Averys, Averetts, Aviretts, Averitts, Avritts.—It is believed that many of the Virginia families under the above

names had a common origin. The Maryland and Virginia records show that the following Averys were in that region before 1700; Jacob, George, John, Edward, Henry, William, Arthur, Robert and Joseph. E. C. Averett, Danville, Virginia, is investigating the genealogy and history of these families.

Dorchester, Maryland, John Avery: One John Avery was at Dorchester, Maryland, as early as 1658. From his will and other sources, it would appear that he had a wife Anne and a daughter of the same name; also a grandchild, John Granger. He seems not to have left any descendants of his name.

Dorchester, Mass., John Avery: Another John Avery appeared at Dorchester, Massachusetts, as early as 1642, and his will was proved in 1654. He seems to have had a brother Lawrence and a wife Anne in England. There is no record of any descendants in this country.

Avery-Everett: The descendants of Josiah Avered, who was the son of Israel and Abigail (Morse) Everett, spell their names in various ways. One branch, the descendants of Abner Avered, now spell the name Avery. This spelling has been followed for more than a hundred and fifty years. Much difficulty has been experienced in separating these twigs from the Groton branch. The late Edward F. Everett, Boston, Mass., prepared a history of the Everett family which includes this Avery branch.

We have collected much material relating to these Avery clans. Any competent person who will undertake the preparation and publication of a history of any of these branches will be welcome to all the information that we have relating thereto.


SOUTHWESTERN ENGLAND
ENGRAVED FOR THE HISTORY OF THE AVERYS OF GROTON
Scale of English Miles
ATLANTIC OCEAN
ENGLISH CHANNEL
BRISTOL CHANNEL
Lundy Island
Hartland Pt.
Bude Bay
Tintagel Head
Port Isaac Bay
Padstow
Wadebridge
Newquay
Towan Head
St. Columb
Bodmin
Lostwithiel
St. Austell
Fowey
St. Austell Bay
St. Agnes
Truro
Redruth
Camborne
Penryn
Falmouth
Falmouth Bay
St. Ives
St. Ives Bay
Hayle
Penzance
Marazion
Mounts Bay
Helston
Land's End
Helford R.
Looe
Plymouth
Devonport
Plymouth Sound
Saltash
Millbrook
Torpoint
Mevagissey
Foreland
Combe Martin
Lynmouth
Watchet
Barnstaple
Swimbridge
South Molton
Bridgewater
Taunton
Appledore
Torrington
Bampton
Wellington
Cruwys Morchard
Witheridge
Tiverton
Uffculme
Chard
Morchard Bishop
Cullompton
Sandford
Silverton
Bradninch
Axminster
Honiton
Jacobstow
Crediton
Exeter
Ottery St. Mary
Clyst St. Mary
Topsham
Sidmouth
Lyme Bay
Lyme Regis
Kenton
Exmouth
Mouth of the Exe
Dawlish
Chudleigh
Bovey Tracey
Bickington
Newton Abbot
Torquay
Tor Bay
Brixham
Totnes
Dartmouth
Kingswear
Kingsbridge
Start Bay
Start Pt.
River Salcombe
Moretonhampstead
Widecombe in the Moor
Ashburton
Buckfastleigh
Brent Tor
Lydford
Okehampton
Hatherleigh
Jacobstow
Tintagel
Wenford Bridge
DARTMOOR FOREST
EXMOOR FOREST
DEVONSHIRE
SOMERSET
CORNWALL

CHAPTER IV.

FIRST GENERATION—CHRISTOPHER AVERY.

1. Christopher Avery was born in England; m. about August 26, 1616, at Ipplepen, Devonshire, **Margery Stephens.**

In the opening chapter of Homer D. L. Sweet's history of *The Averys of Groton* (Syracuse, 1894), it is stated that "Christopher Avery, a weaver, was born in England about 1590," that he came to New England bringing with him his only son, James, and leaving his wife in the mother country. Further than this, nothing certain was known concerning him prior to his migration. For ten years after the publication of Mr. Sweet's book, we spent much time and money in a search for some trace of the founder of our family. Of the money thus spent, one hundred dollars was given for the purpose by Miss Carrie M. Powers of Decatur, Illinois. The chief result of these investigations, made by expert genealogists in England, was to disprove certain traditions as to the locality of Christopher Avery's English home (as at Salisbury, etc.), and thus to narrow the field of search and to increase the probability of the success of some later effort.

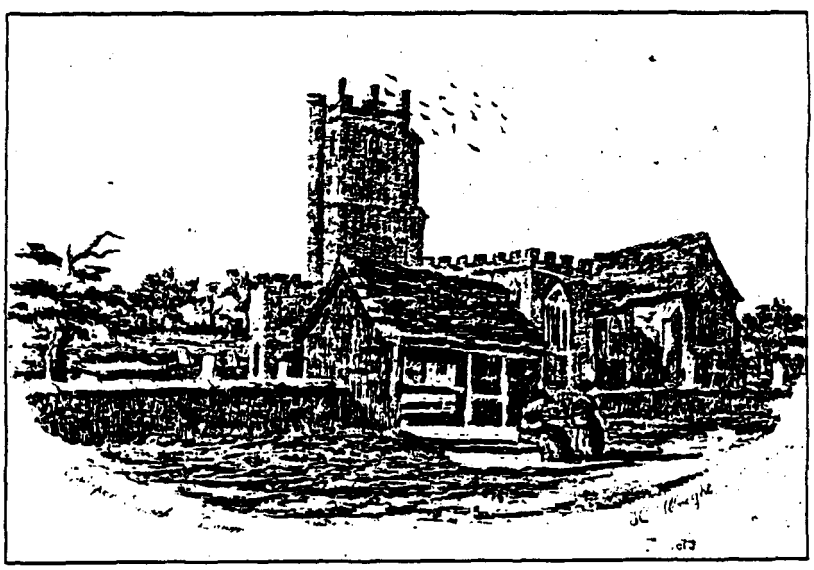
Some time after the publication of Mr. Sweet's book, we received the manuscript of an Avery genealogy, written in 1800 by the Rev. David Avery (No. 511), our first family historian. This document said that Christopher Avery, a kersey weaver, came from Devon. Our attention was thus turned toward Devon, which, in the early part of the seventeenth century, was the center of the kersey industry in England. In 1903, Mr. Charles A. Hoppin Jr., a well known genealogist who was making an investigation in England at the expense of Trueman G. Avery of Buffalo, found the record of Christopher Avery's marriage license and thus opened the door for the discovery of further facts concerning him and his wife. See map facing page 6.

August 6, 1613, at Newton Abbott, Devon, the inventory of the estate of a Christopher Avery was exhibited. It was dated

July 26, 1613, and made mention of "Too pare of loums and certayne Implements to his trade belongeing." Thus we know that the testator was a weaver. His "relicte", Johann Avery, was made administrator of the estate. This Christopher Avery, the father of Christopher the emigrant, was of Torbrian, in the archdeaconry of Totnes. One of the witnesses to the above mentioned inventory was Hugh Sweete, whose name later appears on two other documents which may relate to our Christopher Avery.

Among the marriage licenses, diocese of Exeter, Devon, England, Bishop's registry, city of Exeter, at the cathedral, is found the following, of great interest to us:

"1616, Aug. 26. Christopher Averye of Iplepen and Margery Stephens of Abbotts Kerswell."



THE IPPLEPEN CHURCH

This Christopher Avery of Ipplepen is he who later left Devon with his only son to become the founder of a great family in the New World. Ipplepen and Torbrian are but a few miles apart. It is probable that the marriage took place in the church still standing at the former place. The register of that church for that period is sadly mutilated but it seems to show that our Christopher had a brother John, who had a son John, who was baptized on the fourth of June, 1616. Other members of the Avery and Stephens

families lived in that vicinity. Mr. Hoppin seems to think that Edward and Margaret Stephens of Kingswear were the parents of the wife of Christopher Avery. Edward Stephens was a mariner who died in 1626. His inventory was exhibited at Totnes in December of that year. The witness thereto was Hugh Sweete whose name it will be remembered was appended to the inventory of Christopher Avery's estate. Margaret Stephens died in 1643, at which time she was called of Brixham.

One William Avery, of Buckland, tanner, transferred to his son John, December 14, 1623, all of his goods for 10*s.* and an interest in certain parcels of land, "ye medow and rake hey." One of the witnesses to this document was Christopher Avert, probably Avery, as the original paper might show. Thomasine, the "relick" of William Avery, administered his estate, Feb. 15, 1624-25, when he was called "of Sampford." The witness to the administration was Hugh Sweete who had witnessed the inventories of the estates of Christopher Avery and of Edward Stephens. If Hugh Sweete knew these persons, they probably knew each other. Others of that name in Ipplepen were Theophilus and Richard Stephens, weavers, Agnes, Johann, Jeffrey, John, Ebbott, and Thomas Stephens. The earliest known Avery will from Ipplepen is that of Johann Avery, made in 1597, but there were Averys in that town before that time.

We have no certain information as to the time when Christopher Avery left England for America. In the opening chapter of Mr. Sweet's book, to which reference has already been made, I mentioned two traditions relating to the matter. "One is that he came from Salisbury, Wilts County, England, in the 'Arbella' with [Gov.] Winthrop, and landed at Salem, Mass., June 12, 1630. Another tradition is that he came over with the younger Winthrop in 1631, and that, on the voyage, the subsequent governor of Connecticut formed a strong and life-long attachment for Christopher Avery's young son, James." For a dozen years, we have been looking for some confirmation of either of these traditions, but without success. We know that he left Devon; we do not know when. We know that his wife Margery did not accompany him; we do not know why. We know that his only son James did come with him. It is possible that he sailed from Plymouth or from Dartmouth, the chief ports of Devon. Out of Devon had gone Drake and Hawkins and Ralegh and many lesser adventurers to

seek fame and fortune in the New World. Devon men were ever longing to tempt the dangers of the deep.

We next find Christopher Avery at the fishing establishment at Cape Ann in the colony of Massachusetts Bay. He may have come over sea with some fishermen on some summer voyage and remained. Tor Bay in Devon, is the great trawling region of England, and Brixham, only a few miles from Ipplepen, bears the same relation to England that Gloucester (Cape Ann) does to New England. The administration of her estate shows that Margaret Stephens, the mother of Christopher Avery's wife, was living at Brixham in 1642.

> "Who would not, will not, if he can,
> Bathe in the breezes of fair Cape Ann—
> Rest in the bowers her bays enfold,
> Loved by the sachems and squaws of old?
> Home where the white magnolias bloom,
> Sweet with the bayberry's chaste perfume,
> Hugged by the woods and kissed by the sea—
> Where is the Eden like to thee?"

In his *History of the Town of Gloucester* (Gloucester, 1860), Mr. Babson says (page 50):

> "At a General Court, October, 1641, commissioners were appointed to view and settle the bounds of Ipswich, Cape Ann and Jeffries' Creek (now Manchester); and the Deputy-governor (Mr. Endicott) and Messrs Downing and Hathorne, deputies from Salem, or any two of them, were appointed to dispose of all lands and other things at Cape Ann. Pursuant to this authority, as the town records declare, 'the first ordering, settling, and disposing of lots was made by Mr. Endicott and Mr. Downing, commissioners, 2d month, 1642.'"

At the time of this disposal of lots, Christopher Avery was at Cape Ann as appears in the record of "Lands given and disposed of and to whom," written in the town-book of Gloucester:

> 2 mo 42. "Hugh Calkins hath given . . .
> Item 2 acres of marsh in Anesquam bought of Thomas Cornish lying betwixt Goodman Wakeley and Christopher Averie by the sea beach side."

This is the first trace of Christopher Avery in America that we have found. How long he had been at Cape Ann, prior to this date, April, 1642, we do not know. In the following May, the settlement was established as a plantation and called Gloucester. From the same old town record, we copy the following entries:

9 mo 45. "William Hough . . . has 6 acres of the 19th Lott of upland on planters neck lying between Christopher Averie and that lot which was Mr. [William] Stevens, the 18th lott."

Query.—Was this Mr. Stevens from Devon and was he of the family of Christopher Avery's wife?

7 mo 47. "3 acres of marsh lying by the Island now in the hands of Captain Perkins at the southwest end lyeing by that pce of marsh left for the teaching elders and next to the two pcells of marsh one acre of Captain Perkins" to Christopher Avery.

1 mo 49. "Walter Tybott is given 4 akers of upland with the marsh before next to Christopher Averie. . . ."

5 mo 49. "Christopher Averie hath given him 4 akers of upland and half a house lott lying between Edward Rouse and Walter Tybott that now is.

Item 3 akers of marsh running up to the beach and lying between Mr. Stevens and Hugh Calkins at the higher end of Annesquam River mouth.

Item 3 akers of marsh at Chebacco."

25:6:51. "Christopher Avery bought of James Avery his sonne all his rights or possessions, as well houses as lands, marshes as uplands, abroad as well as at home, lying within ye bounds of Gloster, and being in ye possession of ye said James Avery, sonne to the said Christopher, together with all the appurtenances or privileges thereto belonging ye 25, ye 6, 1651."

4. 8. 1651. "Cristofer Averie hath given a parcle of land to him to make his fences goe strait from the corner of his fences which was formerly Jeames Smiths and so to be carried strait to the end of the marsh at the head of the cove so far as his marsh goeth."

29 10 mo. 51. "Given unto William Stevens by the Town eight acres of marsh the northern end butting to that which was Christopher Averies at the sea beach in Annesquam River."

27:4:52. "John Harding bought of William Sargent . . . 4 akers of upland lying on the south side of Philip Stainwood's land.

3 acres of salt marsh in Anesquam running along the beach.

3 acres of marsh in Chebacco—all of which land was given by the town to Christopher Avery."

12:12:1652. "William Walker sould to Christofer Avery 2 akers of upland lying in the harbor at the head of the house lots."

12:12:1652. "Christopher Avery sould to William Walker 3 acres of marsh in Chebacco bounded with Goodman Evelyn's marsh on the north and Thomas Skelin his marsh on the east and a beach on the southwest. This was formerly given to James Avery.

Item to acres which was given to Christopher Avery which is the 2 lott in number bounded with Zebulon Hills marsh on the northeast and James Babcock's marsh on the southeast and butts northerly upon an island."

Query.—Does not the fact that Christopher Avery had been given lot No. 2 also indicate that he was one of the original settlers of Gloucester?

5th of 8th mo. 1653. "Christo Avery have sould to Thom Bray 3 acres of salt marsh lying near Bisker Island." . . .

As already shown, Christopher Avery had land adjoining the land of Hugh Calkins. He also had, on Fisherman's field, land that he sold to Elias Parkman, as will subsequently appear.

The fact that Christopher Avery was "living absent from his wife" was not to be overlooked in a community that was under the domination of the Massachusetts theocracy of that period. The orthodox clergy ruled in things secular as well as in things spiritual and, under their guidance, courts and town meetings regulated the daily life of each member of the community and interfered in the management of his domestic affairs in a way that would not be tolerated now. Nothing was too trival for grave consideration by even the highest authority in the colony. For example, the records and files of the Salem court show:

30:10:1647. "Richard Windrow of Gloster fined for cursing, saying, 'There are the brethren, the Devil scald them.'"

26:10:1649. "Mathew Stanley for drawing away the affections of the daughter of John Tarboxx his wife without liberty first obteyned of her parents."

30:4:1653. "Theophilus Salter fined five pounds for making love to Mary Smith and seeking to marry her without the consent of her friends."

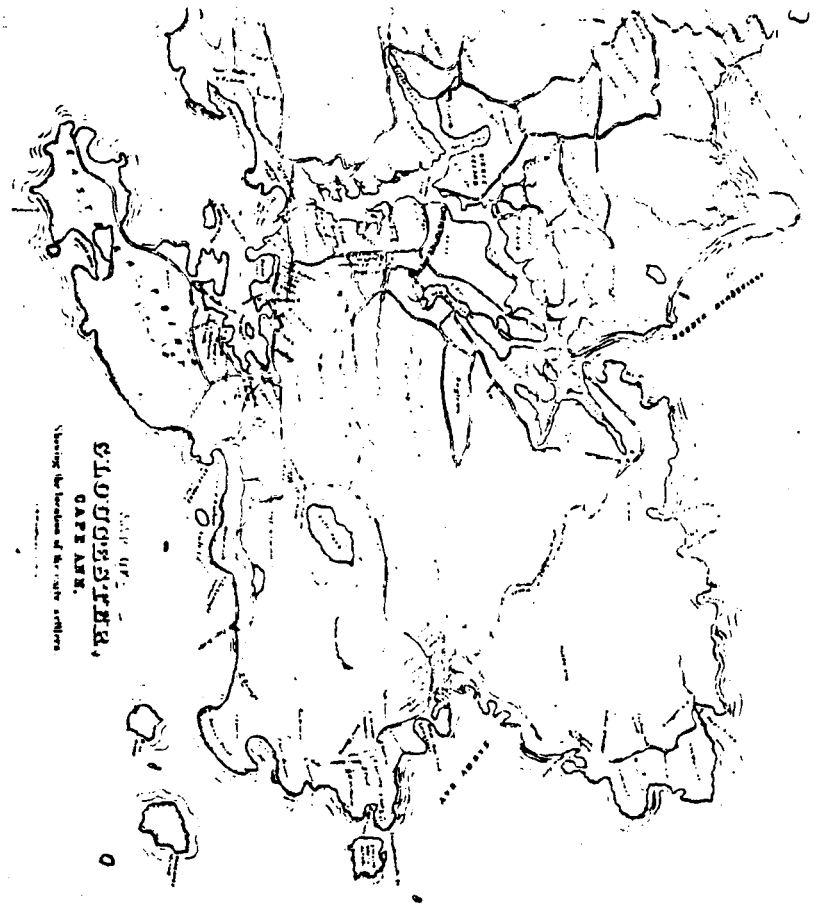
26:10:1649. "Mary Oliver for speaking against the Governor saying he was unjust. Sentenced to be whipped not exceeding twenty lashes."

10 mo. 1652. "Mrs. Holgrave of Gloster presented for reproachful and unbecoming speeches against Mr. William Perkins, an officer of the church, viz: 'yt it were not ffor the law she would never come to the meeting the Teacher was soe dead & accordinglye she did seldome come & withall pswaded Goodwife Vincent to come to her house on the Sabbath daye & reade good bookes affirming that the Teacher was ffiter to be a Ladyes chamberman than to be in ye pulpit.' Fined and to confess it at Gloster publickly."

10 mo. 1652. "Alice, daughter of william fflint of Salem, presented for wearing silk hood. He was proved to be worth over £200 and she was discharged."

29:4:1652. "John Brackenbury of Salem presented for wearing point and ribbons."

30:9:1652. "Marke Hoskall of Salem fined for excess in his apparel, wearing broad lace."


GLOUCESTER,
CAPE ANN.

30:9:1652. "Henry Bullocke of Salem fined for excess in his apparel in boots, ribbons, gold and silver lace."

30:9:1652. "Richard Greene of Lynn fined for wearing silver lace."

30:4:1653. "John Tompkins wife fined for wearing a silk hood."

Many such entries appear in the records.

27:9:1655. "John Beall fined for absence from meeting."

The above is only one of many such.

"Constable of Salem to have two shillings and sixpence for those they whip." (29:9:1653.)

29:9:1656. "William Everton presented for drinking tobacco near a barn without a door. He is at sea."

Many were fined for drinking tobacco (i.e., smoking) on the highway.

In the Ipswich court records we read:

24:7:1650. "Thomas Scott did not come to make known that he had learned Mr. Norton's catechism."

From the Essex quarterly records and files one may learn:

27:10:1642. "Christopher Avery was presented for living absent from his wife."

13:6:1647. "Christopher Avery and Richard Windrow presented for living from their wives. Witness, William Vincent, Andrew Lester."

1653. "Christopher Avery of Gloster presented for many years for living from his wife, she living in England. Witness Robert Brooks of Gloster and his wife."

Fortunately, the defendant's culpability in this matter was determined by the highest authority in the colony.

Oct. 19. 1654. "Christopher Auery being fined 20 li, at Ipswich Court for liuing from his wife, vppon his pet to this Court, being aged & poore & havinge vsed meanes to pcure his wife hither, his fine is remitted." (*Mass. Rec., 3:364.*)

"In ansr to the peticon of Christopher Awerey, the Court, vnderstanding the peticoner is very poore and aged, having nothing to pay, and that he has vsed his endeavor to have his wife brought ouer to him, judge meete to remitt his fine and that his peticon is receaved freely." (*Mass. Rec., 4:210.*)

This seems to have put an end to the official consideration of the "absence." We have found no further allusion to it. In 1648, the above mentioned Richard Windrow was again presented for living from his wife. He proved that she was dead and was discharged.

Under the conditions then existing, public policy demanded the presence of wives in the new plantation, public sentiment was in accord therewith, and nearly every inhabitant was ready to act as public prosecutor in such cases. In consequence, we find a great many records of men presented for living from their wives; often as many as nine or ten in one short session; often as many as five or six in one group.

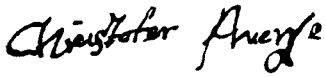
Additional to the offense above mentioned was his evident lack of sympathy with the ministers. The Salem quarterly court records show—

> "11:7:1649. Christopher Avery presented for speaking scoffingly of Mr. Blinman. The return of the constable says the defendant has gone to Boston to live."

We do not know what authority the constable had for such a return, for we have abundant evidence that Christopher Avery lived at Gloucester several years after that. Mr. Blinman, the minister in question, was a not altogether amiable character. His record at New Plymouth and Gloucester shows that, at each place, he had trouble with members of his flock more serious than that above recorded. John Winthrop writes concerning Mr. Blinman at Green Harbor: "But ere the yere was expired there fell out differences among them, which could by no means be reconciled, so they agreed to part." Jonathan Brewster, writing from Pequot (New London) in 1657, says of Mr. Blinman: "but his perverse will, who can endure noe opposition or contradiction, but in a way episcopall & tiranicall, if he had power to his will, both in Church & Towne, that I professe he is not very qualifyed for a pastor in way of government". (See *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 54, p. 41.) It seems that in some matter under discussion Brewster had opposed the minister's judgment, and the town had declared that except the latter "would practice that conclusion, the[y] would not paie his maintenance." The matter was adjusted and Blinman was asked to stay. "After in his publick teachings," says Brewster, "he throwed balles of fyer against particular persons & espetially against myself, thoughe not named, that gave great offence." Matters grew from bad to worse and the angry pastor left New London.

But there was evidently something the matter with Christopher Avery more serious than his personal dislike for Pastor Blin-

man. The same court records show the bond of Christopher Avery and Richard Beford to Robert Lord, marshal, conditioned that said Avery shall appear at the Ipswich court to answer Mr. William Perkins, 17:7:1653. His signature to this bond is here given in facsimile. He is charged with speaking in town meeting against the person and ministry of Mr. William Perkins, their teacher, i.e., assistant minister. Witnesses: William Evans, Richard Beford, William Vincent, Edward Mils.



After much investigation and deliberation, we have come to the conclusion that Christopher Avery was more in sympathy with the church established in England than he was with the church established in Massachusetts. The number of persons in the colony at this time who were similarily disaffected is much larger than is generally understood—thanks to the biased writings of New England's school of filio-pietistic historians.*

In 1631, this theocracy had excluded all but members of the established church from the right of full and free suffrage. At that time, the Massachusetts general court set up this religious test:

> "To the end that the body of the commons may be preserved of honest and good men, it was likewise ordered and decreed that for time to come no man shall be admitted to the freedom of this body polliticke but such as are members of some of the [recognized, i.e., Congregational] churches within the lymitts of the same."

This limited active colonial citizenship to church members. In 1660, the general court declared that only those who were in full communion with the "orthodox" churches could be freemen. In 1664, under pressure from the government of England, this rule was slightly modified, but practically there was no change in the system until the overthrow of the Massachusetts charter in 1668. It should be understood that town-meeting suffrage was not strictly limited to freemen. The "Inhabitants" of the town constituted a larger class that included the "Freemen". On

---

*As I am a member of a Congregational church and have lineal descent from some of the most prominent members of the early Massachusetts theocratic government, I probably feel a greater freedom in speaking of the Congregational hierarchy than I otherwise should.—E. M. A.

many purely local questions all inhabitants might vote, but on matters of more general application, such as the election of magistrates and deputies to the general court, the admission of "inhabitants" to the town, the laying out of lands, and the like, only freemen were permitted to vote. Thus was the great majority of the men of Massachusetts excluded from the higher rights of active citizenship—a significant illustration of the aristocratic tendency of the Puritan church-state system.

In 1646, Robert Child, Samuel Maverick, David Yale (the father of the founder of a great American university) and others, sent to the Massachusetts general court a remonstrance and petition setting forth:

> "There are many thousands in these plantations of the English nation, freeborne, quiett, and peaceable men, righteous in their dealings, forward with heart, hand and purse to advance the public good . . . who are debarred from all civil employments (without any just cause that we know) not being permitted to bear the least office (though it cannot be denyed that some are well qualified), no not so much as to have any votes in chooseing magistrates, captains, or other civill and military officers, and that there are divers sober, righteous and godly men, eminent for knowledge and their gracious gifts of the holy spirit, noe wayes scandalous in their lives and conversation, members of the church of England (in all ages famous for piety and learning) not dissenting from the latest and best reformation in England, Scotland, &c. yet they and their posterity are deteined from the seales of the covenant of free grace because as it is supposed, they will not take these churches covenants, for which as yet they see no light in God's word . . . we therefore humbly entreat you . . . to give liberty to the members of the church of England, not scandalous in their lives and conversations to be taken into your congregation and enjoy with you all those liberties and ordinances Christ hath purchased for them and into whose name they are baptized; . . . if not, we and they shall be necessitated to apply our humble desires to the honorable Houses of Parliament."

A few years before this, the Long Parliament had abolished episcopacy in England, and the authors of this apparently reasonable petition were charged with going about "to set up the same things according to Presbytery." Moreover, these petitioners, who urged that they were required, under penalty, to go to the Congregational church every Lord's day, often to linger there to see administered to other men's children baptism that was denied to their own, and to contribute to the maintenance of ministers

"who vouchsafed not to take them into their flock though desirous of the ordinances of God," these men saw their petition dismissed as little less than treason, and were subjected to repeated fines, and some of them to six months' imprisonment. It is better here to pass over in silence the treatment that the Massachusetts theocracy measured out to such "heretics", as the Anabaptists and the Quakers. In such an atmostphere as this, we need little wonder that a man like Christopher Avery, probably not over "spiritually minded" and yet, possibly like Roger Williams, somewhat "conscientiously contentious," would, now and then, let slip an injudicious expression of an honest opinion that got him into trouble, or that, until 1652, he refused to submit himself to church fellowship and discipline in order to become a freeman of the colony.

Whether the foregoing is or is not an accurate exposition of the causes of his scoffing and of his digression from the Puritan path, the Gloucester town records plainly show that Christopher Avery had the esteem and confidence of the majority of the inhabitants, as witnesseth the following from the Gloucester town records, vol. 1:

"Upon the 4th day of the 10th month 1646, Thomas Wakeley, Hugh Calkins, will Vinson, John Collins, and Christopher Averie were chosen by the Towne for ordering of all Towne affaires."

"27 November, 1650, Mr. Stevens and Christopher Avery were at a Towne meeting chosen by ye Towne to supply ye places which were voyd by ye death of Walter Tybott and departure of Mr. Hough."

"28:8:1651. Christopher Averie is chosen to be a measurer to lay out Lottes granted by the Townsmen."

"1652. William Stevens, Robert Tucker, Robert Elwell, Christer Averie, George Ingersoll are chosen by the Towne for the ordering of the Towne affaires."

"3:2:1653. Christopher Averie and John Collins measure the meeting house plane."

"1654. Christopher Avery, John Hardin, Robert Elwell, Richard Windrow, Samuel Dolliver, are chosen to take charge of the Towne affaires."

In the Essex County court records and files we find this:

"28:10:1647. Christopher Avery sworn constable of Gloucester."

In the Salem quarterly court records and files we note some of the other offices held by Christopher Avery:

"Court 29:4:1652.

"Christopher Avery and Silvester Everly of Gloster sworn freemen."

"Christopher Avery chosen and sworn clerk of the band of Gloster."

"Christopher Avery chosen and sworn clerk of the market of Gloster."

The original inventory of the estate of William Southmead, taken 16:12:1648, by William Adies and Christopher Avery is on file in the Salem court. The signature of Christopher Avery, taken from that document, is here given in facsimile; the "first scratch of his pen" that has ever been known to his living descendants.



Prior to this, the son, James Avery, had left Gloucester and settled at Pequot Plantation on the Thames River, Connecticut. About 1655, Christopher Avery left Gloucester for Boston, where the town records show:

"30:5:55. Christopher Avery is admitted an inhabitant."

About this time, Christopher Avery disposed of his lands at Gloucester, as the following records show:

1 mo. 56–57. Christopher Avery sold to Elias Parkman ". . . 4 pole of Ground which the towne gave to Christopher Avery lyinge at Mr. Holgraves house end in which he bilded a littell house."

With this he sold to the same Elias Parkman,

"2 acres of land in ffishermans ffield and 2 acres of land lying at the head of the house lotts in the head of the harbour at the end of Thomas Princes lots northwest and 6 rods square lyinge betwist Phineas Rider and goodman Jones his land to him and his eares forever."

"the 5th of the 3 month, 1658." Christopher Avery doth sell and record unto Nicholas Marshall,

"my house and land lying in Gloucester near Thomas Skellians containing in marsh 11 or 12 acres more or less with the house and land belonging to it 2 acres of the land being at the head of Thomas Skellians house lot."

On the 18th of March, 1659, Christopher Avery, weaver, bought of John and Luce Samuell, for the sum of forty pounds, a home in what is now the business center of Boston. The lot was twenty-six by forty-six feet and was located at what is now the center of the post-office building that faces on Devonshire

street. The famous old spring that gave the name Spring Lane and that is now preserved under the post-office was near. Christopher Avery did not retain this property a great while for, on the "two and twentjeth day of march one thousand Sixe hundred Sixty & three," he sold the place to Ambrose Dew for forty pounds. There had evidently been no increase in the value of the property during the time that he held it.

The property is thus described:

> "The one moyty or halfe part of theire dwelling house scittuate and being in Boston aforesaid videljzt the North end thereof conteyning one Under roome a chamber ouer the same and a vanc roofe ouer that wth. a seller vnder sajd Roome according as is marked and layd out by Leftennant Richard Cooke and Peter Oliuer wth all the Chimneys belonging to the North end of sajd house so farre as by the sajd Cooke and Oliuer is marked out with so much of the Leanto as extends to the sajd dividing marke of the sajd chimmeys wth the Ground on sajd North end of the sajd house also the Ground on both sides the sajd house to extend so farre vpon a square from the sajd North end as the sajd dividing marke of the sajd chimneys which Ground was likewise lajd out by the sajd Cooke & oliuer which ground so marked out as aforesaid for the sajd Avery is bounded & fronts next the streete west likewise bounded with the land of Mathew Coy north wth the orchard of Henry Bridgeham east and wth the residew or rest of the land belonging to the other half of the sajd house remayning in the hands and possession of them the sajd John Samuell and Luce his sajd wife South which sajd house wth the appurtenances they the sajd John Samuell and Luce his sajd wife purchased of Captaine James Johnson as in the deede by the sajd Johnson vnto them sealed bearing date the thirtieth day of January in the yeare of our Lord one thousand sixe hundred fiffty sixe appeareth." (*Suffolk Deeds, 3:214.*)

Christopher Avery soon followed his son James to Pequot on the Thames, now New London. August 8, 1665, he there purchased a house, orchard, and lot of Robert Burrows. This land afterwards passed into possession of his only child, James Avery, who, in turn, deeded it to his four sons, James, Thomas, John, and Samuel. Some of this land, if not all of it, was situated on the "Great Neck." On the sixth of June, 1666, the county court freed Christopher Avery from training on account of his age. The name of Christopher Avery is found on the jury list for the county court under date of June 5, 1667. On the fourteenth of October, 1669, Christopher Avery, and his grandson, James Avery, were made freemen of the colony, by the general court of Connecticut.



FACSIMILE OF A PAGE FROM CHRISTOPHER AVERY'S BIBLE

Christopher Avery brought with him from the old country a Bible, known as the Breeches Bible, the seventh verse of the third chapter of Genesis reading as follows:

> "Then the eyes of them both were opened and they knew that they were naked, and they sewed figge tree leaves together and made themselves breeches."

This Bible has descended from father to son and is now the property of the widow of James Oliver Avery of San Francisco.

The town clerk of New London, Charles Hill, made this record: "Christopher Avery's death, vide near the death of Mother Brewster," but the date of her death does not appear. Thomas Minor's diary records that Christopher Avery was buried March 12, 1679.

Child of Christopher and Margery (Stephens) Avery:

2. i. JAMES[2] AVERY, b. about 1620, in England.

CHAPTER V.

THE SECOND GENERATION—JAMES AVERY.

2. Captain James[2] Avery (*Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1620, in England; m. 1st, November 10, 1643, at Boston, **Joanna Greenslade**; m. 2d, July 4, 1698, **Abigail**, widow of Joshua Holmes.

Captain James Avery is often spoken of as the founder of the family or clan that we call the Groton Averys. That he was the only child of Christopher Avery is plainly seen by the following entry on the books of the county court of New London, Connecticut, November 24, 1683:

> "Capt. James Avery appearing in this Court and there Declaring himself the only sonn & heir of his Father Mr. Christopher Avery deceased and that there was neither sonn or Daughter but himself was sole heir and he desiring this court would so constitute him and give him power of administration upon the said estate of his father deceased. This Court having duly considered what hath been alleadged do approve of the same and judge the said Capt. James Avery to be the right and full heir to the said estate and do give him power of administrator to the estate of Mr. Christopher Avery his deceased father.
>
> Attest Charles Hill Rec."

James Avery came to America with his father and lived at Gloucester for several years. He was married November 10, 1643, as appears by the records of Gloucester:

"James Avery married to Joane —— November 10, 1643."

That her name was Joane Greenslade is learned from her letter of dismissal from the church at Boston to the one at Gloucester in 1644. The first volume of admissions of the First Church of Boston contains what little information we have been able to glean concerning Joane Greenslade. On page 63 is a list of six names of which hers stands third among the admissions as follows:

> "The 18th day of ye 4th Moneth 1643
> Joan Greenslade, a single woman."

On page 66 of the same volume is an entry showing her dismissal to the church of Gloucester:

"The 17th day of ye 1st Moneth 1644 Our Sister Joan Greenslade now ye wife of one James Averill of Gloster had granted hir by ye Churches silence lres of Recomend to ye Church at Gloster."

She, however, seems to have retained her connection with the First Church at Boston, for on page 97 of the book of admissions is the record:

"oe Sister Joan Avery wth ye Consent of ye whole church was dismist unto ye church of christ at Pekot on ye 31 of ye 6th mo 1651."

This is the earliest reference to the Church of Christ at Pequot (New London) that has been found, and shows that there was a regularly organized church there *before* August 31, 1651. The earliest date that the Rev. S. Leroy Blake, in his chapter on the origin of this church, was able to quote is August 28, 1654. The probabilities are that the church emigrated in a body from Gloucester, as Mr. Blake suggests, but the first member of the church at New London of whom we have positive and documentary evidence is Joane Avery. Nothing is known of her ancestry. A petition with the following heading:

"1663, July 4, A Declaration of ye Townes of Scarborow & Tfalmouth Black point & Casco to be Presented to ye Hond Court att York,"

carries numerous signatures, including that of Thomas Greenslad. At that time the province of Maine was claimed by the heirs of Sir Ferdinando Gorges and by the colony of Massachusetts Bay, the struggle for jurisdiction ending in favor of the Bay Colony in 1677. A possible relationship between Thomas Greenslad and Joane Greenslade is suggested by the fact that the first born son of the latter was named James (for the husband) and that the second born was named Thomas. Hotton's *List of Early Emigrants* has the following:

"Samuel Greensilde aged 27 and Barbary his wife aged 35, with 2 children, Mary and Barbara came over in 1637. A weaver from Norwich."

Among those who were granted permission to go from the Barbadoes to Antigua, Hotton records the following:

"Greenslatt Thomas [October 7, 1679] in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua.

Charles Kallahane, Comandr."

It has also been stated that Joane's father was an Edward Greenslade of Boston, but of him nothing has been learned. The

Greenslades of England are a distinctively Devon family and very numerous there, anciently and at present.

James Avery was early a land owner at Gloucester as is shown by extracts from the town book containing an account of "Land laid out and to whom:"

9 mo. [16]45. "Andrew Lister had 8 acres of upland upon Planter's Neck, running from Lobster Cove to the sea, the 24th lott next to James Averies."

1 mo. [16]47. "James Averie Given 6 acres of upland at the hed of Little River to be laide out."

26. 3. [16]51. "Also the said Richard Beefor bought of James Avery three acres of upland."

15. 10. [16]53. James Avery had marsh at Chebacco.

The following items are from the Salem quarterly court records and files:

1: 11; 1645. James Avery of Gloucester took the oath of freeman.

25: 10; 1649. James Averey grand juryman from Gloster.

24: 4; 1650. James Averey grand juryman.

About this time James Avery determined to join those who were seeking homes at Pequot (New London, Conn.). Miss Caulkins's *History of New London*, p. 67, says:

"On the nineteenth of October, 1650, grants were made by the townsmen to 'Mr. Blynman, Obadiah Bruen, Hughe Calkin, Hughe Roberts, John Coite, Andrew Lester, James Averye, Robert Isbell.'"

"These were all from Gloucester, a town on the eastern coast of Massachusetts, situated upon the peninsula of Cape Ann. Mr. Richard Blinman had been the minister of Gloucester for eight years, and was now engaged to become the minister of the Pequot plantation. The others were a party of his friends who purposed to move with him, and came to make preparatory arrangements."

It appears that James Avery went back to Gloucester, sold his possessions there to his father, and, in 1651, returned to New London. In March of that year, the main body of these eastern emigrants arrived.

"Early in 1651, New Street, in the rear of the town plot, was opened for the accommodation of the Cape Ann company. This position was designated as 'beyond the brook and the ministry lot.' It was carved into house lots and took the name of Cape Ann Lane. The lots on this street were nine in number, of six acres each, extending both sides of the narrow street, from the alder swamp in front to Cedar Swamp on the west. Beginning at the lower end, Hugh Calkins had the first lot by the Lyme road, or highway to Nahantick, as it was then called, and next to him was his son-in-law, Hugh Roberts; then Coite, Lester, Avery, Allyn, Meades, Hough, Isbell." (*Hist. of New London, p. 71.*)

The lots on Cape Ann Lane were inconvenient and dreary and the soil was hard to cultivate. The settlers soon abandoned the land to pasturage or waste and found other homesteads. In the New London book of grants is a record of the various parcels given to James Avery. The following are some of the grants:

"March 15, 1650-51. James Avery hath given him by ye Townsmen of Pequot two acres of meadow lying in Quaganapoxet bounded toward the north by Ralph Parkers and toward ye southwest by Robert Allen the length being 28 poles from ye upland and twelve poles in breadth more or less laid out by ye measurers.

Also he hath given him six acres of upland for a hous-lot toward ye southwest side of ye brook that runns into ye coave called close coave and toward ye northwest side of Andrew Lester's lott and toward ye southeast side of Robert Allen's house lott forty poles long and twenty-four poles broad being the fifth lot in new street.

April 20, 1651. Also he hath given him by ye Townsmen two acres of upland more to his house lot and adjoining to it.

Nov. 9, 1651. Also he hath given him by ye Townsmen twenty acres of upland upon ye east side of ye greate river the westerly end of his lott butting upon it and from . . . lying betwixt the lotts Andrew Lester on ye south and Robert Allen on ye north.

Dec. 2, 1651. He has also given him eight acres of the ground from the common fields lying towards the south side of Richard Houghton's lott.

He hath also given him twenty acres of upland upon ye Skull plaine lying upon the southward of Robert Allen's lott bounded toward ye east with a run of water and toward the west by a brook twenty acres more or less.

He hath also given him twenty acres of upland more or less at Nahantic by ye southward and butting upon Andrew Lester's lott and ye northward end upon John Stevens lott bounded by ye river on ye eastward side and with ye common on ye westward side twenty acres more or less.

1652, February 14. James Avery hath given him two hundred and fifty acres of upland more or less lying at Mistick bounded toward the east by land given to Mr. Winthrop twenty poles from the river and toward the west by land given to George Harwood towards the south by the foot path which goes from Mistick river toward the sound and toward the north bounded by ye common.

1652, September 28. He hath also given him a grant of meadow called little owl meadow upon ye northward of ye mill brook.

At the same time he had given him sixteen acres of upland.

1652, December 15. There was also given to him and to James Morgan, Andrew Lester, Will Meader, Will Hough, Robert Allen, and Robert Deball, part of a swamp at "ye westward of weaver Smith's lot in ye said swamp out of which weaver Smith has his land out." In 1661, he received twenty acres of upland. In 1653, he sold his land in the first division to Mr. Blinman. About this time he was granted a farm in South Groton. He however continued to live with his family on the west side of the great river.



HIVE OF THE AVERYS—SUMMER VIEW (SEE NEXT PAGE)

Early in 1653, he secured another farm, one of the Pocketannock grants, further up the river and in what is now the town of Ledyard. About 1656, he built and occupied the "Hive of the Averys," at the head of Poquonock Plain, in the present town of Groton, a mile and a half from the River Thames.

In June, 1684, the old Blinman edifice at New London, "the unadorned church and watch-tower of the wilderness, was sold to



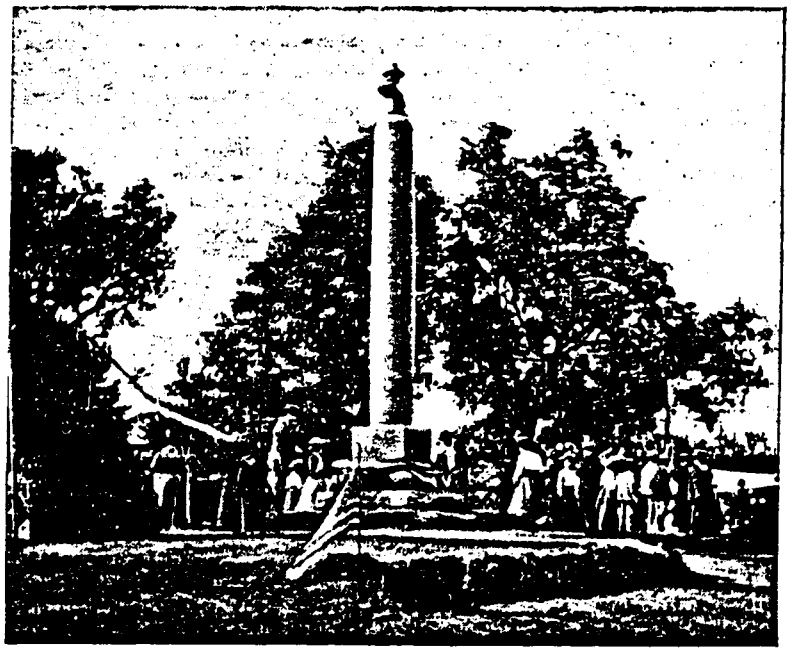
RUINS OF THE HIVE OF THE AVERYS, JULY 20, 1894

Captain James Avery for six pounds, with the condition that he should remove it in one month's time." According to tradition, it was taken down and its materials were carried by river and sound and added to the house he had already built at the head of Poquonock Cove. In spite of this analytic and synthetic process, the house seems to have retained something of its sacred character. A century later, "the same timbers, the same boards, joyfully resounded once more to the ancient but well remembered voices of exhortation and praise." (See frontispiece.)

With its charming situation, the old time combination constituted one of the most interesting and picturesque residences in

the country. This historic home never passed into alien hands, being continously occupied by James Avery or some of his descendants until it was destroyed by fire on the night of the twentieth of July, 1894.

Soon after the destruction of the "Old Hive," the Avery Memorial Association was incorporated. It received the old home-



IN AVERY MEMORIAL PARK

stead site by deed of gift from the owner, James Denison Avery, and there erected a granite memorial in what is now known as the Avery Memorial Park. The shaft is surmounted by a bronze bust, representing the builder of the "Old Hive." The bust is of heroic size and represents the founder as a typical Puritan, magistrate, and Indian fighter. It was designed by the noted sculptor, Bela Lyon Pratt, an Avery descendant. The shaft rises from the middle of the outline of the old house, which outline has been carefully preserved; the old fireplaces have been rebuilt; the old hearthstones are in their places; the old thresholds are marked by the stone steps which the feet of the founder of the race first trod.

THE AVERY MEMORIAL

BY MARY L. BOLLES BRANCH

Here once an ancient homestead stood,
Gray with long years, of fashion old,
From stately oak, from hallowed wood,
Were hewn its beams, and strong and good
Uprose its walls, a race to hold.

Here round the hearth sat sires and sons,
Mothers and babes, a charming throng;
Eight times renewed the long line runs,
The youths became the aged ones,
The children grew to manhood strong.

Honor and virtue here held sway,
And courage high in word and deed,
Forth went the statesman on his way,
Forth marched the soldier to his fray,
A sturdy race from sturdy seed.

Gone are the walls that stood so long,
Mossed roof and chimney, all are gone,
Where sheltered happy lives were passed
Now blows at will the winter blast,
There is no home, the spot is lone.

Yet stay, what wonders love hath wrought!
Here is the hearthstone of a race,
The threshold that their feet have sought,
Here to our view the bounds are brought,
And ivies the old chimneys grace.

Oh! rooms unseen by mortal eyes,
Wherein may move the friendly guest,
Oh! walls invisible that rise
With household gods in unknown guise,
What is there to meet our quest?

Behold, the vanished home uprears
This granite shaft whereon today
Wrought in enduring bronze appears
One who shall greet the coming years,
Chief of his race, who seems to say:

Here once an ancient homestead stood,
Gray with long years, of fashion old,
From stately oak, from hallowed wood
Were hewn its beams, and strong and good
Uprose its walls, a race to hold.



THE BUST THAT SURMOUNTS THE SHAFT IN AVERY MEMORIAL PARK

This monument was dedicated July 20, 1900. Six hundred members of the clan gathered to do honor to the founder of the tribe, who had been dead two hundred years. Dr. Elroy M. Avery, the president of the association, presided; Helen Morgan Avery unveiled the bust; Frank Montgomery Avery delivered the oration, opening with these impressive words:

> "We have assembled here today to join in the dedication of a memorial; not of a monument erected to the memory of any one man; not of a shaft or tablet to commemorate the happening of a great historical event or the accomplishment of some illustrious personal achievement; but of a memorial designed to designate the spot where the roots of a family tree struck deep and strong enough to take permanent hold in the soil of New England, and whence its branches have spread out far and wide and lusty with the strength of the parent stock. It is to honor the place of our forefathers' refuge and abode, of their struggles and triumphs, their birthplace and their death place through the early generations, that this shaft has been erected on the site of the first of their homesteads, and that we are here today."

The oration was given in full in the report of the dedicatory exercises printed in *Avery Notes and Queries*, No. 11 (August, 1900).

From the "Old Book of Grants" at Pequot, we learn that James Avery bought and sold many parcels of land. Sales were recorded in 1655; July 14, 1656; November 30, 1656; May and December, 1657, to Nehemiah Smith; September 20, 1660, of part of swamp to Will Hough; May 10 and November 1, 1664; December 29, 1665; and many of later dates. December 26, 1667, Joane Avery signed a deed with her husband, James Avery, giving to their son, James[3], fifty acres that James[2] Avery had bought of Amos Richardson. James[2] Avery also deeded 100 acres of land to his son James[3], March 28, 1679; the same day he deeded to the same son another hundred acres of land that had been given to him by the general court. If James[3] Avery wished to sell this land he must first offer it to his brothers. The same day, March 28, 1679, James[2] Avery sold to Thomas Wheeler land east of the great river which land he bought of Abel Moore. December 22, 1671, he sold to Thomas Parks, two hundred acres of land that had been given to him by the town of New London on account of money he had paid to Uncas. It was on the east side of the Mohegan River, near the head of the pond joining to Goodman Minor's. (*Preston Deeds, 1:77*).

In the following deed he disposed of his father's estate:

"To all Christian people to whom these Instruments shall come Know ye that I James Avery senior of New London in the Colony of Connecticut, have for in consideration of that natural and good affection that I bear unto my four sons viz James Avery junior, Thomas Avery, John Avery & Samuel Avery, ffully, ffreely, and ffirmly Give, Grant, Allinate Enfeoffe and pass over unto my four sons aforesaid to be equal proportions in my lands house and housings orchards and . . . in the Town of New London with all the land upon the neck on the West side of the Greate River which was my father's deceased also all the land upon the General neck which I bought of Mr. Thomas Park sen. as by record may or doth appear to have and to hold the aforesaid land house & housings orchard and . . . in ye Towne of New London which was my said fathers upon the General neck also all the land in the General neck which I bought of Mr. Thomas Park senior as aforesaid unto my four sons James, Thomas, John & Samuel, their heirs, executors, administrators, assigns forever, and I do hereby promise and engage that my four sons afresaid shall quietly and peaceably enjoy and possess improve sell and dispose the said land and appurtenances that thereunto belong without hindrance, molestatation from me or any other person from or under me or by my means ffor confirmation thereof I have set my hand & seale this first day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and eighty-five.

JAMES AVERY

In the presence of
Edward Okes
Mary Braday

Recorded April 1, 1685"

At Pequot, Captain Avery seems to have taken at once an active part in private business and public affairs. For many years his name was signed to deeds and grants of land, as commissioner for New London. On the twelfth of October, 1667, he petitioned the general court as follows:

"The request of James Avery of New London to this Honord Assembly is, that whereas the Country have putt me upon some publique imployment, and haue done what seruice I am capeable of, that this Assembly would please to grant me, as they have done to divers others, a parcell of land wch belongs to the Country, soe much as they shall think meet, where it may be found; wch I shall thankfully accept; and ever pray for yr prosperity."

In May of the following year, the general court made the following record:

"Lnt James Auery hath likewise by this Court granted to him a Hundred Acres of land for a farme, in which there may not be aboue twenty acres of meadow."

This grant was laid out October 12, 1669, adjoining the land of Thomas Stanton, on Pachaug River. (*Col. Rec. Lands, 1:278.*) A like reward for public service was made by the colony in 1675.

He soon became active in military affairs and is generally spoken of by the title of ensign, lieutenant, or captain. The region in which he lived was formerly the chief seat of the formidable Pequot tribe that, a few years before, had been almost exterminated by the English. The Pequot Fort, taken in 1637 by Captain John Mason in command of the Connecticut troops and their Mohegan and Narragansett allies, was on the Mystic River, on the eastern line of Groton. After the Pequot War, a few survivors of that once dreaded tribe still lived in the haunts of their fathers, with the Narragansetts on the east and the Mohegans under their sachem, Uncas, near by on the west. In 1657, the Narragansetts made a wild foray and Uncas fled from the blood and fire that marked their course. He took refuge in a fort and was besieged by his unrelenting foes. But, just in time, "Lieutenant James Avery, Mr. Brewster, Richard Haughton, Samuel Lothrop, and others well armed, succeeded in throwing themselves into the fort; and the Narragansetts, fearing to engage in a conflict with the English, broke up the siege and returned home." The legislature approved the measures that had been taken for the protection of the faithful ally of the English.

Great Britain proclaimed war with the States General (Holland) in February, 1665, and, in June, America received tidings that the Dutch admiral, De Ruyter, had orders to visit New York with a large force. The northern colonies were alarmed at the approach of so formidable an enemy and began preparations for defense. The following item appears in the record of a session of the Connecticut general court, held at Hartford, July 6, 1665:

"This Court haueing by his Matie's order bene informed that DeRuiter is likely to assult his Matie's Colonies in these parts of the world and that it is his royall pleasure that his subjects here should put themselves in a posture of defence agaynst the comon adversary, In pursuance thereof, doe order that each plantatn in this Colony should considr of some way for the discouery of the approach of the enemy: And that vpon the discovery of the enemy they presently giue notice thereof to ye Comittee appointed by the Court, who are to act therein according to the power comitted to them by this Assembly."

The committee in charge from Southerton to Guilford was "Maior Mason, Ens: Avery, Thomas Minor, Robt Chapman, or any three of them,"

> "Wch said Comittees being mett in their respectiue limits are hereby impowred to order and appoint how and in what way the order established for aid and reliefe in such cases may be effectually attended."

In this same year (1665), the general court confirmed Ensign James Avery as "lieutenant to ye train band at New London."

In 1667, the Pequot remnant was transferred to a reservation, although as the historian informs us, "Mr. Winthrop, Capt. Denison, Captain James Avery and some other men of influence, dissented from these views and labored for the accommodation of the Pequots." The fair disposition and judicial temperament of James Avery are here clearly shown—qualities that doubtless gave him much of the great influence that we know he possessed with the friendly Indians of that region. For several years, before and after this, the commissioners of the United Colonies of New England referred almost everything relating to the Pequots to Messrs. Denison, Stanton, and Avery for adjustment, and the Connecticut general-court records contain many references, of which the following are examples:

> April 20, 1665. "This court doth appoynt Ensigne James Auery ensigne Thomas Tracy and John Gallop, Thomas Minor or any three of them to lay out a convenient parcell of land for Robin and his company to plant upon." (*Conn. Pub. Rec., vol. 1, p. 440.*)
>
> May 11, 1666. "Lt. Avery and James Morgan are appointed and required by this court to lay out the land for Coassatuck Indians according to ye determination of ye comittee; and likewise to lay out the northern bounds of Stonington, and also ye land granted to Thomas Minor and John Gallop respectiuely." (*Conn. Pub. Rec., vol. 2, p. 36.*)
>
> "Robin Cussinamo is appointed Gournr ouer the Pequots on this side Mistick Riuer, and Cushaunakim and Yoiomatimo are appointed as Assistants to ye said Cusinemo in gouerneing the said Indians. And Lt. James Avery, Cary Latham and John Gallop are desired to assist by advice and counsell to these Gournrs as occasion or necessity may present." (*Conn. Pub. Rec., vol. 2, p. 39.*)

In 1668, James Avery and Cary Latham were chosen by the town to settle the boundary line with the sachem, Uncas. The £15 that secured the desired formal deed was paid by James Avery and two others in consideration of which each received 200 acres of land from the town. Captain Avery's services seem to

have been often called for by the town and by individuals in the settling of such controversies. In 1678, the commissioners granted Captain Avery five pounds "for his good service in assisting in the government of the Pequots for sundry years." (See *Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. 10.*)

"May 13, 1678. This Court doth nominate and appoynt Capt. James Avery, Capt. George Denison and Livetenant ——— to be a committee to consider where may be a suitable tract of land for Mamahowe and the Pequits wth him to plant in, and to contrive that the same may be as convenient as may be, and near the sea if it be to be procured on reasonable tearmes."

"Oct. 16, 1679. This Court being informed that much damage hath been done to the Mohegan Indians in theire corne this yeare planted in their field between Norwich and New London by horses and cattell, doe order that fowerscore bushells of Indian Corn be payd them at the discression of Mr. James Fitch Junr for Norwich and Captn Avery and Mr. Charles Hill for New London." (*Conn. Col. Rec., vol. 3, p. 43.*)

"May 13, 1680. "As to Cassacinamon's complaynt of his people removeing from him into some small parties, whereby they are not so capable to defend themselves, This Court orders Captn Avery and Lnt Mason and Mr. Minor or any two of them, to acquaint the sayd Pequot Indians under Robert's government, to return to his town as soon as planting and weeding is over, and continue to be under Robert's government as formerly." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 3:55.*)

May 10, 1683. "This Court doth appoynt Captn James Fitch, Captn James Avery and Lnt Tho. Leffingwell to be a committee in behalfe of this Court to move the people of Stoneington to lay out to the Pequots under Mawmahoe's government a suitable tract of land that may be sufficient for them to plant upon; and if they neglect to doe it, the sayd committee are hereby ordered to use utmost endeavoures to suit them with a sufficient tract of land, . . . the law requireing every towne to provide for their own Indians." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 3:117.*)

The "utmost endeavoures" of this committee were crowned with success, and the miserable remnant of the Pequots and eastern Nianticks, under Momoho's government, at last found a resting place:

October 11, 1683. "Capt. Fitch, Captn James Avery and Lnt Tho. Leffingwell being appoynted to procure some lands for Mamohoe and his company, by this Court, May last, returned a writeing or deed of two hundred and eighty acres of land which they bought of Isaak Wheeler for the use of Mamohoe and his company . . . and this Court doth aprove of the sayd deed, and grant that the land shall be for the use of Mamohoe and his company during the Courts pleasure." (*Towns & Lands, 1:210.*)

The land was conveyed to "Capt. James Avery and Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell, a committee on behalf of the general court, it being for the use of Momoho and the Indians under him," May 24, 1683.

> May 14, 1685. "This Court appoynt Lnt. Tho. Leffingwell and Capt. James Avery and Nehemiah Palmer they or any two of them to lay out and bownd the sundry parcells of land given to the Pequots, in New London or Stoneington bownds or lands adjacent;" (*Conn. Col. Rec., 3.*)

There were rumors of an Indian plot in 1669 of which Ninigret, sachem of the eastern Nianticks, was supposed to be the head. Capt. Wait Winthrop, Lieut. James Avery and others were commissioned to inquire into the reality of the suspected plot and to summon Ninigret before them for examination. The messengers that they sent to Ninigret (who lived east of the Pawcatuck river) returned with answer inviting them to come to him. The commissioners accordingly made ready to "goe to him," but as they were setting out, July 19, 1669, they received word from Rhode Island that that colony protested "against such eleagall and unlawfull proseedings," and if there was anything against Ninigret "he shall be forth coming to answer before the government under which his Majesty haue put him." Captain Winthrop and his party, thirteen in number, disregarding this protest, crossed the river and "though a company of fellowes stood in the common roade," some with clubs, they were not forcibly opposed and rode their way and obtained a conference with Ninigret. Their report is missing, but it was probably satisfactory as no further action was taken at that time.

In June, 1672, the general court ordered that Captain John Winthrop should be the "chiefe millitary officer" for the county of New London, and Lieutenant James Avery his second. In 1673, danger was again apprehended from the Dutch, and each county was ordered to prepare for defense. New London County was to add a hundred "dragoones" to her trainbands, and for "such forces as shall be called out of that county, James Avery [was] appoynted Captain."

> "It was ordered that each dragoone be provided with a good sword and belt, and serviceable muskitt or kirbine, with a shott powch and powder and bullitts, viz: one pownd of powder made into cartridges fitt for his gunn, and three pownd of bullitts fitt for their gunns, or pistol bulletts, and a horse to expedite their march." (*Conn. Colonial Records, 2:207, 208*).

New England's long continued freedom from the horrors of Indian war was abruptly ended in 1675. The name of King Philip became a terror to the English settlers from Connecticut to Casco Bay. In the summer months, Massachusetts suffered untold agony and Connecticut became much alarmed. In answer to letters from Mr. Fitch of Norwich, "the Councill writt to Mr. Fitch, L'nt Mason and L'nt Auery, [Aug. 5, 1675] to encourage the Moheagans to goe forthwith out after the Indians of Phillip's company;" and that Robin Cassacinamon and Mawmohoe repair to those English that are in the pursuit of the Indians and assist them what they can. In October, the general court at Hartford practically put Connecticut under martial law.

> "It is therefore hereby ordered, that each county doe speedly rayse out of their severall townes in their respective countyes, sixty souldiers, well fitted with hors armes and ammunition, as dragoones, who shall be imbodyed for motion in their severall respectiue countyes for the defence of the Colony against any sudden assault of the enemie. And because of the difficulty and danger of moueing ouer the riuer at Saybrooke, this Court orders Saybrooke and Kenilworth to fall in with New Haven, as part thereof in this undertakeing. The proportioning of each plantation and all other things necessary for the well ordering of the severall companyes is left to the ciuill authority in each county to order as they shall judg most conduceable to the end afoarsayd; and that they be ready for the reliefe of each other upon notice as any exigence may call for. And because there are the Moheags and Pequots dwelling amongst those fower townes of New London County, it is ordered that Captain James Auery take command of forty English from the three townes of New London, Stoneington and Lyme, to be raysed together with such of the Pequots as he likes, and Captain John Mason shall take twenty English from Norwich with the Moheags; each party to quarter and lye where they may be of best vse for the end afoarsd, and to joyne together as there may be any occasion or exigence, vpon notice from Major John Winthrop; they to appoynt such inferior officers as they shall thinke most meet." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 2:267.*)

November 25, 1675. Captain Avery was appointed by the council fifth in command of the united army which is to go against the Indians. (*Conn. Col. Rec., 2:386.*)

The commissioners of the United Colonies of New England put a force of a thousand men in the field under the command of Governor Josiah Winslow of Plymouth. In the early winter, he was in the hostile country where a great battle was fought on

Sunday, December 19, 1675. The Narragansett fort was in what is South Kingston, Rhode Island. It included five or six acres of dry land, was surrounded by a swamp, and was defended by palisades and felled trees. The only entrance was by a bridge made by a felled tree and commanded by a block house. Within, were not fewer than 3,500 warriors. The fight was desperate, for, on either side, it was a clear case of conquer or die. The final victory was with the English. It is said that 700 Indians were killed that day and that 300 of their wounded died. The power of the Narragansett tribe was broken. Captain John Gallup, who commanded the Mohegans, was slain. The Pequot allies were under the command of James Avery.

The Narragansett fight enraged the Indians and made them desperate. The English plantations were in greater danger than before. In the following February (1675–6), at a meeting of the council of Connecticut, "there was order to Capt. Avery, Capt. Denison and Ln't Minor to rayse some forces to surpriz or destroy the enemie; as more at large by the letter on file may appeare." From said letter, we clip the following sentence:

> "The Council considering the difficulty of collecting any considerable body of the enlisted souldiers from the several townes, for an immediate march against the enemy, order that Captains Avery and Denison, and Lieut. Minor, should forthwith gather as many men as possible, from the three nearest towns (New London, Norwich and Stonington), and, taking with them the Mohegan and Pequot Indians, march against the enemy."

Then began that "series of forays into the Indian territory, which, issuing at short intervals from New London county, and led by those Indian fighters, Denison and Avery, contributed in no small degree to the favorable result."

At a meeting of the Council of Connecticut, March 16, 1675–6, it was written in the record that:

> "For the encouragement of such as shall goe forth volunteers against our Indian enemies in the Narrogancett Countrey and to prevent their gathering and setleing there, we have thought meet to declare, that whosoueuer shall imploy themselves in this seruice, whether Indians or English, and goe forth under the command of Capt. George Denison or Capt. James Avery or Lnt. Thomas Minor or Ens. Tho. Leffingwell, shall haue all such plunder as they shall seize both of persons and corn or other estate to be disposed by them in way of sale, so as they may best advantage themseules, provided Authority haue had the first ten-

> der of their dispose of Captiues, alloweing them the market prices; to be diuied amongst them, to the priuate souldiers, each man alike, and to the commanders so much a better part according as there is difference in their wages; and all wounded men to be healed at the Country's charge." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 2: 418*).

Two letters from Major Palmes, dated March 30, were received by the council before their meeting of April 4th. The first, written from Norwich, acknowledges the receipt of a letter from the council, of March 27, with their reasons for detaining Major Treat and his forces, "so much to the dissatisfaction & expectation of our soldiery." He (Major Palmes) stated that he could not possibly go forth in the proposed expedition, but had listed all the volunteers under Capt. Denison and Lieut. Leffingwell and the pressed soldiers under Capt. Avery and Lieut. Minor to march "towards Egunck and so to Coessett." There were thirty-seven pressed men and forty-two volunteers, with about one hundred Pequots and Mohegans, with some of Ninigret's daughter's men. The writer was doubtful of the "well accord" of the English, in their march and fight, observing many "inconveniences with this mixture of pressed men and volunteers." Major Palmes desired "that for future the manadgmt bee left to whome you shall see cause to intrust, and not every man to be his own carver." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 2:427.*)

Ten days before this (March 20), Capt. Denison and Capt. Avery, with their volunteers and pressed men and Indians, had marched from Norwich. Before their return on April 5th, they had killed or captured forty-four Indians. Among the captives was the chief surviving sachem of the Narragansetts, Canonchet, the son of Miantonomo—"one of the great exploits of the war."

On April 7, 1676, the council, having heard from the front, expressed themselves as follows:

> "Vpon accot of Cap. Denison and Lnt Minor of their expedition against the Indian enemies neer those parts, which accot was to good sattisfaction, but they findeing the encouragment allowed not sufficient, The Council see meet to declare and order that the sayd Capt. Denison and Capt. Auery, wth their Lieutenants and officers, may proceed on in the like service, with such companies of Volunteers as they can prevayle withall to be listed under them, and shall for their encouragement be allowed just pay for their necessary provission and wages for their time while they are out on service . . . and hire for the officer's horses (with allowance for a chirurgion, if he goeth forth with

them) on the country's accot, and their wounded men to be taken care of, as other prest men; they to be suited wth ammunition on the Country's acct . . . The sayd Captaines are to order the distribution of what shall be taken, proportionably amongst the English, and according to agreement amongst the Indians: and all are to carry themselves orderly and in the fear of God." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 2:429.*)

On the same day (April 7, 1676), the Council wrote to the Hon. Major Palmes:

"We have seen cause to encourage Capt. Denison & Capt. Avery to rays volunteers & prosecute the enemie with all vigor."

Capt. Denison and Capt. Avery evidently prosecuted "the enemie with all vigor" for, in July, they followed the Indians into a swamp in the Narragansett country and killed or took prisoners eighty and, on the march back, sixty more fell into their hands. Hutchinson, in his *History of Massachusetts Bay,* says "the brave action of the Connecticut volunteers have not been enough applauded" and adds that this successful hunting of the Indians "sunk and broke their spirits, and seems to have determined the fate of English and Indians, which until then was doubtful and uncertain."

Hubbard, the early historian of the Indian wars, writes thus:

"The inhabitants of New London, Norwich and Stonington, apprehensive of their danger, by reason of the near bordering of the enemy, and upon other prudent considerations, voluntarily listed themselves under some able gentlemen and resolute soldiers among themselves, Major Palmes, Capt. George Denison, Capt. Avery, with whom or under whom, within the compass of 1676, they made ten or more several expeditions, in all of which at those several times, they killed and took two hundred and thirty-nine of the enemy by the help and assistance of the Pequots, Mohegans, and a few friendly Narragansetts; besides thirty taken in their long march homewards, after the fort fight, December 19, '75; and besides sixteen captivated in the second expedition, not reckoned within the compass of the said number; together with fifty guns and spoiling the enemy of an hundred bushels of corn."

The question of the spoils of war came up often for discussion. In August, 1675:

"The Councill agreed and ordered that the rigt and division of the captives be left to the decission and determination of Capt. John Mason, Capt. James Avery and Mr. Daniel Witherell, whoe are desired and empowered to disspose the said captiues, whither in hands of the Pequots, Moheags or Naragancetts, to such persons to whome of right they doe belong, according to the severall agreements as the claymers shall make their demands by."

In January, 1675–6, it was ordered that:

"Whateuer captiues or plunder shall be taken is to be tryed and condemned by a Court Marshall, that so no wrong may be done. The Court Marshall for New London County are appoynted to be Major Ed: Palmes, Capt James Auery, Lnt. Samuel Mason and Lnt. Tho: Minor, or any three of them."

March 20, of the same year, the council ordered that:

"Such things to be taken up and done to the satisfaction of sayde mr. Fitch, and Capt. Auery, as respecting wampum and other goods that was taken as plunder, yet is said to belong to innocent persons not enemies."

September 28, 1669, a list of the names of the freemen of New London was made by order of the general court by James Auerye and Daniell Witherell, townsmen, and Alexander Piggon, constable. On this list the name of James Auerye stands first.

Originally, the Connecticut general court not only enacted the laws of the colony, but also administered them, criminally as well as civilly. As it was difficult to try all these cases at Hartford, the general court, May 17, 1660,

"doe order for ye present that there shall be an assistant and 3 Comrs in that Towne [New London] who shall have ful power to issue small causes, and ye punishing smal crimes and offences according to law, provided the cases of debts and fines doe not amount to the sum of £2. 1*s*."

James Avery soon became one of the commissioners in this court as the following appointment shows:

"Oct. 8, 1663. This Court doth desire and appoynt the Major and John Allyn and Mr. Bruen to keep a Court at New London for the issuing of such matters as shall be presented for their consideration; they to appoint the time."

"This court appoints Ens. James Avery a Commissioner to joyne with Mr. Bruen at New London."

May 12, 1664, James Avery was again appointed commissioner and, May 11, 1665, he seems to have been especially honored. On that date, he was deputy to the general court, was made commissioner for New London, and received his commission as lieutenant of the train band:

"James Avery is confirmed Lieutenant to ye Train Band at N. London and Gabirell Harris Ensigne in ye said Train Band."

His appointment as commissioner reads as follows:

"Mr. Thomas Stanton, Thomas Miner, Ens: Avery, Mr. Bruen, Mr. Chapman, are chosen Comrs for and within their respective towns where they inhabit; any three of them wth ye Dep: Gournr are hereby empowered to keep court at N. London twice this present year, that is to say on ye third Wednesday of June and on ye third Wednesday in November."

The following is a sample of the cases which came before this court:

"June 30, 1664. Mrs. Houghton summons Mrs. Skillinger before the Commissioners to answer for abusing her daughter in the meeting house; we not finding legal proofs hereof, judge it meet that Mrs. Houghton tutor her daughter better and not occasion disturbance by any unmeet carriage to her betters hereafter, and this being the first time, we enforce no further."

Another case was against "a person belonging to Seabrook for uttering contumelious speeches against his Majesty when in liquor; to be whipt immediately at New London and a quarter of a year hence at Seabrook; Mr. Chapman to see it done."

May 10, 1666, the general court constituted New London County with its county court:

"It is ordered that from Paukatuck-River wth Norridge to ye west bounds of Momonoset Plantation shall be for future one County called the County of N. London, and it is ordered that the County Court shalbe held at N. London the first Wednesday in June and the third Thursday in September yearly."

"It is ordered that each County Court shall consist at least of one Assistant and two comrs to be the judges thereof."

On the same day, Mr. Edward Palmes, Lieutenant James Avery, Mr. Daniel Witherell, and Mr. William Douglass were chosen commissioners for New London County. From that time until 1695, James Avery served almost continuously as one of the judges of the county court as the records of the general court and of the county court (now at Norwich) show. The years 1671 and 1673 were the only ones in which he did not serve.

Before this court came actions for debts and complaints of evil-speaking and of disorderly conduct. Wills were proved, estates settled, and marriages performed the same as in the higher courts. A few of the examples cited by Miss Caulkins may serve to illustrate the manners and customs of those days:

"1667. Goodwife Willey presented for not attending public worship and bringing her children thither; fined 5*s*."

"George Tongue and wife were solemnly reprimanded for their many offences against God and man and each other. On their submission and promise of reformation, and engaging to keep up the solemn duty of prayer and the service of God in the family, they were released by paying a fine of £3."

"John Lewis and Sarah Chapman presented for sitting together on the Lord's day under an apple tree in Goodman Chapman's orchard."

"1673. James Rogers, Jr., for sailing in a vessel on the Lord's day, fined 20*s*."

"Edward Stallyon for sailing his vessel from New London to Norwich on the Sabbath, 40*s*."

"1682. New London was presented for not having a grammar-school; fined £10; also for not having an English school for reading and writing, £5."

That the county court had admiralty powers appears from the following:

"1680. Thomas Dymond vs. barque Providence, stranded on Fisher's Island, for salvage of goods."

James Avery was as prominent in the civil matters of the town and colony as he was in military affairs. He was chosen townsman (i.e., selectman) in 1660 and held that office twenty-three years. What seems to have been one of his earliest acts in this official capacity shows a laudable desire to preserve the public documents and is thus recorded:

"Feb. 6, 1660.—For the settling, perfecting and fairly recording of all records, for the town's use and good of after posterity, wee agreed that there shall be a towne booke, with an Alphabet in it, wherein all acts passed, orders or agreements, shall hereafter be fairly recorded, whether past or to come, for the affecting hereof, we agree that all the old bookes of records shall be searched into for what is material concerning the public good, to be drawn out into a booke provided and paid for by the Recorder, who shall have 6*d*, paid him out of the town rate for every act, law or order recorded."

This is signed by the townsmen, Obadiah Bruen (who was recorder), Hugh Caulkins, James Rogers, James Avery, and William Nichols. Unfortunately, the full measure of the advantages that these wise townsmen intended to confer upon "after posterity" was made scant by the performance.

The townsmen were desirous "to know of the town what their duties were." In answer to this application, on Feb. 25, 1659-60, at the annual town meeting a paper of instruction and advice was prepared for their use "and sanctioned by the public

voice. It furnishes a clear summary of the various duties of those unsalaried officers called townsmen or selectmen, so essential in the organization of our New England towns." (*Hist. of New London: 92.*) In substance it is as follows:

"1. To keep up the town bounds, and see that the fence-viewers discharge their duty with respect to individual property.
2. To take care that children are educated, servants well ordered and instructed, and no person suffered to live in idleness.
3. That the laws of the jurisdiction be maintained;—no inmates harbored above two or three weeks without consent of the town; and the magazine kept supplied with arms and ammunition.
4. That the streets, lanes, highways and commons be preserved free from all encroachments and that they appoint some equal way for the clearing of the streets in the town from trees, shrubs, bushes and underwood, and call forth the inhabitants in convenient time and manner for effecting the same.
5. That they take care of the meeting-house and provide glass windows for it, with all convenient speed.
6. That they consider of some absolute and perfect way and course to be taken for a perfect platforme of settling and maintaining of the recordes respecting the towne, that they be fully clearly and fairly kept, for the use, benefit and peaceful state of the town, and after posterity.
7. That they consult together and with the moderator, of all matters to be propounded at town meetings, so as better to effect needful things and prevent needless questions and cogitations.
8. That they determine all matters concerning the Indians that inhabit amongst us.
9. That they regulate the felling, sawing and transporting of timber; masts, boards, planks, pipe-staves, &c.
10. That they see the ferries well kept.
11. That they determine all complaints respecting land grants; except the difficult and doubtful cases, which must be referred to the town.
12. That they have regular meetings for business and give notice of the time and place thereof, by a paper upon the meeting house."

For the next few years, the records contain frequent references to James Avery in connection with such matters as the collection of tax rates, arbitrations like that between "Goodman Packer and the Indians," the killing of wolves for which he claimed the bounty of twenty shillings each, the naming of a day for the cutting of wood for the minister, etc., the laying out of the king's highways, the adjustment of the bounds between New London and Lyme:

"An agreement dated May 21st, 1668, signed by Mathew Griswold, Wm Waller, James Auery & Cary Latham, delivered in presence of James

> Rogers and Francis Griswold, concerning the bounds between New London & Lyme is approued by this Court, and so it is certified under the sayd agreement and attested, May 22nd '68, pr John Allyn, Secretary," (which adjustment proved to be unsatisfactory to his fellow-citizens).

In February, 1665–'66, it was

> "Voted by ye Towne that Leifft. Avery and James Morgan have power to agree with any person that hath a serviceable horse to be emploied in fetching up Mr. Bradstreet and what agreement they make the towne to allowe and make good the same."

The next year, and as a consequence of this *carte blanche*, Goodman Prentice received ten shillings for the use of his horse and Goodman Royce fifteen pounds "for ye minister's dyet." On June 1, 1666, it was

> "Voted by a Vnanimous consent that Mr. Bradstreet is acepted to ye worke of ye ministry amongst us, and that he have 80 lb. pr. yeare to encourage him in the worke, to be gathered by way of rate."

The general court appointed "Lnt. James Aurey and James Morgan to lay out Mr. Symon Bradstreet his grant of land, according to his grant." The town also voted to build a girt house "36 foote in length, and 25 in breadth and 13 studd betwixt ye joynts with a stack of stone chimneys in the midst," all at a cost of a hundred pounds, with an extra appropriation to "paye ye masons for building a stone chimney and glaze ye house windowes." At a town meeting held Feb., 1677–8, it was voted to build a new meeting house to take the place of the out-grown Blinman edifice. The building committee consisted of Captain Avery and two others. "It was to be forty feet square; the studs twenty feet high with a turret answerable; two galleries, fourteen windows, three doors; and to set up on all four gables of the house, pyramids comely and fit for the work."

In 1683, Capt. James Avery was a member of a committee, of which Major John Winthrop was chairman, to send a letter to the Rev. Mr. Mather and the Rev. Samuel Willard at Boston, for advice concerning a successor for the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet, deceased. In the following June, they reported in favor of the Rev. Edward Oakes. These records give us an interesting peep into the old New England town-meeting and throw an instructive side light on the character of our fathers.

There were numerous presentations of James Rogers for profanation of the Sabbath and kindred offenses. He had extensive lands and a greater interest in the trade of the port than any other person in the place. He and his family became dissenters from the established Congregational church and allied themselves to the Sabbatarians or Seventh-day Baptists of Rhode Island. After 1677, his son, John Rogers, drew off from the Sabbatarians, assumed the ministerial offices of preaching and baptizing, and organized a new sect called the Rogerenes. Miss Caulkins says that "a great and predominant trait of the founder of the sect, and of his immediate followers, was their determination to be persecuted. They were aggressive and never better pleased than when, by shaking the pillars, they had brought down the edifice upon their own heads. They esteemed it a matter of duty, not only to suffer fines, distrainment, degradation, imprisonment, and felonious penalties with patience, but to obtrude themselves upon the law, and challenge its power, and in fact to persecute others, by interrupting their worship, and vehemently denouncing what they esteemed sacred." These offences were promptly met by penalties. "Fines were many times repeated and the estates of the offenders melted under the seizures of the constables as snow melts before the sun." "It is probable that all the penalties would have been silently dropped had they not kept up the aggressive system of testifying, as it was called; that is, presenting themselves in the religious assemblies of their neighbors to utter their testimony against the worship. John Rogers and the elder sister were the principal offenders, they often carrying their work into meeting and interrupting the service with explanations and protests against what was said or done." The foregoing is intended to illuminate the following from the records of the county court.

> "April 14, 1685. Judges upon the bench, Fitch, Avery and Wetherell. John Rogers, James Rogers, Jr., Samuel Beebee, Jr., and Joanna Way, are complained of for profaning God's holy day by servile work, and are grown to the height of impiety as to come at several times into the town to re-baptize several persons; and when God's people were met together on the Lord's day to worship God, several of them came and made great disturbance, behaving themselves in such a frantic manner as if possessed with a diabolical spirit, so affrighting and amazing that several women swooned and fainted away. John Rogers to be whipped fifteen lashes, and for unlawfulling re-baptizing to pay £5. The others to be whipped."

James Avery represented New London as deputy to the general court for many years. The record runs as follows: May, 1659; Oct., 1660; Oct., 1661; Oct., 1664; May and July, 1665; May and Oct., 1667; April and May, 1668; May and Oct., 1669; May, 1675. October, 1675, he was reported as absent. He was serving his country elsewhere—raising troops for the Indian war that terminated in the great swamp fight of December 19, 1675. We find him again a member of the general court, 1676; also May and Oct., 1677; May, 1678; Oct., 1679; Oct., 1680; Oct., 1682; May, 1683; May and July, 1684; May and Oct., 1685; Oct., 1686.

In 1687, Andros usurped the government of Connecticut and, in 1688, there was no session of the general court. After the accession of William and Mary in 1688, Connecticut called her general court together without waiting for instructions from the home government. Among the few determined men who responded and served through 1689 was Capt. James Avery of New London. In the thirty years above indicated, for twenty of which James Avery was deputy, the general court passed many wise and helpful laws. The Indians were defeated or pacified and Connecticut grew from weakness into strength. Her foundations were well laid and among her master workmen was James Avery.

James Avery was prominent in matters relating to the church, and the references to him in such connection are numerous, many of which have been noted in previous pages. The church record kept by the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet begins October 5, 1670, the day of his ordination. It opens with the following:

"MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH.

Lieutenant James Avery and wife,
Thomas Miner and wife,
James Morgan, senior and wife,"

and eighteen others.

In his famous diary, Thomas Minor makes frequent reference to James Avery with whom he was to be connected by the marriage of three of his children. The following shows that James Avery was expected to watch the spiritual interests of the church:

"These are to signifie to all such whome it may concerne that we whose names are under written being members of the Church of Christe of New London doe owne Thomas minor of stoneington and his wife members with us and under our Care and watch and they doe live ffor ought wee know or heare as doe become Christians

JAMES AVERIE
WILLIAM DOUGLASS

new london
June 30, 1669

In the name and with the Consent of the Cch"

There was then a close union between church and state, each being part of the other. The Congregational church was fully "established," wholly "orthodox", and the only one recognized by law. The minister's salary was raised by public tax and a few of the old rate-lists for this purpose are still preserved. In that for 1664, the names of 105 property holders appear. The name of "John Winthrop, Squire," heads the list. He was then a non-resident; his property was set down at £185. The estate of James Rogers is set down at £548—nearly double that of any other taxpayer. The next highest are John Pickett, £299, 10*s*; James Morgan, £252; Robert Burrows, £246; James Avery, £236; and Cary Latham, £217. At that time, land was hardly taken into account in the estimate of the value of a man's estate.

As early as 1678, the people on the east side of the great river (the Thames), through James Avery, petitioned the general court for a church and a minister of their own.

"To the Honord General Assembly now sitting at Hartford.

The Humble petition of James Avery in Behalf the Inhabitants that live on the east side new London River.

Showing that whereas we that now live at that place and besought the blessing of God Increased to about twenty eight families and are so seated from new London to which worship we at present pertain that neither ourselves or families can without great hazzard and trouble get to new London to attend the public worship of God on the Lords day to our great hindrance there being a very Great ferry of about a mile over besides six or seven miles that many of us must travell by Land we have in consideration of the good we hope to attain and the insuitable harm that otherwise we cannot but expect have thought it our duty to present to this honored court our condition and grievances in the foresaid respect and that we have humbly requested of our neighbors of new London their willingness that we might have a minister on our side of the river at our own cost who seem to be very unwilling thereunto. Requesting this court serious consideration thereof and that we may have liberty of procuring and settling a ministry on our side of the river to be at our charges

and that when the same is attained that we may be free from paying to the ministry at new London we hope this honored court will find the less difficulty to grant in that the like has been granted to sundry other places whose beginnings were not more able to afford maintenance than we hope ours are and to some as at Lyme on the same reason as the difficult passage by water and that the welfare of your petitioners will bee much advantaged thus waiting the Courts pleasure therein we shall for this honored court ever pray &c

JAMES AVERY in the name of the rest

May 9, 1678"

(From *Ecclesiastical Documents*, vol. 1, doc. 47, in the State Library, Hartford. See facsimile on opposite page.)

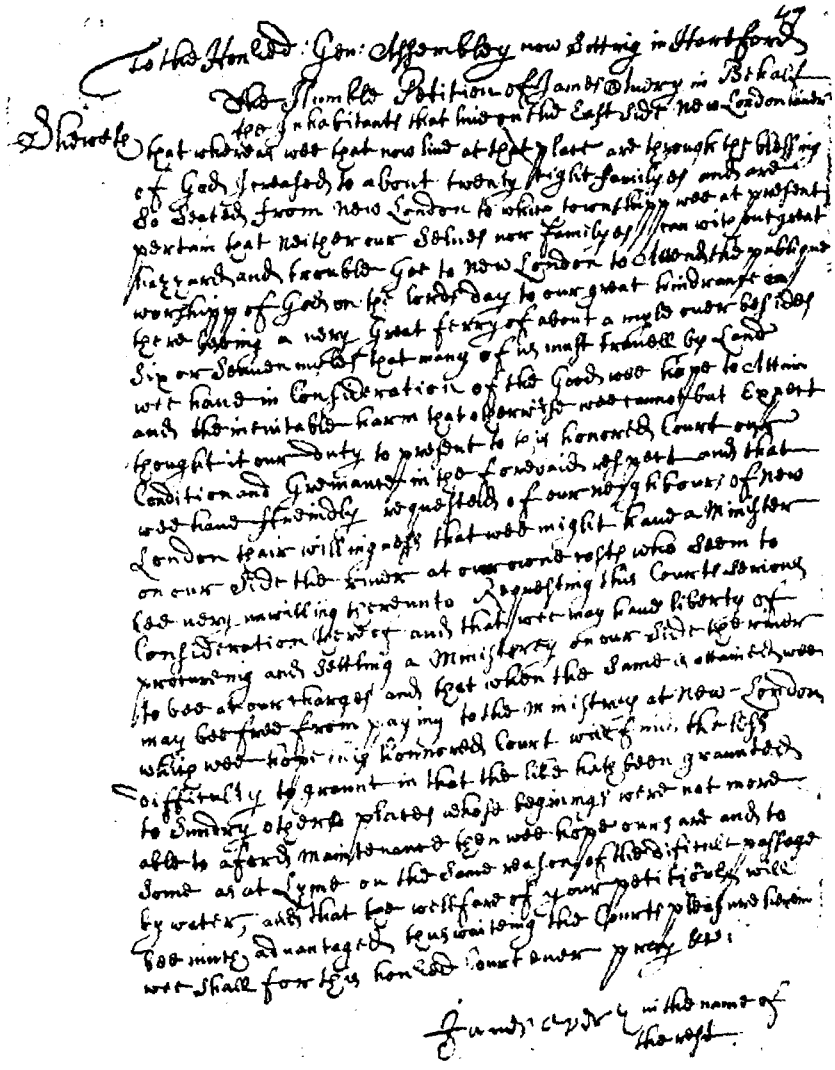
To this, the general court made answer thus:

"May 15, 1678. This Court haueing considered the petition of Captn Avery, in behalfe of the people on the east side of New London River, petitioning that they might have liberty to provide themselves of a minister to dispense the word of God to them, &c. as p. the petition on file may appeare, the Court haueing heard and considered the case and what hath been objected against it by agents of the Towne of New London, doe declar that they cannot but compassionate the condition of the people of London that have such troublesome passage to the worship of God, and yet they cannot see reason to answer the desires of the petitioners at present, but advise them cheerfully to a carrying on of the works of God in their present state vnite, and when God shall have blessed and increased their numbers and states so as that there may be a likelyhood of their comfortable and honourable mayntayning of two ministers in that towne, and in such case when they are soe accomplished to the sattisfaction of this Court, they may have a minister on that side, but not to be a distinct township without the free consent of the people on the west side of the river and approbation of this Court."

(*Conn. Col. Rec., vol. 3, p. 13.*)

In 1687, after persistent petitionings in which James Avery was prominent, it was ordered that for the future they should have liberty to invite the minister of the town to preach on their side of the river every third Sabbath during the four most inclement months of the year.

The good work that he had thus begun was continued by his sons and, in 1702, the church on the east side of the river for which he had so long labored became a reality. Although he did not live to see the happy termination of his earnest endeavor, he is justly considered one of the founders of the First Church of Groton as he was of the First Church of New London. In the two hundred years since then four buildings have housed the



To the Hon^ble Gen: Assembly now Sitting in Hartford

The humble Petition of James Avery in Behalf of the Inhabitants that lyeth on the East side of New London river

Sheweth That whereas wee that now live at Pequot and Nayanticke by the blessing of God have reduced to about twenty eight family's of and are so Scated from New London to which township wee at present pertain that neither our Selves nor our family's from without great hazzard and trouble Can to New London to attend the publique worshipp of God on the Lords day to our great hindrance and to the losing a very Great Country of about a myle over besides Sir our Selves must of neat many of us must transport by Land with hand in Consideration of the Goods wee hope to attain and the intolerable harm that therewith was named but Expect brought it our duty to present to this honoured Court our Condition and Circumstances in the forwardness of work and that wee have freindly inquisition of our neighbours of New London their willingness that wee might have a Minister on our side the river at our owne costs who seem to bee very willing to Transmit to Requesting this Court serious Consideration thereof and that wee may have liberty of procuring and Setting a Ministery on our side the river to bee at our charge and that when the Same is attained wee may bee freed from paying to the Ministery at New London while wee honor this honoured Court with our Service Humbly to grannt in that the like hath been granted to Sundry other Townes places whose beginings were not more Some as at Lyme on the Same reason of the difficult passage by water, and that wee with the rest of your petitioners will ever pray &c.

James Avery in the name of the rest

May 9 1678 (Seeton)

Copied from Avery papers
Dec 9 1858.

organization. Unfortunately, we have no picture of the first; pictures of the other three are given in this chapter. The fourth was completed in 1902. Its walls are built of field stone gathered from the many Avery and other farms in Groton, and few of

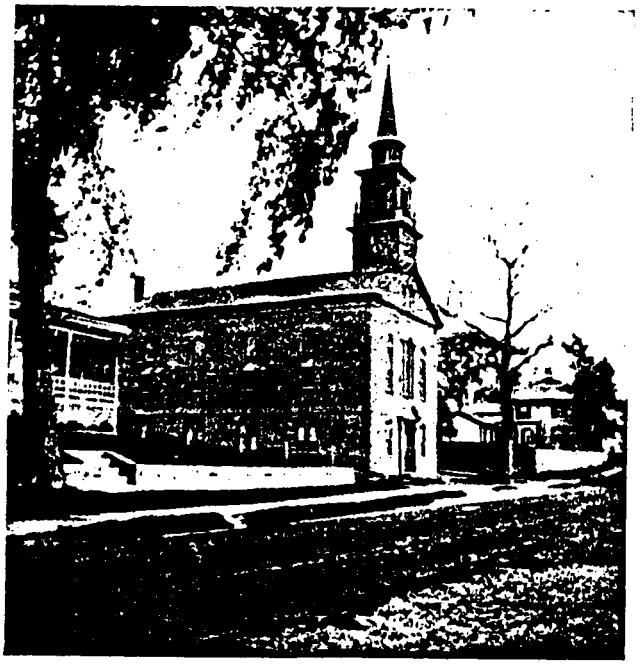


FIRST CHURCH OF GROTON—SECOND BUILDING: 1767-1834

them have felt the hammer. The memorial window in the front of the church, is dedicated, by his descendants, to Captain James Avery, in whose active brain originated the idea of a church organization east of the "Greate River."

In 1693 James Avery made preparation for a comfortable old age. He had previously deeded land to each of his sons, but he then made a final provision as the following deed shows:

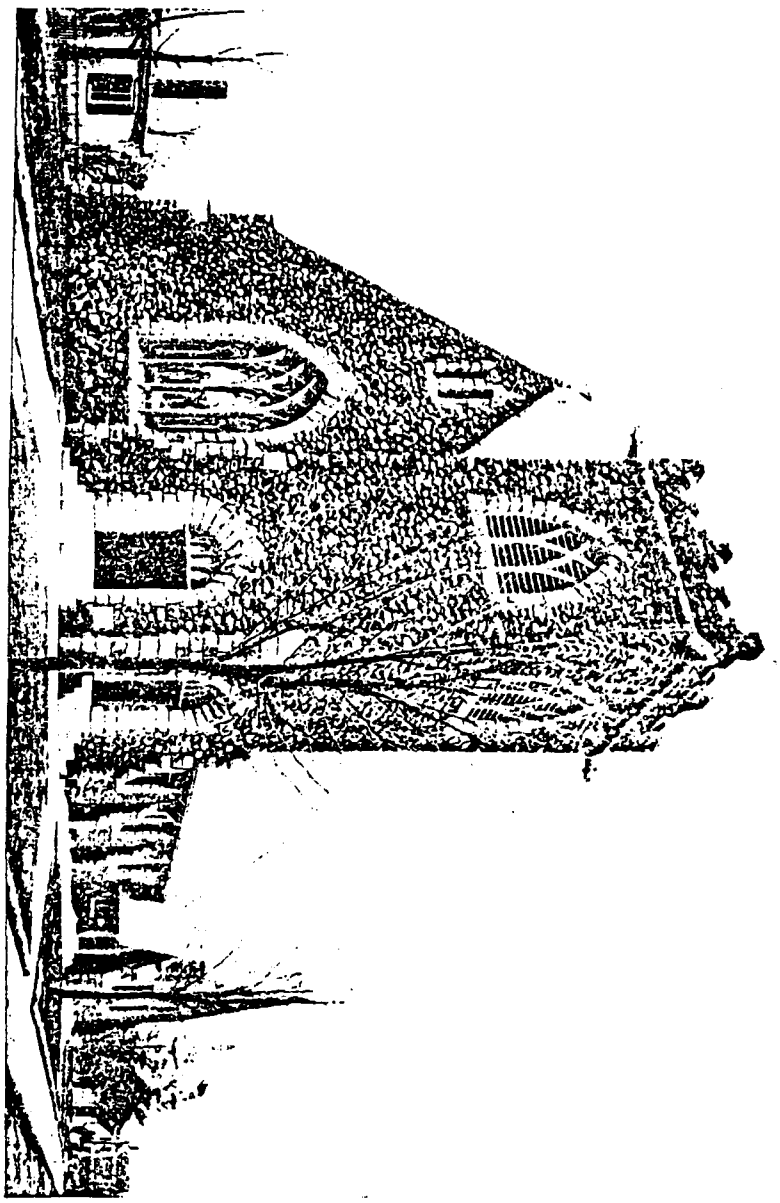
"To all Christian people to whom this present Deed of sale shall come James Avery, senior of New London in the Colonie of Connecticut in New England sendeth Greeting. Know ye that I the sd James Avery, senior for and in consideration of that natural affection and love which



FIRST CHURCH OF GROTON—THIRD BUILDING: 1834-1902

I give and bear unto my beloved sonn Samuel Avery of the Towne and Colonie aforesaid as also for other considerations payments and Reservations hereby and herein specified to be allowed and performed by my said sonn Samuel Avery with the which I doe acknowledge myself to be fully Satisfied and Contented and upon performance of the same Doe Aquit and Discharge my sayed son Samuel Avery, his heirs, Executors, Administrators, and Assigns forever by these present. Have given, Granted Bargained, Sold, Alliened, Enfeofed and Confirmed and by

these present Doe fully and Absolutely Give, Grant, bargain, Sell, Allien, Enfeof and Confirme unto my sayde sonn Samuel Avery his heirs, Executors, Administrators, Assigns forever all that my ffarme whereon I dwell with the parcel of land and meadow thereunto belonging situate and being on the east side of New London River at New London containing in estimation two hundred and twelve acres to the James Morgan lott the parcel being butted and bounded viz. Impremis the home lott containing fifty Akers bounded on the west and partly on the south with the Brook or river and part of the salt [*blot*] and which the Brook empties into and partly on the south by the lane that parts this land and the ffarme in the possession of Major-General John Winthrop on the north with the land of Nehemiah Smith and on the east with land in the possession of my sonne Thomas Avery. More sixty Akers of land lying in Paqunotk bounded on the west with the greate swamp and on the east with Paquanotk coave or River on the north and south with the lands of Mr. Richard Lord and Mr. John Daugs. More one hundred Akers of land with meadow on it lying to the northward of Mr. Richard Smith's house bounded on the south with sd Smith's land and on the east with Ledges of Rock and Comon and on the west with a cart way that leadds to the woods and on the north with land formerly given to my sonn James Avery now layde Down Comon. More two Acres of meadof lying at (?) plaine (?) bounded on the north with a swamp on the east with land of James Avery junior and the other bounds as by records of said meadow together with all housings Buildings and housings, Barns Stables or chatels ffruit trees all herds profits, privileges comonages and all other Appurtenances as with sd ffarm and grants of land belonging or in any way appertaining to have and to hold the sd ffarm and parcels of land butted and bounded as aforesaid with all other the above granted premises unto my sd sonn Samuel Avery his heirs, Executors, Administrators, Assigns. . . . Provided always and it is nevertheless agreed and conceded by and between the said parties these presents, that I the said James Avery senior, do reserve the north end of the dwelling house during my life and the life of my wife Johanna Avery and also the full moyity or one half part of the neat product or increase of all the land above aliened during my own life and the life of my beloved wife Johanna Avery which sd lands are to be improved by my sd son Samuel Avery to an best advantage the charges thereof are to be equally borne or boarne betwixt us and satisfied out of the produce what remaining to be equally shared betwixted us. Likewise it is agreed by the parties to these present that the stock of neat cattle which now are on the ffarm being two oxen, 16 cows, 4 steers 4 ys old, 8 steers 3 y old, 16 steers and heifers 2 ys old, 11 steers and heifers 1 yr old, 50 sheep, 7 swine, 4 mares, 2 young horses, 1 bull are at this time belonging the one half share to me the sd James Avery senior and the other half at this time belonging to my sonn Samuel Avery all of which stock is to Runn and be Maintayned with the hay gott out of the sd ffarm and lands agreed on about the cows & the charges to be equally borne by



THE FIRST CHURCH OF GROTON—FOURTH BUILDING: 1902—

each party and the one half of its produce to accrew yearly to me the sd James Avery senior the other half of its produce to be and belong to my sonn Samuel Avery. It is likewise agreed by and between the Said parties to these presents that at the death and decease of the said James Avery senior and my loving wife Johanna Avery or at the decease of my sd sonn Samuel Avery the afore mentioned stock of neat cattle, sheep swine & the increase thereof shall be equally divided the one half to be at the disposal of me the sd James Avery senior and my loving wife Johanna Avery by our last will and testament and the other half to be and belong to my sd son Samuel Avery and his successors.

It is also agreed between the parties by these present that if my sd sonn Samuel Avery decease before me James Avery senior or before my loving wife Johanna Avery then provision is made by these presents that his heirs, Executors, Administrators, Assigns are to perform what is obliged to Doe by these presents, Relating to the improving of the sd ffarme And providing for the Stock that Remains and belongs to me the sd James Avery senior or to Johanna Avery my wife during both our natural lives otherwise to be at the ordering and in the possession of me the sd James Avery senior or Johanna Avery my wife During our life time and no longer but then to Revert and Return to the heirs, executors or administrators of my sd son Samuel Avery. In witness whereof I the sayde James Avery senior have put to my hand & seale in New London this seventeenth day of ffebry one thousand six hundred ninety two three.

JAMES AVERY.

Signed sealed returned in the presence of

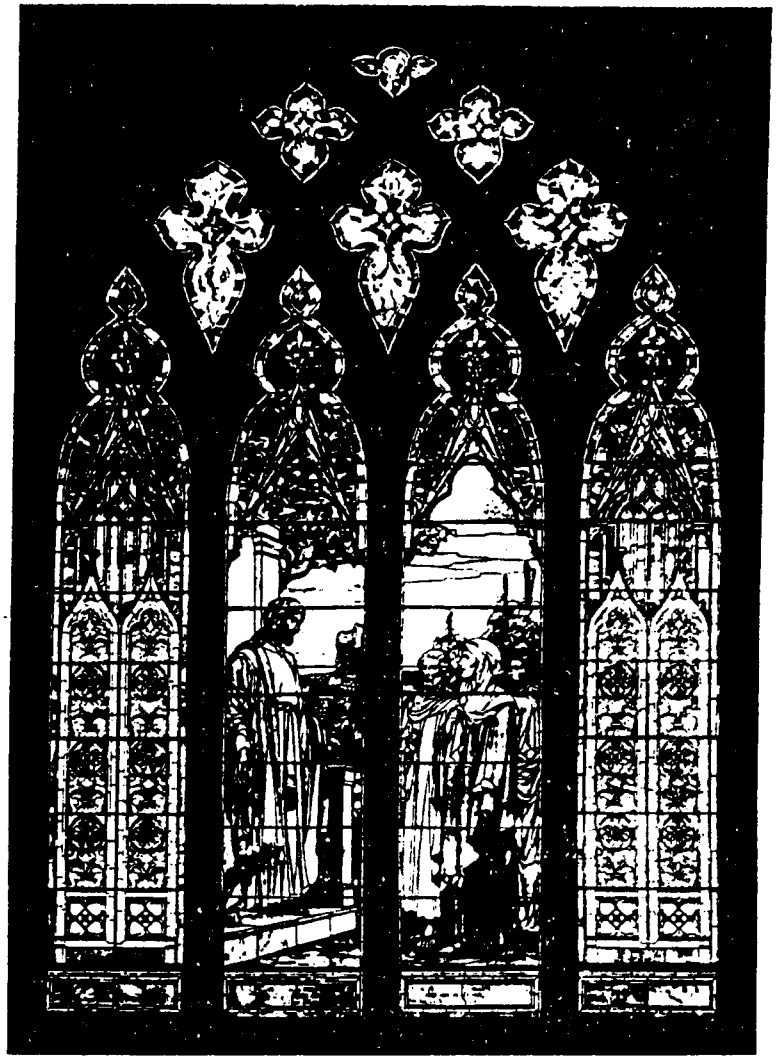
EDWARD PALMES
SARAH PALMES
the mark of
MARY (M.) ROBERTS

Capt. James Avery acknowledges the above written to be his act and deed the 22 Feb. 1692-3 that the whole deed before me Rivhard Christopher Commoner.

Extracted out of the original and recorded by me Daniel Witherell Recorder, May 6, 1693.

Thus we see that the wife, Joanna, was living in 1693. The date of her death is not known. She was the mother of all the children of James Avery.

About 1655, a certain Abigail, surname unknown (the late Judge Richard A. Wheeler of Stonington said it was Ingraham), was married to Samuel, the son of William Cheeseboro, the founder of Stonington. Their daughter, Abigail Cheeseboro, married John[4], the son of Captain James[3] Avery. Samuel Cheeseboro was buried July 31, 1673, and, on June 15, 1675, his widow was married to Mr. Joshua Holmes. Mr. Holmes died in 1694 and, on July 4, 1698, his widow was married to the widowed Captain James



THE AVERY MEMORIAL WINDOW

The two middle panels at the bottom of the window contain the following inscription:

This window is erected in memory of
of this Church and Town by his
"Well done good and faithful servant;

James Avery, one of the founders
descendants—A. D. 1902
enter thou into the joys of thy Lord."

Avery. Captain James Avery died April 18, 1700; his widow was living September 9, 1715, at which date she states that she has received full satisfaction from her two sons for her right of dower in the estate of Samuel Cheeseborough. (*Stonington Deeds, book 2:292.*)

In studying the record of those days, the careful student is strongly impressed with the fact that Capt. James Avery was a very remarkable man. Living as he did in stirring times, he was a leader among strong men, enjoying their confidence and respect because he deserved them. Especially is it to be noted that, although the state took cognizance of affairs that we now call private and interfered in the details of family life and personal relations in a way that would not now be tolerated, he was never censured or "presented" for any shortcoming or alleged dereliction of duty or propriety. Eminent in all the relations of life, his descendants look upon him with pride and affection as one *sans peur et sans reproche.*

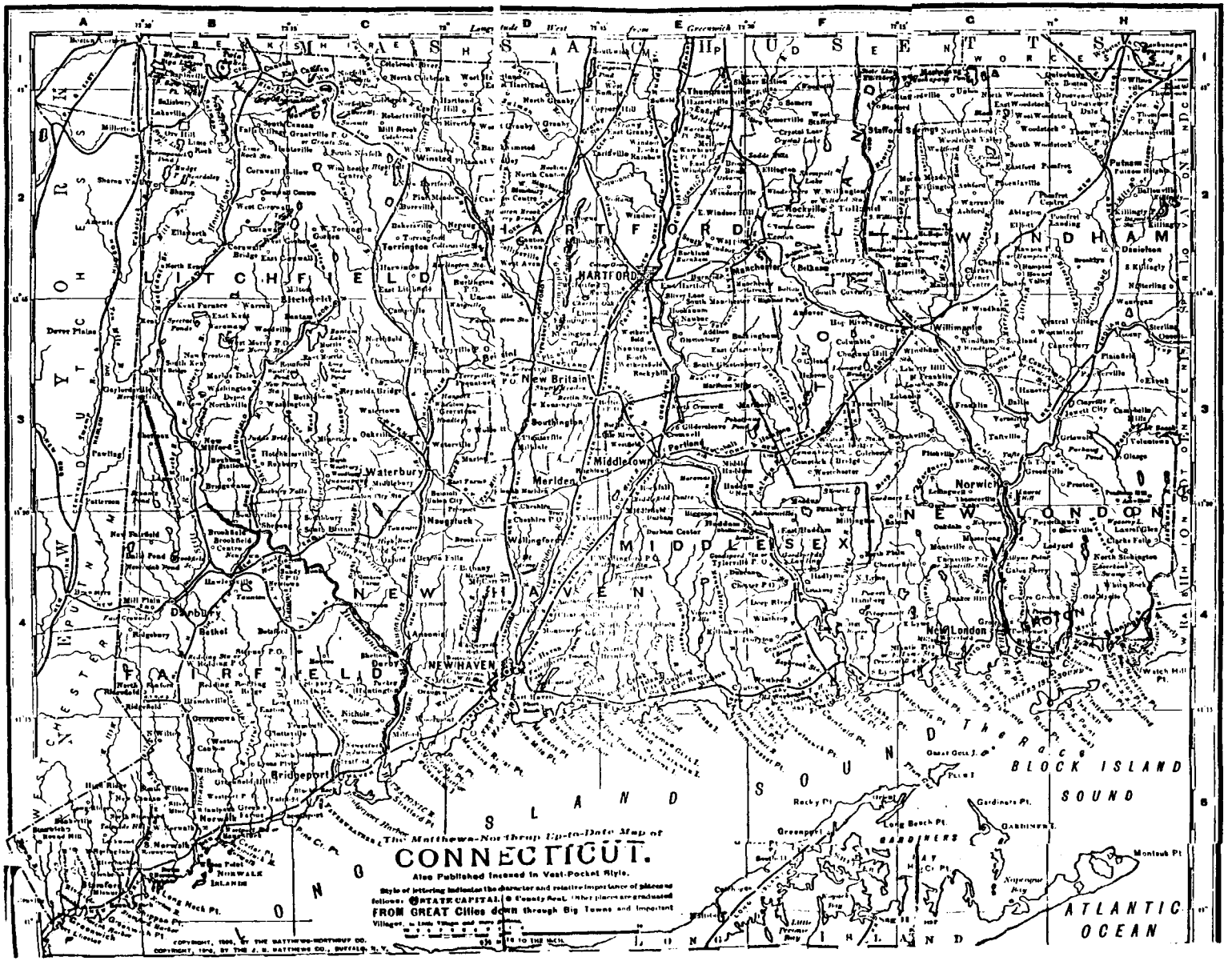
Children of James and Joanna (Greenslade) Avery:

3. i. HANNAH[2], b. Oct. 11, 1644, at Gloucester, Mass.
4. ii. JAMES[2], b. Dec. 16, 1646, at Gloucester, Mass.
5. iii. MARY[2], b. Feb. 29, 1647–8, at Gloucester, Mass.
6. iv. THOMAS[2], b. May 6, 1651, at New London, Conn.
7. v. JOHN[2], b. Feb. 10, 1653–4, at New London, Conn.
8. vi. REBECCA[2], b. Oct. 6, 1656, at New London, Conn.

vii. JONATHAN[2], b. Jan. 5, 1658, at New London; bu. Sept. 15, 1681, at New London; unm.

viii. CHRISTOPHER[2], b. April 30, 1661, at New London; d. Dec. 8, 1683, at New London; unm.

9. ix. SAMUEL[2], b. Aug. 14, 1664, at New London, Conn.


CONNECTICUT.
Also Published Incased in Vest-Pocket Style.
LITCHFIELD
HARTFORD
TOLLAND
WINDHAM
NEW HAVEN
MIDDLESEX
NEW LONDON
FAIRFIELD
Waterbury
New Britain
Middletown
Meriden
Norwich
Bridgeport
NEWHAVEN
New London
Danbury
Torrington
Manchester
Willimantic
Stamford
Norwalk
LONG ISLAND SOUND
BLOCK ISLAND SOUND
ATLANTIC OCEAN
GARDINERS BAY
MONTAUK PT.
Scale of Miles

CHAPTER VI.

THE THIRD GENERATION.

3. **Hannah**[3] **Avery** (*James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 11, 1644, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. June 20, 1666, at New London, Conn., **Ephraim Minor,** s. of Thomas and Grace (Palmer) Minor,* of Stonington, Conn. He was bap. May 1, 1642, at Hingham, Mass. He lived at Stonington, Conn.; was a farmer; freeman, 1669; deputy to the general court, 1676, 1677, 1681, 1690–1693, 1699, 1701–1705, 1713; lieutenant of train band. He served in the King Philip war and for his services received arable land and cedar swamp in Voluntown.

Thomas Minor, the father of Ephraim, in his famous diary, records:

> April, 1666: "The 11th day wensday The macth was made up between Ephraim and hanah Averie I gave the 2 horses to Ephraim and Josepth to buy Their weding suts sabath day the 15th Sabath day 22 Ephraim and hanah Averie was put over the meeting house dore."

In June of the same year he writes: "wensday the 20, our Ephraim was married."

> "Ephraim sonn of Thomas Minor and Hanah daughter of James Averie were married ye 20 day of June 1666 by me Obediah Bruen." (*Stonington Records.*)

From Minor's diary we learn that Ephraim was one of the nine who "begun the Church at Stonington in June 1674."

> Feb. 1674–5. "the 28 day was sabath day Ephraim's wife was ppounded to the Church.
>
> "The 14. of March 1675. Hanah minor Ephraim's wife was admitted." (*Minor's Diary.*)

The records often read: "Church met at Ephraim Minor's house."

---

* The name is now commonly written Miner. We here follow the original autograph authority.

Mrs. Hannah Minor died Aug. 22, 1721; Mr. Ephraim Minor d. May 19, 1724, both at Stonington.

Children of Ephraim and Hannah (Avery) Minor (all b. in Stonington):

i. HANNAH[4], b. April 5, d. May 25, 1667.
ii. EPHRAIM[4], b. June 22, 1668; bap. June 16, 1672; m. May 24, 1694, Mary Stevens, of Taunton, Mass.; deputy to general court many terms; justice of peace; selectman; captain of train band; member of Church of England; d. Feb. 19, 1739–40, at Stonington.
iii. THOMAS[4], b. Dec. 17, 1669; bap. June 16, 1672; d. Sept. 8, 1688, at Stonington; unm.
iv. HANNAH[4], b. April 20, 1671; bap. June 16, 1672; m. Jan. 6, 1692, at Stonington, Samuel Frink.
v. REBECCA[4], b. Sept. 17, 1672; bap. Nov 15, 1674; m. July 8, 1696, at Stonington, Josiah Grant; d. Jan. 15, 1746–7, at Stonington.
vi. ELIZABETH[4], b. April 30, bap. Nov. 15, 1674; m. John Brown.
vii. SAMUEL[4], b. Dec. 9, 1675; d. before 1680.
viii. DEBORAH[4], b. April 15, bap. June 3, 1677; d. Aug., 1678.
ix. DEBORAH[4], b. April, bap. March 30, 1679; m. July 8, 1696, at Stonington, Joseph Pendleton; d. Sept. 8, 1698, at Stonington. Joseph Pendleton subsequently married her cousin, Patience Potts (No. 8, iii).
x. SAMUEL[4], b. Aug. 28, 1680; bap. March 13, 1680–81; m. April 7, 1702, at Stonington, Ann Denison; ensign in train band; d. Dec. 8, 1717, at Stonington; s.p.
xi. JAMES[4], bap. April 9, 1682; m. Feb. 2, 1704–05, at Stonington, Abigail Eldridge; m. 2d, May 4, 1721, at Stonington, Sarah Ayers; deputy to general court; lieutenant of train band; selectman; d. June 3, 1726, at Stonington.
xii. GRACE[4], b. Sept. 1683; bap. Nov. 14, 1683; m. Jan. 10, 1701, at Stonington, William Palmer; lived at Pun-hun-gue-nuck Hill, North Stonington.
xiii. JOHN[4], b. April 19, 1685; bap. June 7, 1685; m. May 5, 1709, at Stonington, Mary Eldridge; justice of peace; d. 1717, at Stonington.
xiv. } SONS, twins, b. and d. May 22, 1687.
xv. }

Ephraim, Thomas, and Hannah were bap. at the First Church, New London; the other children at the First Church, Stonington.

4. **James**[3] **Avery** (*James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 16, 1646, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. Feb. 20, 1669, at New London, Conn., **Deborah Stallyon,** dau. of Edward and Margaret Stallyon. The New London town records for 1669 contain the following entry:

"James Avery jun. sonn of James Avery was marryed unto Deborah ye daughter of Edward Stallyon—20 of February."

Feb. 12, 1670, James Avery's wife Deborah was bap. in the First Church, New London.

Jan. 12, 1670–71, Edward Stallyon and Margaret, his wife, deeded land to their son-in-law, James Avery, jun., which land they gave him with their daughter, "Debora, his now wife;" also a farm, upland and meadow, in or about Birch Playne on both sides of the river or creek which Stoney Brook runs into, with house and barn, &c.; provided it is agreed James Avery is to keep for the use of the said Edward Stallyon and Margaret his wife during their life 12 head of cattle which he is to keep and look to both summer and winter. This document is signed by Edward Stallyon and James Avery. (*New London Deeds*, 5:18.)

He also received numerous tracts of land from his father, one (March 28, 1679) being enough to make up a hundred acres "near the cart path that goes to John Morgans, near the county road." May 29, 1702, Capt. James[3] and Capt. John[3] Avery, Ephraim and Joseph Myner sold three hundred acres of land in Preston called Pachaug.

James[3] Avery early disposed of his land on the General Neck, land that came to him from his father and grandfather, and lived on the east side of the river. Like his father, he took an important part in the affairs of the colony. He took the oath of freeman, Oct. 14, 1669. He was several times selectman of Groton, also justice of the peace; he was deputy from New London to the general court seven times (1690–1702), and from Groton nine times (1707–12); he was made sergeant of the train band, New London, June 5, 1683; he was commissioned lieutenant in May, 1690, and later became captain; he was counselor and advisor of the Pequot tribe and, in 1720, became their guardian; in 1723, he instituted suits to recover lands of which they had been deprived; he several times acted as interpreter to the council; he was often on committees to settle boundary disputes and the location of public lands, and often served on the grand jury. (See *Conn. Col. Rec.*)

Captain James[3] Avery took part in various expeditions against the Indians of Massachusetts and Connecticut. Under date of Sept. 13, 1703, Fitz-John Winthrop, then governor of Connecticut, wrote from New London to Capt. Avery, who was near Woodstock, saying:

> "My letters from Boston give me acct. that a marching-party of 600 men are moveing to finde the enemye's head-quarters, and therefore, till I

heare farther, it is necessary that you attend to my former instructions to you & farther, that you send one of your Company to me & to be here every Wedensday night, that I may have opportunety to give you orders pursuant to the acct. I may receive by post."

Winthrop wrote again from New London, Sept. 22, 1703, telling Capt. Avery to march his English and Indians home, to dismiss them, and to come directly to New London,

"that I may have full acct. of your proceedings and what has occurred to your observation relateing to the approach of ye enemy."

In closing his letter, he said:

"I have only to add my thankes to yourself & Company for their good service and am

Yor. very loving freind, J: Winthrop."

Feb. 22, 1703-4, Joseph Dudley, then the royal governor of Massachusetts, wrote from Boston to Governor Winthrop thanking him for his care in the public service and saying:

"That which I would have is 100 Indians and about twenty Englishmen well known to them, and Mr. Avery is recomended to mee as a sutable officer for them, to live abroad in a hut at a sutable place, to govern the western part of the Eastern Indians upon Lake Winepesioco [Lake Winnepesaukee], which is better known to us than to your people; . . . And therefore I have sent two hundred men well appointed, who marched this day fortnight, under our joynt kinsman Major Winthrop Hilton, to Pegwockit [Pigwacket], an Indian fort on the eastern side of the said lake to destroy or dislodge the Indians, and by no means to destroy the fort, which I hope they will report to be a good reception for your party."

June 24, 1704, Gov. Winthrop wrote from New London to the committee of war calling attention to the condition of affairs at Northampton and vicinity and recommending that they give orders

"yt that part of ye country may not be left naked & ye inhabitants of ye frontier towns there discouraged. . . . . I am very sensible of our extraordinary charge, and have considered the proposal of drawing off ye garrison at Deerfield and calling home our forces to ye eastward. As to ye latter I wrote to Capt. Avery by Mr. Eliot, (who went from hence to Boston yesterday) to return with the forces under his command."

Aug. 4, 1704, Capt. Avery with his Moheags was ordered to Groton to abide there for a time and to scour the woods thereabouts. He was unable to obey his command as, before the letter arrived, the Indians had gone into the Northern woods with a design to come



THE HIVE OF THE AVERYS—WINTER VIEW

upon the enemy's tracks on their return from Lancaster. "So yt Capt. Avery cant march to Groton with them, as yr Honr mentions," wrote Daniel Wetherell. (*Winthrop Papers*, in *Mass. Hist. Collections*, series 6, vol. 3: 154, 155, 172, 229, 252, 253, and *Avery's History of the United States and Its People*, vol. 3: 291.)

Capt. James[3] Avery was in the ill-fated expedition to Canada in 1709. His command included Indians, as the following items show:

> July 6, 1715. "Ordered that Wednesday next, or as soon as may be, the Indians under command of Capt. James Avery and Capt. Manassah Miner, in the expedition against Canada in the year 1709, who are presented by said captains as deserting from that service, with his Majesties arms, and several things belonging to his Majesties stores, be brought before the Gouvernour and Council to give an account of the arms, &c., which they deserted with: and that a warrant be drawn to said captains or either of them accordingly." (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 5:515.)

> October 3, 1720. "Upon the motion of Capt. James Avery in behalf of Menobscus a Pequod Indian, who was one of his men, (and lost a brass kettle apprized at twelve shillings, when the scout was routed at the Crown Point) in the first expedition to Wood Creek: Resolved, that the clerk of the Council do make out an order to the treasurer, for the payment of the sum of twelve shillings out of the publick treasury, to the aforesaid Indian, in full satisfaction of his kettle." (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 6:205, and *Avery's History of the United States and Its People*, vol. 3: 273, 293.)

In 1696, the general court was petitioned for a grant of land to the volunteers in the Narragansett war. The court granted them a tract six miles square to be taken up in the conquered territory. In 1697, Lieutenant James[3] Avery was one of a committee to view said tract. In 1700, the tract was confirmed to the volunteers. In 1701, Lieutenant James[3] Avery was one of a committee of five to receive and to decide on the correctness of the claims presented. Captain James[2] Avery and his three sons, James[3], Thomas[3], and John[3], were found to be entitled to grants in the new township. In addition to the first grant, the cedar swamp was divided and each of them, Capt. James[2] and his three sons, received grants of "Cedar Swamp Lots." Captain James[2] Avery did not live to receive his Voluntown grants. Neither Indians nor the white men who were pressed into service received lands in Voluntown. James[3] Avery received lot No. 8 (arable) and lot No. 178 (cedar swamp). See Boge's "Soldiers of King Philip's War," pp. 441, 442, 446.

At the first town meeting of Groton, March 22, 1704-05, James[3] Avery was chosen to appear at Hartford to secure the approbation of the general court for a town east of the river. In 1705, he was chosen one of the surveyors of Groton. May 11, 1706, he was one of a committee to allot lands in that town. He was townsman in 1706, 1708-1711, and justice of the peace in 1712. In December, 1705, he and his brother, Samuel, were on a committee to settle the accounts with New London. July 15, 1708, he and his brother John were members of a committee to lay out 100 acres of land to Mr. Woodbridge. April 26, 1709, he was one of the committee whose duty it was to perambulate the bounds between the North Parish and Groton. In 1712, he was a member of the commission to divide the common lands. When the lands of Nowayunck (Noank) were allotted, he was given lot No. 18. See Minutes of Selectmen of Groton.

James[3] Avery was early a member of the First Church at New London. He took up the work that his father had begun in 1678 and, with Mr. Crary, appeared before the general court at its May session, 1696, in behalf of the inhabitants on the east side of New London River for liberty to embody themselves into a church, which application was refused, as the following shows:

> "Mr. James Averie and Mr. Crery inhabitants on the east side of New London River, moved this court on behalf of the people there inhabiting, to grant the said people liberty to embody themselves into church state in order to their comfortable enjoyment of the ordinances of God. This court having considered the matter doe refer it to the Genrl Court on October next and doe advise the sd inhabitants to treat with their neighbors the inhabitants of the towne of New London in the mean time and to endeavore their concurrence with them in their desire." (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 4:164.)

They again applied and were again refused:

> "May, 1697. Lieut. Averie and Mr. Burrows appeared in the Court to prosecute their application to this Court in behalf of the inhabitants of New London living on the east side of the river that this Court would grant them liberty to embody in a ch. way and to call a minister &c. This Court having considered their circumstances doe not see cause to grant their desire, there not being clear evidence of good agreement among them nor of their ability to afford a minister honorable maintenance." (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 4:210.)

By their persistence in this matter, Lieutenant Avery and others brought upon themselves the censure of the New London church.

On the ninth of May, 1700, more than three score of the inhabitants of New London, most of whom lived on the east side of the river, lodged with the general assembly a complaint or "remonstrance" against their minister, the Reverend Gurdon Saltonstall. They claimed that the rates were illegally collected; that they were not allowed to choose their own collectors; that he had been absent about twenty Sundays in two years; that his favorites got the best pews and the best of the common lands; that, when the people called a town-meeting and elected new officers to redress their wrongs, Mr. Saltonstall got the governor and council to call a new election; that he objected to some voting on the ground that they were no "inhabitants," etc. From beginning to end, the remonstrance plainly shows the intensity of the feeling under which it was written; the electric charge crackles in every paragraph and in almost every sentence. Every one who signed it came under the censure of the church and more than one of them had to have his children baptized "in right of his wife." To show that this discipline did not imply disorderly conduct or guiltiness of gross sins, it is worth while to give careful study to the hitherto obscure history of this remonstrance.



GURDON SALTONSTALL

He upon whose head these vials of wrath were poured out was no ordinary country pastor, meek and mild. Gurdon Saltonstall's was a powerful personality. Naturally of the strenuous type, his combativeness had been called into sharp action by the growing heresy known as the half-way covenant. He was learned and eloquent, and distinguished for his knowledge of men and affairs and for his elegance of manners. He was ordained

as pastor of the New London church in 1691. In the "Early History" of that church, its late pastor, Dr. Blake, says (page 218) that Saltonstall "magnified his office. He loved synods and was inclined to the more rigorous forms of ecclesiastical government." He also says (page 216) that Saltonstall "had the reputation of being imperious; perhaps not altogether without reason." That the preacher was also a successful, practical politician appears from the fact that from the first day of January, 1708, to his death in September, 1724, he was the governor of the colony of Connecticut.

As already intimated, the true story of the remonstrance of 1700 has never been written. Even as careful a historian as Dr. Blake did not find the key that opens the door of the long closed chamber. In his "Early History of the First Church" (page 220) he says: "What the complaints were, which were made against Mr. Saltonstall, we are not told, nor has any copy of them been preserved." But a copy of them was preserved. Unfortunately, Dr. Blake did not find it; we had better luck. The original document is on file in the state library at Hartford. The following is a true copy:

THE REMONSTRANCE

To the Honorable General Assembly Sitting at Hartford The Ninth day of May, one thousand & Seven Hundred

We the Subscribers being Inhabitants and for the most part freeholders, within the Town & Limits of New London. In this his Majesties Colony of Connecticut, have for divers years last past, found our Selves oppressed by ye unwarrantable and unjust actions of some of our Neighbors, who are kept in places & offices, by a party of kindred, or neer Relations, to our great damage, which we do here under humbly offer to lay before this Honorable Assembly, a brief account of part thereof for their information, & in order to our Reliefe therein.

1st. That at Mr. Saltanstals (our present minister) Coming to this Town, his Annual allowance was stated by persons voluntary Subscriptions, to what they would pay him, which he accepted of. It amounting to betwixt fifty seven & fifty eight pounds money—if it is Objected that Some did not pay what they Subscribed for, It may be answered that it was then proposed by Majr Palmes, that four or six persons might then have been Chosen to goe to Contribution, and the Rest to have Accounted with the Deacon, which proposal was then Rejected by Capt. Witherell.

2ndly. That the vote or agreement entered in the Moderator's book the 26th of february, 1690-91 for paying one hundred & forty pounds by Rate for Maintanance of the Minister & for his wood was Either misunderstood

or Entered wrong by the Moderator—For the agreement or vote was Seventy pounds money, and such as could not pay money were to allow Double in pay, this may be plentifully testified by Divers of the Church, and other honest men present at Said Meeting. Yet hath said minister taken the advantage of said Entry, and not minded the votes, or those that Informed him of it but hath Required and taken two thirds of 140 lbs pay, which is ninety three pounds six shillings and eight pence money To the great oppression of our Selves & others, which we can neither prevent nor Remedy, because most of the Raters and Listers are his favorites and are still kept in places by his Influence & ye above said parties numerous Relations.

3dly. Whereas it is entered in the Moderators book the said 26th of february 1690-91, that what shall be procured of Mr Livins Estate, shall be part of ye 140 lb and so much of the Rate abated—yet at a Town meeting holdin July 2d 1694, Is Entry made in the moderators book, and said to be voted, that Mr Saltanstal shall (for his Encouragement in setling amongst us, and for purchasing some Lands to build on) have by vote given him ye Interest of the three hundred pounds money, in the hands of Majr Winthrop (which money was formerly given to the Town by the said Mr. Liven) for the term of three years—This was Contrived & Entered by that party untill others Appeared and objected, which caused it to be null, as the moderator also owns, yet is there no enterry made of its being vacated, but stands as fair as the enterry said to be voted ye 26th of february 1690-91 of 140 lbs for maintainance of the minister and may as justly be demanded of us.

4thly. Mr. Saltenstal Procured a Law or order, of the (called) General Court at hartford January 22, 1697 (when there was none to Defend) for the place of New London in particular: that ye Constables shall collect ye Ministers Rate which thing is Contrary to a General & Established Law of this Colony, and unrepealed, which says that ye Towns, have liberty to Chuse Collectors, and what soever Complaints he made in Order to his Obtaining the same, he well knows the main Obstruction was his Demanding more than his Due, by which it appears that what we could not grant or allow, he will make it his business to Obtain power to force, contrary to all rules of justice or honesty. Likewise the false complaint to the said Court that the List was detained by Mr. Edgcomb &c by means whereof the Country Rate Could not be made. When it appears the Country Rate was then made, and only wanted Subscribing by some of the Rate makers, which Complaint procured an order also of the said Court, for the officer to break open Dores &c for obtaining said List, out of the persons Custody to whom it did justly belong, meerly on purpose to put into such hands, as would be Influenced to make the Ministers Rate as would best suit his Interest, Though Contrary to the declared minde of Sundry Substantial Inhabitants.

5thly. That although Mr. Saltanstal is so Eager and Craving, after more than was ever allowed him by vote of ye People yet takes he the Liberty to be absent severall Sabbaths (esteemed to be about 20 & od Sabbaths

in two years) About Law affairs as Attorney and about Country Service &c. for which he hath Considerable allowance (as is said) that it seemeth very hard for us, not only to pay more than would be justly due to him if he performed his Duty punctually towards us, but also to pay for Service he performeth not, and moreover to pay our Shares of what the Country allows him besides.

6thly. It is entered as above mentioned in the Town order of ye 26th of february 1690-91, that what Shall be procured of Mr. Livens Estate shall be part of ye 140 lb, and so much of the Rate, abated, which we finde was never allowed the Town but one year—yet Capt. Witherell & Nehemiah Smith, give under their hands that they have perused the particulars of Mr. Saltanstals accounts, and do finde in them, that the Town have Credit by the Interest of Mr. Livens money, in the years 92: 93: 94: 95: & 96 the Sum of ninety & one pounds as money—from which grounds And on what Account this money hath been Received and paid to him we are kept Ignorant of—for the Rate is made generally more than the sum of 140 lb pay, or two thirds money, and if the Collectors gather it not, are sued and Lyable to pay it themselves—If they Shall Say it is for old Arreares before Rating it is Answered each person then Subscribed for himselfe, and not to pay more than his own share nor did the Town Agree then for any sum Certaine but what each would freely subscribe & pay—If they pretend it a gift of the Town Towards Building his house &c. It is answered above in the third Article.

7thly. As the Claym for the said Ministers Rates for the Reasons above mentioned is unjust & oppressive, so the method of Rending from us what is so unjustly Claymed with out tryall and Selling the same at an Outcry, Doth greatly aggrievate our Oppression. Neither Do we approve of the Dissenters being so dealt with, whose Estates Are generally Sold for less than halfe the value & Seldom any overplus Returned,—which Methods are Contrary to the Principles and practices of our former Ministers, who would not suffer any persons to be distrained on for their Rates, Their principle Aymes being to promote the free progress of the Gospell (the work to which they were called) and the preserving of peace and Amity amongst their People.

8thly. That the Town have often Endeavored to pay their just debts to all persons to whom they owed for any Service done &c And have Ordered Rates proportionable for discharging the same yet have that pay or money So ordered, been drawn out of the Collector's hands, by some of the above hinted party or family, and Converted to Other uses without ye Towns knowledge or assent, And thereby divers unpaid when due, much not gathered, to the great prejudice of such as do pay, who are also Constrained to pay againe what hath been so drawn from the Collector, or ungathered, as is too Evident.

9thly. That we have been and are greatly damaged by the above said party or Relations, in their Selling or other wayes Disposing to their favorites our Common Lands (as they please Contrary to an order made

and allowed by the Town for neer 40 years which Order hath Reserved such Lands for Commonage) which hath been denyed to Old Setlers when they have Desired it—Their manner hath been to Call Town Meetings when neer two thirds of the Town have no notice or knowledge thereof, or what is there Intended to be done by them—The Laudable practice of other places of Convening ye people by due Warning being wholly Rejected by them, and no other notice generally given, but a paper set on ye meeting house on ye Lords Day, where only such as go in at that door Can have sight thereof, And few that will or can Read what is there written. The generality of the people, Especially those on ye East side seldom getting knowledge thereof, by Reason of their going elsewhere to meeting and of their Remoteness of living—Nor have we any account what use the money is put to for such lands as are sold by them, without Order or power.

10thly. Our people generally have been very forward & unanimous, to promote and pay for the building of our new meeting house, Tho at a very hard Rate (viz at 12d in ye pound) And in so Dificalt a Season, when many wanted bread for their families And now it is Built, we finde the said party or Relations very Ambitious & predominate, in promoting themselves and Favourites Into the Chiefest places thereof, Whilst Others of Equall or better degree, are put by the places they Enjoyed In the former Meeting-house, Contrary to an agreement of the present Committy, which was that all Should be Seated as in the former Meeting-house, northward of ye East and West doors—Also the Body of ye Meeting-house (by their Influence) Is so Cumbered with Pews for advancing their said favorites (Tho many of them young, of Ordinary Estates, Extract & Education) That the more Substantial, more Ancient & more Numerous persons are Crowded into those few short seats, Conteening scearce one third part of the Said Room—Also we have no account how our money is Expended, or what is ungathered, or in whose hands, Only it is Rumored that the Carpenters are unpaid, whose allowance for building much Exceeds the former house by proportion—Also the Rate for Seating said house &c is unaccounted for. However we are made sensible that said Carpenters have allowed them for Seating Said Meeting-house, Pulpit, &c 70 lb Money, being a third part more than Ought to be allowed as by ye judgment of Other workmen, but more especially Considering they take upon them to Croud the house so fully of Pews, And dispose of them for their own private proffeit to whom they please, without the Approbation of the Town, so that they have but little seating work to doe for so great a sum of money, of the publick, Because the privat Pew purchasers, pay over again for their partition and seatings of much that should have been the Publicks Room.

11thly. For Removal of these and other Greviances, we were desirous In a Legal way to provide a Remedy & Accordingly Did meet on our stated day for electing Town officers, being the last Thursday of february past, at ye usual place where Capt. Daniel Witherel moderator for the

Last year, Ordered the People to bring in their votes for first Townsman (who by a late order of the Town had power when chosen to stand moderator at that present meeting) The Choyce fell upon Majr Edwd Palmes & was so declared by said Capt. Witherel, who Ordered the Constable to proclaim it, & call for their votes for ye Second Townsman, which was attended, and the Choyce fell upon said Capt. Witherel, After which some Dispute arose, about some persons that had voted (as Mr. Samuel Rogers & some others that stood by.) Majr Palmes coming up to the meeting Enquired of the Constable & others how the Choyce went & was Informed That himself was chosen first Townsman (and consequently moderator) & Capt. Witherel the second upon which Information said Palmes took his place as moderator, And Ordered the Constable to call for their votes for third Townsman which Choyce fell on Mr. Thomas Boles, 28 votes the 4th Mr. John Edgcomb, 30 votes, the 5th, Lieut. James Avery, 31 votes, the 6th Lieut. John Morgan, 31 votes, the 7th, Serg. Philip Bill, 27 votes. Then it was voted with full Consent that the present Townsmen, (viz) Majr. Edward Palmes, Capt. Daniel Witherel, Mr. Thomas Boles, Mr. Jno Edgcomb, Lieut. James Avery, Lieut. Jno. Morgan & Sergeant Philip Bill should be List makers and Rate makers for the ensuing year. That John Chapman, John Rogers Senior, William Douglas, Jun., Mr. George Denison, & Nathaniel Chappell should be surveyors on high wayes, on the Town or West side of the River, And that Sergeant Stark, John Fanning & John Morgan, Jr. should be surveyors of high ways on the East side of the River. Fence viewers then chosen were Jno Chappell, Jno Richards, & James Morgan Jr., & so ye said meeting broke up.

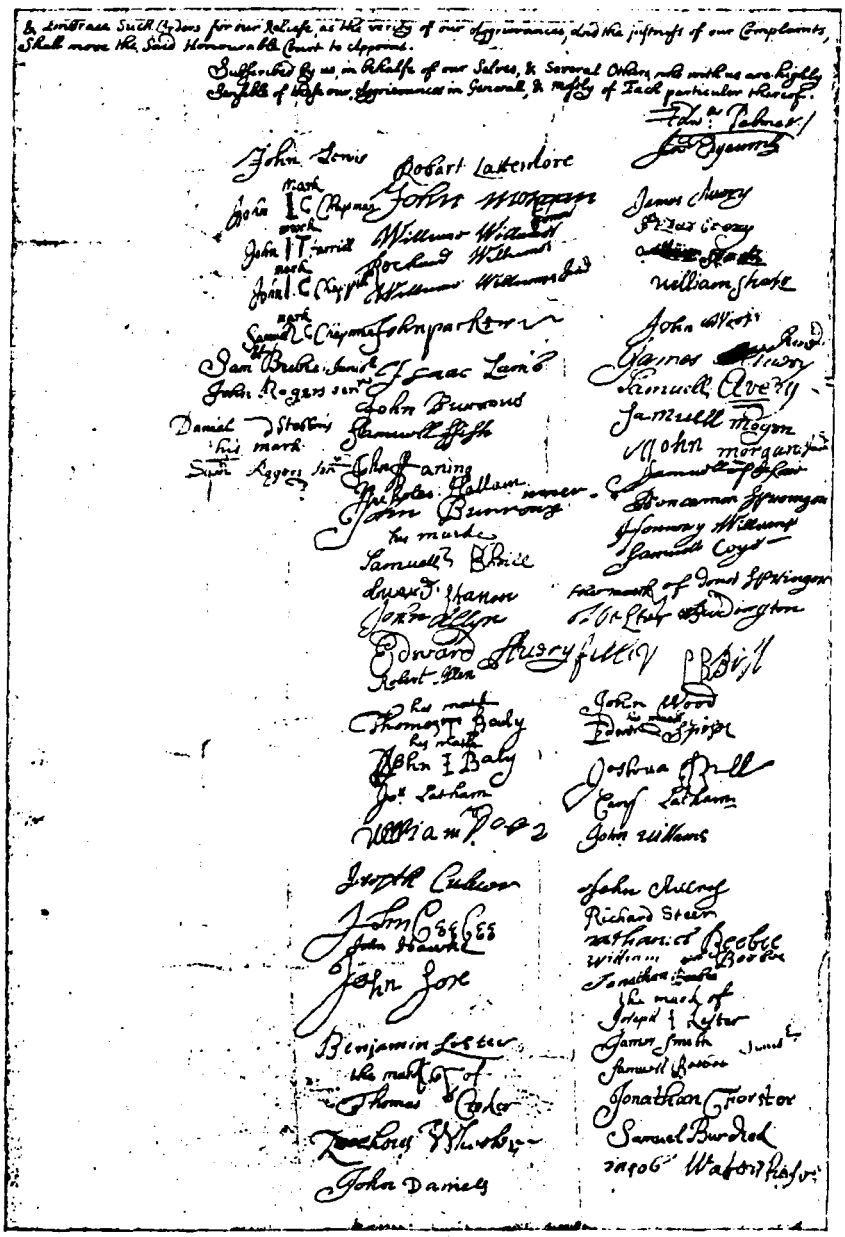
12thly. Some party (the minor part) being unsatisfied at this Choyce, In that themselves were Laid by and their former actions like to be enquired into, Contrived a Groundless pretense Complaining to ye Gouvenour and Councill, that their Surveyors for high wayes (whom they had chosen in a corner) would not be Obeyed for mending the high wayes—That it was a Groundless pretence, calculated only to make their Complaint Seem Reasonable, most plainly appears: Because: If their pretended Surveyor had been never so Legally chosen, yet no men of sense would have called men out to that work at so unseasonable a time, it being the first week in March, and the Ground Hard frozen—However this pretended Complaint Procured an order of the Governour and Councill of the 6th of March (but not in the Kings name) Directed to the Constable for warning The Inhabitants to Convene the 18th of said March, to make Choyce of Selectman, Surveyors & Other Town officers. At which time the Generality of the Inhabitants mett at the Meeting-house. Partly to Defend the Choice that was made on their stated Day for such election, being the Last thursday of february: And partly to hear what would be Object against their Being Inhabitants, For such an notion (in Order to Cause obstruction) had been Started, Tho no Law or president, to Render the Greater part of the people no Inhabitants can be produced as practised, at Least not since

the Revolution. But all that shall come to such meeting have the liberty to vote both in ours and in Other Towns, Thorrought the Whole Colony, as it was practised, in the voting for the present Govenour to goe agient [against]. Also the charter gives power to Assemble Marchall array, and List in warlike posture ye Inhabitants of said Colony. Moreover, the treasuries warrant Runs to the Constables to collect of the Inhabitants From whome (as we conceive) It is demonstratively implied without all peradventure, that all persons, so Trained or Rated are without object Lawfully Accounted to be Inhabitants: Otherwise there hath been Divers Illegal meetings, and many acts passed that call for Repealing both in this Town and elsewhere, Or at Leastwise, if on the Other hand they are not to be Accounted Inhabitants Then are they not the persons According to Charter, that can Lawfully be Trained or Rated: which thing would be of a very fatall Ruinous consequence. However before the said meeting broke up, the names of such then present, as were not entered in the List of the Ancent Inhabitants, were taken And an agreement made that the said names should be Read over for the old inhabitants to make objection against such as they saw cause (which was done.) They only Objecting against two persons, and one under age. The rest to be esteemed Inhabitants (as most of those in the old List were Accepted of one another without voting). This being done such was our Condesention Once again to put the Choice of such officers to the vote. An order was given to the Constable to call for the votes for the first Townsman, which was attended the Choyce again falling on Majr Palmes, 51 votes. But by Reason of Obstructions Raised by the Dissatisfied (minor) party, And it being late in the day nothing more was Done but the meeting broke up.

13thly. We have Imployed and Impowered Maj Edwd Palmes, Lieut. James Avery, & Lieut. Jno. Morgan to present this our Remonstrance to the Honorable the General Assembly (as it first directed) also to make application thereof and to Receive & Embrace such Orders for our Reliefe, as the verity of our Aggrievances, And the justness of our Complaints Shall move the Said Honorable Court to Appoint.

Subscribed by us in behalfe of our Selves, & several Others, who with us are highly Sensible of these our Aggrievances in Generall & mostly of Each particular thereof.

(Sgd)



FACSIMILE OF SIGNATURES
(*Connecticut Ecclesiastical Documents*. Book 1. No. 145)

In his "Early History of the First Church" (pages 218, 219), Dr. Blake says that this list of "Complaints against the Elder of the Church of Christ in New London" was "signed by five members of said church, viz., Lieut. James Avery, John Morgan, Sam'l Bill, John Fox, and John Morgan, Jr., and presented to and published in the last general assembly sitting at Hartford, May 9, 1700, by James Avery, John Morgan, and Edward Palmes." The general court referred the remonstrance to an ecclesiastical council that met June 12, 1700, and reported to the New London church at a meeting of the brethren held June 19, 1700. Dr. Blake's statements are based upon the records of that church meeting. Never having seen the document in question, he did not imagine that the list of more than sixty signers had been cut down to five.

Dr. Blake tells us (page 219) that the original report of the ecclesiastical council "has been lost and was never entered upon the minutes of the Church. We are not informed as to the details of the findings of the council. But we know that by its advice, the offenders were censured and suspended from the privileges of the Church, which, as we have seen, was done in the case of James Avery, Jr., and others." But in two places in his book (pages 207 and 217), Dr. Blake gives the date of this discipline of the church as May 26, 1700, James Avery's child being baptized "in right of his wife, he being under offence." At that time, the remonstrance had been presented to the general court at Hartford, but it had not even been considered by the ecclesiastical council which did not convene until June 12, and did not report to the New London church until a week later. It is impossible that the penalty imposed upon James Avery, as above mentioned, was by the advice of the Killingly council; it is more likely that it was the arbitrary act of the able and "imperious" pastor.

A man like Gurdon Saltonstall was not likely to let such a matter rest without further notice. He was the pastor and chief adviser of Fitz-John Winthrop, the governor, and had great influence with the council and their representatives at Hartford. The colonial records show that the general court demanded that the remonstrants appear before it to answer the said Saltonstall; the warrant was duly served and return thereof was made on September 30, 1700.

SALTONSTALL'S PETITION (UNSIGNED COPY).

To the Honbl, the Gov & Councill; & the Representatives of his Majties Colony of Connecticut, convened in Generall Assembly, at Hartford, Octob ye 10: 1700.

The humble Petition of Gurdon Saltonstall, Minister of the Gospell, in New London, within ye Colony aforesd.

SHEWETH.

That y Petitioner sometime in May last past, had a Paper comprehending severall Articcles of Accusation, in which are contained Severall particulars, false and of a Nature highly Scandalous, tending to the great Defamation of yr Petitioner, presented agt him, in both Houses of the Honbl Generall Assembly, then sitting in Hartford, by Majer Edward Palmes Esq Leiv James Avery, & Leivt John Morgan all of New London, in the Colony aforesd: Of Which Injury Your Petitioner neither hath, or can obtain of the sd Persons any manner of Satisfaction; Yr Petitioner therefore being fixed in the Ministeriall Office, within this Colony, & under the Protection of his Majties Government established in the Same, humbly moves Yr Honrs to take Cognizance of the sd defamatory Accusation; that if the aforesd Persons presenting the same before the aforesd Genll Assembly are able to make good the sd Slanderous Accusation, & to justifie before this Honbl Court (where they themselves have laid it & pray Sd Judghment) the Charge therein made, in those defamatory Parts of it agt Yr Petitioner, they may be obliged thereunto: But if they shall not be able to justifie the same, that then Yr Petitioner may obtain such Judghment agt the sd Accusers, for ye sd Publique Slander, as the meritt of the Cause shall require, & this Honbl Assembly shall judge meet—Yr Petitioner having for that End, procured a Citation of ye sd Persons so falsely & Slanderously [?] accusing him, to appear before this Honbl Court, and given them a Copy of this Petition as the Law in Such Cases provides; And also most willingly referring himself (as the sd Accusers do pretend for themselves) to the Judghment or Determination of this Honbl Court, in all the matter of Complaint, contained in any of the sd Articles of Accusation against him.

And Yr Petitioner
shall ever pray &c:

Originall Writ and
Petition Coppy

The above is a copy of *Connecticut Ecclesiastical Document*, No. 148, State Library, Hartford.

THE WARRANT.

To Majer Edward Palmes Esq Lt James Avery Lievt: John Morgan, all of New London, within his Majties Colony of Connecticut.

Whereas You, and each of You, did, (sometime in the month of May last past, at Hartford, in the Colony aforesd, & in the Honbl Genll Court then Setting there) in Yr own Names, (& as was also alledged by You, in the Name of severall other Persons,) present & make Publication, of a certain Paper, conteining Severall Articles of Accusation, agt the

Revd Mr Gurdon Saltonstall Minister of the Gospell, in ye sd Town of New London, comprehending severall Particulars false & of a nature highly Slanderous and tending to his great Defamation; Whereof the sd Saltonstall doth Complaine, to the next Genll Assembly to be holden at Hartford on the tenth day of October next ensuing the date hereof, by a Petition, the Copy of Which for Your more full information, is annexed hereunto.

These are therefore in his Majties Name, to require You the sd Major Edwd Palmes Esq Lt James Avery, & Lievt John Morgan, & each of You, to appear at the sd Genll Court, to be holden at Hartford, on the tenth day of sd October to answer the sd Complaint of ye sd Revd Mr Gurdon Saltonstall; for Yr aforesd defamatory Accusation, and to respond to ye sd Complaint in such Damages as ye sd Honbl Court shall award or judge meet; and hereof faile not, as You will answer the Contrary— Given under my hand in New London, Sept: ye 16th 1700.

To the Sheriff of the County or Constable of the Town of New London or either of them; to serve and return to the next Genll Court; or to ye Secrty of the Colony
before Sd Court.

DANIELL WETHERELL
Register

The abovewritten Warrant was read to Majer Edwd Palmes & served according to law, and a Copy of the Petition annexed was given to him: Sept: ye 27th: 1700. The Same Warrant was read to Lt James Avery, & Lt. John Morgan, abovenamed and served according to Law & a copy of ye Sd Petition, given to Lt John Morgan, & another Copy of the Same offered to Leivt James Avery, but refused by him,
Sept: 28: 1700
N Lond: Sept: 30th: 1700 by mee.

JOHN PRENTTS Sh
rife

The above was copied from the *Connecticut Ecclesiastical Documents* in the State Library at Hartford. It is not numbered. Document No. 149 is the sheriff's "A bill of Charge for the Surving the within [ ] ac Cording too Law." The charge for service on Major Palmes was 6d.; for service on Lieutenant Avery, 1s., 3d.; for service on Lieutenant Morgan, 3s.; total 4s., 9d.

SALTONSTALL'S ARGUMENT.

To the Honbl House of Representatives
Setting at Hartford. October ye 10th: 1700.

The Reasons for hearing the Case laid before this Honbl House by Gurdon Saltonstall Minister of ye Gospell, in his Petition now before this House, relating to a Paper Of Articles exhibited agt him before this House in May last, by Majr Edwrd Palmes Lt James Avery & Leivt: John Morgan, of New London.

1. Bec: The Defamation wh yr Petitioner supposes to be contained in those Articles agt him, being made in the Generall Assembly of the whole Country; Yr Petitioners Good name so injured cannot possibly be justly vindicated by any private [illegible] which is consonant to the Judghment & Advice of many unbiassed Judicious Persons; without which I should not have moved in this matter;
2. Bec: The aforesd Persons so injuring Ye Petitioner, have since May last, openly professed & frequently, that they were able to make out & would prove before this Honbl House, the whole matter charged by them agt Ye Petiter: and Severall Persons who have been drawn in to sign ye aforesd Papers, have hitherto delayed attendance on their necessary Duty, ecclesiastically considered; in Confidence of the Sd Accusation being here proved and made out;
3. Bec: Yr Petitioner doth certainly know that it is the desire of the most of the Inhabitants of the Sd Town of New London, who wish the Peace & weall of the Same that all matters of Controversy complained of in the aforesd Paper relating to Yr Pettionr should be determined by this Court; as the only likely expedient to satisfie all.
4. Bec: If wt is alledged agt Yr Petitioner should be true it will be not only proper but necessary for this Honbl Court to reflect thereupon; and on the other hand Yr Petitioner humbly conceives, (especially in respect of the office He sustains within this Government) that he may claime the priviledge of being vindicated from those Aspersions by the Judghment of this Honbl Court; which is the only thing He Craves agt the Sd Persons so complaining agt him.

And Nevertheless, He doth hereby, publiquely and in the Presence of this Honbl House, offer to the aforesd Persons to obligd himself with them, in Sufficient Bonds, to abide by the Judghment of Such Arbitrators, as shall be chosen; or shall be appointed by the Genll Court now Setting, to issue finally & determine all matters of difference, complained of by them in ye foresd Paper, agt Yr Petitioner: so far as they come under a civill consideration, and are issuable by Law & Evidence or according to Justice & Equity: which He hereby declares himself ready to do; notwithstanding the aforesd Judghment & Vindication of this Honbl House, humbly and as He hopes, not inconsistent with the well known principles of Religion & Equity, sought for by Yr Petitioner.

G: SALTONSTALL.

(*Conn. Ecclesiastical Doc.*, No. 146.)

DEFIANT ANSWER OF THE REMONSTRANTS.

To the Honed Generall Court now Assembled at Hartford the 10th of October 1700;—the Reply or Answer of Edward Palmes and James Avery Sen Both of New London, (in behalfe of themselves and Lieuts John morgan of Sd New London) to a draught or prayer styled a Petition under the name of mr Gurdon Saltonstall of Said New London—

That whereas, the Said Palmes, Avery and Morgan,—did in beehalfe of themselves and a great number of Substantiall Inhabitants of the towne aforesd Present to the honed Generall Court (Assembled at Hartford on the 9th of may last past) A Certayne Information and Complaints of Publick grievances by which they were oppressed in Said towne;—Expecting A matter soe Important and Proper to be by their Authorety Redressed:—would have bin Considered And Such offycers and offenders, Complayned of as foully to have bin Cytid and Examined, Concerneing what was Alledged—Butt in stead thereof;—the said writeing wherein Sd Complaints & Information was Contayned,—(which was left with the Secretary of Said Court) was Caryed to New London: and there Impoured by the abouesd Saltonstall,—to Rayse Agreat deal of trouble in Church & towne. And now one under the name of Saltonstall hath Summoned the Said Palmes Avery & morgan, to answer before this honed Court, for a Pretended false and Slanderouse accusation of him the Said Saltonstall;—which is Exceedeingly Injuriouse and absolutely Illegall upon the following Grounds,—

1ly the Draught styled a Petition,—under the name of sd Saltonstall, is Really a Scandellouse Libell,—Because Said Saltonstall, (or others in his name.) had not signed it,—(yf that be atrue Coppey that the offycer hath Attested & deliuered) whereby Said Palmes Avery & morgan;—knowes not of whome to Recover damages for the accusation alledged,—or Cost for their trouble &c.

2dly Yf Said Saltonstall hath Cause of action for afalse & Slanderouse accusation he ought to assigne the matter of Said Slander,—or what word it did Consist in otherwaies Said Palmes &c. Cannot Know what to Answer to,—or what Evidence to bring to vindicate themselves,—

3dly Yf Said Saltonstall have Cause of action for Slander,—he may have his Remedy at the Comon law,—for it is a knowne Rule & Presedent in this Court that where any person may have his Remedy at the Comon law,—he Cannot nor ought not be Admitted in the Court,—because none ought to be denyed ajury:—wherefore Said Palmes &c. desyred that they may have the priuelledge of Subjects,—and the Libertie of the Law;—to be tryed by a Jury of their Equalls,—whose oath will obleidge them, to give verdiff according to law & Eudience and that the Said Saltonstalls Case Soe Illegallay Brought before this Court may be dismissed—

Edwd= Palmes:
James Avery

Oct 1700

(*Conn. Ecclesiastical Doc.* No. 147)

THE VERDICT.

On the tenth of October, the lower house declared Mr. Saltonstall not guilty as charged; the upper house concurred in the action four days later.

October: 10th: 1700

Whereas Majer Palmes, Lieut James Averye and Lieut John Morgan all of Newlondon did present a paper in the Generall Assembly Sitting at Hartford May Last: Conteining Severall Articles, alledging divers things against the Reverent Mr. Gurdon Saltonstall, with Reference to his Settlmt in the office of the ministry in Newlondon which they desired the Generall Court to take order about And the said Gurdon Saltonstall having by petition Complained to their General Court As being Iniured and defamed by the Said Persons And also laid before this Court the whole State of his Settlement in the ministry at Newlondon, by presenting the votes of Said town relating thereunto, and prayed the Judgmt of this Court thereupon. The Court in Compliance with those Requests Having given opportunitye to the Said persons to offer (in the Said premises) what they See cause Bee Soe good to declare; And doe hereby declare that the Said Mr. Gurdon Saltonstall free from [illegible] those Iniurious and wrongs Charged upon him in the Said paper: And undeserving of the Same. And doe approve of the votes of the towne of Newlondon Relating to the a foresaid Settlement of the Reverent Mr. Gurdon Saltonstall as agreeable to the Lawes of this Colonie:

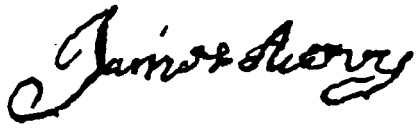
passd in the lower house
attester Eleazer Stent Clerk
Past in the upper house october 14, 1700
Test Eleazar Kimberly Secery

(*Conn. Ecclesiastical Doc.*, No. 150. Also see *Conn. Col. Rec.*, 4:338).

It will be remembered that this remonstrance was closely related to the agitation for a separate church on the east side of the river, a movement that was begun in 1678 by James[4] Avery, as recorded on page 69 of this volume. The remonstrance quickly forced the issue and ended in the ecclesiastical independence desired. In 1702, the town voted that the people east of the river should be permitted to organize a church and to have a minister of their own. The minister was to have a salary of seventy pounds a year and the meeting-house was to be thirty-five feet square—all at the joint expense of the two sides. The Rev. Ephraim Woodbridge was ordained as the first minister of the new church, November 8, 1704. A few months later (February 20, 1704–05) the inhabitants of the west side amicably consented that the people of the east side be released from watch and ward and left to their own management as a separate town. That year, the general court passed an act incorporating the town of GROTON; the name was that of the ancestral home of the Winthrops in Suffolk, England. This new Groton had an area of about seventy-two square miles of farms, forests, and waste lands with nothing like a hamlet.

In 1714, it would seem that there was a new church building in Groton and that Captain James[3] Avery was one of the committee to seat it. The first names on the list of those in full communion with the church are those of Captain James[3] Avery and his wife. They lived at the head of Poquonock plain. He is generally spoken of as James Avery, Jr.

March 15, 1717, in a deed of lands to his oldest son, James[4] Avery directed the payment of ten pounds money to each of "my five daughters," Deborah Allyn, Margaret Morgan, Hannah Morgan, Sarah Latham, and Mary Morgan. In many deeds, dated about this time but not entered on the books until his death, he provided liberally for his sons. March 15, 1717, he mentioned sons James, Edward, Ebenezer, Christopher, Jonathan, Joseph and Benjamin, and left each a seventh part of his "arms as guns and swords" also land in "Pawgounck." (*New London Wills, C:273*).



Facsimile Signature
James[3] Avery
From a deed dated March 15, 1717

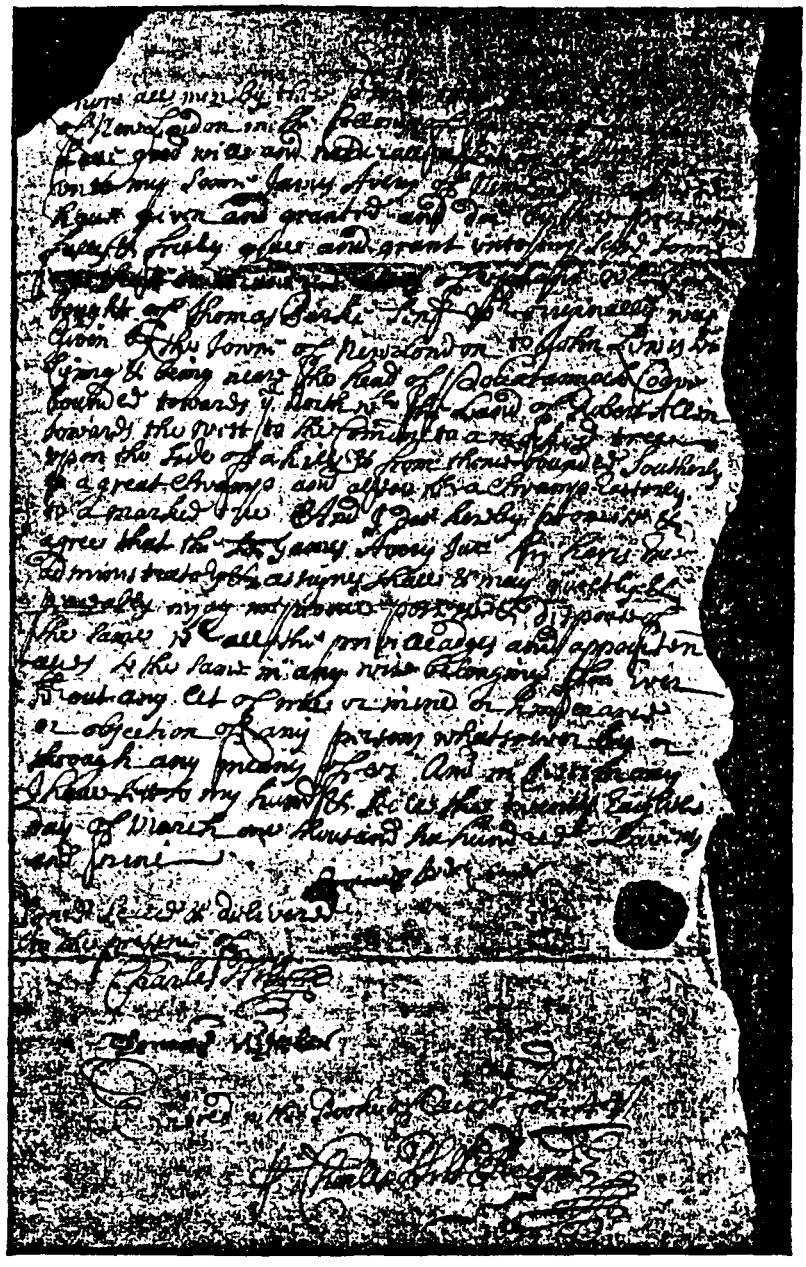
When the Rev. Thomas Prince was collecting material for his *History of New England*, he received the following from Groton:

Groton, April 22, 1728.

An account of the Age, Death and Posterity of Capt. James Avery.

He died in the 83d year of his age, leaving 12 children alive, 11 of whom attended his funeral with their mother who was in the 78th year of her age. They lived together in the married state 61 years and 6 mos. Three score and five of his family attended his funeral. His children living at the time of his death were 7 sons and 5 daughters; the posterity arising from them 114 souls, 41 grandsons, 14 great grandsons, 47 grand daughters, 12 great grand daughters—114. (*Conn. Hist. Society Publications, 3:317.*)

The date of this document is not correct. James Avery Jr., died August 22, 1728, at Groton (*Groton Records*). Joshua Hempstead, in his diary which has been published, writes under date of August 24, 1728: "Capt. Ja. Avery & Dea. Manasseh Minor of Stonington both buried & upwards of 80 years" (p. 201). Mrs. Deborah Avery died March 27, 1729 (*Groton Records*). Wednesday, March 26, 1729. "Mrs. Avery died aged 78 years, widow of Capt. James" (*Hempstead's Diary*).



DEED FROM JAMES[2] AVERY TO JAMES[2] AVERY.

Children of James[3] and Deborah (Stallyon) Avery, b. at Groton:

10. i. DEBORAH[4], b. August 1, 1671.
11. ii. JAMES[4], b. April 20, 1673.
12. iii. MARGARET[4], b. Feb. 4, 1674.
13. iv. EDWARD[4], b. March 20, 1676.
14. v. EBENEZER[4], b. May 1, 1677.
15. vi. CHRISTOPHER[4], b. Jan. 23, 1679.
16. vii. JONATHAN[4], b. Nov. 9, 1681.
viii. MERCY[4], b. Feb. 4, 1683; bap. July 19, 1685, First Church of Christ, Stonington; d. y.
17. ix. HANNAH[4], b. March 4, 1685.
18. x. SARAH[4], b. May 10, 1688.
19. xi. JOSEPH[4], bap. April 17, 1692, First Church of New London.
20. xii. MARY[4], bap. July 2, 1693, First Church of New London.
21. xiii. BENJAMIN[4], b. 1696.

5. Marie[3] Avery* (*James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 19, 1648, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. Oct. 23, 1668, at New London, Conn., **Joseph Minor**, s. of Thomas and Grace (Palmer) Minor, of Stonington, Conn. He was bap. Aug. 25, 1644, at Hingham, Mass. He lived at Stonington; was a farmer and physician; freeman, 1669; deputy to the general court, 1696, 1706; selectman, 1694-98, 1704, 1709, 1710. He served in the King Philip war and for his services received arable land and cedar swamp in Voluntown.

Thomas Minor records in his diary, March, 1667-8:

"wensday the 18, we made an End between Jossepth & Marie Averie."

On the Stonington town books is the following:

Joseph, son of Thomas Minor and Marie, daughter of James Averie of New London, married the 23d of October [1668] by Lieut. James Averie.

Joseph Minor and his wife, Marie, were admitted to the church at Stonington, April 11, 1675. She died Feb. 2, 1708, at Stonington. Dec. 7, 1709, he married Bridget Chesebrough, widow of William Thompson, by whom he had a daughter, Bridget, who was bap. in March, 1711, and m. Nov. 4, 1730, at Stonington, Jonathan Chesebrough. Joseph Minor died Feb. 1, 1711-2, at Stonington. He was buried beside his wife, Marie, at Taugwonk.

* On the New London record of births, the name is spelled Mary; on the later records, the name is spelled Marie.

Children of Joseph and Marie (Avery) Minor, b. at Stonington, and bap. in the First Church there:

i. JOSEPH[4], b. Sept. 19, 1669; bap. April 18, 1675; m. June 18, 1700, at Stonington, Sarah Tracy; deputy to the general court; selectman; d. Feb. 8, 1739-40, at Stonington.

ii. MARIE[4], b. Oct. 6, 1671; bap. April 18, 1675; m. Jan. 27, 1692, at Stonington, Elisha Chesebrough; d. Nov. 29, 1704, at Stonington. Elisha Chesebrough was brother of Abigail Chesebrough who married John Avery (No. 7), the uncle of Marie.

iii. MERCIE[4], b. Aug. 21, 1673; bap. April 18, 1675; m. Dec. 20, 1696, at Preston, Francis West; they moved to Tolland, Conn., where he was a large land owner, first deacon of the church and selectman, 1720, 1722. They both died at Tolland.

iv. BENJAMIN[4], bap. June 25, 1676; m. Nov. 15, 1697, at Stonington, Mary Saxton; d. Feb. 28, 1710, at Stonington.

v. SARAH[4], bap. March 30, 1679; m. May 21, 1706, Nathaniel Tracy, brother of Sarah who m. Joseph Minor as recorded above. She d. Nov. 24, 1753, at Preston and is buried with her husband in the "Old Palmer burying ground." He d. March 12, 1751, at Preston.

vi. JOANNA[4], b. Dec. 12, 1680 (*Minor's Diary*); bap. March 13, 1681; m. Stephen Richardson; admitted to First Church of Stonington, April 26, 1702; d. Jan. 15, 1726 (*tombstone*).

vii. CHRISTOPHER[4], b. Dec. 28, 1683 (*Minor's Diary*); bap. June 13, 1684; m. March 9, 1704, Mary Laye; d. before April 12, 1709, at Stonington, at which time his brother, Joseph, administered his estate. (*New London Probate Court Journal., 1:80.*)

viii. PRUDENCE[4], bap. May 6, 1688; m. Feb. 17, 1707, at Stonington, Joseph Denison; d. May 26, 1726, at Stonington.

6. Thomas[3] Avery (*James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 6, 1651, at New London, Conn.; m. Oct. 22, 1677, at Stonington, **Hannah Minor,** dau. of Lieut. Thomas and Grace (Palmer) Minor. She was b. Sept. 15, 1655, at Stonington; d. about 1692. He m., 2d, March 13, 1693, at Wethersfield, Conn., **Mrs. Hannah (Raymond) Bulkley,** dau. of Joshua and Elizabeth (Smith) Raymond, and widow of Dr. Charles Bulkley. She was b. Aug. 8, 1668, at Norwich, Conn.

Wethersfield, March 13, [1693]

This may certify whome it may concerne that Mr. Thomas Avery & Mrs. Hannah Bulkley both of New London in their Majesties Colony of Conn in New England married at Weathersfield, afor'sd on the said day of the date of these presents

By or before me—
John Chester
Justice of Peace.

Thomas[3] Avery may have lived for a short time at Stonington, but most of his life was spent at New London, first on the east side of the river in what is now Groton, and later in the North Parish, now called Montville. May 12, 1681, he was made a freeman of New London; May, 1693, he was commissioned captain of the train band on the east side of the river, New London; in 1694, he was deputy to the general court.

It is evident that James[2] Avery and Thomas Minor had a clear understanding concerning the marriage portions to be given to their children. On the twenty-sixth of December, 1677, Captain James Avery and his wife, Joanna, executed a deed which was owned and subscribed before Thomas Minor as commissioner. The deed ran as follows:

> This prsnt writing witnesseth to all it doe or may concerne that I James Avery of the county of New London, in ye Collony of Connecticott for divers good reasons & considerations known to myself and with my wife Joane Avery's consent fully give to my sonn Thomas Avery and his wife Hannah Avery my whole right of my parcell of land that I bought of Amos Richardson of Stonington be it more or less wh formerly was laide out and bounded to Mr. Obadiah Bruen of New London and also thirtie acres of upland upon Poquanys Plaine as it was formerly bounded to me from the swamp to the river, moreover one halfe of one hundred acres of upland and meadow as it was carried out and bounded and recorded to me at Pachauge next to Mr. Thomas Stanton, sen., his land. Also a piece of land joyning to Mr. Nehemiah Smith his playne lying betwixt Nehemiah Smiths land & ye comon I say all and every of these tracts and parcels of Land I doe give grant pass over alyeanate & confirm all my whole right and title to my sonn Thomas Avery & his wife Hannah Avery with all the privilledges & appurtenances to them belonging to them their heirs, executors and assigns forever to have & to hold possess & enjoy to use & improve for their best advatage provided that if either he or she shall have occasion to sell any one or more of these particular tracts or parcells of land they shall first make tender of it to the said Thomas Avery's Brothers and if they accept of the profer to give a rational price for it to sell it to no other person I doe hereby bind my other sonnes to make him or her the like tender upon the same terms and to the true performance of and to every particular hereof we set our hands & seals this 26th of December, 1677.
>
> Signed sealed and delivered
> in the the presence of
> William Mead
> Jonathan Avery
>
> James Avery
> Joane Avery

(*New London Deeds.*)

Thomas Minor and Grace his wife had already deeded, Dec. 17, 1677, 150 acres of land to their daughter Hannah and her husband, Thomas Avery:

> To daughter Hannah Avery, during her natural life and to her husband Thomas Avery during his natural life although my said daughter should die before him and in case my daughter shall have any child or children at the time of her departure then living it shall be theirs forever to have and to hold possess and enjoy to use and improve with all the meadows joining to it, I say all the one hundred and fifty acres of upland and meadow as it was laid out to me with all the privileges & appurtenances belonging thereunto. And in case my daughter should die without any child than she shall have by deed full power to dispose of it to any one or two of my son Clement Minor, his sonnes as she shall see meet Provided it shall not prevent her husband of it during his natural life if she die before her husband. I say my one hundred and fifty acres of upland and meadow lying at Anagomenacunuck as it was laid out to me and bounded and recorded at Hartford and in Stonington books of records. And hereinto we set our hands and seals this seventeenth day of December one thousand six hundred and seventy and seven.
>
> Witness
>
> James Noyes — Thomas Minor
> Samuel Avery — Grace Minor
>
> Acknowledged before James Avery Commissioner.
> (*New London Deeds, 5:34*)

Thomas Avery probably built upon one of these plots of land, as the following would indicate:

> March, 1667-8. "the 23. Thomas Averys house was raysed."
> June, 1668. Tuesday 25, Hannah went to her owne house."
> (*Minor's Diary.*)

Thomas[4] Avery received his share of his grandfather's estate by deed from his father, James Avery, April 1, 1685, and three weeks later sold it to his brother, Samuel. He also owned other land in New London. He was in the King Philip war of 1675, and, for his services, had lot No. 10 of arable land and lot No, 154 of cedar swamp allotted to him in Voluntown. He was in the ill-fated Fitz-John Winthrop expedition of 1690 which was to advance from Albany by way of Lake Champlain to Montreal. In his diary, Winthrop gives an account of the difficulties that they encountered. Under the date of Aug. 4, 1690, is found the following:

> "I consulted with the officers & twas concluded to march forwards, & then devided our provition, wch was about 35 cakes of bread for each souldr,



THOMAS AVERY'S HOUSE AT MONTVILLE ON THE ROAD TO NORWICH.

besides pork, which was scarce eateable. At this post [Saratoga] I left Liut Tho. Avery with some souldrs to gaurd our provition to us wch was coming vp the river" (*The Winthrop Papers, Massachusetts Hist. Col., Fifth Series, 8:314*).

For an account of this expedition, see Avery's *History of the United States and Its People*, vol. 3, pages 263, 264.

The latter part of his life he lived near the Mohegan Indian reservation. On the 22d of June, 1720, Capt. Thomas Avery and his brother Capt. James Avery were appointed interpreters for the Mohegans in a suit then pending before the governor and council. In 1721, Caezer, the sachem of the Mohegans, conveyed to Thomas Avery 160 acres of land in consideration of the kindness shown them by Captain Avery and his family. Upon this land Thomas Avery lived; the house he built there is still standing. About ten years before his death, in consideration of love and good will and on account of the infirmities of age, he conveyed this land to his son, Abraham.

The last entry of accessions to the church of New London during Mr. Bradstreet's ministry reads: "Sept. 10, 1682, Thomas Avery and wife were added to the Church." They were among the organizers of the church of the North Parish, afterward called Montville. Their names appear first on the list of original covenanters. Before the North Parish could enjoy religious services, a long-standing quarrel had to be settled. October, 1721, the parish petitioned the general court for liberty to form a separate church. The first name on the petition was that of Thomas[3] Avery, the third was that of Abraham[4] Avery. (*Connecticut Ecclesiastical Archives, 2:251.*) Finally, Jan. 17, 1721, it was agreed that the meeting-house should stand on Raymond Hill, land being given for the purpose. In his church record, Mr. James Hillhouse, the first minister, says:



Facsimile Signature
Ecclesiastical Archives, Hartford, 2:252

"I was installed October the 3d day, 1722.
Mr. Adams preached from Acts 16:9. There were seven that belonged to the Church at my installment—Capt. Avery, Capt. Denison, Mr. Nathl Otis, Mr. Allen, Mr. Vibber, Charles Campbell and one Deacon."

Thomas[3] Avery died at Montville, Jan. 5, 1736. His widow died Jan. 28, 1742, at Norwich.

It has been found very difficult to arrange the record of the children of Thomas Avery by his two wives. Thomas Minor died Oct. 23, 1690. The following items are taken from his diary:

1655, Oct. "Satterday the 15 my wife was delivered of hana"
"Tho: Averie and Hanah Minor was maried the 22 of october 1677."
1679, April. "20 day Hanah son was borne."
1680, Nov. "Monday the 15. hanahs second sonn was borne."
The second of October 1682 Tho: Averys daughter was borne."
1684, Aug. "Tusday the 12, Thomas Avery his childe was buried."
Hanah Avery her children.
Tho Avery
Samuell Avery
Ephraim Avery
Hanah Avery."

This last item has no date but must have been written shortly before his death. The births of Thomas and Samuel are recorded on the New London town-books. The baptisms of Thomas, Samuel, Abraham, Joshua, and a "child" (Oct. 25, 1704) are recorded on on the books of the First Church of New London; the baptisms of Hannah and Ephraim are found on the books of the First Church of Stonington; those of Charles, Isaac and Peter appear on the books of the First Church of Norwich. Mr. Baker, in his history of Montville, says that Jonathan was b. Dec. 9, 1691, but he was not able to give any satisfactory authority for that statement and it is hardly possible that Jonathan could have been born in December, 1691, and Abraham baptized March 6, 1692.

Dec. 2, 1736, Samuel Avery, Abraham Avery and Hannah (Avery) Minor seem to be the only surviving children of Thomas[3] and Hannah (Minor) Avery. At that time, in connection with Thomas Minor, the husband of Hannah (Avery) Minor, they sold the 150 acres of land that came to them from their honored grandfather and his wife, Grace. This land had been given by Thomas Minor and his wife, Grace, to his daughter, Hannah Minor Avery, and her husband Thomas[3] Avery for their life. When both were dead, the land was to revert to Hannah Minor Avery's surviving children. (*See deed, p. 105*). The children, Ephraim and Thomas, were dead. Samuel, Abraham and Hannah, as heirs-at-law, sold the land. Jonathan Avery was, at this time, very much alive, but he did not join in the sale. It seems improbable that he was the son of Hannah (Minor) Avery. (*Preston Land Rec., 5:7.*)

Thomas[3] Avery had a daughter Mary by his second wife Hannah Raymond. Mary (Smith) Raymond, widow of Samuel Ray-

mond, and daughter of Nehemiah Smith, made a will May 8, 1705. This was probated at New London. She mentioned cousin Hannah Avery, Elizabeth Avery, daughter of cousin Martha Ransford deceased, and cousin Mary Avery. She was the aunt of Hannah Raymond Avery. Thomas and Hannah (Raymond) Avery probably had a daughter Elizabeth, as an Elizabeth Avery was married to Sylvester Baldwin, at Montville, May 9, 1724, by the Rev. Mr. Hillhouse.

For these reasons, we give the names of the children as below:

Children of Thomas and Hannah (Minor) Avery:

22. i. THOMAS[4], b. April 20, 1679.
23. ii. SAMUEL[4], b. Nov. 15, 1680.
iii. A DAUGHTER[4], b. Oct. 2, 1682; bu. Aug. 12, 1684 (*Minor's Diary*).
24. iv. EPHRAIM[4], bap. Oct. 18, 1685.
25. v. HANNAH[4], b. May 4, 1686.
26. vi. ABRAHAM[4], bap. March 6, 1691-2.

Children of Thomas and Hannah (Raymond-Bulkley) Avery:

27. i. JOSHUA[4], bap. Aug. 25, 1695.
28. ii. MARY[4].
29. iii. ELIZABETH[4].
30. iv. JONATHAN[4], bap. Oct. 25, 1704 (?).
31. v. CHARLES[4], bap. Oct. 27, 1706.
32. vi. ISAAC[4], bap. July 17, 1709.
33. vii. PETER[4], bap. Aug. 5, 1711; nothing further known.

7. **John[3] Avery** (*James[2] Christopher[1]*) was b. February 10, 1654, at New London, Conn.; m. Nov. 29, 1675, at Stonington, **Abigail Chesebrough,** dau. of Samuel and Abigail Chesebrough of Stonington, Conn. The marriage is recorded both at Stonington and New London. She was b. at Stonington, Sept. 30, 1656. We are not able to give the date of his death, but he deeded land to his son Nathaniel, April 17, 1724. His wife was living as late as Jan. 5, 1713-14. At that date, Abigail Chesebrough, relict of Samuel Chesebrough, but now Abigail Avery (No. 2), made a deposition relating to a gift of land by Samuel Chesebrough to "my daughter, Abigail Chesebrough, now Abigail Avery."

John[3] Avery was an extensive land owner, holding, in addition to the place upon which he lived, land in several other towns. February 16, 1688, Capt. James[2] Avery, "out of love," gave to his son, John[3] Avery, the land that he had bought of Thomas

Hungerford at the head of "poqeuannock plaine," also the land that was originally Jacob Waterhouse's; also a parcel of meadow on a brook commonly called Stony Brook; and "all that meadow each side that I bought of William Meader." (*New London Deeds.*) John[3] Avery probably lived and died upon the farm at the head of Poquonock Plain, in the vicinity of which each of his brothers received land from his father. April 23, 1685, he sold the land that was given him by his father and that was his honored grandfather's to his brother Samuel. July 6, 1691, he sold the land and dwelling on the Pawtucket river that came from his wife's father, Samuel Chesebrough. August 3, 1691, he bought 200 acres in Preston of John Plumb. January 1, 1695, he bought 100 acres bounded north by Pachauge, of John Morgan. May 29, 1702, he, in connection with the other proprietors of Preston, of whom his brother James was one, sold 300 acres of land in Preston, commonly called Pachauge. May 11, 1709, he sold to John Benit land that had formerly belonged to his wife's father. In 1710, he bought, of John Plume, for twenty-eight pounds, land in Preston Farms, and other land of John Morgan for eight pounds in hand and eleven pounds well secured. In 1700, he was one of the original proprietors of Lebanon, and May 10, 1705, the general court confirmed him and his associates in possession of lands in that town. Beginning with 1705, when his oldest son married, he deeded land with a free and open hand "out of love" to his sons for their livelihood. In the allotment of public lands, January 31, 1712, he calls himself a carpenter. In 1715, he was given lot No. 57 of the common land.

John[3] Avery became a freeman of New London, May 12, 1681. His name appears on the patent for New London, Oct. 14, 1704. In the list of the inhabitants of Groton in 1708 and 1712 are found the names of Capt. John[3] Avery and his son, John Avery.

Capt. John[3] Avery was townsman of Groton, 1706. He was chosen with his brother, James, member of a committee to lay out 100 acres of land to Mr. Woodbridge, July 15, 1708. He was a member of the church of Groton, Nov. 22, 1727; as his wife is not mentioned, it is probable that she was then dead.

In the general court, Hartford, May 12, 1692, it was recorded that

> "This Court doe not sea reason to confirm those nominated for officers on the east side of the riuer at New London, at present, but doe appoynt

> Capt. James Aurey to be Captn of sayd Company, and James Morgan Lnt, and John Aurey to be Ensign of sayd Company untill the Honoured Major Generall and Mr. Witherell shall see cause to lead them to a new choyse of officers. (*Conn. Col. Rec., 4:74.*)

The record of the general court of May 11, for the following year has:

> "Thomas Aurey is approued to be Captn of the traine band of New London on the east side of the riuer, and John Morgan Lnt., and John Aurey Ensigne, of sayd Company and are to be commissionated accordingly." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 4:94.*)

From a similar record of the general court, May 13, 1697, we learn that

> "John Aurey [was] appointed Captain of the train band at New London on the east side of the riuer." (*Conn. Col. Rec., 4:212.*)

For his services in the Narragansett war, John Avery received lots in Voluntown, No. 9 for arable land and No. 76 for cedar swamp.

The accompanying autograph of John[3] Avery is copied from a deed made by his brother, James Avery. The deed was acknowledged June 10, 1717, before William Clarke, a justice of the peace in New London, witnessed by John Avery and Samuel Avery, entered on the Groton records, August 27, 1728, by Christopher Avery (No. 47), recorder. The document is now, 1907, in the possession of Miss Elizabeth Miner Avery of Groton.



The names of the children of Capt. John Avery have been arranged as below for the following reasons:

The first four are recorded by name in the list of baptisms of the First Church of New London. From 1683 until 1692 there is a break in the records of the church. In 1692, (June 19), Capt. John[3] Avery presented four children for baptism; unfortunately their names are not given. They probably were Nathaniel, Joseph, William, and Anna. The Rev. David Avery (No. 511) mentions these children of Capt. John[3] Avery repeatedly and always places them in this order. He says several times that William and Anna were twins; we know from William's tombstone that he was born about 1692. We know that Joseph was married, had two children,

and was dead by 1714, as will be shown later. Elisha, Desire, and Daniel were baptized at New London. Three children mentioned by Mr. Sweet still remain unaccounted for. Mr. Sweet did not have David Avery to guide or to correct his surmises. David Avery nowhere mentions the Benjamin, Elizabeth, or Josiah given by Mr. Sweet. It will be shown that this Josiah belongs to another family and there is no evidence to show that Benjamin or Elizabeth ever existed. Upon the town records of New London, the date of the birth of Elizabeth Keeney, daughter of John, is given as Oct. 27, 1690, the date that Mr. Sweet gives for the birth of Elizabeth Avery, but no Elizabeth Avery is there recorded. It is possible that the copyist employed by Mr. Sweet made a mistake. That leaves one child—Thomas, whom, in his list of Capt. John[3] Avery's children, David Avery mentions once:

> "John, Nathaniel, Joseph, William, Elisha, Daniel, Thomas; daus., Abigail, Mary, Anna, Desire."

For these reasons and others that will be given later, we have arranged the list as printed here.

Children of Capt. John and Abigail (Chesebrough) Avery, all born on the east side of river at New London and all but Thomas bap. at the First Church of New London:

i. ABIGAIL[4], b. Jan. 15, 1676-7; bap. May 13, 1677; d. July 18, 1677, at New London.

34. ii. ABIGAIL[4], b. Jan. 18, 1679.

35. iii. MARY[4], bap. Nov. 14, 1680.

36. iv. JOHN[4], bap. April 1, 1683.

37. v. NATHANIEL[4], bap. June 19, 1692.

38. vi. JOSEPH[4], bap. June 19, 1692.

39. vii. WILLIAM[4], bap. June 19, 1692.

40. viii. ANNA[4], (twin to William), bap. June 19, 1692.

41. ix. ELISHA[4], bap. May 9, 1697.

42. x. DESIRE[4], bap. May 9, 1697.

43. xi. DANIEL[4], bap. Nov. 5, 1699.

44. xii. THOMAS[4], mentioned once by David Avery in his list of John's children; no further record. He may have been baptized in the church established on the east side of the river in 1704. Capt. John Avery and wife belonged to this church the early records of which are lost.

8. **Rebecca**[3] **Avery** (*James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 6, 1656, at New London, Conn.; m. Aug. 5, 1678, at New London, **Mr. William Potts**, of New Castle, England, a constable. Minor, in

his diary, records: "The 5th day of Agust, 1678, william pots and Rebeckah Avery was maried." Mr. Potts was one of the Narragansett volunteers and received land in Voluntown for his services. His name appears on the list of freemen in Groton in 1708 and 1711. He was surveyor of highways in 1705. He and his wife were members of the First Church of Groton "at the ordination," Nov. 22, 1727.

Sept. 19, 1717, Capt. James Avery, Capt. Thomas Avery, Capt. John Avery, and Samuel Avery, "out of love," deeded land to their sister Rebecca Potts, and to her husband, William Potts (*Groton Deeds*, 1:830). Jan. 4, 1727, William and Rebecca Potts deeded land to their loving son-in-law, Joshua Bill, husband of their daughter, Joanna, deceased and to their heirs. They reserved the right to cut firewood on this land during their natural lives (*Groton Deeds*, 2:297).

April 24, 1729, Humphrey Avery spoke of William Potts, "late of Groton;" Mr. Potts probably died about this time. According to the Voluntown records, land was confirmed to his heirs in 1730. April 8, 1732, Joshua Bill, jun., sold land that was his honored father's, William Potts deceased (*Groton Deeds*, 3:63,64).

No baptisms are recorded in the First Church of New London from 1684 to 1691. During this period, William and Rebecca Potts undoubtedly had a son Jonathan. This Jonathan m. Mary Geer, Nov. 10, 1713, at Groton. They had Mary, Abigail, Rebecca, William, Joanna, Elizabeth—the last four names are suggestive. Jonathan was living at Smithfield, Penn., in 1742 (*Groton Land Records*, 2:411).

William and Rebecca Potts *may* have had a daughter Mary. A Mary Potts m. Jan. 1, 1718, at New London, Jonathan Daniels, son of John and Mary (Chappell) Daniels, b. Oct. 15, 1682, and had a son *William* the next year.

Children of William and Rebecca (Avery) Potts:

i. JOANNA[4], b. May 20, 1679, at New London; bap. June 29, 1679, at the First Church of New London; m. Nov. 1, 1699, at Groton, Joshua Bill; d. Nov. 3, 1718, at Groton.

ii. WILLIAM[4], b. March 13, 1680, at New London; bap. April 17, 1681, at the First Church of New London; no further information.

iii. PATIENCE[4], bap. Aug. 12, 1683, at the First Church of New London; m. 1st, Dec. 11, 1700, at Groton, Joseph Pendleton, who had previously married her cousin, Deborah Minor (No. 3, ix). He d.

Sept. 18, 1706, at Westerly, R. I. She m. 2d, April 28, 1707, at Groton, Samuel Rogers.

iv. JONATHAN[4], b. ; m. Nov. 10, 1713, Mary Geer.

v. HANNAH[4], bap. May 5, 1695, at New London.

vi. ABIGAIL[4], bap. May 5, 1695, at New London.

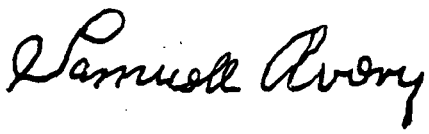
vii. MARY[4], (?) m. Jan. 1, 1718, at New London, Jonathan Daniels.

9. Samuel[3] Avery (*James,*[2] *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 14, 1664, at New London, Conn.; m. Oct. 25, 1686, at Swanzey, Mass., **Susannah Palmes,** dau. of William and Ann (Humphrey) Palmes. She was b. about 1665, and was of royal lineage. (See Appendix.)

Like his three brothers, Samuel Avery was an extensive land owner. He bought the rights of his brothers, Thomas and John, in their grandfather's land on the General Neck, in 1685. In 1693, he received from his father, James[2] Avery, the homestead farm on which his father was then living. (See p. 73.) Uncas, the Indian chief, deeded to him several hundred acres of land, the consideration being an Indian woman, Betty, who was one of the captives taken by James[2] Avery in the King Philip war. Samuel Avery spent most of his life on his farm in Groton and there his children were born. He calls himself husbandman and merchant. He early took a leading part in Groton affairs. In December, 1705, he and his brother James were members of a committee to make up the accounts with New London. Upon the legal organization of the town, December 1, 1705, he was made first townsman and moderator; he held that office until his death. He was one of the committee authorized in 1706 to sell two hundred acres of the town's land to pay its debts. When the schoolmaster was engaged, May 28, 1706, to teach the children in the different houses until the school-house was built, he was to teach first in Mr. Samuel Avery's house. April 12, 1710, Samuel Avery was one of the commission to allot lands. March 20, 1715–16, he was a member of a committee to seat the meeting-house. He was town clerk from 1718 until his death, and justice of the peace from 1719 to 1722 inclusive. In the division of the Nawayunk (Noank) lands, he received lot No. 35.

He also took an important part in the affairs of state, being deputy to the general court from New London in 1693, and from Groton in 1709, 1716, 1718, and 1719. He possessed the same military spirit as his brothers, being commissioned ensign by the general court in May, 1705, lieutenant in May, 1710, and captain in May, 1716.

May 15, 1717, he was witness to a deed given by his father to his brother James. The accompanying facsimile is copied from that document.



Samuel Avery, the youngest of four brothers, was the first of them to die, May 1, 1723. He was buried in Ledyard, then the northern part of Groton. His widow, Susannah Avery, was in full communion "at the ordination" of the First Church of Groton, Nov. 22, 1727. She died Oct. 2, 1747, at Groton.

Children of Samuel and Susannah (Palmes) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. SAMUEL[4], b. Aug. 11, 1687; bap. March 13, 1691, First Church of New London; d. Aug. 7, 1714, at Groton; unm.

45. ii. JONATHAN[4], b. Jan. 18, 1689.

iii. WILLIAM[4], b. Aug. 25, 1692; bap. Oct. 30, 1692, First Church of New London; d. Feb. 20, 1718; unm.

46. iv. MARY[4], b. Jan. 10, 1695.

47. v. CHRISTOPHER[4], b. Feb. 10, 1697.

48. vi. HUMPHREY[4], b. July 4, 1699.

49. vii. NATHAN[4], b. Jan. 30, 1702.

50. viii. LUCY[4], b. April 17, 1703; bap. Sept. 5, 1703, First Church of New London.

51. ix. WAITSTILL[4], b. March 27, 1708.

52. x. GRACE[4], b. June 2, 1712.

This list corresponds to the one printed by Mr. Sweet, with one exception. The "John" given by him is omitted. All the other children are found recorded on the Groton books, but there is no "John" among them. Mr. Sweet himself was in doubt in regard to the matter. Investigation shows that the John mentioned by Mr. Sweet belongs to the line known as the Thomas Avery line of Portsmouth, N. H. (see p. 24), and that he and all of his descendants must be transferred to that clan.

CHAPTER VII.

THE FOURTH GENERATION.

10. Deborah[4] Avery (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 1, 1671, at Groton; m. June 29, 1691, at New London, Conn., **Robert Allyn,** s. of John and Elizabeth (Gager) Allyn. According to the New London records, "Robert Allyn ye sonn of John & Elizabeth Allen was borne about ye middle of September [1671]." He lived at Allyn's Point, about six miles below Norwich, was a man of property, and was held in high esteem in the colony. Robert Allyn and his wife were in full communion with the First Church of Groton before the ordination of the Rev. John Owen, Nov. 22, 1727. The records of the church prior to this date are lost. Robert Allyn died December 28, 1729, about nine o'clock in the morning (*Hempstead's Diary,* p. 216). His will was probated Jan. 27, 1730, at New London (*New London Wills,* vol. C). By numerous deeds he had provided well for his children, and most of his remaining property he left to his wife. Deborah (Avery) Allyn made her will May 22, 1734, and it was proved Dec. 17, 1739, at New London (*New London Wills,* D, p. 427). She mentioned her daughters, Elizabeth Williams and Deborah Lester, and all her sons.

The records of the First Church of New London show the baptisms of the children as given below. The younger ones were probably baptized at Groton and recorded in the lost book. The births are here recorded as they appear on the *original* town book of Groton. The copy that was made in 1861 and that has been in general use since that time, recorded Elizabeth as b. Nov. 20, 1694, and omitted Deborah. A careful comparison of church and town records had forced the conviction that the town book was wrong. This occasioned much loss of time and money. In 1905, through the kindness of the town clerk, we were permitted to consult the *original* book and there discovered that a mistake had been made in copying not only that but other entries.

Children of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn, b. at Groton:

i. ELIZABETH[4], b. March 25, 1691-2; bap. July 17, 1692; m. Jonathan Williams.

ii. DEBORAH[4], b. Nov. 20, 1694; bap. Feb. 9, 1694-5 (?); m. Sept. 22, 1724, at Groton, Jonathan Lester. "Deborah, wife of Jonathan Lester, died March, 1770, aged 76" (*Tombstone, Starr cemetery, Groton*).

iii. JOHN[4], b. Jan. 11, 1695-6; bap. March 29, 1696; m. July 28, 1726, at Groton, Joanna Minor; d. Sept., 1786, at Ledyard.

iv. ROBERT[4], b. Jan. 25, 1697-8; bap. May 29, 1698; m. Abigail Avery (No. 75).

v. JAMES[4], b. Feb. 29, 1699-1700; bap. June 1, 1701, "in right of wife;" m. Alethea Avery (No. 112).

vi. EBENEZER[4], twin with James; bap. same time; m. April 27, 1726, at Groton, Mary Thurber; ensign, second Groton company, 1741; lieut., 1744 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 8:369 & 9:47); d. April 21, 1769, at Allyn's Point, Conn.

vii. CHRISTOPHER[4], b. April 12, 1702; d. March 26, 1703, at Groton.

viii. SAMUEL[4], b. May 26, 1704; m. Hannah Avery (No. 113).

ix. CHRISTOPHER[4], b. July 21, 1706; m. Ann ——.

x. LUCY[4], b. July 29, 1708; not mentioned in her father's or her mother's will. Her name is not found on any of the many deeds that the other children signed together. She probably died young.

xi. NATHAN[4], b. Oct. 5, 1711; m. Jane Pearl.

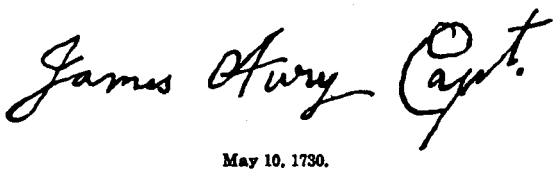
11. **James**[4] **Avery** (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 20, 1673, at Groton; bap. June 1, 1673, First Church of New London; m. **Mary Griswold,** daughter of John and Mary (Bemas) Griswold. She was b. Feb., 1673, at East Windsor, Conn.

John Griswold, in his will made June 6, 1713 and on file in the probate court at New London, mentioned his daughter, Mary Avery. He was the son of Edward Griswold, who m. for his second wife the widow Mary Bemas. She had a daughter, Mary Bemas, who is supposed to have married her mother's stepson, John Griswold. John and Mary Griswold had a dau. Mary, b. Feb., 1673. John Griswold m., for his second wife, Bathsheba Smith.

James[4] Avery and his wife were members of the church at Groton before the ordination, Nov. 22, 1727. He was brander of horses for Groton, 1705; constable, 1707-8; on list of freemen, 1708-11. He was selectman from 1731 to 1742 inclusive, and moderator most of that time. He was deputy to the general court for fifteen terms (1715-1731); justice for New London County, 1726-1735; guardian of the Pequot Indians after his father's death; commissioned ensign of the first company of the Groton train band, 1716; lieut., 1721; capt., 1728 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 5:489, 548,

572 & 6:2, 42, 270, 439, 514 & 7:2, 88, 124, 149, 152, 191, 250, 293, 311, 346). He was often called James Avery, 3d. In 1730, he was one of the committee to take care of the town guns. He was given lot No. 18, in the division of the common lands.

He received many gifts of land from his father. March 15, 1717, James Avery, sen., out of love for his son James and for his "more Comfortable subsistance and Lively hood" made over to him divers parcels: sixty acres of land lying in Sheinerset Neck bought of Samuel Chapman; twenty acres bought of the widow Hannah Bushnell; the salt meadow bought of Joseph Latham, deceased; another salt meadow of two acres; a hundred acres of land bought of William Denison; nine acres bought of Samuel Raymond; three lots containing seventy-seven acres more or less; thirty acres also bought of Samuel Chapman. The witnesses were John Avery and Samuel Avery (*Groton Deeds*, 2:394).



May 10, 1730.

James[4] Avery made his will March 28, 1749; it was proved Sept. 21, 1754 (*New London Wills*, F:535). He mentioned wife; sons, James Avery, 2d, John Avery, jun., Ebenezer Avery, jun.; and daughter, Hannah Hall. He divided his movable estate into four parts, one for each child. His son, Elihu, and his dau., Prudence, were dead. He made no mention of Mary. Possibly an undecipherable stone that stands beside that of Prudence in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground,* and of the same style and size, may mark the resting place of Mary. She was alive June 17, 1731, at which time, Hannah, Mary and Prudence were admitted to full communion in the First Church of Groton. The first three children were bap. in the First Church of New London, the second in the name of his wife (May 26, 1700), he being under discipline for signing the remonstrance (See p. 87). The other baptisms were probably recorded in the lost book of the Groton church. His wife died Nov. 26, 1750, at Groton, aged 76 (*Tombstone*). He died Sept. 18, 1754, at Groton; both were buried in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground.

*This Avery-Morgan burying-ground is near Poquonock Bridge in the town of Groton.

Children of James and Mary (Griswold) Avery, b. at Groton:

53. i. JAMES[5], b. May 27, 1697.
54. ii. JOHN[5], b. Feb. 4, 1700.
55. iii. EBENEZER[5], b. March 29, 1704.
iv. ELIHU[5], b. July 29, 1707; d. Nov. 28, 1748, at Groton; unm.
56. v. MARY[5], b. Feb. 23, 1710.
57. vi. HANNAH[5], b. April 7, 1712.
vii. PRUDENCE[5], b. March 21, 1715. "Prudence Avery, daughter of James and Mary Avery, died Sept. 17, 1731, in her 17th year" (*Tombstone*).

In the list of children, as printed in Sweet's *Averys of Groton*, appears the name of a "Thomas, born as is supposed in 1717, but no further record." Careful search has revealed no trace of this apocryphal Thomas.

12. **Margaret[4] Avery** (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 4, 1674, at Groton; bap. March 28, 1675, First Church of New London; m. July 17, 1696, at New London, **William Morgan,** s. of James and Mary (Vine) Morgan. He was b. March 4, 1669, at Groton. He was the first deacon of the First Church of Groton. He was made ensign of the train band, Oct., 1721 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 6:270). Mrs. Margaret (Avery) Morgan made her will May 9, 1754; it was proved Aug. 12, 1755, at New London. She mentioned her sons, William, Joseph, and Solomon; dau., Jerusha Avery; granddau., Lucy Avery; grandsons, Elijah Avery, Caleb Avery, and Amos Avery were to have their mother's share of the estate; granddau., Mary Belton, was to have her mother's share. As there were several marriages into the Avery family, her will makes many points clear. The first four children were bap. at the First Church of New London; the names of the others were probably on the lost book of the Groton church.

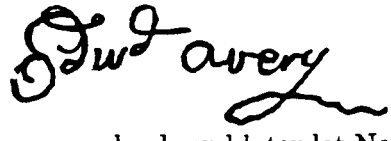
"Mr. Ensign William Morgan deceased Dec. 25, 1750, in the 82d year of his age. Mrs. Margaret Morgan relict of Ensign William Morgan deceased July 28, 1755, aged 82 years" (*Tombstones, Avery-Morgan burying-ground*).

Children of William and Margaret (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. WILLIAM[5], b. April 7, 1697; bap. July 25, 1697; m. Sept. 21, 1721, at Groton, Hannah Stanton; m. 2d, Sept. 24, 1747, at Groton, Sarah Seabury; deputy, 1737; d. May 14, 1778, at Stonington.

ii. MARGARET[4], b. Sept. 10, 1698; bap. Nov. 6, 1698; m. Jan. 29, 1719, at Groton, Samuel Davis; d. Aug. 15, 1724, at Groton. They had dau. Lucy, b. June 15, 1724, at Groton; m. Ebenezer Avery (No. 70).
iii. DEBORAH[4], bap. July 14, 1700; probably died young.
iv. HANNAH[4], bap. June 14, 1702; probably died young.
v. JERUSHA[4], b. July 14, 1704; m. Humphrey Avery (No. 48).
vi. JOSEPH[4], b. Aug. 10, 1706; m. Dorothy Avery (No. 69).
vii. SOLOMON[4], b. Oct. 5, 1708; m. Mary Walsworth, July 1, 1742, at Groton. She was the dau. of William and Mary (Avery) Walsworth (No. 46). He was deacon of the First Church of Groton; d. Nov. 22, 1791, at Groton.
viii. ELIZABETH[4], b. July 10, 1710; m. John Avery (No. 54).
ix. MARY[4], b. Jan. 5, 1714; m. Aug. 7, 1737, at Groton, Jonas Belton.

13. Edward[4] Avery (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 20, 1675–6, at Groton; bap. July 2, 1676, First Church of New London; m. June 3, 1699, at Preston, **Joanna Rose**, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Allyn) Rose. Hannah Allyn was the aunt of Robert Allyn who m. Deborah Avery (No. 10). Thomas Rose mentioned his dau., Johanna Avery, in his will. Edward Avery was on the list of freemen of Groton, 1708 and 1712; surveyor, 1707; surveyor and lister, 1713; surveyor, 1714; on the school committee, 1712. He lived in the northwest part of Groton, now Ledyard, on land that his father bought, Jan. 6, 1694, of the heirs of John Coit. On March 18, 1728, James[3] Avery deeded this land to his sons, Edward and Christopher. Jan. 4, 1731, the sons divided the land, Edward taking the west side adjoining the Thames River and Poquetannock Cove. Here he lived and died. He and his wife were in full communion with the church at Groton, before Nov. 22, 1727. In 1724, he and his brother, Christopher, asked that North Groton be set off and they be allowed to have their own minister (*Ecclesiastical Docs., Hartford*, 3:218). They



asked again in 1725. Lot No. 23, bounded on the west by the cove and on the east by the sea, was assigned to him in the division of common land, and later lot No. 60.

Edward Avery made his will Feb. 1, 1751–2; it was proved May 9, 1759. He called himself yeoman. He provided for his wife, Joanna, during her natural life. He mentioned that he had already given his son, Theophilus, lands and buildings, but further gave him "my Buccaneer Gunn Sword and Belt: my wearing

Sword and Cane." Theophilus was to pay thirty pounds to Eunice, the daughter of his brother Ichabod. The testator stated that he had given to his beloved son, Asa, his homestead farm and buildings and improvements and bequeathed to him furniture, live stock, and money and made him executor. He ordered him to pay one hundred pounds to his son, Gideon, and thirty pounds to his granddau., Mary Avery. He gave to his dau., Hannah Pelton, forty pounds, and the same sum to his dau., Mary Pelton. He remembered his granddaughters, Joanna Allyn and Hannah Allyn, the first with fifteen pounds and the second with five pounds. His two granddaughters, Sarah Chapman and Deborah Stoddard, were each to have three pounds. The witnesses were Nathan Avery, Jacob Avery, and Samuel Hutchenson (*New London Wills*, G:355).

He was buried on his own farm. His wife and many of their descendants were buried on the same lot. His plainly lettered gravestone bears this inscription:

> Mr. Edward Avery of Groton, who died March 14, 1759, aged 84 years and 24 days.

The age at time of death does not correspond to the date of death thus noted, but does agree with the date of death as recorded by Mr. Sweet, April 14, 1759. The wife, Joanna, died Jan. 3, 1761, aged 82.

His children who were born before the organization of the church in Groton were bap. in the First Church, New London.

Children of Edward and Joanna (Rose) Avery, b. at Groton:

58. i. JOANNA⁵, b. Nov. 21, 1700 (according to the Groton vital statistics).
ELIZABETH⁵, bap. June 29, 1701, "he having given satisfaction for his offense in signing the remonstrance" (according to the books of the First Church of New London). This name does not appear again. According to the church records, Richard Dart had a child Johanna, bap. the same day. In recording them, the names were probably changed. Richard Dart's child was Elizabeth, Edward Avery's was "Johanna." There is little doubt that No. 58 was bap. Johanna.
ii. THOMAS⁵, b. June 15, 1702; d. May 3, 1703, at Groton.
iii EDWARD⁵, b. May 22, 1704; d. June 7, 1705, at Groton.
59. iv. DEBORAH⁵, b. May 6, 1706.
60. v. THEOPHILUS⁵, b. Sept. 6, 1708.
61. vi. BENAJAH⁵, b. Oct. 12, 1710.

vii. JAMES[5], b. Oct. 27, 1712; d. Nov. 25, 1715, at Groton.
62. viii. GIDEON[5], b. June 1, 1715.
63. ix. HANNAH[5], b. July 30, 1717.
64. x. ICHABOD[5], b. May 7, 1719.
65. xi. ASA[5], b. July 21, 1721.
66. xii. MARY[5], b. Nov. 3, 1723.

Lydia, who is mentioned in Sweet's *Averys of Groton*, page 30, as born about 1725, was not dau. of Edward[4]. She was dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Lane) Avery, and belonged to the Dedham family (*Averys of Dedham*, p. 82). Benajah is not mentioned in his father's will and probably died before 1751.

14. Ebenezer[4] Avery (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 1, 1678, at Groton; bap. June 16, 1678, First Church of New London; m. June 16, 1708, at Preston, **Dorothy Parke,** dau. of Capt. John and Mary (Witter) Parke. She was bap. Nov. 27, 1692, at First Church of Stonington. The Hon. Richard A. Wheeler, in his history of Stonington, states that the wife of Capt. John Parke was Mary, dau. of Josiah Witter, b. Feb. 20, 1665. Certain deeds corroborate this. January 23, 1753, John Avery, Robert and Abigail (Avery) Allyn, Christopher Avery, Ebenezer Witter, Jonathan Witter, John Richards, Abigail Richards, and Hannah Parke deeded certain parcels of land which were laid out "to the legal representatives of Josiah Witter, May 17, 1736, by Ebenezer Searles and Thomas Minor, Proprietor's committee of Stoneington." We know that four of these are descendants of Josiah Witter; John, Abigail, and Christopher Avery could be such only through Mary Witter.

Ebenezer[4] Avery was on the list of freemen of Groton, 1708; collector of rates, 1716; selectman, several terms; and, in 1734, was appointed to take charge of the town's ammunition. He received a hundred acres of public land in 1720. He was deputy to the general court, 1720, 1726, 1738; was commissioned lieutenant of the first company of Groton, 1728; captain, 1733; colonel of the eighth militia regiment, 1739. (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 6: 173 & 7: 54, 152, 465 & 8: 155, 280).



Sept. 25, 1738.

March 16, 1717, James[3] and Deborah Avery deeded certain land to their loving son, Ebenezer, as follows:

> To all Christian people to whom this present deed of gift shall come James Avery, sen., of Groton, &c., . . . in consideration of the natural love and affection I do bear my beloved son Ebenezer, and for his more comfortable subsistance & livlihood . . . Three certain tracts or parcels of land situate and being in the township of Groton aforesaid. One tract being the farm on which I now dwell with all the Housings Buildings Out housings erected and standing on said Farm, with the orchard and all other fruit trees on said farm. . . containing by estimation two hundred fifty acres more or less, . . . bounded on the east partly with the Great swamp that parts this farm from Poquannock Plain to the south end of said swamp and from thence with the Creek that parts Birch Plain which is a part of this farm from Poquannock Plain, and with the Creek to the mouth thereof and from thence to the cove or creek that parts this farm from Shinacosset Neck on the west side by the head fence by Stoney brook. North with the comon. Another tract of land . . . lyeth in Poquannock Plain, containing by estimation twenty acres, bounded on the west by great swamp, on the north with the land of John Avery, jun., on the east with Poquannock Cove or River and on the south with land belonging to the estate of Richard Lord . . . Third tract . . . meadow and swampy ground . . . bounded with land that belonged to Lawrence Codner, partly with land belonging to Samuel & Joshua Bill . . . To be by him and them enjoyed and improved *forever*, and not to be sold by my said son nor any of his heirs or passed away to any other person forever *to continue and Remain to him and them and in the name of the Averys forever* . . .
>
> JAMES AVERY
> DEBORAH AVERY

March 16, 1717.
(*Groton Deeds*, 2:508.)

Dorothy (Parke) Avery died Nov. 6, 1732, at Groton. Ebenezer Avery made his will March 24, 1746–7; it was proved Aug. 19, 1752. In it he mentioned his son, Parke, to whom he gave a grist-mill with dwelling house and lands adjoining, north of the county road, land near the New London ferry, and several other parcels. To his son, Ebenezer, he gave land adjoining the farm that he had already given him; also

> "my cloak & my Laced hat, with my smallest Silver hilted sword, & my new great Bible and my watch and my old carbine."

To his son, Simeon, he gave certain lands and

> "my Brass gun & speckled Stork gun & brass hilted sword, my silver head cain & oldest great Bible, my Druoy Coat & Silk Jacket & briches, my Scarlet Jacket with plate buttons."

He also gave money and household goods to his daughters, Mary

Latham, Dorothy Morgan, Amy, and Unis. No mention is made of a wife; he probably did not marry a second time (*New London Wills*, F: 321).

In his *Averys of Groton*, page 31, Mr. Sweet states that Ebenezer Avery had a second wife, Lucy Morgan. This is a mistake. William Morgan, in his will, stated that his granddaughter, Lucy, married Ebenezer Avery, but this granddaughter was Lucy Davis, the daughter of his daughter, Margaret. This Lucy Davis married Ebenezer Avery, No. 70, below mentioned. Ebenezer[4] Avery d. July 19, 1752, at Groton.

Children of Ebenezer and Dorothy (Parke) Avery, b. in Groton:

67. i. PARKE[5], b. Dec. 9, 1710.
68. ii. MARY[5], b. Feb, 17, 1713.
69. iii. DOROTHY[5], b. Jan. 10, 1716.
iv. LUCY[5], b. Oct. 14, 1718; d. Jan. 9, 1719, at Groton.
70. v. EBENEZER[5], b. April 3, 1721.
71. vi. AMIE[5], b. Sept. 14, 1724.
72. vii. EUNICE[5], b. March 2, 1725-6.
73. viii. SIMEON[5], b. April 25, 1730.

15. Christopher[4] Avery (*James*[3], *James*[2] *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 23, 1679-80, at Groton; bap. Feb. 28, 1679-80, First Church of New London; m. Dec. 19, 1704, at Preston, **Abigail Parke,** eldest dau. of Capt. John and Mary (Witter) Parke, of Preston, and sister of his brother Ebenezer's wife. She was bap. Nov. 7, 1686, at First Church of Stonington with her mother Mary Parke; she d. Feb. 12, 1713, at Groton. Christopher[4] Avery m. 2d, April 1, 1714, **Mrs. Prudence (Payson) Wheeler,** dau. of John and Bathsheba (Tilestone) Payson, and widow of Richard Wheeler. She was b. Feb. 1, 1681. She was the granddau. of Edward and Mary (Eliot) Payson. Mary Eliot was the sister of the Rev. John Eliot, "the Indian Apostle." Christopher[4] Avery m. 3d, Jan. 1, 1735, **Mrs. Esther (Hammond) Prentice,** dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Hyde) Hammond, of Newton, Mass., and widow of Samuel Prentice, of North Stonington, Conn. Christopher[4] Avery m. 4th, **Susanna (Baker) Elderkin,** widow of John Elderkin.

I, John Elderkin of Norwich, in the county of New London, have received of my honored mother Susanna Avery of Groton in said county, as she is administrator on the estate of my honored father John Elderkin late of said Norwich, deceased, the sum of Fifty Two Pounds in personal

estate which is in full my part in the movable estate of my sd Father, Groton, the 13 of March, 1753.

JOHN ELDERKIN.

(*New London Wills*, G:119.)

Christopher[4] Avery was selectman, 1731, 1735, 1737; surveyor, 1736, and served as one of the justices for New London County. He was clerk of the North Society (Groton) church. In 1724 and 1725, he was deputy to the general court; he was successively ensign, lieutenant (1714), and captain (1730). (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 6:426, 483, 553 & 7:303). In the division of land in the northwest part of Groton (now Ledyard), as described in the record of Edward Avery (No. 13), Christopher took the eastern part, and there he lived, died, and was buried.



"Captain Christopher Avery deceased, January 20, 1753, in the 73d year of his age" (*Groton Records*).

His will was dated March 18, 1752; he mentioned wife, Susanna; sons, John, Christopher, Nathan, and Jacob; daughters, Abigail Allyn, Priscilla Breed, Hannah Gallup, and Temperance Morgan; granddau., Prudence, dau. of son, Isaac, deceased; Susanna Stoddard, mother of Prudence. His property was appraised thus:

Homestead farm,	£10,000	(old tenor)
Brewster's Neck farm	2,500	
Negroes-Jube	500	
Jeune	250	
Nero	530	
Lydia	260	
Sarah	240	
Tom	210	

In 1888, some of his descendants set up a brown-stone obelisk on the east side of Avery Hill, Ledyard (formerly the North Parish of Groton) not far from his former home. The front bears this inscription:

Christopher Avery,
1680–1753
His Four Wives.

His daughter, Temperance, and her husband, William Morgan, were buried in the same lot.

Children of Christopher and Abigail (Parke) Avery, b. at Groton:

74. i. JOHN[4], b. Oct. 26, 1705.
75. ii. ABIGAIL[4], b. July 16, 1707.
76. iii. CHRISTOPHER[4], b. Nov. 16, 1709.
77. iv. NATHAN[4], b, March 10, 1712.

Children of Christopher and Prudence (Payson-Wheeler) Avery, b. at Groton:

78. i. PRISCILLA[4], b. April 29, 1715.
79. ii. ISAAC[4], born March 26, 1717.
80. iii. HANNAH[4], b. Feb. 10, 1719.
81. iv. JACOB[4], b. Aug. 26, 1721.
82. v. TEMPERANCE[4], b. Sept. 14, 1725.

16. Jonathan[4] Avery (*James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 9, 1681, at Groton; bap. March 29, 1682, First Church of New London; m. April 11, 1703, at Groton, **Elizabeth Bill**, dau. of Philip and Elizabeth (Lester) Bill of Groton. She was bap. Dec. 27, 1691, at the First Church of New London. Jonathan Avery was a farmer and trader; lived near the ferry in Groton and traded in horses to the West Indies. He was on the list of Groton freemen, 1708; and with his wife was in full communion with the First Church of Groton, Nov. 22, 1727. He had lot No. 15 in the assignment of lots on the cove. He died in Cuba, of yellow fever, about 1741.

Children of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Bill) Avery, b. at Groton:

83. i. JONATHAN[5], b. Dec. 30, 1703.
84. ii. ELIZABETH[5]; b. Jan. 18, 1705.
85. iii. MARY[5], b. Dec. 3, 1707.
86. iv. LUCY[5], b. March 20, 1709.
87. v. ABNER[5], b. May 28, 1712.
88. vi. SAMUEL[5], b. July 7, 1715; not mentioned in division of his brother Abel's estate in 1747; probably d. unm.
89. vii. ABEL[5], b. Sept. 17, 1717.
90. viii. TEMPERANCE[5], b. Feb. 3, 1719.
91. ix. FREELOVE[5], b. March 16, 1722.
92. x. EXPERIENCE[5], b. Nov. 6, 1724.

The above differs greatly from the record as given in Sweet's *The Averys of Groton.* There were two Jonathan Averys, each with a son Jonathan. One was a son of James[3]; it is supposed that the other was a son of Thomas. (See No. 30.) One married Elizabeth Bill; the other married Elizabeth Waterman. Mr. Sweet says (page 31) that Jonathan the son of James married

Elizabeth Waterman; he also says (page 325) that Jonathan the son of Thomas married Elizabeth Bill. Both statements are wrong; the two Jonathans must exchange places. The following reasons have forced the change:

(1). The Rev. David Avery, in his manuscript history of the family, says that Jonathan, the son of James Avery, and his son, Jonathan, "went in the expedition to take Cartagena and Cuba and they both died in the expedition at Cuba." Jonathan Avery, son of Abner (No. 87 above), says in his diary that his grandfather, Jonathan Avery, traded in horses to the West Indies and died there of yellow fever. Evidently, both these records refer to the same Jonathan, and so the father of Abner must have been Jonathan the son of James.

(2). The following deed shows that the Jonathan Avery who had a son, Jonathan, living and old enough to hold property in 1728, was the son of James. The Jonathan Avery who married Elizabeth Bill had a son, Jonathan, born 1703, who married in 1724, and was living on a farm in Groton in 1728. The Jonathan Avery who married Elizabeth Waterman did not have a son, Jonathan, until 1743 and so, according to this deed, could not have been the son of James.

To all people to whom these presents James Avery the Eldest of Groton in the County of New London & Colony of Connecticut in New England Gentl Sendeth Greeting Know ye that I the sd James Avery for and in consideration of the good will & natural affection that I have and do bare to my Dutifull grand Son Jonathan Avery jun of sd Groton House carpenter and for Divers other valuable considerations me hereunto moving Have Given granted Alienedd Enfeoffed Conveyed & confirmed and by these presents I the sd James Avery do for me my heirs executors & Administrators fully freely clearly and absolutely give grant alien enfeoffe convey and confirm unto the sd Jonathan Avery jun his heirs executors Administrators and assyns for ever a certain tract or parcel of Land Situate lying and being in sd Groton at a place called Shincoset Neck containing by estimation Fifty acres be the same more or less and is all the land that my son Jonathan Avery sen hath in his impowerment Butted and bounded as followeth (viz) West with the New London Run on the North with Capt. William Lathams Land, on the East with a fence partly in a swamp which fence is the bound betwixt sd land and land in the power of my son James Avery Esq of sd Groton and on the south bounded with land now in the possession of the sd Jonathan Avery jun To have and to hold the sd Given & granted premises unto the sd Jonathan Avery jun his heirs executors Adms & Assigns forever Together with the House thereon & all appurten-

ances thereunto belonging only I do hereby reserve to my above named son Jonathan Avery sen, the sole and full use of each and every part of the Premises during his natural life. In witness & in confirmation of the above written I the said James Avery have hereunto set my hand and Seal in Groton this Sixteenth day of August in the Second year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second of Great Britain & King Annoque Dominie 1728.

Groton, Aug. 16, 1728.

(*See Groton Deeds*, Book 1, p. 392.)

(3). In addition to the three children assigned by Mr. Sweet (page 31) to Jonathan Avery and his second wife Dorothy (Denison) Copp were Uriah, born Aug. 23, 1760, and Olive, who was baptized at Norwich, May 29, 1763. If the father of this Olive was Jonathan the son of James, he must have been 82 years old at the time of her baptism, and could not have died in Cuba about 1741, as stated by the Rev. David Avery, an unimpeached and wholly trustworthy witness.

(4). The Jonathan Avery who married Elizabeth Waterman made his will in July 29, 1783, at which time, if he was the son of James, he must have been 102 years old. Further, his estate was inventoried July 28, 1792, his will having been probated only four days before. The remarkable age of 111 years would not have passed unnoted.

For these sufficient reasons we give the record as above.

17. **Hannah**[4] **Avery** (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 24, 1685, at Groton; bap. June 13, 1686, First Church of Stonington; m. Dec. 30, 1708, at Groton, **Samuel Morgan,** s. of John and Rachel (Deming) Morgan, of Groton. He was b. Sept. 9, 1669, at Groton. They were living in the North Parish (now Ledyard) in 1727, at which time they were in full communion with the First Church of Groton. An inventory of the estate of Samuel Morgan, late of Groton, was taken May 31, 1734. Samuel Morgan was administrator and his brother, Elijah, signed the bond (*New London Wills*, D:75).

Children of Samuel and Hannah (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. SAMUEL[5], b. March 9, 1710; m. Sept. 30, 1741, at Groton, Abigail Heath; d. at Preston.

ii. ELIJAH[5], b. April 13, 1712; m. Nov. 13, 1735, at Groton, Eunice Williams. He was one of the grantees of Littleton and Lempster, N. H., about 1761 (*New Hampshire State Papers*, vol. 25, p. 221).

iii. HANNAH⁴, b. Feb. 14, 1714.
iv. ABIJAH⁴, b. July 6, 1715. He was in the campaigns of 1758 and of 1762 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:167, 317).
v. LUCY⁴, b. March 9, 1717.
vi. THEOPHILUS⁴, (?).
vii. EXPERIENCE⁴, (?).
viii. TIMOTHY⁴, m. Deborah .....; d. Oct. 13, 1795, aged 73.

January 21, 1744, Timothy Morgan, of Groton, deeded to his brothers, Samuel and Elijah, land that had belonged to his honored father, Samuel Morgan. Jan. 25, 1739-40, Abijah, Hannah, and Lucy Morgan deeded to their brothers, Samuel and Elijah, land inherited from their father. April 18, 1734, Samuel Morgan deeded land to his brother Elijah. In the deed he mentioned his brother, Abijah, and called his honored father "deceased" (*Groton Deeds*, 3: 142, 4:29, & 5:14). I can find no trace of Theophilus and Experience except the record given in the *Morgan Genealogy.*

18. **Sarah**⁴ **Avery** (*James*³, *James*², *Christopher*¹) was b. May 10, 1688, at Groton; m. **Carey Latham,** s. of Carey and Susanna (Forster) Latham. He was b. Sept. 13, 1690, at Groton. His wife died April 20, 1732, at Groton, and was buried in the "ancientest" burying-ground at New London, where her tombstone is still standing. He m. 2d, Sarah Waterhouse, who died Feb. 8, 1734. By her he had a son, Carey. He m. 3d, Dorothy (Otis) McLaren. He was drowned in the Connecticut River by overturning of his canoe, July 11, 1735, and was buried in the "ancientest" burying-ground, where his tombstone is still standing.

Children of Carey and Sarah (Avery) Latham, b. at Groton:

i. JOSEPH⁴, b. April 8, 1714; m. Rebecca Green, of Groton.
ii. SUSANNAH⁴, b. Sept. 1, 1717, at Groton; m. John Williams; d. July 23, 1799, at Groton.
iii. EMBLEM⁴, b. March 14, 1720; m. Moses Hood (*Groton Deeds*, 5:57).
iv. SARAH⁴, b. Sept. 25, 1723; m. John Fish (*Groton Deeds*, 7:180).
v. MARY⁴, b.....; m. Jonathan Pratt and moved to Hartford. Her name does not appear in the list of Groton births, but numerous deeds prove there was such a daughter (*Groton Deeds*, 5:139, & 7:180, & 8:24).

The above record of the family of Sarah⁴ Avery does not appear in Sweet's *Averys of Groton.* It is possible that it is not correct. The reasons for thinking that it is correct are as follows:

(1). James Avery, the father of this Sarah Avery, referred to her in 1717 as Sarah Latham, in 1727, he called her Sarah Latham. From this it is evident that his daughter, Sarah, was married to a Mr. Latham as early as 1717 and that she was alive in 1727 (*Groton Deeds*, 2:394).

(2). A careful search among the Latham records reveals only one Latham of that period who married a Sarah. Earlier than 1714, Carey Latham married Sarah . . . The last name has not been ascertained. Mrs. Sarah Latham's tombstone shows that she died in 1732, aged 44; Sarah Avery was born in 1688; the age agrees with the dates.

19. Joseph[4] Avery (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. April 17, 1692, at New London; m. **Tabitha Gardiner**. The Rev. David Avery says that Joseph Avery, son of James, married Tabitha Gardiner of South Kingston. Mr. Sweet says that they were married in South Kingston and that her father's name was William. William Gardiner of Kingston, R. I., had a daughter Tabitha. He died in 1711, his will mentioned his wife, Elizabeth, and a daughter, Tabitha, then apparently unmarried. This Tabitha was probably born in Kingston, R. I., between 1685 and 1690. On the records of the Second Congregational Church of Griswold, Conn., is found the marriage of Henry Skilton of South Kingston to Tabitha Avery of North Kingston. As this Tabitha was the daughter of Joseph Avery, the marriage record strengthens the theory that her mother, the wife of Joseph Avery, came from Kingston. A story has been handed down in the Skilton family to the effect that Joseph Avery owned an outlying farm, where he had cattle and hay. This farm he offered to his eldest son if he would occupy the small house upon it during the coming winter and feed and care for the stock. When the son declined the offer, the sister, Tabitha, accepted it. It was during this winter on the farm that she met Henry Skilton whom she soon married. Possibly this farm was in North Kingston and came to Joseph Avery through his wife. If this is so, old deeds may reveal the parentage of the wife of Joseph Avery.

Norwich, Jan. 10, 1717, James Avery through love deeded to his son Joseph land that he bought of Isaac Harrington. This land was east of the River Quinabauge at a place called Pabaquamsque; 60 acres bounded by the common, River Quinabauge

and Pachogue Brook. March 16, 1717, he deeded him two tracts of land, through "love he bears his dutiful son Joseph." Sept. 1, 1729, Ebenezer Avery deeded to his brother Joseph Avery, through love, "land in Norwich, on which the said Joseph now dwells" (*Norwich Deeds*, 1:65, & 6:467).

June 27, 1753, at Norwich, "Old Joseph Avery was drowned" is an entry in Jabez Fitch's diary (*Mayflower Descendants*, 1:38). His estate was inventoried at Norwich, Nov. 6, 1753, but was not wholly divided until May 5, 1755. The heirs were the widow, Tabitha Avery; sons, Joseph and Benjamin; dau., Tabitha (Avery) Skilton; and the heirs of dau., Lucy, deceased, wife of Jonathan Tracy (*Norwich Wills*, 1:454).

Children of Joseph and Tabitha (Gardiner) Avery, b. at Norwich:

93. i. JOSEPH[5], b. Sept. 26, 1715; d. later than 1755.
94. ii. TABITHA[5]; b. Feb. 25, 1717.
iii. ELIZABETH[5], b. Aug. 24, 1719; d. Aug. 6, 1743, at Norwich, unm.
95. iv. BENJAMIN[5], b. Sept. 4, 1721.
96. v. LUCY[5], b. May 2, 1723.

20. **Mary**[4] Avery (*James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. July 2, 1693, First Church of New London; m. July 3, 1716, at Groton, **William Morgan,** son of Capt. John Morgan by his second wife, the widow Elizabeth Williams, dau. of Lieutenant-governor William Jones (*Morgan Genealogy*, p. 25). He died in Oct. 1729, aged 36, at Groton. He made his will Oct. 3, 1729; it was proved Dec. 7, 1729. He mentioned wife; all the children named below; beloved brother, Christopher Avery, executor (*New London Wills*, C:445).

January 22, 1742-3, Samuel Killum, son-in-law; Prudence Morgan; Margery Morgan; and Jedediah Leeds, son-in-law; receipted to their mother, Mary Morgan, for their share in the estate of their father, William Morgan (*New London Wills*, F:448). Mary (Avery) Morgan died April, 1780, at Groton.

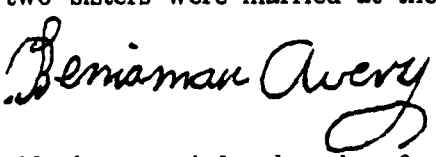
Children of William and Mary (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. MARY[5], b. May 9, 1717; m. Joseph Allyn.
ii. ELIZABETH[5], b. Feb. 1, 1719; may have m. Jedediah Leeds.
iii. MARGARET[5], b. Feb. 26, 1721.
iv. WILLIAM[5], b. June 17, 1723; m. Temperance Avery (No. 82).
v. DEBORAH[5], b. June 26, 1726; m. Samuel Killum.

vi. PRUDENCE[4], b. Feb. 29, 1728; m. John Morgan; d. April 16, 1815, at Groton.

21. Benjamin[4] Avery (*James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. 1696, at Groton; m. **Thankful Avery** (No. 177), daughter of John and Sarah (Denison) Avery. She was b. April 15, 1718, at Groton, Conn., and d. Jan. 1813, at the same place. She is recorded as No. 28 on page 406 of Sweet's *The Averys of Groton.* Mr. Sweet said that this Thankful Avery was born in 1712, the daughter of Benjamin Avery, whose record appears as No. 14 on page 406 of his book. But careful search has failed to show that there was any such Benjamin, son of John Avery. The whole record that appears as No. 14, on the page in question, should be cancelled. The family historian has taken care of the children; the alleged father is a myth. According to the Rev. David Avery (whose aunt she was and whom he often visited), this Thankful Avery was a daughter of John[4], the son of John[3].

When fifteen years of age, Thankful Avery was married in a lemon-colored, brocaded, silk dress, one of three patterns brought from Paris by the captain of a merchant vessel. Two of the patterns were lemon and one was lavender in color. The captain's wife chose one of the lemon-colored ones, to the disappointment of Thankful's father who wished his two daughters to be married in gowns of the same color. The older daughter chose lavender, so Thankful had the lemon-colored one. It is supposed that the two sisters were married at the same time and that the older sister was the Sarah who married Bebee Denison, January 10, 1734. As Thankful is said to have been about fifteen years old when married and as her first child was born September 9, 1735, she also probably was married January 10, 1734. Her daughter, Thankful, wore the dress when she married Elihu Avery, and in turn, her daughter, Cynthia, wore it when she married Ebenezer Lester. At that time, the dress was altered to conform to the fashion of that day. From that time to this, the dress has been unchanged; it is now in the possession of Cynthia's granddaughter, who guards it with great care.



Benjamin[4] Avery was given the right to build a pew in the gallery, July 4, 1720. He was lister, 1731, 1732; fence viewer, 1733, 1735, 1737, 1749; surveyor, 1737, 1745; selectman, 1755-1758.

March 16, 1617, James Avery deeded land at the head of Poquonock Cove to his loving son, Benjamin. This land had belonged to his honored father, Capt. James Avery, and "butted" on his brother Samuel's land (*Groton Deeds*, 2:391). Benjamin Avery owned (Dec. 6, 1754) two shares in the Wyoming company that claimed land in Pennsylvania on the Susquehanna.

Benjamin[4] Avery's will, made Jan. 9, 1769, and probated Jan. 4, 1773, mentioned his wife Thankful; sons, Benjamin, Daniel, Solomon, Denison; daughters, Abigail Smith, Anna Avery; two oldest unmarried daughters, Sarah and Mary; two other daughters, Lucy and Thankful; two youngest daughters, Deborah and Hannah; daughter, Mercy, to be cared for during her natural life (*Stonington Wills*, 2:38). His tombstone is standing in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground: "In memory of Benjamin Avery, who died Dec. 5, 1772, in ye 76 year of his age." This determines the year of his birth and makes him the youngest child. His wife, Thankful, was buried by his side.

Children of Benjamin and Thankful (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

97. i. BENJAMIN[5], b. Sept. 9, 1735.
98. ii. ABIGAIL[5], b. Dec. 12, 1737.
iii. DEBORAH[5], b. Oct. 6, 1738; d. Oct. 29, 1738, at Groton.
99. iv. DANIEL[5], b. Nov. 14, 1740.
100. v. SARAH[5], b. July 29, 1742.
101. vi. ANNA[5], b. Jan. 15, 1743–4; m. Griswold Avery (No. 275).
102. vii. MARY[5], b. Jan. 1748.
viii. SOLOMON[5], bap. June 4, 1749, First Church of Groton; was a sergeant of militia; d. Sept. 6, 1781, at Fort Griswold, Groton.
103. ix. DENISON[5], b. June 11, 1749.
104. x. LUCY[5].
105. xi. THANKFUL[5], bap. Aug. 1, 1755; m. Elihu Avery (No. 278).
xii. MERCY[5], bap. July 5, 1757; d. unm.
106. xiii. DEBORAH[5], b. Oct. 2, 1758.
107. xiv. HANNAH[5], bap. May 30, 1762.

22. Thomas[4] Avery (*Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 20, 1679, at Groton; bap. June 29, 1679, First Church of New London; m. July 12, 1704, at New London, **Ann Shapley**, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Picket) Shapley. She was b. Aug. 31, 1685, at New London.

Thomas[4] Avery owned land in Saybrook. A controversy between him and Thomas Lord relating to certain lands there was settled Dec. 8, 1704. September 11, 1703, he sold land in Saybrook, called Pochange, and styled himself yeoman of Saybrook. June 5, 1706, he and his brother Samuel sold land in Pochange to Samuel Chapman. October 24, 1706, he called himself of New London, gent., and deeded to Samuel Chapman land that should have been included in a deed given him, June 5, 1706, at Pochange, Oyster River tract (*Saybrook Deeds*). He died before Nov. 25, 1711, at which time his widow married Jonathan Roff (Ross?). In the inventory of the estate taken at New London, Dec. 11, 1711, the widow is called Ann Ruff and the children are Thomas, aged 6, and Ann, aged 4. She married 3d, James Morgan, June 24, 1729, at New London, and died June 17, 1751, at Groton.

June 17, 1751. "Ann Morgan, relic of Dea. James Morgan, deceased aged abt. 68. Her first husband was Thomas Avery, her second Jonathan Roff (*Hempstead's Diary*, p. 570).

Children of Thomas and Ann (Shapley) Avery, b. at New London:

i. THOMAS[5], b. March 31, 1705; drowned while swimming, July 3, 1712, at New London.

108. ii. ANN[5], b. May 12, 1707.

23. Samuel[4] Avery (*Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 15, 1680, at Groton; bap. Jan. 2, 1681, First Church of New London; m. June 23, 1702, at New London, **Elizabeth Ransford,** dau. of Jonathan and Martha Ransford, late of Boston.

Mary (Smith) Raymond, in her will before referred to (page 108), made May 8, 1705, mentioned Elizabeth Avery, dau. of "my cousin Martha Ransford deceased." Jonathan Ransford was b. July 26, 1661, at Boston, the child of Jonathan and Mary (Sunderland) Ransford. On April 2, 1698, John Sunderland deeded to Elizabeth Ransford, only child of Jonathan Ransford, late of Boston, mariner, certain lands "when she shall be 21 or marry" (*Suffolk Deeds*, 16:182). February 16, 1702, Samuel Avery, cordwainer, and Elizabeth, his wife, only child of Jonathan Ransford, sold her right in land owned by Jonathan Ransford for £125 to John Sunderland (*Suffolk Deeds*, 21:171).

Samuel[4] Avery called himself husbandman when, in conjunction with his brother Thomas, he sold land in Pochange, Oyster

River quarter, to Samuel Chapman, June 5, 1706 (*Saybrook Deeds*). In 1710, he bought of Jonathan Rogers, twenty acres of land, house and orchard, on the north side of Saw-mill Brook, in Mohegan (Montville) (Henry Baker's *History of Montville*, p. 93). He probably lived and died on this place. He and Adonijah Fitch owned pew No. 8, in the original church erected in Montville.

In his will dated Feb. 22, 1749–50, New London, North Parish, Samuel Avery mentioned wife, Elizabeth; sons, John and Ephraim; daughters, Martha, Elizabeth, Alethea, Hannah, Anna, and Mary; "children of my son Ransford deceased, five shillings to each of them and to his son Samuel who now lives with me I give fifty pounds money old tenor" (*New London Wills*, F: 56). He died Feb. 25, 1749–50, at Montville. His widow died Sept. 9, 1761, at Montville.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Ransford) Avery:

109. i. RANSFORD[6], b. June 26, 1703, at Saybrook, Conn.
110. ii. MARTHA[6].
iii. SAMUEL[6], bap. March 27, 1709, First Church of Norwich; d. July 15, 1712, at Montville.
111. iv. ELIZABETH[6], bap. Sept. 16, 1711, First Church of Norwich.
112. v. ALETHEA[6], bap. July 25, 1714, First Church of Norwich.
113. vi. HANNAH[6], bap. June 29, 1718, First Church of New London.
114. vii. THOMAS[6], bap. June 29, 1718, First Church of New London; nothing further known; died before 1750.
115. viii. ANN[6], bap. May 22, 1719, First Church of New London.
116. ix. JOHN[6], b. Feb. 14, 1723, at Montville.
117. x. MARY[6], bap. Aug. 21, 1725, First Church of Montville.
118. xi. EPHRAIM[6], bap. June 25, 1727, First Church of Montville.

24. Ephraim[4] Avery (*Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. Oct. 18, 1685, First Church of Stonington; m. **Abigail . . .** She died Aug. 25, 1717, and was buried in the Mason burying-ground at Mystic.

"Here lyeth ye body of Abigal ye wife of Ephraim Avery, who died 25th August, 1717, in ye 29th year of her age."

On the foot stone are the words:

"Abigal Avery, 1717, with their child one day old."

She was probably Abigail Mason, dau. of Daniel and Rebecca (Hobart) Mason, b. Feb. 3, 1689, at Stonington. In the same small lot are buried Daniel and Rebecca Mason, her supposed father and mother.

Ephraim[4] Avery was a mariner and sailed in the sloop "Sea Flower," Capt. King. The sloop arrived from Saltudus, April 17, 1719, with smallpox aboard.

> Saturday, May 9, 1719, "Ephraim Avery was buried on Powder Island. he died with Small Pox on Bord of Capt. King" (*Hempstead's Diary*, p. 88).

June 3, 1719, the general court ordered that the doctor's fees and certain other charges be paid out of his estate (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 6: 137). His estate was inventoried, Oct. 19, 1719. His brother, Samuel Avery, administered it June 3, 1720; no mention was made of wife or child. Hannah Minor, his sister, accounted for certain things left in her care when he went to sea (*New London Wills*, B: 372).

25. **Hannah[4] Avery** (*Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 4, 1686; bap. April 16, 1688, at Stonington; m. Dec. 26, 1706, at Stonington, Conn., **Thomas Minor**, son of Manasseh and Lydia (More) Minor. He was b. Sept. 20, 1683, at Stonington, and bap. Nov. 14, of same year, First Church of Stonington. He was also deacon of this church. In his will, made Dec. 6, 1734, he mentioned children, Thomas, Sylvanus, Jonathan, Manasseh, Hannah, Prudence, and Lydia. He died April 9, 1739, at Stonington. His widow, Hannah, in her will, dated Nov. 21, 1762, mentioned son, Jonathan; daus., Hannah Grant, Prudence Avery, Lydia Minor; and son-in-law, John Avery, who was to buy and set her gravestone and the gravestones of her deceased sons, Thomas Minor and Manasseh Minor. She died Dec. 9, 1762, at Stonington.

Children of Thomas and Hannah (Avery) Miner, b. at Stonington:

i. THOMAS[5], b. Oct. 4, 1707; m. Jan. 5, 1745, Sarah Watson; d. Nov. 22, 1760, at Stonington.
ii. SYLVANUS[5], b. March 3, 1709; m. the widow, Ann (Avery) Griffing (No. 108); d. March 15, 1786, at Stonington. at Groton ??
iii. HANNAH[5], b. Nov. 23, 1710; m. Jan. 25, 1744–5, at Stonington, Noah Grant. He was a son of Josiah and Rebecca (Minor) Grant. His mother was the dau. of Hannah (Avery) Minor (No. 3).
iv. JONATHAN[5], b. Feb. 25, 1714; m. Ann Avery (No. 115).
v. LYDIA[5], b. Jan. 12, 1716, d. Jan. 22, 1716, at Stonington.
vi. PRUDENCE[5], b. Dec. 6, 1719; m. John Avery (No. 116).
vii. MANASSEH[5], b. Feb. 25, 1723; d. unm. before Oct. 5, 1754, at Stonington, when his estate was divided among his brothers and sisters (*New London Wills*, F: 619).

viii. EPHRAIM[6], twin to Manasseh, d. aged one year and two months.
ix. LYDIA[6], b. April 26, 1727; d. June 26, 1788, at Stonington, unm.

26. **Abraham**[4] **Avery** (*Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. March 6, 1692, First Church of New London; m. March 14, 1727, at Montville, **Jane Hill**, dau. of Jonathan and Mary (Sharswood) Hill of Montville. She was bap. March 8, 1701-2, First Church of New London. Abraham Avery and his wife were members of the church at Montville. In 1724, he was one of the committee to lay out the minister's land; in 1737, he was one of the society's committee; in 1750, he was chosen elder of the church. He was prominent in affairs connected with the Indians, being, in 1733, one of the grand jurors whose duty it was to look after all derelictions of the Mohegan Indians. In 1746, he was one of the committee to arrange that the Indians attend the parish church.



He lived and died on his homestead which was on the Norwich road, North Parish, and was given him by his father, about March 20, 1722, on condition that he care for him and his "now spouse" during their natural lives (*New London Deeds*). His wife d. July 26, 1744, at Montville. October 1, 1751, he m. at Montville, **Sarah Copp**, dau. of Jonathan and Catharine (Lay) Copp, of Montville. She was b. Dec. 3, 1712, at Montville. Abraham Avery d. June 23, 1761, at Montville.

Children of Abraham and Jane (Hill) Avery, b. at Montville:

119. i. JANE[5], b. Dec. 3, 1727.
ii. MARY[5], b. Sept. 15; d. Oct. 3, 1729.
120. iii. THOMAS[5], b. Oct. 16, 1730.
121. iv. HANNAH[5], b. Oct. 31, 1732.
122. v. RUTH[5], b. July 1, 1735.
123. vi. JONATHAN[5], b. June 27, 1737.
vii. WILLIAM[5], b. March 7, 1739, died unm. He made his will March 28, 1770; it was probated Oct. 9, 1770, at Willimantic. He divided his estate among sister Jane, wife of James Chappel; sister Hannah, wife of Daniel Smith; sister Ruth, wife of Abel Griswold; Thomas William, son of brother Nathan deceased; brothers, Thomas, Jonathan, and Abraham (*Probate Records, Willimantic, Conn.*).

124. viii. NATHAN[4], b. May 6, 1741.
125. ix. ABRAHAM[4], b. July 18, 1744.

27. **Joshua[4] Avery** (*Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. Aug. 25, 1695, First Church of New London; m. Aug. 17, 1722, at Norwich, Conn., **Jerusha Rockwell,** dau. of Josiah and Ann (Bliss) Rockwell, of Norwich. She was b. March 6, 1694-5, at Norwich.

December 20, 1722, Josiah Rockwell deeded 19 acres of land east on the Sheutucket (?) River to his beloved daughter, Jerusha, wife of Joshua Avery, late of Norwich. They sold this land, March 26, 1728, to Jonathan Brewster (*Norwich Deeds*, 4: 3 & 5: 214). He was a member of First Church, Norwich, Feb. 6, 1743.

Children of Joshua and Jerusha (Rockwell) Avery, b. at Norwich:

126. i. LUCY[4], b. Sept. 12, 1728.
127. ii. JOSHUA[4], b. Dec. 11, 1730; bap. Dec. 13, 1730, First Church of Norwich.

28. **Mary[4] Avery** (*Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) m. **Benjamin Baker,** s. of Joshua and Hannah (Tongue-Minter) Baker. He was bap. May 6, 1711, First Church of New London.

"Benja. Baker & Mary Avery" were published Sunday, Aug, 3, 1718 (*Hempstead's Diary*, p. 78).

Benjamin Baker deeded land that he had of his father, Joshua Baker, to Samuel Avery, April 1, 1719. Abraham Avery was one of the witnesses (*New London Deeds*, 7: 306). Benjamin Baker conveyed his interest in the common lands to John Bolles, Feb. 24, 1742-3, "being four-tenths part of land allotted to Joshua Baker, the elder, deceased, by the proprietors of New London" (Baker's *History of Montville*, p. 89).

29. **Elizabeth[4] Avery** (*Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) m. May 19, 1724, at Montville, Conn., **Sylvester Baldwin,** s. of John and Rebecca (Palmer) Baldwin. His first wife was Lydia Minor, whose brother, Thomas, married Hannah Avery (No. 25), sister of Elizabeth. He was b. March 4, 1677, at Stonington. She was his second wife. They lived in Stonington, north part. She d. July 17, 1728. He d. about 1732, leaving a large estate.

Children of Sylvester and Elizabeth (Avery) Baldwin, b. at Stonington:

i. ELIZABETH[4], b. July 6, 1725; m. Feb. 1, 1744, Capt. Thomas Prentice, s. of Samuel and Esther (Hammond) Prentice; d. Dec. 21, 1777, at Stonington. (See No. 15).

ii. MARY[4], b. Sept. 14, 1726; m. Humphrey Avery (No. 233).

30. **Jonathan[4] Avery** (*Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) m. April 16, 1724, at New London, Conn., **Elizabeth Waterman,** dau. of John and Elizabeth (Lathrop) Waterman. She was b. Oct. 5, 1702, at Norwich. Jonathan Avery was an extensive land owner at Norwich and Lisbon (Cf. No. 16, ante). John Waterman, out of love, deeded to his beloved son-in-law, Jonathan Avery, "cordwayner," twenty rods of land, Jan. 14, 1725-6. At the court held at Norwich, June 2, 1724, Christopher Christophers, judge, Jonathan Avery of Norwich "hath lysence granted him to set up and use the art or mistery of tanning leather." December 20, 1726, Jonathan Avery was granted liberty "to set his tan vatts in the hollow near his house, between ye path and Joseph Waterman's little orchard fense" (*Town Meeting Book*, 3). He was fence-viewer in 1735; keeper of the town poor the same year; lister in 1746. He gave to each of his sons, daughters, and sons-in-law, a liberal amount of land. Elizabeth, his wife, died Jan. 4, 1750, at Norwich. He m. 2d, Oct 18, 1752, **Mrs. Dorothy Copp,** widow of Deacon David Copp. Her first husband was Ebenezer Rogers. She was the daughter of Capt. Robert and Dorothy (Stanton) Denison, and was bap. Dec. 30, 1722, at Norwich. She survived her third husband.

Jonathan[4] Avery made his will July 28, 1783; he called himself of Lisbon; mentioned wife, Dorothy, and dau., Ann, who lived with them; Elizabeth, Hannah, Charles, Elisha, and Jonathan, living and dead, had had their shares; sons, David and Uriah, to have the lands that he died possessed of; David to pay to daughter Lucy six pounds, and Uriah to pay to daughter Olive six pounds; son-in-law, Charles Guilkey is mentioned. The inventory of the estate of Jonathan Avery, late of Lisbon, was made Sept. 28, 1792, the will having been probated July 24, 1792, at Norwich (*Norwich Wills*, 8: 441).

We are not sure that Thomas[3] Avery had a son Jonathan; the foregoing is inserted here in accordance with the common belief, hoping that the facts in regard to the matter may in time be ascertained.

Children of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Waterman) Avery, b. at Norwich:

138. i. ELIZABETH[6], b. Jan. 7, 1725.
139. ii. HANNAH[6], b. Oct. 1, 1727.
140. iii. CHARLES[6], b. March 30, 1730.
141. iv. ELISHA[5], b. April 8, 1735.
142. v. JONATHAN[6], b. June 6, 1743.

Children of Jonathan and Dorothy (Denison) Avery, b. at Norwich:

143. i. ANN[6], b. July 10, 1753.
144. ii. LUCY[6], b. July 16, 1755.
145. iii. DAVID[6], b. Dec. 27, 1757.
146. iv. URIAH[6], b. Aug. 23, 1760.
147. v. OLIVE[6], bap. May 29, 1763, First Church of Norwich.

31. **Charles[4] Avery** (*Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. Oct. 27, 1706, First Church of Norwich. He is supposed to have died young. The town of Norwich owed Charles Avery 2s, for plank, Jan. 4, 1726-7 (*Town Meeting Book*, 3).

32. **Isaac[4] Avery** (*Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. July 17, 1709, First Church of Norwich; m. 1731, **Elizabeth Fox**, dau. of Samuel and Margaret (Brintnell) Fox. She was b. 1709. March 6, 1755, Isaac Avery receipted for his wife's share of the estate of her father, Samuel Fox (*New London Wills*, G: 100). February 1, 1736-7, Hannah Avery deeded all the land that she had had of her honored father, Joshua Raymond, to her son, Isaac Avery (*New London Deeds*).

Isaac[4] Avery d. April 3, 1777, at West Stafford, Conn. His widow d. Oct. 27, 1803, at West Stafford. She was bap. after her marriage, June 29, 1732, at First Church of Norwich.

Children of Isaac and Elizabeth (Fox) Avery:

158. i. MARGARET[5], bap. June 29, 1732, First Church of Norwich.
159. ii. ZERVIA[5], bap. April 8, 1733, First Church of Norwich.
160. iii. SAMUEL[5].
161. iv. ELIZABETH[5].
162. v. DANIEL[5], b. April 19, 1748.
163. vi. ABIGAIL[5].

34. **Abigail[4] Avery**, (*John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 18, 1679, at Groton; bap. March 30, 1679, First Church of New London; m. **James Packer**, s. of ~~Thomas~~ John and Rebecca (Wells) Packer. Rebecca Wells was the widow of Thomas Latham.

James Packer was bap. Sept. 11, 1681, First Church of New London. Mrs. Abigail (Avery) Packer d. Nov. 10, 1722, at Groton, and James Packer m. 2d, Elizabeth Springer, and 3d, Thankful Fanning. He was deputy, 1717, 1732, 1733, 1734, 1735; was commissioned captain, 1735 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 6:2 & 7:363, 403, 424, 464 & 5:17 & 8:4). He d. April 24, 1765, from a fire that burned his barn. His will was probated May 10, 1765, at New London. He mentioned his wife, Thankful; sons, Ichabod, John, and Joseph; family of son, James, deceased; dau., Abigail Eldridge; dau., Desire, wife of Capt. John Burrows; dau., Freelove, wife of Lemuel Burrows; children of deceased daughter, Lucretia Fish; dau., Anna, wife of William Havens of Long Island; and the children of his later marriage. He left each son a good farm.

Children of James and Abigail (Avery) Packer, b. at Groton:

i. ICHABOD[4], b. Jan. 15, 1707; m. Abigail Eldridge; d. May 10, 1768, at Groton.
ii. ABIGAIL[4], b. Oct. 23. 1708; m. Thomas Eldridge.
iii. JAMES[4], b. Nov. 2, 1710; m. Zervia Eldridge.
iv. DESIRE[4], b. Sept. 11, 1712; m. Capt. John Burrows.
v. FREELOVE[4], b. Jan. 20, 1715; m. Lemuel Burrows.
vi. LUCRETIA[4], b. Aug. 2, 1717; m. John Fish; d. Sept. 6, 1747, at Groton.
vii. ANNA[4], b. Feb. 9, 1719; m. William Havens.
viii. JOHN[4], b. Sept. 16, 1720, m. Hannah Avery (No. 269).
ix. JOSEPH[4]; b. Nov. 2, 1722; m. Eleanor Ashley; 2d, Esther Morgan; d. Nov. 28, 1804, at Groton.

35. Mary[4] Avery (*John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. Nov. 14, 1680, First Church of New London; m. March, 1698, **William Denison,** s. of John and Phebe (Lay) Denison of Stonington. He was b. April 7, 1677, at Stonington, and d. Jan. 30, 1730, at Stonington. His widow m. 2d, Jan. 12, 1732, at Stonington. **Daniel Palmer,** s. of Nehemiah and Hannah (Stanton) Palmer. He was b. Nov. 12, 1672, at Stonington. His widow outlived him and d. Feb. 30, 1762, at Stonington.

Children of William and Mary (Avery) Denison, b. at Stonington:

i. MARY[4], bap. Sep. 3, 1699; d. same year.
ii. MARY[4], bap. June 6, 1701, First Church of Stonington; m. Edward Herrick; she d. Jan. 9. 1735; he m. 2d, the widow, Margaret Avery (No. 51).
iii. PHEBE[4], bap. June 6, 1701, First Church of Stonington; m. Benj. Gile; 2d, Stephen Herrick; she died before 1738.

iv. ANN[4], bap. Dec. 2, 1710; m. John Denison, Nov. 9, 1720; she d. Sept. 15, 1721.
v. WILLIAM[4], bap. Dec. 2, 1710; m. Hannah Burrows; 2d, Hannah Tyler; d. Jan. 29, 1760, at Stonington.
vi. ABIGAIL[4], bap. Dec. 2, 1710; m. Roger Billings.
vii. LUCY[4], bap. Dec. 2, 1710; m. John Swan, Jr.
viii. AVERY[4], bap. Jan. 29, 1727, First Church of Preston; m. Thankful Williams; d. April 3, 1775, at Stonington.
ix. THANKFUL[4], bap. Jan. 29, 1727, First Church of Preston; m. Joseph Billings.
x. DESIRE[4], bap. Jan. 29, 1727, First Church of Preston; m. John Stanton of Preston.
xi. CHRISTOPHER[4], bap. Dec. 7, 1729, First Church of Preston; m. Abigail Tyler.
xii. JOHN[4], b. Feb. 23, 1722; m. Martha Wheeler.

36. John[4] Avery, (*John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. April 1, 1683, First Church of New London; m. Aug. 23, 1705, at Groton, **Sarah Denison,** dau. of William and Sarah (Stanton) Denison (*David Avery ms.*). She was b. April 14, 1689, at Stonington. In the deeds recorded at Groton, this John Avery is called sergeant. His father gave him several tracts of land "out of love" and "for his livelihood." On July 17, 1705, just before his marriage, Capt. John[3] Avery gave to his "loving son John Avery" 80 acres of land lying upon the north end of Poquonock Plain, bounded north by James Morgan's land and some part of the brook that enters into Poquonock Cove, west by the lands of John Daws, southerly "with land of my own," together with house, orchard, fruit-trees, &c.; also a grass meadow, both sides of Stony Brook on the east side of the great river, "which was given me by my honored father, Capt. James Avery, deceased." All the waterways were included in the gift (*Groton Deeds*, 2:148). John Avery bought various parcels of land from his brothers and from others. His name appears on the lists of freemen of Groton, 1708, 1712; as selectman in 1724 and 1732; and as surveyor several terms. He had the right to build a pew in the meeting-house gallery in 1720, and, with his wife, was a member of the First Church of Groton before the ordination of 1727. Lot No. 17, in the division of the common lands, was set off to him. He d. in October, 1762 (*David Avery ms.*); his will was probated Dec. 7, 1762, at New London. He mentioned wife; eldest son, John; dau., Sarah, widow of Adam Denison; dau., Abigail, wife of John Deni-

son; dau., Thankful, wife of Benjamin Avery; son, William; and son, George. His wife d. Aug., 1774 (*David Avery ms.*).

Children of John and Sarah (Denison) Avery, b. at Groton:

174. i. JOHN[5], b. May 14, 1706.
ii. ANNA[5], b. June 13, 1711; d. Sept. 25, 1720, at Groton.
175. iii. SARAH[5], b. Oct. 10, 1713.
176. iv. ABIGAIL[5], b. Dec. 25, 1715.
177. v. THANKFUL[5], b. April 15, 1718; m. Benjamin Avery (No. 21).
vi. GEORGE[5], b. Sept. 2, 1724; "was killed at 7 years of age by a servant boy, by discharge of a gun with grape shot through a door" (*David Avery ms.*).
178. vii. WILLIAM[5], b. April 1, 1726 (*David Avery ms.*).
179. viii. LUCY[5], bap. June 23, 1732, First Church of Groton.
180. ix. GEORGE[5], bap. March 20, 1737, First Church of Groton. "George was ten years younger than William, he was born when his mother was 48 years old" (*David Avery ms.*).

37. **Nathaniel[4] Avery,** (*John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. June 19, 1692, First Church of New London. He probably married before 1721, **Rachel Yeomans,** dau. of Edward and Mary Yeomans. David Avery wrote that Nathaniel Avery m. Desire Yeomans and moved to Walnut Hill, Lyme. September 26, 1721, Edward Yeomans, in a deed, mentioned his loving son-in-law, Nathaniel Avery. Nathaniel Avery, in a deed dated Dec. 3, 1724, spoke of land that he had bought of his father-in-law, Edward Yeomans, late of Groton (*Groton Deeds*, 2:280). Edward Yeomans, late of Groton, called himself of Grinage (Greenwich), Fairfield Co., Conn., and, in 1725, spoke of himself as then living in Elizabeth, Essex Co., Province of East Jersey. These, and other deeds, make it plain that the last name of Nathaniel Avery's wife was Yeomans. David Avery said the first name was Desire, but the birth of his son, Elisha, is recorded at Lyme, Conn., as the son of Nathaniel and *Rachel* Avery. Edward and Mary Yeomans had a daughter, Rachel, bap. in the First Church of Stonington, July 31, 1692. Although Nathaniel Avery had a dau. Desire, the most careful search fails to show that Edward Yeomans had a dau. of that name. We think, that, for once, David Avery was mistaken, and that Nathaniel Avery married Rachel Yeomans. We have before given reasons for believing that Nathaniel was born before his brother William. Nathaniel Avery was a freeman of Groton, 1712; hence he was at least twenty-one years old.

Several times, John[3] Avery, the father, deeded land to his dutiful sons, Nathaniel[4], William[4], and Elisha[4], invariably mentioning them in that order (*Groton Deeds*, 1:329). April 17, 1724, Capt. John Avery of Groton, "out of love," deeded to his dutiful son, Nathaniel Avery of Groton, "my dwelling house and land," 30 acres bounded "on the west side with the land of my brother Capt. James Avery," north by Nehemiah Smith's land, easterly by the common, westerly by Poquonock lane. March 6, 1726-7, Nathaniel Avery deeded land that he had of his honored father, Capt. John Avery, to Lawrence Stagors, except the part he had already sold to his brother, John Avery (*Groton Deeds*, 2:90, 379). April 1, 1746, Nathaniel Avery deeded to his eldest son, Nathaniel, "he being of lawful age," forty acres of land on Walnut Hill. December 20, 1747, William Avery, son of Nathaniel, bought land of Henry Rowland; so he must have been, at that time, at least twenty-one years old. Nathaniel Avery called himself of Groton, in deeds, 1716, 1721, 1726. He was however, living in Lyme in 1736, when (April 10) he bought land of Moses Huntley. In 1737, he bought 70 acres on Walnut Hill; in 1745, he bought of Joshua Bill, of South Kingston, 50 acres more on Walnut Hill, and still more of Thomas Lord, in 1750 (*Lyme Deeds*, 6:34, 369 & 8:180, 535 & 12:169).



Nathaniel Avery's will was made July 1, 1769, and proved June 28, 1770. In it he mentioned wife, Abigail; son, William, deceased; sons, Andrew and Amos; grandson, Elisha, eldest son of deceased son, Nathaniel, late of Lyme; dau., Desire Whitney, wife of John Whitney; granddau., Abigail, wife of Joseph Sweet; granddaus., Abigail and Hannah, daus. of dau., Mary Huntley, deceased; grandson, Amos, son of dau., Mary Merriot, deceased (*New London Wills*, J:94).

The children of Nathaniel Avery were born in several places; some of their names were obtained only from the settlement of their father's estate. We cannot determine the order of birth, nor do we know whether they were all the children of Rachel.

Children of Nathaniel Avery:

181. i. NATHANIEL[5].

182. ii. WILLIAM⁴.
183. iii. ELISHA⁴, b. Nov. 16, 1726, at Lyme.
184. iv. MARY⁴, bap. May 4th, 1729, at First Church of Groton.
185. v. ANDREW⁴, bap. April 16, 1732, at First Church of Groton.
186. vi. AMOS⁴.
187. vii. DESIRE⁴.
188. viii. ANN⁴.
189. ix. ABIGAIL⁴.

38. Joseph⁴ Avery, (*John*³, *James*², *Christopher*¹) was bap. June 19, 1682, First Church of New London. He died before May 1, 1714, leaving a widow, **Mary.** According to David Avery, he also left two children, Amos and Jerusha; Amos died in Antigua "heirless" and Jerusha married Ezekiel Yarrington of Stonington. In the Groton land-book (1:263) is a deed, much defaced and some of it destroyed. Enough remains to show that it was given by Mary, widow of Joseph Avery, May 1, 1714; the name of James Packer occurs on the deed, but in what connection can not be ascertained. The record of the marriage of Jerusha Avery to Ezekiel Yarrington has been found; further, the name Joseph Avery Yarrington has been handed down in that family.

Children of Joseph and Mary Avery:

190. i. AMOS⁵.
191. ii. JERUSHA⁵.

39. William⁴ Avery (*John*³, *James*², *Christopher*¹) was bap. June 19, 1692, at First Church of New London; m. March 27, 1715, at Stonington, **Anne Richardson,** dau. of Samuel and Anne (Chesebrough) Richardson. She was b. Nov. 12, 1688, at Stonington. September 18, 1714, Capt. John Avery deeded to his sons, Nathaniel, William, and Elisha, lands for their livelihood (*Groton Deeds*, 1:329). December 27, 1714, William Avery was voted to be an inhabitant of Groton. About this time, he probably moved to Stonington. September 10, 1716, William Avery deeded land that he had of his honored father to his brother, John (*Groton Deeds*, 1: 324). April 16, 1717, with his brother, Elisha, he deeded to his brother, Nathaniel, land that he had by gift "from my honored father, Capt. John Avery" (*Groton Deeds*, 1: 381). May 25, 1718, William Avery and his wife owned the covenant of the First Church of Stonington and had their son, Richardson, baptized. "Anne, wife of William Avery, died July 5, 1729" (*Stonington Records*).

"June ye 3d, 1731, Lieutenant William Avery and Mrs. Sarah Walker were joyned in marriage at his house in Stonington, North Society, by me, J. Hempstead, Justice of Peace" (*Stonington Records*).

"Saturday June 5, 1731. I maried Lt. Wm. Avery to Sarah Walker ye 3d Instant" (*Hempstead's Diary*, p. 235).

The title Mrs. indicated good social position and not widowhood. **Sarah Walker** was the dau. of William and Eleanor (Pendleton) Walker. She was born about 1709 and, being left an orphan before 1712, was brought up by her grandmother, Hannah (Goodenow) Pendleton. December 28, 1731, William Avery and Sarah, his wife, quitclaimed to Caleb Pendleton of Westerly, R. I., for a hundred and sixty pounds, current money, a certain tract of land that was "Given to our Honored Mother, Eleanor Pendleton, by her father, Mr. James Pendleton, Both Deceased." November 3, 1733, William Avery and Sarah, his wife, quitclaimed to Joseph Pendleton of Westerly, R. I., for ten pounds, all right in the estate of their great grandfather, Brian Pendleton, late of Saco, deceased (*Rockingham Co. Records*, 20: 232). The following from the Middlesex Deeds, Mass., vol. 37, p. 220, shows the further ancestry of Sarah Walker:

Know ye etc. that We, William Avery and Sarah, his wife, of Stonington, in County of New London, Colony of Connecticut, yeoman, consideration £30 "paid by our Uncle Thomas Walker of Sudbury in the County of Middlesex, Mass. Bay, N. E., yeoman, aquit, etc. . . . grant to said Thomas Walker, all right we have in real and personal estate of our honored grandfather, William Walker, late of Sudbury, deceased, died seized of in his own proper right, etc. Habendem in fee. Full Warrenty. Dated Nov. 17, 1735.

Witnesses
Samuel and Sarah Browne.
Ack. Nov. 17, 1735 by both, before
Hopestill Browne, J. P.
Recorded Jan. 22, 1735. [The date is written in old style, of course.]

William[4] Avery seems to have transferred his membership from the First to the Second Church of Stonington. Sarah, his wife, and Amos, their son, were bap. there Sept. 23, 1733. In 1721, he and his brother, Elisha, with others, petitioned the general court that the meeting-house might be located on Granoly Hill (*Eccles. Docs.*, Hartford, 2: 210).



October 1, 1727, Sergt. William Avery was chosen lieutenant by the people of Stonington (*Conn. Military Archives*, Doc.

To the Honrble Assembly holden at Newhaven on ye 14th of October next 1731 these may sertifie your honours that ye Major part of ye other side was pleased on Thursday ye 23d day of September 1731 to appoint & chuse Capt. Ephraim Minor to be Lieutenant of ye Second Company in Stonington

368). In the record of the general assembly is found the following:

> 14th of May, 1730, "This assembly do establish and confirm Mr. William Avery, of Stoningtown, to be Lieutenant of the South part of the Second Company in Stonington aforesaid, and order that he be commissioned accordingly" (*Conn. Col. Records*, 7: 276).

There was much trouble between Capt. Ephraim Minor (No. 3, ii), captain of this company, and his command. October 12, 1727, William Avery wrote a letter, signed by himself and two others, exonerating Ephraim Minor from swearing (*Conn. Military Archives*, 1: 374). A letter from "J. Talcott, governor, to Lieut. William Avery, greeting," asked the latter to lead the train-band to a choice of officers. On the back of the document is an endorsement by Lieut. William Avery stating that he had done so (*Conn. Military Archives*, 2:71).

The next document in the archives states that they chose Capt. Ephraim Miner captain of second company train-band, Sept. 23, 1731, at the house of Lieut. William Avery, Stonington, and asked that he be commissioned accordingly by the general court, which was done.

November, 1720, Mr. William Avery was appointed by the gen-

eral court to give notice to the qualified voters of Stonington to meet and to choose their clerk and men to manage their society or parish. The next year, October, 1721, he was one of the committee to collect the taxes.

Feb. 17, 1745, William Avery bought land of William and Catharine Thompson for 80 pounds (*Stonington Deeds*, 5:521). Catharine Thompson was the sister of his first wife and the land probably adjoined land that he had received from Samuel Richardson, his wife's father. Here, near the center of North Stonington, Lieutenant William[4] Avery lived and died. His original will is on file in the probate office at New London.

May ye 25th, Anno Domino, 1754.

In the name of God, Amen, I William Avery of Stonington in ye County of New London, in the Colony of Connecticut, in New England, being sick and weak in body but of Perfect Mind and memory, Thanks be given unto God, and knowing yt is appointed unto me once to Dye, Do make and Ordain this my last will and Testament, and first of all I recommend my soul to God who gave it and my Body to be Buried in a decent manner, at ye direction of my executors, and as touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to Give me. I Give and dispose of ye same in the following manner: Imprimis, I give to Sarah, my beloved Wife, all my land which I have bought, that is to say, all my land besides yt came to me by my former wife, to be hers forever. I will that my just Debts and Funeral charges be paid and Discharged in convenient time after my decease, and further, I give to my Wife, Sarah, all my movable estate which shall remain after my Funeral expenses and Legacies are discharged and paid; I also give unto her, my said wife, one half of my Dwelling House, to wit: The east part of it, that is to say, the cellar, the Room above it, and the Chamber and Garret above them and the east part of the Kitchen, to be hers forever. Item, I give to my sons, Richardson and William, all my land which was their mothers (to wit: Anne, my former wife), and the same to be equally divided between them.

Item, I give to my son John four hundred pounds in money.

Item, I give to my daughter Anne, one hundred and fifty pounds in money, she having had part of her portion before, in Goods and Chattels, &c. And it is my will that my sons Richardson and William do pay unto my son John and my daughter Anne the portions that I have given them.

Item, I give to my son Richardson thirty pounds, and it is my will that my son William should pay it to him.

Item, to my sons Amos, Christopher, Elias, David, Daniel, Benoni, James, Nathaniel, Abraham, and to my daughter Abigail, I give seven pounds apiece. And it is my will yt my sons yt are young and have not Trades, be timely put to Learn such trades as they shall Choose, at the Discretion of my executors.

And I do hereby Constitute and Ordain my beloved Wife and my sons William and Amos (if Amos come again from sea; if not, then in his room, my son Christopher) to be my executors of this my last will and Testament.

In witness wherof I have here unto set my hand and seal, ye day and date above said.

Signed, Sealed, Pronounced and Declared by ye said William Avery, to be his last will and Testament in ye presence of witnesses.

Walter Howit,
Ephraim Fellows,
Hannah Fellows.

This will shows that he was a just man. He left all the property that he had received with his first wife to her grown-up children. The property that he had made himself or received at his second marriage, was given to his widow, who was left with ten children, the youngest being five days old at the time the will was made. He desired that his boys become useful men and, to that end, made provision that they be timely put to learn trades. He appointed as his executors a son by each marriage, they to act in conjunction with his wife. The inventory was taken "February ye 18, anno Dom: 1755," and accepted by the court, April 26, 1755. The amount of the estate was 1288 pounds and nine shillings, old tenor. Among the things inventoried were "1 old Bibble and Psalmbook," "1 hour glass," looms, wheels, etc.

Upon his death-bed, William[4] Avery gave his son, Benoni, to his cousin, Benoni Smith, for whom he was named. March 13, 1759, William[3] Avery and Abigail, his wife, testified that they often heard

"Their Honned Father, Lieutenant William Avery, of Stonington, Say in the time of his Life & When he Lay upon his Death-bed, That he Gave His Son Benoni Avery to his Uncle Benoni Smith, Esquire, of Westerly, in Kings County, and Believed he Would Do for him as his own Child."

Benoni Smith was a cousin by marriage, having married Ruth Pendleton. In a deed, Sarah Walker calls him "my loving brother, Benoni Smith."

William[4] Avery was buried in the Old Plain burying-ground, in North Stonington. His tombstone is still standing and reads as follows:

"In memory of Liev William Avery who died Febry ye 8 A. D. 1755 in ye 62d year of his age."

His son Daniel is buried near by. On the same lot are several undecipherable gravestones.

The widow, Sarah Avery, lived many years after the death of her husband. May 5, 1755, her step-children quitclaimed to her their rights in certain lands (*Stonington Deeds*, 6: 431.) November 2, 1768, Oliver and Anne Babcock testified that

> "at the time we gave a deed of a certain tract of land lying in said Stonington to Capt. Amos Avery, late of said Stonington, deceased, that the said Amos promised that his mother, Mrs. Sarah Avery, should have the use & improvement of said land during her life, for the consideration that the said Sarah had paid to us about the one-half of the price of said land, & further say not."

February 8, 1780, Sarah Avery of Stonington, in consideration of ten pounds, quit-claimed to Thomas Swan all of her right in a certain parcel of land that Amos Avery, late of Stonington, bought of Oliver and Anne Babcock. Sarah Avery testified that she had from Amos Avery a lease of this land for her natural life. The deed was not placed on record until April 16, 1792 (*Stonington Deeds*, 12, 321). This is the last mention that we have of Sarah (Walker) Avery.

Children of William and Anne (Richardson) Avery, b. at Stonington:

i. WILLIAM[6], b. Feb. 6, 1716; d. Feb. 15, 1716.
192. ii. RICHARDSON[6], b. Jan. 25, 1718.
193. iii. WILLIAM[6], bap. April 5, 1724, First Church of Stonington.
194. iv. ANNE[6], b. April 5, 1721.
195. v. JOHN[6], b. April 29, 1727.

Children of William and Sarah (Walker) Avery, b. at Stonington:

196. i. AMOS[6], b. Jan. 30, 1732-3.
ii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. April 1, 1734; bap. May 19, 1735, Second Church of Stonington; was in Major Robert Denison's company, and was killed at Johnson's fight, Lake George, Sept. 8, 1755 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:10, and Avery's *History of the United States and its People*, 4:86-89); unm.
197. iii. ELIAS[6], b. July 5, 1736.
iv. DAVID[6], b. Oct. 30, 1738; bap. Nov. 5, 1738, Second Church of Stonington; d. Nov. 10, 1762, in the expedition to Havana (Avery's *History of the United States and its People*, 4:330); unm.
v. DANIEL[6], b. Oct. 29, 1741; d. May 14, 1759; unm; buried in Old Plain burying-ground.

vi. BENONI[6], b. Jan. 29, 1744; d. Nov. 7, 1762, in the expedition to Havana; unm.

198. vii. ABIGAIL[6], b. April 25, 1746.

199. viii. JAMES[6], b. Dec. 27, 1748; went to Liverpool, England, and became a ship carpenter (*David Avery ms.*).

200. ix. NATHANIEL[6], b. Aug. 28, 1751.

201. x. ABRAHAM[6], b. May 20, 1754.

40. Anne[4] Avery (*John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. June 19, 1692, First Church of New London; twin to William (No. 39) (*David Avery ms.*). She m. Sept. 6, 1711, at Groton, **William Satterlee.** David Avery says that he was the son of William Satterlee and of his wife who had been the widow Weeks of Long Island. Many of his descendants claim that he was the son of Benedict and Rebecca (Bemas) Satterlee. Rebecca Bemas m. 1st, Tobias Minter; 2d, John Dymond; 3d, Benedict Satterlee.

Benedict Satterlee is said to have been a captain in the British navy. His father, the Rev. William Satterlee, M. A., Pembroke college, was vicar of St. Ides, near Exeter. William Satterlee was a farmer. His estate was inventoried Sept. 12, 1733, at New London. His widow m. 2d, **Judge John Crary** of Plainfield (*David Avery ms.*) who d. May 29, 1759, aged 74 years. The date of her death has not been found.

Children of William and Anne (Avery) Satterlee:

i. WILLIAM[5], b. Nov. 7, 1712; m. Mary Powers of Stonington; d. March, 1752, at Stonington.

ii. BENEDICT[5], b. Aug. 10, 1714; m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Judge John Crary of Plainfield; 2d, Rachel Park. He served as serg't in the French and Indian War, 1755, 1756; as 2d lieut., 1758; as 1st lieut., 1759 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:15, 101 & 2:63, 69, 170 and *Conn. Colonial Records*, 11:98, 229). He was one of the first forty settlers of Wyoming, Penn., and was lieutenant of militia there. His son, Samuel, succeeded to that office, Dec. 5, 1772.

iii. JOHN[5], b. May 1, 1716; d. Aug. 23, 1758 in the campaign, on duty (*French & Indian War Rolls*, 2:64).

iv. ANNE[5], b. May 16, 1718; m. Sylvester Baldwin (*David Avery ms.*); d., s. p., Oct., 1754, at Stonington.

v. ABIGAIL[5], b. April 12, 1720; m. Nathan, s. of Capt. Zeptha Clark of Norwich (*David Avery ms.*).

vi. MARY[5], b. June 6, 1722; m. Dr. Benjamin Blodget, s. of William Blodget of Stonington; d. Aug. 26, 1754, at Stonington.

vii. REBECCA[5], b. March 1, 1724; m. Wareham, s. of Isaac Williams; d. March 29, 1806, at Stonington.

viii. LUCY[5], b. Jan. 6, 1725-6.

ix. ELISHA[4], m. Mary, dau. of Capt. James Geer of Stonington (*David Avery ms.*); d. Dec., 1785, at Stonington.
x. FREELOVE[4], m. Samuel, s. of Capt. James Packer of Groton.
xi. GATON[4], moved to Rutland, Vermont (*David Avery ms.*).

41. **Elisha[4] Avery** (*John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. May 9, 1697, First Church of New London; m. Nov. 3, 1714, at Stonington, **Elizabeth Babcock,** dau. of Joseph and Dorothy (Key) Babcock. She was b. Jan. 29, 1698, at Stonington. He was a member of the First Church of Stonington, May 30, 1716 (*Church Records*). Elisha Avery died July 14, 1726, of a blow on the head accidentally given (*Hempstead's Diary*, p. 172).



Children of Elisha and Elizabeth (Babcock) Avery, b. at Stonington and bap. in the First Church there:

202. i. JOSEPH BABCOCK[5], b. Dec. 19, 1715; bap. June 3, 1716. A Joseph Avery died abroad; in his will probated in the Prerogative Court, Canterbury, England, and noted in New London, in December, 1746, he was called of Bristol, Great Britain, but formerly of Stonington, Conn. (*New London Probate Court Journal*, 5:48). His will was dated March 13, 1744. In it he called himself a mariner. He left a suit of half mourning each to James Vincent and to Betty Stone, spinster; the rest of his estate, to his friend, Jane Day, who proved the will at Canterbury, July 7, 1746 (*N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg.*, Jan., 1908, p. 93). We know that Joseph Babcock Avery died before the division of his brother's estate, March 10, 1752.
203. ii. ELISHA[5], b. March 30, 1717.
204. iii. ABIGAIL[5], b. July 26, 1720; m. 2d, William Avery (No. 193).
iv. SAMUEL[5], b. Dec. 8, 1723; d. before March 10, 1752. The estate of Samuel Avery, late of Stonington, was divided, March 10, 1752, between Elisha and Abigail, the only surviving brother and sister (*New London Probate Court Journal*, 6:113).
205. v. ELIZABETH[5], b. March 25, 1725; m. Jacob Avery (No. 81); d. before March 10, 1752.

42. **Desire[4] Avery** (*John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. May 9, 1697, at the First Church of New London. David Avery says that she m. **Jeremiah Burrows.** Jeremiah Burrows, son of John and Hannah (Culver) Burrows, was bap. at the First Church of Stonington, June 22, 1690. Jeremiah Burrows spoke of his loving brother, Ens. John Avery, June 17, 1721 (*Groton Deeds*, 1:578). Ensign John Avery was the brother of Desire Avery. Jeremiah

Burrows's name is found in deeds as late as Jan. 17, 1739. No record of any children has been found.

43. Daniel[4] Avery (*John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. Nov. 5, 1699, at the First Church of New London. David Avery says that he moved to Oyster Bay; that he left a son, Joseph, who lived at East Chester, and a son, Jordan, who lived at Rye. In book 4, page 93, of the Groton land records, is recorded a deed, dated Dec. 26, 1732, and personally acknowledged before James Morgan, in which Daniel Avery of Oyster Bay, Queens County, New York, deeds all his right in a certain wood-lot to his loving brother, John Avery, of Groton, for ten pounds.

Children of Daniel Avery:

206. i. JOSEPH[5].
207. ii. JORDAN[5].

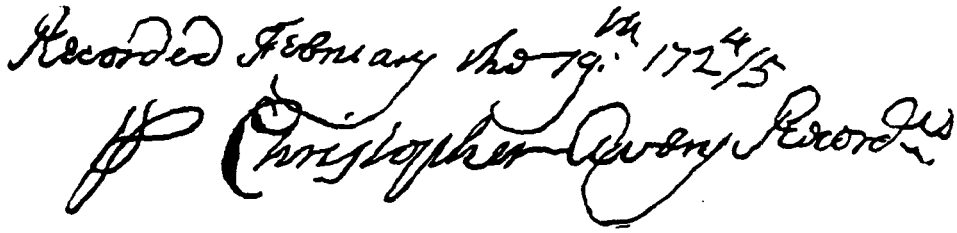
46. Mary[4] Avery (*Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 10, 1695, at Groton; bap. March 5, 1695, at the First Church of New London; m. June 16, 1720, at Groton, **William Walsworth,** son of William and Mary (Seaton) Walsworth. He was b. Jan., 1694, at Fisher's Island. She d. May, 1739, at Groton. He m. 2d, Sept. 23, 1742, Elizabeth Hinckley. His will was made Nov. 30, 1773; a codicil was added Dec. 2, 1773, at Groton; it was probated June 14, 1774, at Stonington. It mentioned wife, Elizabeth; dau., Mary, wife of Solomon Morgan; son, Nathan; son, Elijah; dau., Lucy, wife of Veach Williams; dau., Susannah Starke; sons, Amos,, James, and Charles; dau., Eunice Smith. The last two children mentioned were by his second wife.

Children of William and Mary (Avery) Walsworth, b. at Groton:

i. MARY[5], b. Sept. 29, 1721; m. Solomon Morgan (No. 12, vii).
ii. NATHAN[5], b. Oct. 17, 1724; m. Amy Starke.
iii. SUSANNAH[5], b. Oct. 22, 1726; m. Obadiah Starke.
iv. AMOS[5], b. Jan. 30, 1728; m. Elizabeth Harris.
v. ELIZABETH[5], b. 1730; d. unm.
vi. LUCY[5], b. Dec. 3, 1732; m. Veach Williams, son of Ebenezer and Mary (Veach) Williams; d. Aug. 10, 1795, at Lebanon, Conn. He was a captain in the Revolution.
vii. JAMES[5], b. Sept. 2, 1734; m. Eunice, dau. of Ichabod and Abigail (Eldridge) Packer (No. 34, i); d. 1795, at Rome, N. Y.
viii. ABIGAIL[5], b. Nov. 29, 1736.
ix. ELIJAH[5], b. 1738; m. Desire, dau. of Ichabod and Abigail (Eldridge) Packer (No. 34, i).

47. **Christopher[4] Avery** (*Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 10, 1697, at Groton; bap. May 2, 1697, at First Church of New London; m. June 25, 1719, at Groton, **Mary Latham,** dau. of William and Hannah (Morgan) Latham. She was b. Feb. 18, 1698-9, at Groton.

Christopher[4] Avery was an important man in the colony. He became town clerk after the death of his father and held the office over forty years, until his own death in 1768. April 27, 1736, he was one of a committee to prepare a memorial to the general assembly asking for a more commodious ferry. In October, 1736, he and his brother, Humphrey, with others, petitioned against the officers chosen for the northeast company of Groton. Among the reasons given for their objection were that some of the officers were young men; that some be-



longed to the church of England; that the church at Groton was having trouble about the church of England. The general assembly, however, confirmed the officers (*Military Docs.*, 2:269). The general assembly commissioned him captain of the second company of the Groton train-band, 1735; lieutenant-colonel of the eighth militia, 1739, and colonel of the same regiment, 1746, (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 8:3, 280 & 9:256), succeeding Ebenezer Avery (No. 14). In 1739, he was appointed on a committee to get ten good cannons, guns for a sloop, and gunpowder for New London, for coast defense; they were authorized to spend 1100 pounds for that purpose. In October, 1755, he was on a committee to get new carriages for the New London cannons; in March, 1756, he was one of the committee to receive and transport all warlike supplies to Lake George in the war against the French. We find the following document relating to the campaign of 1757:

> Dr. of the Colony of Connecticut to Nathan Leonard Capt. of ye company under his command in Colol Christopher Avry's Ridgment for their sarvis at ye time of ye alarm for ye Reliefe of fort william Henry and

places adjisent &c—August, 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:232).

He was equally prominent in other lines. He was deputy from Groton, 1736 to 1764 inclusive, and was speaker in 1751. He was justice of the peace from 1732 to 1768 and, during many of the terms, made one of the quorum. He was a member of the committee to audit the books of the colony in 1744 and 1746. He had some modern ideas concerning taxation for, in conjunction with his brother, Humphrey, and Christopher Avery of the North Parish, he petitioned the general assembly that the unimproved lands should be taxed. He was one of the first proprietors of the Susquehanna company, having become one in 1754.

In his will, made Nov. 3, 1767, he mentioned wife, **Margaret;** son, William; dau., Deborah, wife of Jasper Latham; dau., Margaret, wife of David Lester; dau., Rebecca, wife of Nathan Lester; children of dau., Susannah, deceased, wife of Oliver Woodbridge, viz., Mary, Ebenezer, Christopher, and Oliver Woodbridge; grandchildren, Lucy, Peter, and William Bulkley, children of dau., Lucy, deceased (*Stonington Wills*, 1:34). From this will it appears that he had a second wife who outlived him, but her name has not been recovered.

The tombstones of Christopher Avery and his first wife are standing in the Starr cemetery, Groton.

Mary, wife of Christopher Avery, died August 14, 1754, in the 56 year of her age.

Christopher Avery, Esq., Colonel of the 8th regiment of militia, departed this life, Jan'y 17, 1768, aged 71 years.

Children of Christopher and Mary (Latham) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. SAMUEL[6], b. March 1, 1720; d. Feb. 13, 1749; unm.

227. ii. LUCY[6], b. April 13, 1722.

228. iii. WILLIAM[6], b. Nov. 25, 1724.

iv. MARY[6], b. Feb. 6, 1726; d. Aug. 22, 1727, at Groton.

229. v. SUSANNAH[6], b. Oct. 14, 1728.

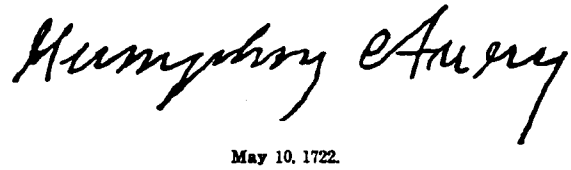
230. vi. DEBORAH[6], b. June 5, 1731.

vii. SARAH[6], b. Feb. 28, 1733; "Sarah Avery, daughter of Christopher and Mary Avery, deceased August 2, 1759, aged 25" (*Groton Records*).

viii. HANNAH[6], b. March 19, 1735; "Hannah Avery, daughter of Christopher and Mary Avery, deceased March 5, 1761, aged 25" (*Groton Records*).

231. ix. MARGARET[4], b. March 12, 1738.
232. x. REBECCA[4], b. Dec. 24, 1741.
xi. MARY[4], b. Nov. 1, 1744; d. Aug. 10, 1754, at Groton.

48. **Humphrey[4] Avery** (*Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 4, 1699, at Groton; bap. Aug. 20, 1699, First Church of New London; m. Feb. 5, 1724, at Groton, **Jerusha Morgan**, dau. of William and Margaret (Avery) Morgan (No. 12). She was b. July 14, 1704, at Groton. Humphrey Avery was a freeman of Groton. In deeds given and received, he called himself a carpenter. He was justice of the peace for New London County, 1733, 1737, 1740, 1742, and as such was ordered, with others, "To perambulate the dividend boundary line" between Connecticut and Rhode Island and to set up the monuments. He was deputy from Groton from 1733 to 1735 inclusive, 1738, 1740, 1741, 1743 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 7: 403, 420, 424, 464, 482, 545 & 8: 28, 81, 159, 188, 224, 551). He was deacon, 1730; tythingman, 1730; lister, 1732; selectman, 1736. February 12, 1738, he was appointed to defend Groton's rights at the ferry. May 5, 1741, he and Christopher Avery were members of a committee to collect money from the sale of western lands belonging to the town. In 1747, he was deputy from Preston, to which place he had moved about 1745. He called himself of Preston, Feb. 4, 1750, at which time he sold land in a new township north of Wendellstown, Mass., to Bartholomew Arthur; Feb. 13, 1751, he sold land in the same township to John Maclewean; also to Daniel Lothrop and to Obadiah Gore (*Springfield Deeds*, U: 150, 337 & X: 542, 544). He was one of the Susquehanna company. Wyoming Valley, on the Susquehanna River, was purchased by the Connecticut Susquehanna Company from the Six Nations in 1754. In 1769, a body of forty Connecticut pioneers came to this region, but found the Pennsylvanians on the ground, the Indians having sold them the same tract the year before. From that time until the Revolution the conflicts between the two parties were numerous and bitter. Humphrey Avery and all of his sons owned shares in this company.



May 10, 1722.

Humphrey[4] Avery bought a large tract of land in Winthrop's Patent, Long Island, stretching four miles along South Bay and

extending seven miles back into the interior. Becoming involved in debt by fire and sickness, he procured the passage of an act by the New York legislature in 1756, authorizing him to dispose of his lands by lottery to pay his debts. The estate was appraised at £6,900. There were in the lottery 1,616 prizes to 6,384 blanks, making 8,000 tickets sold at 30 shillings each. There were 1,580 cash prizes at £3 each; the land was cut into thirty-six parts, each of which was a land prize. The tract abounded in pine timber with a fine range for sheep and cattle; was divided by creeks into seven necks, Pine Neck, Swan Creek Neck, Pachoug Neck, Short Neck, Smith Neck, Tooker's Neck, and Blue Point Neck. It had on it four houses, a grist mill, and a saw mill.

In 1762, Humphrey Avery bought of Col. John Henry Lydius one seventy-sixth part of township 16, at Otter Creek, where it empties itself into Lake Champlain. The price was one shilling in hand, and annually, for twenty years, one pepper corn; the improvement of the land within the twenty years; and after that five shillings for each hundred acres of arable land to be paid to Lydius or his heirs or assigns annually forever.

Humphrey Avery's wife died Sept. 20, 1763, at Groton. He married 2d, **Martha Coit,** dau. of the Rev. Joseph and Experience (Wheeler) Coit, b. about 1713. At the time of his second marriage he was living in Windham. He was one of the grantees of Chiswick, 1764 (*New Hampshire State Papers*, vol. 25: 260). His wife became a member of the Separatist Church of Preston, April 13, 1777.

Humphrey[4] Avery, in his will, dated Nov. 17, 1768, mentioned wife, Martha; his son Christopher, who was to pay to each of the other children five York shillings, and receive the estate which was large. Among other lands, the estate included land lying in the colony of Connecticut; the Otter Creek patent near Lake Champlain; "at the Susquehannah;" "at Delaware;" "at Lackawack;" "in every part of the Nova Scotia;" "in the Ohio Country;" and "in any part of North America that belongs to me." His son, Palmes, of weak mind, was to be cared for by Christopher. Humphrey Avery died March 28, 1788, at Groton; his will was proved at Norwich, May 20, 1788 (*Norwich Wills*, 6: 245).

Children of Humphrey and Jerusha (Morgan) Avery, all excepting Nathan, b. at Groton:

233. i. **Humphrey[5]**, b. March 10, 1725.

234. ii. WILLIAM⁵, b. Sept. 13, 1726.
iii. SOLOMON⁵, b. July 17, 1728; d. Aug., 1728.
235. iv. SOLOMON⁵, b. June 17, 1729.
236. v. SAMUEL⁵, b. Oct. 17, 1731.
237. vi. JAMES⁵, b. Aug. 13, 1733.
238. vii. JERUSHA⁵, b. June 7, 1735; m. Latham Avery (No. 273).
viii. PALMES⁵, b. April 3, 1737; d. after 1795; unm.
239. ix. CHRISTOPHER⁵, b. May 3, 1739.
240. x. WAIGHTSTILL⁵, b. May 10, 1741.
241. xi. ISAAC⁵, b. Oct. 27, 1743.
xii. NATHAN⁵, b. Nov. 20, 1746, at Preston; d. July, 1747.

50. Lucy⁴ Avery, (*Samuel*³, *James*², *Christopher*¹) was b. April 17, 1703; bap. Sept. 5, 1703, First Church of New London. She deeded land in Groton, June 6, 1721.

51. Waitstill⁴ Avery, (*Samuel*³, *James*², *Christopher*¹) was b. March 27, 1708, at Groton; m. Sept. 18, 1729, at Groton, **Deborah Williams,** dau. of Richard and Sarah Williams. She d. March 15, 1729-30, at Groton. In his will, made June 29, 1733, Richard Williams mentioned wife, Sarah, and his son, Waitstill Avery (*New London Wills,* C:678). Waitstill Avery m. 2d, Dec., 1730, **Margaret Childs.**

Waitstill Avery, joiner, deeded to his brother, Christopher, land that he inherited from his brother, Samuel, Sept. 10, 1729 (*Groton Deeds,* 2:438). In the record of the baptism of his daughter, Mary, he is called of the North Society. He d. before Nov. 7, 1737, when the inventory of his estate was taken at New London. November 8, 1737, his widow gave bond, with Edward Herrick, for two hundred pounds for the proper administration of his estate (*New London Wills,* D: 299). December 9, 1737, she m. Edward Herrick; they lived in the part of Preston now called Griswold. They had a large family of children. Edward Herrick had previously m. Mary Denison, dau. of William and Mary (Avery) Denison (No. 35, ii).

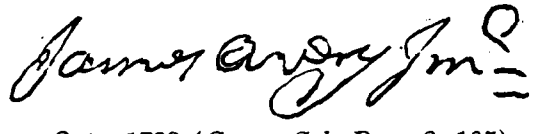
Children of Waitstill and Margaret (Childs) Avery, b. at Groton:

250. i. CHARLES⁵, b. Oct. 22, 1731.
251. ii. MARY⁵, b. Nov. 6, 1733; bap. June 9, 1734, First Church of Groton.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE FIFTH GENERATION.

53. James[5] Avery (*James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 27, 1697, at Groton; bap. Aug. 29, 1697, First Church of of New London; m. Dec. 13, 1719, at Groton, **Elizabeth Smith**, dau. of Nehemiah and Dorothy (Wheeler) Smith. She was b. Nov. 17, 1700, at Groton. He was tythingman, 1730; constable, 1733; justice of the peace from 1736 to 1741; deputy to the general court, 1736, 1737; commissioned lieutenant of the first military company of Groton, Oct., 1738 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 8: 195). His commission, signed by Gov. Talcott, is in the possession of the family. He was a member of the school committee, 1745; deacon of the First Church of Groton, 1748. In his will, dated April 30, 1759, he mentioned wife, Elizabeth; sons, James, David, Peter, John, and Aaron, to each of whom he gave a farm, and among whom he divided his swords and arms, giving to James his "Silvered Helted Sword;" daus., Elizabeth Starr, Prudence Avery, and Hannah Avery (*New London Wills*, G: 367). He died May 2, 1759, at Groton; his wife died April 17, 1761, at Groton.



Children of James and Elizabeth (Smith) Avery, b. at Groton:

260. i. JAMES[6], b. July 27, 1724.
261. ii. ELIZABETH[6], b. Jan. 13, 1725-6.
262. iii. DAVID[6], b. Feb. 11, 1728.
263. iv. PETER[6], b. Feb. 22, 1730.
264. v. PRUDENCE[6], b. March 16, 1732; m. 2d, Elijah Avery (No. 266).
vi. HANNAH[6], b. Dec. 15, 1735; d. May 27, 1822, at Groton; unm.
265. vii. JOHN[6], b. Jan. 24, 1738.
viii. AARON[6], b. Jan. 16, 1741; served in Hubbard Burrows's company of militia (*Conn. Men in the Revolution*, p. 451); d. March 10, 1777, at Groton; unm.

54. John[5] Avery (*James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 4, 1700, at Groton; bap. May 26, 1700, First Church of

New London, "in right of his mother," his father having signed the remonstrance (p. 87); m. **Elizabeth Morgan,** dau. of William and Margaret (Avery) Morgan (No. 12). She was b. July 10, 1710, at Groton; she d. May 18, 1749, at Groton. John[5] Avery m. 2d, **Mary Dennis.**

> "Mr. John Avery jr. and Miss Mary Dennis of Stonington were married June 13, 1751, by Nath. Eells, minister of the gospel" (*Groton Records*, 1: 162).

She was the daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Hough) Dennis, and was b. April 5, 1713, at New London. Mr. Sweet's supposition that the John Avery who married Mary Dennis had, for his second wife, Anne Miner (No. 195) is not correct. John Avery (No. 195) who married Anne Miner lived many years and left a large family; according to the Groton records, the John Avery who married Mary Dennis d. July 11, 1759; this John Avery, the son of James (No. 11) did die at that time. The David Avery ms. and the New London probate records confirm this statement; the descendants of the other John Avery (No. 195) disclaim any Mary Dennis.

John[5] Avery was several times selectman of Groton and several times surveyor. January 8, 1751, he was made guardian of his children, Elijah, Amos, and Caleb, who inherited property through their mother (*New London Court Journal*, 6: 100). He died July 11, 1759, at Groton. March 1, 1760, his estate was divided among his heirs—the widow, Mary Avery, receiving her right in the homestead farm; Elijah, her "son-in-law," "the oldest son of John Avery, deceased," a part of the homestead farm; Amos Avery, second son, a share; Mary Avery, only daughter, a share; Jabez Avery, minor, third son, a share (*New London Court Journal*). Mary (Dennis) Avery was made guardian of Mary and Jabez Avery, children of John Avery, late of Groton, Sept. 11, 1759. Jabez Avery, son of John Avery, late of Groton, aged 16, chose Ebenezer Witter for his guardian, May 1, 1772. Mrs. Mary (Dennis) Avery m. 2d, Joseph Witter of Preston, Nov. 6, 1760 (*Preston Records*).

Children of John and Elizabeth (Morgan) Avery, bap. First Church of Groton:

i. JOHN[6], bap. April 15, 1731; died young.
ii. GRISWOLD[6], bap. July 30, 1732; d. before 1750.
266. iii. ELIJAH[6], bap. Sept. 15, 1734.

iv. JOHN⁶, bap. Aug. 21, 1737; d. before 1750.
v. CALEB⁶, bap. April 13, 1740; d. between 1756 and 1760.
267. vi. AMOS⁶, bap. March 6, 1743.

Children of John and Mary (Dennis) Avery, b. at Groton:

268. i. MARY⁶, b. June 21, 1753; m. Jonas Avery (No. 326); m. 2d, Samuel Avery (No. 560).
ii. JABEZ⁶, b. Aug. 12, 1756; d. before March 26, 1777, when his sister, Mary Avery, administered his estate; he d. unm., and his estate was divided among his brothers, Elijah and Amos, and his sister, Mary, except "his right in the thirds of the lands and buildings of his father's estate, set off to his mother, Mrs. Witter of Preston" (*Stonington Wills*, 3: 47).

55. **Ebenezer**⁵ **Avery** (*James*⁴, *James*³, *James*², *Christopher*¹) was b. March 29, 1704, at Groton; bap. July 9, 1704, First Church of New London; m. Jan. 16, 1726, at Groton, **Lucy Latham,** dau. of William and Hannah (Morgan) Latham. She was b. May 21, 1709, at Groton. Her father gave her a negro girl, Phebe, to be a "perpetual slave to her forever" (*Groton Deeds*, 3: 5). Ebenezer⁵ Avery was juryman, 1736; constable, 1737; selectman, 1744, 1748 to 1753 inclusive; moderator, 1744, 1753. He was commissioned ensign of the first Groton company, May, 1741; lieutenant, Oct., 1748; captain, May, 1749; major of the eighth regiment, May, 1768; lieutenant-colonel, Oct. 1770, succeeding Christopher Avery (No. 47); resigned command of the regiment, Oct. 1776, being too old to leave the state on active service (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 8: 369 & 9: 389, 424 & 13: 9, 372). He was deputy to the general court many times, 1746, 1748, 1750, 1752, 1754, 1763, 1764, 1768 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 9: 238, 261, 384, 546 & 10: 120, 241 & 12: 189, 231, 295 & 13:3). He was justice of the peace from May, 1754, to May, 1759, inclusive, and from May, 1762, to May, 1772, inclusive. He owned a large tract of land in South Groton adjoining that of his father. He was one of the grantees of Stowe, New Hampshire, 1763. He served on many important committees connected with the First Church of Groton, being often chosen moderator of the church meetings. Year after year, he was one of the "Society's Committee." He was chosen deacon, Aug. 2, 1759, succeeding his deceased brother, James. When the new meeting-house was built 1771, "Col. Ebenezer Avery" was given pew No. 1, on the east side of the broad alley, for which he paid seven pounds.

His first wife died May 2, 1758, at Groton. He m. 2d, Nov. 21, 1759, at New London, **Mrs. Rachel Denison,** dau. of Thomas and Mary (Morgan) Starr, and widow of Daniel Denison. She was b. Sept. 15, 1705. Two of her children, Daniel and Phebe Denison, m. two of the children of her second husband, Ebenezer Avery. Ebenezer[5] Avery d. July 11, 1780, at Groton.

Groton, July 25, 1780.

MR. GREEN,

Please to give the following a place in your next paper:

On Tuesday the 11th Instant departed this Life, COL. EBENEZER AVERY, in the 77th year of his Age. A Gentleman possessed of a sensible and judicious Mind which furnished him for uncommon Usefullness in his Day and early introduced him to public Employment. For many years he served the Town in various Capacities, frequently representing it to the general Assembly, from which he received a Commission for the Peace, which he used to suppress Vice, and promote Peace and good Order. His Genius so peculiarly fitted him for the Service of his Country, that he was employed in Military Offices 'till he was honored with the Rank of Colonel of the Regiment to which he belonged; all of which he filled up with Integrity and Honor; his Wisdom, Fidelity and Generosity procuring him universal Veneration and Esteem. Yet he excelled in the devout and religious Life, being a faithful Servant of God, a cordial Friend of Christ and Mankind and honoring Religion.

From the *New London Gazette*, Friday, Aug. 4, 1780.

Printed by TIMOTHY GREEN, near the Court House.

Ebenezer[5] Avery, in his will made Feb. 22, 1775, mentioned sons, Ebenezer, Latham, Griswold, Elihu; daus., Hannah Parke, Lucy Colfax, Mary Billings, Katharine Denison, Deborah Avery, Rachel Eldridge (*Stonington Wills*, 3: 225). His second wife d. Feb. 4, 1791, at Groton.

Children of Ebenezer and Lucy (Latham) Avery, b. at Groton:

269. i. HANNAH[6], b. Jan. 10, 1727.
270. ii. LUCY[6], b. Jan. 27, 1729.
271. iii. MARY[6], b. Nov. 30, 1730.
272. iv. EBENEZER[6], b. March 7, 1732.
273. v. LATHAM[6], b. April 15, 1735.
274. vi. KATHERINE[6], b. June 9, 1737.
275. vii. GRISWOLD , b. Sept. 15, 1739.
276. viii. DEBORAH[6], b. Feb. 1, 1742; m. Daniel Avery (No. 99).
277. ix. RACHEL[6], b. Sept. 8, 1745.
x. ELIZABETH[6], b. Jan. 22, 1747; d. Oct. 15, 1765.
xi. ABIGAIL[6], b. Feb. 24, 1752; d. Oct. 13, 1753.
278. xii. ELIHU[6], b. April 6, 1755.

57. **Hannah**[5] **Avery** (*James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 7, 1712, at Groton; m. May 22, 1734, the **Rev. Theophilus Hall,** son of Samuel and Love (Royce) Hall of Wallingford, Conn. He was b. April, 1707, at Wallingford. He was of Yale College, 1727; ordained at Meriden, Conn., 1729; minister of that place for thirty-seven years.

Several Hannah Averys have been mentioned as the wife of the Rev. Theophilus Hall but that it was this Hannah is proved by the following:

James Avery (No. 11), in his will dated March 28, 1749, mentioned his daughter, Hannah Hall (*New London Wills*, F: 535).

Joshua Hempstead, in his diary (p. 613), has the following notice under date of Aug. 15, 1753:

> "2 young woemen Died 1 belonging to Colchester Named Sarah Church and ye other to Wallingford Daughter of the Revd Mr. Hall & Granddaughter of Capt James Avery of Groton."

This, the oldest daughter of Theophilus and Hannah (Avery) Hall, was buried in the "Ancientiest burying-ground" of New London. Theophilus Hall died March 25, 1767, at Meriden, Conn.

Children of Theophilus and Hannah (Avery) Hall, b. at Meriden:

i. HANNAH[6], b. March 11, 1735; d. Aug. 15, 1753, at Meriden; unm.
ii. THEOPHILUS[6], b. Aug. 5, 1736; d. May 9, 1739, at Meriden.
iii. AVERY[6], b. Dec. 2, 1737; Yale, 1759; minister in Rochester, N. H., 1766 to 1775; signed the "Association Test" in Rochester, 1776; selectman of Wakefield, N. H., 1779, 1781, 1785; justice of the peace for Stafford County, 1786; d. 1820.
iv. SAMUEL[6], b. July 16, 1739; m. Eunice Lee.
v. THEOPHILUS[6], b. Aug. 26, 1741; m. Elizabeth Couch; served in Capt. Wales's company, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Revolution*, p. 508); d. May 17, 1804, at Meriden.
vi. LUCY[6], twin to Theophilus.
vii. MARY[6], b. June 24, 1743.
viii. ELISHA[6], d. young.
ix. ELISHA[6], b. March 3, 1745; m. Ann Hopkins; d. March 13, 1779.
x. MEHITABEL[6], b. 1751; d. Sept. 11, 1767, at Meriden.

58. **Joanna**[5] **Avery** (*Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 21, 1700, at Groton; m. Feb. 13, 1724, at Groton, **Mark Stoddard,** s. of Ralph and Mary (Ames) Stoddard. He was b. Feb. 11, 1702, at Groton. He was a farmer. He d. Jan. 27, 1725, at Groton. She m. 2d, 1726, **Joshua Allen,** s. of John and

Anne Allen. The marriage record appears on the New London church book between Jan. and March, 1726, but neither day nor month is given. He was b. Feb. 14, 1703, at Groton. He was bap. with his oldest child, at First Church of Groton, Feb. 11, 1727-8.

In his will, dated 1751, Edward[4] Avery, father of Joanna, mentioned granddaughters, Joanna Allyn and Hannah Allyn, but did not mention his granddaughter, Mary Stoddard.

Children of Mark and Joanna (Avery) Stoddard, b. at Groton:

i. MARY[5], b. Aug. 4, 1725. May 2, 1728, in the distribution of the estate of Mark Stoddard, Mary was called the only child. Dec. 10, 1734, Edward Avery was made guardian of Mary, only child of Mark Stoddard, deceased (*New London Wills*, C.). April 6, 1747, Mary Stoddard, only surviving child of Mark Stoddard, deceased, sold a parcel of land that came to her from her father (*Groton Deeds*, 5:56).

Children of Joshua and Joanna (Avery) Allen, b. at Groton:

i. JOANNA[5], bap. Feb. 11, 1727, First Church of Groton; m. Thomas Patton, Oct. 9, 1753.

ii. HANNAH[5], m. ——— Needham; receipts under that name for her part in her grandfather's estate "as aterne for my husband," but his name is not given (*New London Wills*, G:370).

iii. LUCY[5], bap. March 4, 1734, First Church of Groton; not mentioned in her grandfather's will.

59. Deborah[3] Avery (*Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 6, 1706, at Groton; m. Feb. 17, 1726-7, at Groton, **Nathan Williams**, s. of John and Martha (Wheeler) Williams. He was b. Dec. 11, 1698, at Stonington; date of death unknown. She d. May 8, 1732, at Groton.

Children of Nathan and Deborah (Avery) Williams, b. at Groton:

i. SARAH[4], b. Dec. 29, 1729; m. Amos Chapman; d. May, 1779, at Ledyard; Amos Chapman receipts with his wife, Sarah, for a share in Edward Avery's estate.

ii. DEBORAH[4], b. Feb. 14, 1731-2; m. ——— Stoddard; receipts alone for her share of her grandfather's estate, husband probably dead; she d. April, 1804, at Groton.

60. Theophilus[3] Avery (*Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 6, 1708, at Groton; m. July 16, 1733, at Groton, **Elizabeth Billings**, dau. of William and Hannah (Sterry) Billings.

She was b. Jan. 5, 1713, at Preston. William Billings of Preston, in a will made June 4, 1737, mentioned his daughter, Elizabeth Avery (*New London Wills*, D:335). Theophilus[5] Avery was ensign of the second Groton company, 1746; lieutenant, 1749 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 9:242, 419). He was tythingman, 1740; surveyor, 1760; a member of the town committee to supply the soldiers with clothing, 1777, 1778 (*Groton Town Minutes*). He was a farmer and lived and died in the part of Groton now called Ledyard; his wife died there, Aug. 25, 1791; he d. Sept. 30, 1799. His will, made June 2, 1798, was proved Oct., 1799, at Stonington. He mentioned sons, Theophilus and James; daus., Deborah Parke, Abigail Leonard, and Elizabeth Williams; grandchildren, Benjamin Brewster, Samuel Avery, Ichabod Avery, Erastus Avery (*Stonington Wills*, 6:283).

Children of Theophilus and Elizabeth (Billings) Avery, b. at Groton:

279. i. ELIZABETH[6], b. Dec. 22, 1733:
280. ii. DEBORAH[6], b. May 27, 1735.
281. iii. JAMES[6], b. Feb. 28, 1737.
iv. CONTENT[6], b. Jan. 24, 1739; d. Nov. 16, 1760, at Groton.
v. DESIRE[6], b. May 15, 1741; d. April 16, 1748, at Groton.
vi. EDWARD[6], b. Dec. 23, 1743; d. 1764, at sea; unm.
vii. WILLIAM[6], b. May 7, 1746; d. Jan. 28, 1773, at Gaudaloupe; unm.
282. viii. ABIGAIL[6], b. Oct. 11, 1748.
283. ix. SARAH[6], b. Dec. 2, 1750.
284. x. THEOPHILUS[6], b. June 22, 1753.

62. Gideon[5] Avery (*Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 1, 1715, at Groton; m. Nov. 9, 1752, New North Church of Boston, **Mehitabel Harper,** probably daughter of Edward and Mehitabel (Wood) Harper, of Boston. Gideon[5] Avery was a mariner and did not return from a voyage taken in 1763. His estate was settled by his widow and John Lambert, of Boston. December 5, 1765, the widow, Mehitabel Avery, m. John Lambert, by whom she had a large family. She probably died Nov. 28, 1796, at Boston. From the will of Edward Avery, father of Gideon, it might be inferred that Gideon Avery had a daughter, Mary. If so, Gideon must have been married before.

Child of Gideon Avery:

288. i. MARY[6], (?).

Children of Gideon and Mehitabel (Harper) Avery:

289. i. REBECCA[6], bap. Sept. 23, 1753, New North Church of Boston.

290. ii. GIDEON[6], bap. Feb. 22, 1756, New North Church of Boston. A Gideon Avery (possibly this one) was in Col. Richard Gridley's artillery, Jan. 13, 1776; seaman on the brigantine "Massachusetts," Jan. 20, 1777; was one of the prisoners set ashore at Sheepscott, from the British ship, "Rainbow," Sept. 12, 1777 (*Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, 1: 366).

63. Hannah[5] Avery (*Edward[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 30, 1717, at Groton; m. July 9, 1740, at Groton, her cousin, **Thomas Pelton,** s. of Henry and Mary (Rose) Pelton. He was b. July 22, 1717, at Groton. He was a farmer; deacon and elder in Elder Avery's Baptist church; sergeant of the second Groton company, 1749. He and his wife moved to Mount Hope, N. Y., where he d. in 1807; she d. in 1809.

Children of Thomas and Hannah (Avery) Pelton, b. at Ledyard:

i. HENRY[6], b. July 2, 1742.

ii. ROSWELL[6], b. April 4, 1744; d. 1763, at Groton.

iii. HANNAH[6], b. May 7, 1746; m. Benjamin Kinsman.

iv. GIDEON[6], b. Feb. 23, 1748; m. Margaret Crawford; a soldier of the Revolution; in battle of Fort Montgomery, near West Point; second reg't, Ulster County militia (*N. Y. Men in the Revolution*, p. 193); d. March, 1824, at Montgomery, N. Y.

v. ELKANAH[6], b. Dec. 14, 1749; d. 1752.

vi. JOHN[6], b. Aug. 26, 1751; d. 1752.

vii. SIMEON[6], b. Sept. 18, 1753; d. 1771.

viii. AMOS[6], b. July 15, 1755; d. 1756.

ix. RUFUS[6], b. April 22, 1757; m. Ann ——; d. before 1808, at Groton.

x. PELEG[6], b. Aug. 9, 1759; m. Anna Stoddard; fifer in Capt. Hewet's co. of militia at Saratoga, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 504); d. Jan. 27, 1829, at Mount Hope, N. Y.

xi. WEALTHY[6], b. May 5, 1761; m. William Holdridge.

64. Ichabod[5] Avery (*Edward[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 7, 1719, at Groton; m. **Mary Forsythe,** dau. of James and Hannah (Lester) Forsythe, of Groton. She was b. April 28, 1722, at Groton. Ichabod[5] Avery d. before June 16, 1751, at which time his widow m. John Bishop.

Child of Ichabod and Mary (Forsythe) Avery:

291. i. EUNICE[6], mentioned in her grandfather's will.

65. **Asa**[5] **Avery** (*Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 21, 1721, at Groton; m. Dec. 22, 1742, at Groton, **Lucretia Williams**, dau. of David and Experience (Bailey) Williams. She was b. Nov. 29, 1723, at Groton. In his will, made Feb. 3, 1762, David Williams mentioned wife, Experience, and dau., Lucretia Avery (*New London Wills*, H:238). Asa[5] Avery was lister, 1745; grand juryman, 1748; surveyor, 1755, 1762. He was commissioned captain of the fifth company of the eighth regiment, Oct., 1765 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 12, 416). During the Revolutionary war, he was several times on a committee to procure clothing and other supplies for the soldiers (*Selectmen's Minutes, Groton*). In his will, made Sept. 19, 1789, and proved Oct. 21, 1789, he mentioned wife, Lucretia; sons, Benajah, Daniel, David; daughters, Zipporah Bailey, Esther Swan, and Mary Wightman (*Stonington Wills*, 4:168). He d. Sept. 27, 1789, at Groton; she d. March 15, 1790, at Groton; they are buried in the Edward Avery burying-ground, at Ledyard.

Children of Asa and Lucretia (Williams) Avery, b. at Groton:

292. i. BENAJAH[6], b. Dec. 15, 1743.
293. ii. ZIPPORAH[6], b. May 22, 1746.
iii. LUCRETIA[6], b. Oct. 29, 1748; d. May 6, 1751, at Groton.
iv. EUNICE[6], b. Nov. 17, 1750; d. Jan. 12, 1752, at Groton.
v. ASA[6], b. Nov. 21, 1752; d. Jan. 4, 1753, at Groton.
vi. ASA[6], b. Jan. 21, 1754; d. Aug. 24, 1754, at Groton.
294. vii. ESTHER[6], b. Feb. 4, 1756.
295. viii. DANIEL[6], b. Feb. 25, 1758.
296. ix. MARY[6], b. April 6, 1760.
297. x. DAVID[6], b. Sept. 5, 1762.
xi. EDWARD[6], b. Dec. 13, 1764; served in Revolutionary war in Capt. Hungerford's co. of militia, Nov., 1780–Jan. 1781; on a tour of duty in New London Co. (*Conn. Men in Rev.*, p. 580); d. May 28, 1786; unm.

66. **Mary**[5] **Avery** (*Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 3, 1723, at Groton; m. Aug. 20, 1743, at Groton, **Paul Pelton**, s. of Henry and Mary (Rose) Pelton and brother of Thomas Pelton who m. his wife's sister, Hannah. Paul Pelton was b. May 14, 1720, at Groton. He was living at Groton in 1770.

Children of Paul and Mary (Avery) Pelton, b. at Groton:

i. PRUDENCE[6], b. Aug. 2, 1744.
ii. EUNICE[6], b. Nov. 24, 1745.
iii. LUCY[6], b. Oct. 1, 1747.

iv. MARY[6], b. Oct. 23, 1749.
v. SAMUEL[6], b. Aug. 20, 1751.
vi. PAUL[6], b. Feb. 10, 1754.
vii. HANNAH[6], b. May 6, 1756.
viii. EUNICE[6], b. Sept. 15, 1758.

67. **Parke[5] Avery** (*Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 9, 1710, at Groton; m. **Mary Latham.** She was probably the dau. of Jasper and Abigail Latham. Jasper Latham, in a will dated Aug. 15, 1749, mentioned wife, Abigail; son, Jasper; dau., Mary Avery, with other children (*New London Wills*). Parke[5] Avery was called "Elder," because he separated from the "standing order" and preached every Sunday to the people of Groton in the "great room" in the Hive of the Averys. This room had been a part of the New London church building in which Pastor Blinman had held forth more than a hundred years before. He was one of the committee of inspection in 1775 to represent to the general court the necessity of fortifying Groton heights. As a result Fort Griswold was built.

> July 3, 1776, "An account of Ebr Ledyard, Esq. and Mr. Park Avery, a committee who built the fort at Groton, laid in, examined and adjusted, and allowed therein the sum of £265 7s. 9d. in discharge thereof and voted that an order be drawn for that sum" (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 15:462).

He was deputy to the general court in 1776, during the long and anxious session that began with the approval of the declaration of independence and enacted laws for the protection of our interests (*Conn. State Rec.*, 1:2, 61, 90). He was moderator of the town of Groton, 1780, 1781. He was too old to take the field in defense of his country, but he sent his six sons, two of whom died in battle. In 1779, he and his son, Parke, were both on a committee "to attend to the business of inoculation." He was constable and surveyor for Groton, 1748.

His wife, Mary, died June 11, 1773, at Groton. He m. 2d, **Grace Denison,** as the following record shows:

> "Parke Avery of Groton and Grace Denison, daughter of Witherell Denison, in the house where Jno. Prentiss lived, Dec. 10, 1778, mar. by me —Joshua Hempstead" (*Groton Records*).

She was b. May 8, 1728, at New London; dau. of Wetherell and Lydia (Moore) Denison. In his will, dated May 2, 1797, proved May 22, 1797, Parke Avery mentioned wife, Grace; sons, Parke, Ebenezer, Stephen, Simeon; grandsons, Cyrus and Jasper, sons of

son, Jasper, "who gave his life for his country;" daus., Abigail Niles, Dorothy Morgan, Eunice Morgan; granddaughter, "Elizabeth Avery, who lives with me" (*Stonington Wills*, 6:125). He d. May 4, 1797, at Groton; she d. Aug. 13, 1809, at Groton.

Children of Parke and Mary (Latham) Avery, b. at Groton:

298. i. ABIGAIL[6], bap. May 15, 1737, First Church of Groton.
299. ii. DOROTHY[6], bap. Aug. 26, 1739, First Church of Groton.
300. iii. PARKE[6], bap. May 3, 1741, First Church of Groton.
301. iv. JASPER[6], bap. Oct. 21, 1744, First Church of Preston.
302. v. EBENEZER[6], bap. Aug. 17, 1746, First Church of Preston.
303. vi. EUNICE[6], bap. Nov. 13, 1748, First Church of Groton.
304. vii. STEPHEN[6], b. May 10, 1751.
305. viii. SIMEON[6], b. Oct. 20, 1753.
ix. ELISHA[6], private in Capt. Abel Spicer's company, May to Dec., 1775; killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781; captain (*Conn. Men in Rev'n*, 78:577); unm.

68. **Mary**[5] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 17, 1713, at Groton; m. **Deacon Jonathan Latham,** s. of William and Hannah (Morgan) Latham. He was b. Sept. 28, 1716, at Groton. He was commissioned ensign, first company, eighth regiment, Groton, Oct., 1754 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 10:316).

Jonathan and Mary Latham, Joseph and Dorothy Morgan, Jabez and Amy Smith, deeded, March 18, 1745, to Ebenezer Avery, land that came to them from Capt. John Park, their grandfather (*Preston Deeds*, 6:54). In his will, made Oct. 29, 1796, Jonathan Latham mentioned wife, Mary; granddaughter, Experience, dau. of son, James, deceased; grandsons, Ebenezer and Jonathan, sons of son, Jonathan, deceased; widow of son, Jonathan, as long as she remains his widow; daughter-in-law, Eunice Latham (*Stonington Wills*, 6:106). He d. Dec. 22, 1796; she d. Sept. 2, 1799, both at Groton; their tombstones are standing in the cemetery at Ledyard.

Children of Jonathan and Mary (Avery) Latham, bap. at First Church of Groton:

i. MARY[6], bap. March 18, 1739; m. Ebenezer Ledyard.
ii. WILLIAM[6], bap. May 10, 1741; m. Eunice Forsythe; was ensign, 10th co., 6th reg't, 1775; 2d lieut., 1776; capt., 1780; wounded at Fort Griswold (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 78, 558, 578, 617); d. Jan. 27, 1792.
iii. EBENEZER Avery[6], bap. Dec. 18, 1743; lost at sea, mate to a brig at West Indies.

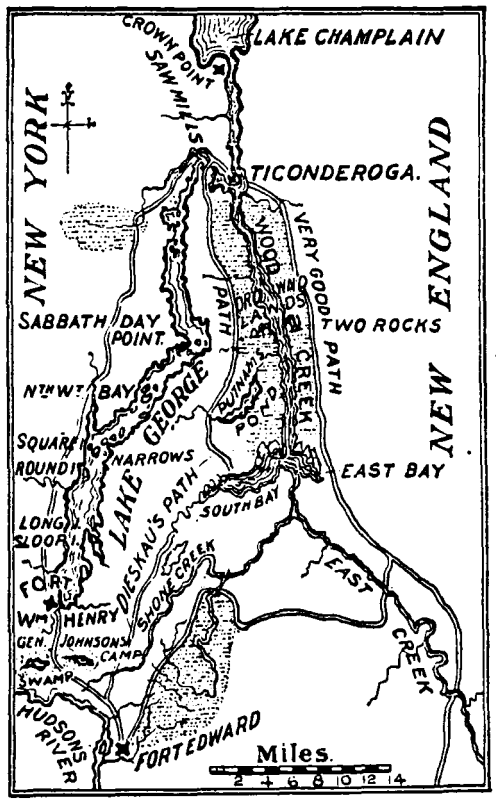
iv. JONATHAN[6], bap. June 29, 1746; m. Lucy Niles; will made June 3, 1790; proved Oct. 4, 1790.

v. JAMES[6], bap. July 2, 1749; m. Lucy Turner; d. before 1796.

vi. DAVID[6], bap. Nov. 17, 1751; lived in France; d. unm.

vii. GILES[6], bap. Aug., 1755; m. Betsy Coleman; mariner; d. July 4, 1788; buried in Ledyard cemetery, Groton; wid. m. 2d, Ebenezer Avery (No. 302).

69. **Dorothy[5] Avery** (*Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 10, 1716, at Groton; m. Dec. 4, 1735, at Groton, **Joseph Morgan,** s. of William and Margaret (Avery) Morgan (No. 12). He was b. Aug. 10, 1706, at Groton. He was commissioned ensign, 1744; lieutenant, 1746; captain, 1749 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 9:47, 242, 419). As captain of the militia company of Groton, he marched to the relief of Fort William Henry, August, 1756; was in the campaign of 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:197). So many members of the clan mentioned in this chapter took part in these campaigns of 1756 and 1757 that it seems desirable to refer the reader of these pages to *Avery's History of the United States and Its People*, volume 4, chapters 6 and 7, for an account of these martial doings.



Map of the Country between Crown Point and Fort Edward.

In his will, made Nov. 25, 1785, Joseph Morgan mentioned wife, Dorothy; son, Joseph; grandson, Joseph Morgan; granddaughters, Susannah Allyn and Prudence Morgan;

grandchildren, Dorothy, William, Mary, and Avery Morgan; dau., Elizabeth Allyn; dau., Dorothy Lester; dau., Margaret, wife of William Chadsey (*Stonington Wills*, 4:15). In her will, made Jan. 7, 1788, she mentioned dau., Dorothy Lester; Elizabeth, wife of Amos Allen; dau., Margaret Chadsey; son, Joseph Morgan; his daughters, Susannah Allyn and Prudence Morgan; great-grandson, Simeon, son of grandson, Joseph Morgan; granddaughter, Mary Morgan Allyn, dau. of daughter, Elizabeth Allyn; grandsons, William and Avery Allyn; granddaughters, Dorothy and Polly Allyn, daughters to my daughter, Mary Allyn, deceased (*Stonington Wills*, 4:110). He d. Dec. 1, 1785; she d. April 5, 1788, both at Groton.

Children of Joseph and Dorothy (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. JOSEPH[6], b. Jan. 31, 1737-8; m. Prudence Avery (No. 264).
ii. DOROTHY[6], b. Jan. 1, 1741-2; m. Ensign John Lester, who was killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781 (*Conn. Men in Rev'n*, p. 577).
iii. MARY[6], b. Jan. 6, 1744-5; m. ——— Allyn; d. Aug. 23, 1785, at Groton.
iv. WILLIAM[6], b. May 25, 1746; d. Feb. 25, 1772, at Groton; unm.
v. ELIZABETH[6], b. Nov. 10, 1748; m. Amos Allen; d. Nov. 7, 1804, at Groton.
vi. MARGARET[6], b. Aug. 23, 1750; m. William Chadsey; d. Dec., 1797, at Groton.
vii. EBENEZER[6], b. Oct. 17, 1752; d. March 14, 1773, at Groton; unm.
viii. SIMEON[6], b. Sept. 23, 1755; killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781 (*Conn. Men in Rev'n.*, p. 577); unm.

70. Ebenezer[5] Avery (*Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 3, 1721, at Groton; m. May 3, 1744, at Groton, **Lucy Davis,** dau. of Samuel and Margaret (Morgan) Davis and granddaughter of William and Margaret (Avery) Morgan (No. 12). She was b. June 15, 1724, at Groton. She is mentioned in the will of her grandmother, Margaret (Avery) Morgan. She died Oct. 27, 1757. Ebenezer Avery m. 2d, Nov. 9, 1758, at Preston, **Eunice Parke,** dau. of Eleazur and Eliphel (Button) Parke. She was b. Feb. 19, 1727-8, at Preston. Ebenezer[5] Avery probably lived at Preston; the baptisms of some of his children are recorded there. In 1771, he and his wife, Eunice, signed receipts relating to the estate of Eleazur Parke (*Norwich Wills*, 4:1). The dates of the deaths of Ebenezer[5] Avery and his second wife are not known.

Children of Ebenezer and Lucy (Davis) Avery:

i. LUCY[6], b. May 28, 1745; bap. July 2, 1745, First Church of Groton; died young.
306. ii. MARGARET[6], b. April 15, 1748.
307. iii. DOROTHY[6], b. Sept. 13, 1750.
iv. ABIGAIL[6], b. March, 1752; d. Oct. 10, 1753.
308. v. AMY[6], b. Sept. 22, 1754.

Child of Ebenezer and Eunice (Parke) Avery:

309. i. EBENEZER[6], b. Oct. 10, 1760, at Preston.

71. **Amie**[5] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 14, 1724, at Groton; m. May 26, 1742, at Groton, as his second wife, **Jabez Smith,** s. of Nehemiah and Dorothy (Wheeler) Smith. He was b. Feb. 7, 1715, at Groton. He was ensign in the first company of the train-band, 1748; lieutenant, 1749; captain, 1754 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 9:389 & 10: 40, 316). He d. Aug. 11, 1782, at Groton; she d. June 30, 1801, at Groton.

Children of Jabez and Amie (Avery) Smith, b. at Groton and bap. in First Church of Groton:

i. AMIE[6], b. Jan. 18, 1746-7; m. Jonas Prentice; d. March 11, 1814.
ii. EUNICE[6], b. Feb. 25, 1748-9.
iii. JABEZ[6], b. Aug. 31, 1751.
iv. ANNA[6], b. Dec. 4, 1754.
v. JOHN[6], b. April 11, 1757; d. Feb. 17, 1759, at Groton.
vi. MARY[6], b. Oct. 31, 1759.
vii. JOHN[6], b. April 10, 1762.
viii. PEREZ SWAN[6], b. July 15, 1766.

72. **Eunice**[5] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 2, 1725, at Groton; m. Nov. 13, 1748, at Groton, **George Williams,** s. of John and Desire (Denison) Williams of Stonington. He was b. July 9, 1726, at Stonington. He d. Aug. 11, 1775, at Montville. In his will, proved Sept. 12, 1775, he called himself of Montville. She d. June 24, 1812.

Children of George and Eunice (Avery) Williams:

i. PRUDENCE[6], b. July 25, 1749; m. Amos Avery (No. 267).
ii. GEORGE[6], b. Nov. 2, 1751; m. Nancy Hewitt; d. June 30, 1830, at Waterford, Conn.
iii. EUNICE[6], b. Dec. 14, 1753.
iv. SOLOMON[6], b. Sept. 19, 1756; m. Elizabeth Ayer.
v. WELTHEA[6], b. Sept. 6, 1758; d. y.
vi. BRIDGET[6], twin to Welthea; m. William Sheffield.
vii. AMOS[6], b. Aug. 23, 1760; d. Jan. 14, 1763

viii. DESIRE[6], b. Oct. 23, 1763.
ix. DUDLEY[6], b. Sept. 30, 1765; m. Catharine ———.
x. ROBERT[6], b. Jan. 30, 1768; d. June 15, 1787.
xi. EBENEZER[6], b. Nov. 11, 1771, at New London.
xii. JESSE[6], b. July 4, 1774, at Stonington; m. Abigail Bailey; d. July 12, 1822.

73. Simeon[5] Avery (*Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 25, 1730, at Groton; bap. July 25, 1730, First Church of Groton; m. Oct. 25, 1750, at Groton, **Sarah Niles,** dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Northrop) Niles. She was b. Oct. 23, 1732, at Groton. Simeon[5] Avery served in Capt. Joseph Morgan's company that marched to the relief of Fort William Henry, Aug., 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:197). He moved to Orford, N. H., where he was a deacon of the Congregational church and an innkeeper for many years. He kept the first ferry across the Connecticut River there. His wife d. April 12, 1783, at Orford. According to the record in Sweet's *The Averys of Groton*, he m. 2d, Sept. 11, 1783, **Mrs. Hannah (Smallee) Loomis;** she was probably Mrs. Hannah (Loomis) Smallee, dau. of Benoni and Hannah (Woodward) Loomis. She was b. March 27, 1745, at Lebanon, Conn. (*Loomis Genealogy*, p. 58). He d. Sept. 18, 1790, at Orford; she d. Nov., 1814.

Children of Simeon and Sarah (Niles) Avery:

i. SIMEON[6], b. July 1, 1751; d. Aug. 3, 1754.
ii. MARY[6], b. Jan. 5, 1753; d. Feb. 26, 1753.
310. iii. SARAH[6], b. Feb. 4, 1754.
311. iv. LUCY[6], b. March 24, 1756.
312. v. NATHAN[6], b. March 31, 1759.
313. vi. CATHARINE , b. Sept. 24, 1761.
314. vii. MARY[6], b. March 10, 1764.
viii. ZERVIAH[6], b. April 14, 1765; d. April 22, 1767.
315. ix. HANNAH[6], b. May 16, 1768.
316. x. JESSE[6], b. Oct. 22, 1771.
317. xi. SILAS[6], b. Sept. 11, 1773.
318. xii. JOSHUA[6], b. March 16, 1777.

Child of Simeon and Hannah (Smallee) Avery:

319. i. SIMEON HYDE[6], b. Jan. 13, 1787.

74. John[5] Avery (*Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 26, 1705, at Groton; m. Feb. 19, 1732, at Stonington, **Anne Stanton,** dau. of Joseph and Margaret (Chesebrough)

Stanton. She was b. Aug. 6, 1708, at Stonington. John Avery was received into the Congregational church at Preston by letter from the Groton church, June 23, 1734, and his wife, Anne, July 28, same year. The strict Congregational (or Separatist) church was organized March 17, 1747, with six members of whom John[5] Avery was one. He was chosen deacon Aug. 5, and ordained Aug. 16, 1747. He refused to pay rates to the regular church and was once imprisoned for that offense, an imprisonment that he felt was honorable. He was made lieutenant of the Preston train band, 1739; captain, 1741; resigned May 7, 1750. He was deputy to the general court, 1743 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 8:227, 372, 552). He lived at Avery's Pond, in the southeast part of Preston. He had a keen black eye, was of commanding presence, and was physically strong. His wife d. Oct. 6, 1750, at Preston. He m. 2d, **Rachel Parish,** widow of Joshua Parke. She d. Aug. 6, 1755, at Preston. About 1756, he m. 3d, **Mrs. Phebe (Burrows) More,** dau. of Samuel Burrows (*Groton Deeds*, 5:160). In his will, Jan. 5, 1788, he mentioned wife, Phebe; sons, John, Amos, and Isaac; grandchildren, Jabez Avery and Margaret Avery, children of deceased son, Jonas; daus., Abigail, widow of John Hurlbut; Anna, wife of Thomas N. Niles; Hannah, wife of Ebenezer Brewster; Phebe, wife of Hezekiah Parke. He gave his negro man, York, his freedom and provided for his support when he could no longer support himself (*Norwich Wills*, 8:228).

The tombstone in the Avery burying-ground, at Preston, reads:

DEA. JOHN AVERY,
Died March 11, 1789,
Aged 84.
The righteous shall be in
everlasting remembrance.

Children of John and Anne (Stanton) Avery, b. at Preston:

320. i. JOHN[6], b. Dec. 6, 1732.
321. ii. ABIGAIL[6], b. April 1, 1735.
322. iii. AMOS[6], b. April 16, 1737.
323. iv. ANNA[6], b. May 28, 1739.
324. v. MARGARET[6], b. April 19, 1741.
325. vi. ISAAC[6], b. March 24, 1743.
326. vii. JONAS[6], b. July 15, 1745.
327. viii. HANNAH[6], b. Oct. 9, 1747.

Child of John and Phebe (Burrows) Avery, b. at Preston:

328. i. PHEBE[6], b. March 8, 1757.

75. Abigail[5] Avery (*Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 16, 1707, at Groton; m. May 13, 1725, at Groton, **Robert Allyn,** s. of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn (No. 10). He was ensign of the second company of Groton militia, 1735; captain, 1739 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 8:3, 260); he was selectman in 1745. He and his wife were members of the First Church of Groton, at the ordination, Nov. 22, 1727. He d. April 1, 1760; she d. Oct. 21, 1780, both at Allyn's Point.

Children of Robert and Abigail (Avery) Allyn, b. at Groton:

i. ABIGAIL[6], b. Feb. 2, 1726; m. Nehemiah Williams; d. July 24, 1767, at Groton.

ii. ROBERT[6], b. Sept. 8, 1728; m. Hannah Gallop; was lieutenant, from Groton, May 1775 to 1783 (*Conn. Men in Rev'n*, p. 375); was a member of the Order of the Cincinnati; d. Nov. 11, 1811; his wife d. Oct. 13, 1820.

iii. ELIZABETH[6], b. April 27, 1731; m. James Avery (No. 260).

iv. PARKE[6], b. June 15, 1733; m. Sarah Gallop; d. Feb. 13, 1805, at Allyn's Point.

v. JOSEPH[6], b. Feb. 14, 1736; m. Mary Belton; d. June 13, 1813, at Groton.

vi. PRUDENCE[6], b. April 9, 1738; m. Thomas Prentice Gallop; d. 1813, at Groton.

vii. NATHAN[6], b. June 5, 1740; m. Sarah Freeman; d. June 2, 1814, at Groton.

viii. JACOB[6], b. March 27, 1743; m. Ednah Lothrop; d. Feb. 16, 1773, at Groton.

ix. SIMEON[6], b. May 27, 1745; m. Esther Gallop, dau. of Benadam and Hannah (Avery) Gallop (No. 80); a captain in the Revolutionary war; killed at Fort Griswold (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 561, 577).

x. TIMOTHY[6], b. June 12, 1748; m. Prudence Gallop, dau. of Benadam and Hannah (Avery) Gallop (No. 80); captain in the Revolutionary war, 1776 to 1783; member of the Order of the Cincinnati (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 246, 333, 375).

76. Christopher[5] Avery (*Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 16, 1709, at Groton; m. Sept. 10, 1735, at Groton, **Eunice Prentice,** dau. of Samuel and Esther (Hammond) Prentice. Esther (Hammond) Prentice m. 2d, Christopher Avery (No. 15). Eunice Prentice was b. Dec. 8, 1717, at Groton. In his will, made June 10, 1778, Christopher Avery mentioned his wife, Eunice; his five sons, Christopher, Nathan, Thomas, Samuel,

and Oliver; his "three oldest daughters," Esther Williams, Eunice Avery, and Lucy Allyn; his "three youngest daughters," Abigail Avery, Sarah Avery, and Hannah Avery. The will was probated Sept. 30, 1778 (*Stonington Wills*, 3:192). He d. July 2, 1778, at Ledyard; she d. March 22, 1796, at Ledyard.

Children of Christopher and Eunice (Prentice) Avery, b. at Groton, except Hannah, who was b. at Preston:

329. i. ESTHER[6], b. April 14, 1736.
330. ii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Jan. 23, 1738.
331. iii. EUNICE[6], b. Dec. 19, 1739; m. George Avery (No. 180).
332. iv. LUCY[6], b. Dec. 20, 1741.
333. v. NATHAN[6], b. April 30, 1744.
334. vi. THOMAS[6], b. Feb. 10, 1746.
vii. ANNA[6], b. Feb. 2, 1748; d. before June 10, 1778; unm.
335. viii. SAMUEL[6], b. Nov. 15, 1752.
ix. PRENTICE[6], b. Feb. 10, 1755; marched on the Lexington Alarm from Preston; corporal, seventh co., sixth regt., 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 20, 76); d. before June 10, 1778; unm.
336. x. OLIVER[6], b. Feb. 8, 1757.
337. xi. ABIGAIL[6], b. Feb. 22, 1759.
338. xii. SARAH[6], b. Aug. 7, 1761.
339. xiii. HANNAH[6], b. June 20, 1763; m. David Avery (No. 297).

77. **Nathan**[5] **Avery** (*Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 10, 1712, at Groton; m. March 21, 1746, at Groton, **Hannah Stoddard,** dau. of Ralph and Hannah (Lester) Stoddard. She was b. May 4, 1727, at Groton. November 10, 1750, Nathan Avery and Hannah, his wife, receipted to her mother, Hannah Stoddard, for £150 from the estate of her honored father, Ralph Stoddard (*New London Wills*, G:135). He was ordained pastor of the strict Congregational (Separatist) church, at Stonington, April 25, 1759. He lived on a farm just south of North Stonington. He d. Feb. 7, 1780, at Stonington; she d. Oct. 10, 1810; both are buried in the "Old Plain" burying-ground.

March 5, 1792, the following named persons receipted to Isaac and Stephen Avery, the sons and executors of Elder Nathan Avery: widow, Hannah, for herself and daughters, Hannah M. and Wealthy; daughter, Phebe, wife of Roswell Randall; son, Luther (*Stonington Wills*, 6:289).

Children of Nathan and Hannah (Stoddard) Avery:

340. i. ISAAC[6], b. Aug. 23, 1747, at Groton.
341. ii. NATHAN[6], b. Dec. 21, 1749, at Groton.

342. iii. HANNAH MARY[6], b. Feb. 28, 1752, at Stonington.
343. iv. LUTHER[6], b. 1754.
344. v. STEPHEN[6], b. Jan. 13, 1756, at Stonington.
345. vi. PHEBE[6], b. Jan. 10, 1758, at Stonington.
346. vii. WEALTHY[6], b. Oct. 5, 1762, at Stonington.

78. **Priscilla**[5] **Avery** (*Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 29, 1715, at Groton; m. June 2, 1737, at Groton, **Joseph Breed,** s. of John and Mercy (Palmer) Breed. He was b. Oct. 4, 1708, at Stonington. Joseph and Priscilla (Avery) Breed were living in Frederick County, Virginia, April 19, 1754, at which time they deeded property in Groton (*Groton Deeds*, 5:171).

Children of Joseph and Priscilla (Avery) Breed, b. at Stonington:

i. JOSEPH[6], b. April 8, 1738.
ii. AVERY[6], b. Nov. 31, 1739.
iii. PRISCILLA[6], b. Oct. 14, 1742.
iv. PRUDENCE[6], b. Dec. 7, 1744.
v. HEBE[6] (Phebe?), b. Aug. 11, 1746.

79. **Isaac**[5] **Avery** (*Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) b. March 26, 1717, at Groton; m. March 31, 1742, at Groton, **Susanna Elderkin,** dau. of John and Susanna (Baker) Elderkin. She was b. Aug. 12, 1722, at Norwich. November 8, 1744, Susanna Avery, widow of Isaac Avery, lately deceased, of Groton, for £300 from her brother, John Elderkin, sold to him land beginning at Elderkin bridge, which land she had of her honored father, Isaac Elderkin, late of Norwich (*Norwich Deeds*, 10:74).

Child of Isaac and Susanna (Elderkin) Avery:

347. i. PRUDENCE[6], b. 1743, at Groton.

80. **Hannah**[5] **Avery** (*Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 10, 1719, at Groton; m. Aug. 11, 1740, at Groton, **Benadam Gallop,** s. of Benadam and Eunice (Cobb) Gallop. He was b. Oct. 26, 1716, at Groton. He was deputy to the general court from Groton, Oct., 1753 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 10: 196). He acquired the title of colonel in the old French wars.

In Feb., 1757, the Connecticut general assembly resolved to raise 1400 men for the next campaign. They were to form one regiment of fourteen companies and act in conjunction with the regular troops under the command of the earl of Loudoun. Col. Phineas Lyman was given command of the regiment. The 12th company was mostly from

Groton and Preston, and was under the command of Capt. Benadam Gallop, of Groton. Many of his men had served before and were to serve again. Serg't Elias Avery (No. 197) and Serg't Charles Avery (No. 250) were in this company. Robert Niles (No. 298) was his clerk. The time of service was from Feb. to Dec. (*Collections of the Conn. Hist. Soc.*, 9:166, 190).

She d. July 28, 1799, at Groton; he d. May 29, 1800, at Groton.

Children of Benadam and Hannah (Avery) Gallop, b. at Groton:

i. BENADAM[6], b. June 29, 1741; m. Bridget Palmer, a descendant of John and Priscilla Alden of the "Mayflower" (Wheeler's *Hist. of Stonington*, p. 515). He served with the militia, Wadsworth's brigade, raised June, 1776; at the Brooklyn front, battle of Long Island; at White Plains; commissioned lieutenant-colonel, Dec. 2, 1776; his commission signed by Jonathan Trumbull is in the possession of the family; d. April 12, 1818, at Groton (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 395).

ii. ISAAC[6], b. Dec. 22, 1742; m. Anna Smith, dau. of Nehemiah and Abigail (Avery) Smith (No. 98, iii). He was in the sixth Conn. reg't; first lieutenant, May 1, 1775; captain, 1776; captain in Col. Samuel McClellan's reg't, appointed Sept. 25, 1777 (*Conn Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 78, 99, 618). He d. Aug. 3, 1814, at Ledyard.

iii. HANNAH[6], b. Nov. 4, 1744; d. Jan. 10, 1771, at Groton; unm.

iv. ESTHER[6], b. Dec. 9, 1746; m. 1st, Ralph Stoddard; 2d, Simeon Allyn (No. 75, ix); 3d, Isaac Geer.

v. JAMES[6], b. May 1, 1749; d. Dec. 19, 1770, at Groton; unm.

vi. JESSE[6], b. Feb. 2, 1751; m. Catharine Fish. He was corporal, eighth Conn. reg't, 1776, Capt. Morgan's company (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 451).

vii. JOHN[6], b. Jan. 13, 1753; d. Dec. 9, 1770, at Groton.

viii. PRUDENCE[6], b. Jan. 30, 1755; m. Timothy Allyn (No. 75, x).

ix. SUSAN[6], b. June 8, 1756; m. Nathan Lester; d. Aug. 16, 1840.

x. JOSIAH[6], b. 1760; m. 1st, Sarah Fish; 2d, Mary Randall; d. June 29, 1826.

xi. ABIGAIL[6], b. 1762; d. Nov. 24, 1770, at Groton.

81. Jacob[5] Avery (*Christopher[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 26, 1721, at Groton; according to Sweet's *The Averys of Groton*, he m. **Elizabeth Avery**, dau. of Elisha and Elizabeth (Babcock) Avery (No. 205), who was b. March 25, 1725, at Groton and d. soon after her marriage. We have not been able to find proof of such marriage. It is certain that he did marry **Sylvia Eddy.**

"Jacob Avery of Groton, Sylva Eddy of Swanzey was married June the 4, 1753, by me Russel Mason, Elder of a church of Christ in Swanzey" (*Swanzey Rec.* and *Groton, Mass., Historical Series*, No. 13, p. 55).

Sylvia Eddy, dau. of Constant and Mary (Winslow) Eddy, was b. Feb. 27, 1738. It has been found difficult to determine the list of children; the list given below may be incomplete. March 23, 1793, Frederick Avery, of Groton, deeded to his brother, Constant Avery, land that had belonged to his honored father, Jacob Avery. March 26, 1796, Jacob Avery, Jr. and Cyrus Avery agreed to take the homestead and care for their father and mother, Jacob and Sylvia Avery, during the rest of their natural lives; witnessed by Constant Avery and Polly Avery (*Groton Deeds*).

Children of Jacob and Sylvia (Eddy) Avery:

348. i. SOLOMON[6].
349. ii. JACOB[6], b. April 6, 1757, at Groton.
350. iii. CONSTANT[6].
351. iv. FREDERICK[6].
352. v. CYRUS[6].
353. vi. RUSSELL[6].
354. vii. PRUDENCE[6].
355. viii. POLLY[6], b. May 10, 1775, at Groton.
356. ix. SALLY[6].
357. x. OLIVE[6].

Of the last two daughters, one is supposed to have married a Chapman, and the other one a Thurber.

82. **Temperance**[5] **Avery** (*Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 14, 1725, at Groton; m. July 4, 1744, at Groton, **William Morgan,** s. of William and Mary (Avery) Morgan (No. 20, iv). He was b. June 17, 1723, at Groton. He was a sergeant in Joseph Morgan's company that marched to the relief of Fort William Henry in 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls,* 1:197). He was first lieutenant of the train band, 6th company, New London, 1759; commissioned captain of the same company, May, 1760 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 10:415 & 11:374). She was a matron of the Revolution. Her name has been found on various old town lists that are preserved with care, showing, as contributions to the soldiers in the field, the work of her own hands, stockings and "Rifel frocks" being among her gifts. (*American Monthly Magazine,* 27:781). He d. April 11, 1777, at Groton; she d. Oct. 7, 1801, at Groton.

Children of William and Temperance (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. WILLIAM[6], b. Sept. 28, 1745; d. Sept. 29, 1753, at Groton.
ii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Oct. 27, 1747; m. 1st, Deborah Ledyard (No. 271, i); 2d, Margaret Gates; ensign in Capt. John Morgan's company, 8th reg't of militia in the Rev'n (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 451); d. July 5, 1831, at Groton.
iii. TEMPERANCE[6], b. May 5, 1752; m. Ephraim Allyn, s. of James and Alethea (Avery) Allyn (No. 112); she d. Oct. 3, 1799, at Ledyard; he m. 2d, her sister, Rebecca (See below).
iv. WILLIAM AVERY[6], b. Nov. 24, 1754; m. Lydia Smith; their son, Jasper, m. Catharine (Copp) Avery, widow of Jasper Avery (No. 751). Their son, Edwin D. Morgan, b. Feb. 8, 1811, at Washington, Mass., became governor of New York, major-general of volunteers, and United States senator from New York. William Avery Morgan was serg't in the war of the Revolution (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 656, 661). His second wife was Sarah Harris. He d. March 22, 1842, at Lebanon, Conn.
v. ISRAEL[6], b. July 22, 1757; m. Elizabeth Brewster (*Elijah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Jonathan*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *Jonathan*[2], *Elder William*[1]); served in the Rev'n; serg't in Capt. Hewett's reg't of militia; was in the campaign against Burgoyne, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 504); d. June 4, 1816, at Ledyard.
vi. MARY[6], b. Jan. 8, 1760; m. Peter Williams.
vii. SIMEON[6], b. April 1, 1762; m. Phebe Allyn; d. May 7, 1813, at Berne, N. Y.
viii. PRUDENCE[6], b. Oct. 27, 1764; m. Increase Stoddard.
ix. REBECCA[6], b. April 9, 1766; m. 1st, Jacob Gallop; 2d, Ephraim Allyn who had previously m. her sister, Temperance. He d. Dec. 28, 1816, at Groton; she d. July 3, 1834, at Goshen, Conn.
x. JACOB[6], b. Sept. 18, 1768; m. Lois Gallop; d. March 15, 1855, at Berne, N. Y.

83. Jonathan[5] Avery (*Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 30, 1703, at Groton; m. Dec. 12, 1724, at Groton, **Mary Latham.** He was a house carpenter. His father sold to him, Jan. 5, 1728, land which he, in turn, sold to James Avery, Jr., Jan. 6, 1728 (*Groton Deeds*, 2:329, 341). The Rev. David Avery (No. 511) says that Jonathan[5] Avery died in the expedition to Cartagena, about 1742. His widow m. Nathan Barnes before 1753.

Children of Jonathan and Mary (Latham) Avery:

358. i. MARY[6], bap. March 24, 1728, First Church of Groton.
359. ii. OLIVER[6], bap. March 23, 1729, First Church of Groton.
360. iii. JONATHAN[6], bap. March 21, 1731, First Church of Groton.
361. iv. LEMUEL[6], bap. April 1, 1733, First Church of Groton.
362. v. SAMUEL[6], "Samuel Avery, s. of Jonathan Avery, late of Groton, upwards of 16 years, chose his father-in-law, Nathan Barnes, guardian, April 25, 1753" (*New London Probate Court Journal*, 6:127).

84. **Elizabeth**[5] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 18, 1705, at Groton; m. **Daniel Tennant** (*New London Court Journal*, 5:111). "Elizabeth Avery m. Daniel Tenant of Colchester" (*David Avery ms.*). Daniel Tennant, adult, was bap. April 2, 1732, First Church of Groton.

Children of Daniel and Elizabeth (Avery) Tennant, bap. First Church of Groton:

i. DANIEL[6], bap. April 27, 1732.
ii. ABIGAIL[6], bap. April 27, 1732.
iii. MARY[6], bap. April 27, 1732.
iv. SARAH[6], bap. April 27, 1732; probably m. Joshua Rathbone of Colchester.
v. LUCY[6], bap. April 27, 1732; probably m. Jonathan Chapel of Colchester.
vi. SAMUEL[6], bap. May 3, 1734.

85. **Mary**[5] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 3, 1707, at Groton; m. March 11, 1730, at Groton, **Josiah Haines,** s. of Josiah and Elizabeth (Lambert) Haines. He was b. Jan. 8, 1699, at Preston (*Preston Rec.*, 1:31). Josiah Haines, in a will made June 4, 1719, mentioned son, Josiah, and gave him "all my lands in Consuggamug in the province of Machune, near Molbary" (*New London Wills*, B:347). The name was often spelled Haynes.

Children of Josiah and Mary (Avery) Haines, bap. First Church of Groton:

i. JOSHUA[6], b. Dec. 31, 1731; bap. June 9, 1734.
ii. AMY[6], bap. June 13, 1736.
iii. HULDAH[6], bap. Aug. 7, 1737.

86. **Lucy**[5] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 20, 1709, at Groton; m. **Jonathan Leffingwell,** s. of Daniel and Sarah (Bill) Leffingwell, of Norwich. He was b. May 21, 1715, at Norwich; date of death not known. She m. 2d, Feb. 2, 1748-49, at Groton, **John Wood,** s. of John and Mary Wood of Groton. In writing of the children of Jonathan Avery, the Rev. David Avery (No. 511) said:

> "Lucy m. Jona Leffingwell son of Danl L. of Norwich & John Wood, bro. of Wm. W. of Groton."

In the settlement of the estate of Abel Avery (No. 89), Dec. 10, 1751, Lucy was called the wife of John Wood. John Wood had a

share in the Susquehanna company for the settlement of Wyoming, in Pennsylvania, under the Connecticut claim. Oct. 8, 1776, Benjamin Bailey, "late of Groton, now of Susquehanna," for a consideration, quitclaimed to John Wood of Groton, all right in six acres of land belonging to the heirs of the late Abel Avery of Groton.

Children of Jonathan and Lucy (Avery) Leffingwell, b. at Groton :

i. SARAH[6], b. Aug. 24, 1737; m. Joshua Chapman.
ii. NATHANIEL[6], b. Oct. 7, 1739.
iii. JONATHAN[6], b. Feb. 11, 1742.
iv. LUCY[6], b. Nov. 9, 1745; m. Joseph Yarrington, s. of Ezekiel and Jerusha (Avery) Yarrington (No. 191, vi).

Children of John and Lucy (Avery-Leffingwell) Wood, b. at Groton :

i. RUTH[6], b. Dec. 3, 1749.
ii. MARY[6], b. Aug. 29, 1751.

87. **Abner**[5] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 28, 1712, at Groton; m. May 22, 1740, at Montville, **Amy Fox**, probably dau. of Samuel and Zipporah Fox of Montville. Samuel Fox, North Parish, New London, in a will made May 22, 1753, mentioned wife, Zipporah; children, Bathshua, Margaret, Content, Amy, Caron, Ezekiel, and Samuel, but did not mention the names of the husbands of his daughters (*New London Wills*, F:368).

Abner[5] Avery purchased an interest in the Susquehanna company, Nov. 20, 1754. Abner Avery, of the North Parish, made his will June 18, 1771; it was proved Aug. 13, 1771 (*New London Wills*, I:178). In it he mentioned wife, Amy; dau., Caron, deceased; her children, Humility and Amy, by her first husband, Charles Randall, and her dau., Lydia, by her second husband, Stephen Chappell; son, Abel; dau., Amy; son, Elihu; dau., Margaret; sons, Jonathan and Amos; "the little children," Elizabeth, Freelove, and Lucy.

Children of Abner and Amy (Fox) Avery, b. at Montville :

363. i. CARON[6], b. July 3, 1743.
364. ii. ABEL[6], b. May 29, 1745.
365. iii. AMY[6], b. July 25, 1747.
366. iv. ELIHU[6], b. March 25, 1749.
367. v. MARGARET[6], b. Dec. 15, 1750.

368. vi. SAMUEL[6], b. Sept. 11, 1753; not mentioned in father's will; probably d. before 1771; unm.
369. vii. JONATHAN[6], b. Sept. 10, 1755.
370. viii. AMOS[6], b. March 10, 1758.
371. ix. ELIZABETH[6].
372. x. FREELOVE[6].
373. xi. LUCY[6].

89. Abel[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 17, 1717, at Groton.

"Abel Avery was an officer in the army and was killed by the accidental discharge of a gun." (Extract from a letter from his nephew, Jonathan Avery, No. 369).

Monday, Oct. 20, 1746. "Abel Avery, of Groton, was accidently Shott to death att Collins's in the house Exercising the freelock which hapened to be Loaden. he was giving the word of Command to a Saylor who shott him thro the head & Died immediately in a few minutes. Never spake a word" (*Hempstead's Diary*, p. 469).

Abner Avery presented the inventory of the estate of his brother, Abel Avery, Jan. 13, 1747, at the New London court. December 10, 1751, the estate was divided among the brother and sisters of Abel Avery:—Abner Avery; Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Tennant; Mary, wife of Josiah Haines; Lucy, wife of John Wood; Freelove, wife of Benjamin Bailey; Experience, wife of Peter Brown (*New London Court Journal*, 5:111).

90. Temperance[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 3, 1719, at Groton; m. Sept. 29, 1743, at Groton, **John Heath,** son of John and Dorothy Heath of Groton. He was b. March 10, 1717, at Groton. He was second lieutenant, March, 1756, in the first reg't, 8th company, Ebenezer Billings, capt., Nathan Avery, first lieutenant (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 10:472 and 11:97); first lieutenant in Capt. Stanton's company, 1758 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:45). He was called captain by the Rev. David Avery (No. 511).

Children of John and Temperance (Avery) Heath, b. at Groton:

i. DOROTHY[6], b. June 10, 1744; m. Christopher Avery (No. 330).
ii. ABIGAIL[6], b. May 2, 1746.
iii. JOHN[6], b. Jan. 5, 1747. There was a John Heath on the privateer "Oliver Cromwell," Capt. Coit, 1777 (*Collections of Conn. Hist. Soc.*, 8:245, 250).
iv. HANNAH[6], b. Oct. 21, 1749.

v. AVERY[6], b. Nov. 23, 1750; m. Hannah Brooks, Feb. 14, 1773, at Colchester.
vi. JONATHAN[6], b. Nov. 3, 1753.
vii. SAMUEL[6], b. Aug. 31, 1755.

91. Freelove[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 16, 1722, at Groton; m. **Benjamin Bailey,** s. of Joseph and Mary (Chapman) Bailey. He was b. Oct. 25, 1721, at Groton. In a will made April 12, 1771, Benjamin Bailey mentioned wife, Freelove; sons, Joseph and Benjamin; daus., Hannah Bailey, Freelove Starr, Mary Bailey, Lydia Bailey. The will was probated June 29, 1771 (*Stonington Wills*, 1:288). His widow d. Feb. 8, 1779, at Groton.

Children of Benjamin and Freelove (Avery) Bailey, bap. First Church of Groton:

i. HANNAH[6], bap. Dec. 18, 1743.
ii. JOSEPH[6], bap. Oct. 13, 1745; m. Hannah ———. A Joseph Bailey was a seaman on the privateer "Oliver Cromwell," 1777 (*Collections of Conn. Hist. Soc.*, 8:246).
iii. FREELOVE[6], bap. April 3, 1748; m. William Starr who was a lieut. in the 8th militia at Fort Griswold; he was a pensioner.
iv. BENJAMIN[6], bap. July 14, 1751.
v. ELIZABETH[6], bap. March 28, 1756.
vi. MARY[6].
vii. LYDIA[6]. A Lydia Bailey of Groton was m. to William Lester of Norwich by the Rev. Aaron Kinne, July 6, 1777 (*Norwich Records*, 3:177).

92. Experience[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 6, 1724, at Groton; m. **Peter Brown,** s. of Gershom and Ann (Foot) Brown. He was b. March 15, 1721, at Groton. He served in the expedition of 1755, under Capt. Joseph Wooster; also in Capt. Morgan's company, in 1756 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:37, 197).

94. Tabitha[5] Avery (*Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 25, 1717, at Norwich; m. July 9, 1741, Second Church of Griswold, **Henry Skilton** of South Kingston, Rhode Island. She was called of North Kingston. He was the s. of John and Mary (Bennett) Skilton, and was b. in Coventry, England, Nov. 19, 1718. He emigrated to America and settled in Rhode Island where he studied medicine. Later, he moved to Preston, Conn., where he was a practising physician. Joseph[4] Avery deeded land

to Henry Skilton and wife, Tabitha, "my beloved daughter," March 20, 1745. In a deed of land, Feb. 8, 1754, Henry Skilton called himself of Farmington, Conn. He lived in Southington, Woodbury, and Watertown. He was a man of enterprise, owning a store, hotel, mill, and two or three farms at the same time. He was one of the organizers of the "strict" Congregational church of Chester. He d. in Watertown, Conn., June 7, 1802; his wife d. at the same place, Oct. 25, 1797.

Children of Henry and Tabitha (Avery) Skilton:

i. LUCY[6], b. April 5, 1742; d. April 17, 1758, at Woodbury, Conn.; unm.
ii. ELIZABETH[6], b. Feb. 11, 1743; d. Sept. 1, 1749, at Woodbury.
iii. MARY[6], b. Feb. 12, 1746; m. Elisha Atwood; d. June, 1830, at Woodbury.
iv. AVERY[6], b. April 30, 1748; m. Parthenia Judd; d. Aug. 27, 1832, at Watertown.
v. JAMES[6], b. June 1, 1749; d. Nov., 1755, at Southington.
vi. TABITHA[6], b. Aug. 26, 1752; d. July, 1753, at Southington.
vii. TABITHA[6], b. Nov. 20, 1755; d. Dec., 1755, at Southington.
viii. SARAH[6], b. April 11, 1757; m. ——— Richards; she was a minister in the fraternity of the "Universal Friends" and a capable business woman; d. Nov. 30, 1793, Yates County, N. Y.

95. Benjamin[5] Avery (*Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 4, 1721, at Norwich; m. **Elizabeth**——. From various documents we learn that he lived at Norwich and at Preston, in that part now called Griswold. October 24, 1750, his father deeded to him certain land, through love (*Norwich Deeds*, 12:112). Feb. 8, 1754, Benjamin[5] Avery, with his sisters, Tabitha and Lucy, and their husbands, deeded land to their brother, Joseph Avery (*Norwich Deeds*, 13:1). Benjamin[5] Avery served in Capt. Ebenezer Billing's company from April 9th to Dec. 10th, 1756, at Fort William Henry; also in Capt. John Perkins's reg't which was raised in 1757 for the relief of Fort William Henry and marched from Norwich (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:107, 236).

In his will, made May 27, 1776, he mentioned wife, Elizabeth; sons, Roger, Benjamin, and Gardner; daughters, Hannah Mills and Lucy Avery. The will was probated July 1, 1776; a partial settlement was made May 10, 1779 (*Norwich Wills*, 6:383). May 4, 1781, Elizabeth Avery, widow of Benjamin[5] Avery, made application to the probate court that "Freeholders may be appointed to divide & set out her dower or Thirds." Feb. 11, 1783, Eliza-

beth Avery, widow, and Roger, her son, sold certain lands in Pachaug (Griswold) to Nathan Taylor (*Norwich Deeds*, 20:335).

Children of Benjamin and Elizabeth Avery:

383. i. ELIZABETH[6], bap. Sept. 23, 1750, Second Church of Griswold.
384. ii. GARDNER[6], bap. Sept. 22; 1751, Second Church of Griswold.
385. iii. HANNAH[6], bap. April 14, 1754, Second Church of Griswold.
386. iv. LUCY[6], bap. Aug. 29, 1756, Second Church of Griswold.
387. v. BENJAMIN[6], b. March 4, 1758, at Griswold, Conn.
388. vi. ROGER[6], b. April 14, 1761, at Griswold, Conn.

96. Lucy[5] Avery (*Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 2, 1723, at Norwich; m. May 19, 1747, at Preston, as his second wife, **Jonathan Tracy**, s. of Jonathan and Anna (Palmer) Tracy. He was b. Nov. 20, 1702, at Preston. She was alive Feb. 4, 1754, at which time she and her husband deeded certain land which came to them from her father, Joseph Avery, lately deceased. At the time of the final division of Joseph Avery's estate, May 5, 1755, she was not living, as the heirs of the "daughter Lucy deceased, wife of Jonathan Tracy," inherited their mother's portion.

In his will, made March 18, and proved March 31, 1777, Jonathan Tracy mentioned his children by his first wife; children, Israel, and Submit Hartshorn; grandchildren by the name of Wilmot (*Norwich Wills*, 4:131).

Children of Jonathan and Lucy (Avery) Tracy, bap. in First Church of Preston:

i. LUCY[6], bap. Dec. 17, 1749.
ii. HANNAH[6], bap. Nov. 27, 1750.
iii. ISRAEL[6], bap. April 26, 1752; m. Mary Petegal.
iv. SUBMIT[6], bap. April 28, 1754; m. Joseph Hartshorn; d. Jan. 16, 1806, at Mansfield.

97. Benjamin[5] Avery (*Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 9, 1735, at Groton; bap. Aug. 9, 1741, First Church of Groton; m. May 8, 1774, at Groton, **Mary Burrows**, dau. of Hubbard and Mercy (Denison) Burrows. She was b. Oct. 7, 1749, at Groton. In 1800, Benjamin[5] Avery was living at Scipio, N. Y., where he was visited by David Avery (No. 511). He d. Jan. 27, 1816; she d. April 19, 1823.

Children of Benjamin and Mary (Burrows) Avery, b. at Groton:

389. i. MARY[6], b. March 31, 1775; m. Hezekiah Avery (No. 696).
390. ii. BENJAMIN[6], b. Nov. 25, 1776.

391. iii. DAVID[6], b. May 8, 1779.
iv. ANNA[6], b. Jan. 30, 1782; d. March 4, 1804; unm.
392. v. THANKFUL[6], b. Jan. 31, 1784.
393. vi. LYDIA[6], b. June 7, 1786.
vii. SOLOMON[6], b. Jan. 2, 1789; d. Aug. 24, 1792.
viii. HUBBARD[6], b. May 25, 1792; d. April 16, 1813; unm.

98. **Abigail**[5] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 12, 1737, at Groton; bap. Aug. 9, 1741, First Church of Groton; m. May 3, 1758, at Groton, **Nehemiah Smith**, s. of John and Temperance (Holmes) Smith. He was b. at Groton, Oct. 30, 1733; lived in the part now called Ledyard; served under Capt. Robert Denison, third company, first regiment, Conn. troops, in Johnson's fight at Lake George in 1755 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:10). For an account of this fight, see *Avery's History of the United States and Its People*, volume 4, pages 80 to 90. The picture of the monument commemorative of this battle of Lake George, herewith given, is reproduced from that work through the courtesy of its publishers, The Burrows Brothers Company of Cleveland. Nehemiah Smith also served in the Revolutionary war as lieutenant in Samuel McClellan's reg't (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 543). His wife d. Aug. 8, 1797; he d. May 4, 1810, both at Ledyard.



Lake George Battle Monument, 1755.

Children of Nehemiah and Abigail (Avery) Smith, b. at Ledyard:

i. ABIGAIL[6], b. Aug. 10, 1759; m. 1st, Peleg Lewis; 2d, Noah Bailey; d. Sept. 16, 1842, at Groton.
ii. SARAH[6], b. Aug. 9, 1761; m. Nathan Bellows; had a dau., Elizabeth, b. Aug. 16, 1794, who m. Frederick Allyn Avery (No. 764); d. March 10, 1827, at Ledyard.

iii. ANNA[6], b. Dec. 8, 1765; m. Isaac Gallop (No. 80, ii.); he d. Aug. 3, 1814, at Ledyard; she m. 2d, Seth Williams; d. Dec. 21, 1848, at Ledyard.
iv. NEHEMIAH[6], b. April 21, 1767; m. Abigail Geer; d. Aug. 13, 1803, at Preston.
v. TEMPERANCE[6], b. Jan. 1, 1769; m. Park Allyn; 2d; —— Packer; d. Feb. 6, 1859, at Ledyard.
vi. THANKFUL[6], b. Jan. 1, 1769; d. Sept. 6, 1770, at Ledyard.
vii. JOHN[6], b. April 9, 1771; m. 1st, Martha Brown; 2d, Abigail Palmer; d. April 3, 1856, at Salem, Conn.
viii. THANKFUL[6], b. Jan. 21, 1775; m. Ezra Geer; d. July 1, 1864, at Ledyard.

99. Daniel[5] Avery (*Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 14, 1740; bap. Aug. 9, 1741, First Church of Groton; m. Nov. 14, 1765, at Groton, **Deborah Avery** (No. 276), dau. of Ebenezer and Lucy (Latham) Avery. She was b. Feb. 1, 1742, at Groton. He was ensign in Capt. Gallop's company, in 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 452), and was killed at Fort Griswold. In the Avery-Morgan burying-ground, his tombstone is still standing. It has the following inscription:

In Memory of Ensign
Daniel Avery who
nobly Sa-
crificed his Life
in Defence of fort
Griswould & the
Liberties of America
sept 6 1781 in ye
41st year of his Age.

His widow, Deborah; sons, Daniel, Elias, Dudley, Isaac, Latham, Abel; daus., Deborah and Rachel, each received a share of his estate which was divided Oct. 2, 1792 (*Stonington Wills*, 6:463). Deborah Avery was a woman of energy and ability, and her eight children were carefully brought up.

Children of Daniel and Deborah (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

394. i. DANIEL[6], b. Sept. 18, 1766.
395. ii. ELIAS[6], b. April 6, 1768.
396. iii. DUDLEY[6], b. March 19, 1770.
397. iv. ISAAC[6], b. March 30, 1772.
398. v. DEBORAH[6], b. Jan. 12, 1774; m. Ebenezer Avery (No. 755).
399. vi. LATHAM[6], b. Dec. 19, 1775.
400. vii. RACHEL[6], b. Aug. 10, 1777.
viii. ABEL[6], b. July 17, 1779; d. in Demerara; unm.

100. Sarah[5] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 29, 1742, at Groton; bap. Dec. 19, 1742, First Church of Groton; m. **Hubbard Burrows**, s. of Hubbard and Mercy (Denison) Burrows. He was b. June 26, 1739, at Groton. He was a private in Capt. John Stanton's company, 4th reg't, campaign of 1759 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:167); was a captain of militia in the Revolutionary war; was in the siege around New York, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 333, 451, 577); was in Capt. Walker's company and marched under Lafayette, 1780 (*Collections of the Conn. Hist. Soc.*, 8:122); was killed at the massacre of Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781. His first wife was Priscilla Baldwin. October 3, 1775, Mr. Hubbard Burrows of Groton complained to the court, for his wife, she being one of the heirs, that the estate of her father, Benjamin Avery, had not been settled. The court ordered Benjamin Avery, the executor, to appear and explain (*Stonington Wills*). Sarah[5] Avery m. 2d, **John Hicks** after 1784 (*Groton Deeds*, 9:88). According to their gravestones in the Mystic burying-ground, he d. May 3, 1818, at Groton, aged 87; "his wife Sarah" d. same place, Sept. 3, 1834, aged 92.

Children of Hubbard and Sarah (Avery) Burrows:

i. SARAH[6], b. July 2, 1770; m. Caleb Haley; d. Feb. 21, 1862, at Groton.
ii. ELISHA[6], m. Rebecca Turner; d. June 10, 1836.
iii. PEREZ[6], b. May 18, 1778; m. Deborah Wightman; d. Dec., 1838.
iv. PRISCILLA[6], b. May 18, 1778; m. Daniel Morgan; d. July 23, 1843, at Groton.
v. BENJAMIN[6], died young.
vi. SOLOMON[6].
vii. DANIEL[6], died young.
viii. DENISON[6], m. Nancy Burrows.

Child of John and Sarah (Avery) Hicks, b. at Groton:

i. DANIEL AVERY[6], m. Fanny Chesebrough; he was lost at sea, Sept. 25, 1815; no children.

102. Mary[5] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan., 1748, at Groton; m. **Youngs Morgan**, s. of James and Mary (Morgan) Morgan. He was b. about 1741, at Groton. He was in Capt. Joseph Gallop's company, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 452). He d. May 19, 1809, at Groton; she d. Jan. 3, 1820.

Children of Youngs and Mary (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. YOUNGS[6], b. Feb. 11, 1774; d. May 12, 1776.
ii. AVERY[6], b. Oct. 7, 1779; m. Betsy Hicks, his cousin, (No. 107, iii); d. March 18, 1846, at Groton.
iii. YOUNGS[6], b. about 1782; m. 1st, Mary Mitchell; 2d, Phebe Avery; moved to Cranston, R. I.; no issue by second marriage.
iv. MARY[6], d. April 26, 1816, at Groton, aged 30; unm.

103. Denison[5] Avery (*Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 11, 1749, at Groton; bap. Sept. 22, 1751, First Church of Groton; m. **Hannah Babcock,** dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Worden) Babcock of Westerly. She was b. June 23, 1770, at Westerly, R. I. He served in the Revolutionary war, Capt. Gallop's company, 8th reg't, 1776; was a pensioner in Tolland county, 1832 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 452, 656). He d. Oct. 11, 1846; she d. May 21, 1851, at Salina, N. Y.

Children of Denison and Hannah (Babcock) Avery, b. at Groton:

401. i. ALFRED ANSON[6], b. Sept. 12, 1794.
402. ii. HANNAH[6], b. July 2, 1797.
iii. PHEBE[6], b. Jan. 29, 1799; d. Jan. 16, 1880, at Syracuse; unm.
403. iv. DENISON[6], b. June 14, 1801.
404. v. BENJAMIN GILSON[6], b. May 6, 1804.
405. vi. DUDLEY BAILEY[6], b. June 28, 1806.
406. vii. RHODA EMELINE[6], b. June 22, 1809; m. William Randall Avery (No. 860).

104. Lucy[5] Avery (*Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1751, at Groton; m. **Jonathan Burrows,** s. of Hubbard and Mercy (Denison) Burrows. He was b. May 13, 1752, at Groton. He served in the Revolutionary war in the company of his brother, Hubbard Burrows (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 452). Jonathan Burrows and his wife are buried in the old Brown burying-ground, Noank, Conn. She d. Aug., 1844, 93 years old.

Children of Jonathan and Lucy (Avery) Burrows, b. at Groton:

i. SALLY[6], m. Daniel Searles.
ii. NANCY[6], m. 1st, Richard Potter; 2d, Daniel Searles; his second wife.
iii. CYNTHIA[6], m. —— Coville; settled in Chenango County, N. Y.
iv. MARIA[6], b. May 7, 1784; m. Moses Wilbur at Noank; d. Nov. 19, 1876.
v. CAROLINE[6], m. Elam Wilbur; d. Nov. 12, 1871.
vi. JONATHAN[6], b. Sept. 9, 1788; m. Sally Potter; was in war of 1812; d. July 27, 1860, at Noank.
vii. MERCY[6], b. June 10, 1791; m. Joseph Potter; d. March 25, 1872.

105. Thankful[5] Avery (*Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. Aug. 1, 1755, First Church of Groton; m. 1st, **Elihu Avery** (No. 278, q. v.), by whom she had two children. After his death, she m. **Ebenezer Rogers**, s. of Ebenezer and Naomi (Fox) Rogers, and moved to Cayuga County, N. Y. He was b. Sept. 5, 1758, at Groton. He d June 22, 1816, in Cayuga County; she d. 1837, at Moravia, N. Y.

Children of Ebenezer and Thankful (Avery) Rogers:

i. EBENEZER[6].
ii. NANCY[6], m. Peleg Gallop.
iii. SOLOMON[6].
iv. ELIAS[6], m. Matilda Skinner.
v. GORDON[6].
vi. HENRY[6].
vii. DAVID[6].
viii. BETSEY[6], d. unm.

The above record is taken from the David Avery ms. and from family tradition.

106. Deborah[5] Avery (*Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 2, 1758, at Groton; bap. Sept. 2, 1759, First Church of Groton; m. Nov. 20, 1784, at Norwich, **James Story.**

Children of James and Deborah (Avery) Story:

i. JAMES[6], b. Jan. 17, 1786.
ii. AVERY[6], b. Sept. 6, 1789; d. Sept. 13, 1789.
iii. NANCY[6], b. April 11, 1791.
iv. POLLY[6], b. Nov. 22, 1793.
v. BETSEY[6], b. Nov. 27, 1795; d. Dec. 25, 1795.
vi. HENRY[6], b. Feb. 15, 1799; d. Feb. 17, 1799.

107. Hannah[5] Avery (*Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. May 30, 1762, First Church of Groton; m. **John Hicks.** She d. Sept. 21, 1853, at Long Island, N. Y.; was buried in Avery-Morgan burying-ground at Groton.

Children of John and Hannah (Avery) Hicks, b. at Groton:

i. JOHN[6], b. Aug. 12, 1785.
ii. SYLVANUS[6], m. Mary Hedden.
iii. BETSEY[6], b. June 17, 1789; m. Avery Morgan (No. 102, ii); d. May 9, 1857, at Groton.

108. Ann[5] Avery (*Thomas[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 12, 1707, at Montville; bap. May 25, 1707, First Church of New London; m. Nov. 16, 1727, at New London, **Samuel Griffing**, s. of Serg't Ebenezer and Mary (Harris) Griffing. The

name is often spelled Griffin. He was b. June 8, 1705, at New London. July 26, 1727, Ann Avery called herself the only child of Thomas Avery, deceased. Samuel Griffing d. before Jan. 27, 1737, at which time his widow, Ann, administered his estate (*Stonington Probate Records*). She m. 2d, Oct. 6, 1737, at Stonington, **Sylvanus Miner,** s. of Thomas and Hannah (Avery) Minor (No. 25, ii) and her own cousin. He was b. March 3, 1709, at Stonington. They lived in Voluntown in 1754. He d. March 15, 1786, at Stonington.

Children of Samuel and Ann (Avery) Griffing, b. at New London:

i. SAMUEL[6], b. Sept. 27, 1728; m. Desire Crary, at Stonington; was in Capt. Lattimore's company of militia, 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:238).
ii. THOMAS[6], b. Nov. 27, 1730; m. Mrs. Jerusha Chapman, at Stonington.

Children of Sylvanus and Ann (Avery) Miner, b. at Stonington:

i. ANN[6], b. Oct. 27, 1738.
ii. THOMAS[6], b. June 23, 1740.
iii. SYLVANUS[6], b. Oct. 5, 1742.
iv. HANNAH[6], b. Jan. 2, 1745.
v. JAMES[6], b. Nov. 12, 1747.

109. Ransford[5] Avery (*Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 26, 1703, at Saybrook, Conn.; m. Sept. 23, 1723, at New London, **Elizabeth Rogers,** dau. of James and Elizabeth Rogers. She was b. June 14, 1706, at New London; date of death unknown. He m. 2d, Dec. 22, 1742, at New London, **Annis Strickland.** Ransford Avery sailed April 14, 1745, on one of the seven ships of the fleet sent by Connecticut against Cape Breton. He died in the harbor of Louisburg, Aug. 18, 1745. His widow, Annis, administered his estate, Nov. 14, 1745. She m. 2d, Aug. 28, 1748, at New London, John Davis.

Children of Ransford and Elizabeth (Rogers) Avery:

407. i. SAMUEL[6]. Samuel Avery, minor, upwards of 14, s. of Ransford Avery, late of New London, chose his uncle, Ephraim Avery, for his guardian, April 3, 1752 (*New London Probate Journal*, 6:114).

There were other children, for Samuel[4] Avery, the father of Ransford Avery, in his will, dated Feb. 22, 1749, said: "I give to the children of my son Ransford deceased five shillings to each

of them and to his son Samuel who now lives with me I give fifty pounds money old tenor" (*New London Wills*, F:56).

110. Martha[5] Avery (*Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was mentioned in her father's will; m. **Peter Comstock**, s. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Prentice) Comstock. He was b. March 4, 1701, at New London; bap. June 8, 1701, First Church of New London; d. at sea about 1742.

April 24, 1737. "a Child of Peter Comstock's Baptized Ransford, & 1 of Daniels son Daniel. Baptized Daniel. the fathers are Brothers. the mothers that brot them are Sisters" (*Hempstead's Diary*, p. 319).

It has been said that Martha Avery m. 2d, Pelatiah Bliss, s. of Samuel and Anne (Elderkin) Bliss, b. Nov. 17, 1697, at Norwich, but we have not been able to find proof thereof. January 11, 1743, Martha Comstock was made administrator of the estate of Peter Comstock. March 21, 1753, the estate was divided among the widow, Martha; sons, Peter, Daniel, Ransford, and Thomas; daughters, Elizabeth and Jemima (*New London Wills*, E:92 & F:412).

Children of Peter and Martha (Avery) Comstock:

i. ELIZABETH[6], m. Jonathan Chapel.

ii. JEMIMA[6], bap. April 5, 1724, at Montville; m. Richard Chapel; d. July 29, 1809, aged 86.

iii. PETER[6], b. July 11, 1731, at Montville; m. 1st, Elizabeth Fitch; 2d, Esther Merrick; d. April 3, 1803, at Montville.

iv. RANSFORD[6], b. March 6, 1737; m. 1st, Catharine Vibber; 2d, Azuba Davis; served under Capt. Lattimore "att the Time of Alarm for Fort William Henry and parts Adjacent, Aug., 1757" (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:233). He d. Feb. 8, 1814, at Exeter, N. Y.

v. THOMAS[6], bap. June 3, 1739, First Church of New London; m. Sarah Comstock. He was a captain of militia in Sunderland, Vermont; killed at the Battle of Bennington, Aug. 16, 1777.

vi. DANIEL[6], b. July, 1742; m. Mary Bishop; d. Jan. 11, 1816, at Shelburne, Vt.

111. Elizabeth[5] Avery (*Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. Sept. 16, 1711, First Church of Norwich; m. Dec. 30, 1731, at New London, **Daniel Comstock**, s. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Prentice) Comstock. He was b. Sept. 22, 1703, at New London; he was the brother of Peter Comstock, who m. Martha Avery, No. 110, above. Daniel Comstock made his will, March 17, 1768, at New London. He mentioned his wife, Elizabeth; son,

Daniel; "my two daughters Prudence Maples and Elizabeth Darte;" proved April 12, 1768 (*New London Wills*, H:642).

Children of Daniel and Elizabeth (Avery) Comstock:

i. DANIEL[6], bap. April 24, 1737, First Church of New London.
ii. WILLIAM[6], bap. April 29, 1739, First Church of New London.
iii. ELIZABETH[6], bap. June 21, 1741, First Church of New London; m. —— Darte.
iv. PRUDENCE[6], m. William Maples; d. before 1781, when William Maples m. a second wife.

112. Alethea[5] Avery (*Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. July 25, 1714, First Church of Norwich; m. Dec. 17, 1729, at Groton, **James Allyn**, s. of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn (No. 10). He was b. Feb. 29, 1700, at Groton. In his will, made Dec. 14, 1775, and proved Dec. 22, 1777, he mentioned wife, Alethea; sons, James, Ephraim, David; daus., Alethea Spicer, Lois Williams, Sarah Spicer, Lydia Geer, Elizabeth Morgan, Jerusha Allyn, Hannah Allyn (*Stonington Wills*, 4:62). She d. Feb., 1776; he d. Nov., 1776; both at Ledyard.

Children of James and Alethea (Avery) Allyn, b. at Groton:

i. ALETHEA[6], b. April 4, 1731; m. Capt. Oliver Spicer.
ii. DEBORAH[6], b. Feb. 18, 1733; d. Jan., 1734.
iii. DEBORAH[6], b. Dec. 23, 1735; d. Feb. 23, 1755, at Groton.
iv. LOIS[6], b. March 20, 1737; m. Samuel Williams.
v. JAMES[6], b. July 17, 1739; m. Ann Stanton; d. Oct. 13, 1825, at Groton (Allyn's Point).
vi. SARAH[6], b. March 20, 1741; m. Abel Spicer.
vii. LYDIA[6], b. Jan. 15, 1744; m. —— Geer.
viii. EPHRAIM[6], b. June 18, 1747; m. Temperance Morgan (No. 82, iii), dau. of William and Temperance (Avery) Morgan; m. 2d, her sister, Rebecca Morgan Gallop. He d. Dec., 1816, at Groton.
ix. ELIZABETH[6], b. Nov. 9, 1749; m. Isaac Morgan; d. Sept. 20, 1833, at Hartland, Vt.
x. JERUSHA[6], b. July 5, 1752.
xi. HANNAH[6], b. Feb. 14, 1755.
xii. DAVID[6], b. Oct. 23, 1759; m. Desire Taylor; was a soldier in the Rev'n (*Collections Conn. Hist. Soc.*, 8:216); d. March 17, 1841, at Montgomery, Mass.

113. Hannah[5] Avery (*Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. June 29, 1718, First Church of New London; m. May 27, 1731, at Groton, **Samuel Allyn**, s. of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn (No. 10). He was b. May 26, 1704, at Groton; he

d. Feb., 1762, at Groton; the date of her death has not been ascertained.

Children of Samuel and Hannah (Avery) Allyn, b. at Groton:

i. HANNAH[6], b. Nov. 25, 1732; m. James Lamb.
ii. SAMUEL[6], b. Nov. 21, 1734; m. Mary Wood; served in campaign for the relief of Fort William Henry, 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:197); ensign, 1769 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 13:239); captain; killed Sept. 6, 1781, at Fort Griswold (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 556, 577).
iii. EUNICE[6], b. March 29, 1737; m. John Wood; d. Feb. 24, 1832, at Groton.
iv. ESTHER[6], b. April 19, 1739; m. Jonathan Ransford Miner (No. 115, i).
v. STEPHEN[6], b. May 3, 1741; m. —— French.
vi. TRYAL[6], b. April 14, 1744; m. Mary Morgan; was in 8th reg't of militia, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 618); d. March, 1814, at Groton.
vii. THOMAS[6], b. Nov. 27, 1746; m. Bathsheba Stoddard; d. April 7, 1828, at Ledyard.
viii. LUCY[6], b. Jan. 30, 1748; m. Mark Stoddard; d. July 29, 1831, at Groton.
ix. PRUDENCE[6], b. May 19, 1751; m. Amos Turner; d. Sept. 27, 1834, at Groton.
x. ELIZABETH[6], b. Jan. 13, 1753; m. Richard Smith.
xi. DEBORAH[6], b. May 3, 1755; m. 1st, John Wiley; 2d, —— Spring.
xii. THANKFUL[6], b. Feb. 14, 1762; m. Amos Turner, nephew of the above Amos Turner; d. May 19, 1839, at Groton.

115. Ann[5] Avery (*Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. May 22, 1719, First Church of New London; m. April 22, 1739, at Stonington, **Jonathan Miner,** s. of Thomas and Hannah (Avery) Minor (No. 25). He was b. Feb. 25, 1714, at Stonington. Ann, wife of Jonathan Miner, was admitted to the First Church of Stonington, Jan. 6, 1740.

Children of Jonathan and Ann (Avery) Miner, b. at Stonington; bap. in the First Church of Stonington:

i. JONATHAN RANSFORD[6], b. Feb. 23, 1740; bap. Feb. 24, 1740; m. Esther Allyn (No. 113, iv); served in the campaigns of 1758 and 1759 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:64, 170); d. Dec. 24, 1793, at Stephenson, N. Y.
ii. ELIZABETH[6], b. Nov. 14, 1741; bap. Nov. 15, 1741.
iii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Jan. 11, 1744; bap. Jan. 22, 1744; m. Lucy Avery, whose parentage has not been ascertained. They had a son, Nathan, b. March 4, 1771, at Tolland, Conn., who m. 1st, Dorothy Foote; 2d, Affa Worthington. Christopher Miner served in the campaign of 1758 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:61); he d. Sept. 24, 1815, at Peru, Mass.; she d. March 6, 1825, at Peru, aged 81.

iv. LYDIA[6], b. Jan. 15, 1749; bap. May 20, 1750.
v. SAMUEL[6], b. June 27, 1752; bap. Aug. 16, 1752.
vi. EPHRAIM[6], b. Aug. 10, 1754; m. Elizabeth Goodsell; d. April 3, 1813, at Windsor, Mass.
vii. WILLIAM[6], b. 1756.

116. John[5] Avery (*Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 14, 1723, at Montville; m. March 27, 1745, at Stonington, **Prudence Miner,** dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Avery) Minor (No. 25). She was b. Dec. 6, 1719, at Stonington. The date of the birth of John[5] Avery is given as above in accordance with the record printed in Sweet's *The Averys of Groton*, p. 325, but the records of the Second Church of the North Parish (Montville) show the baptism of a Jonathan, son of Samuel, Jan. 20, 1722-23. It is very possible that this Jonathan was identical with John[5] Avery, and that he was b. Feb. 14, 1722, and bap. Jan. 20, 1723. He d. Aug. 21, 1790. In his will, dated at Groton, June 30, 1790, he mentioned wife, Prudence; sons, John, Amos, and Samuel; dau., Hannah. She d. Dec. 8, 1790. In her will, made Sept. 16, 1790, she mentioned dau., Hannah Avery; son, John and his wife, Mary; son, Amos, and his wife, Mary; son, Samuel.

Children of John and Prudence (Miner) Avery, b. at Groton:

418. i. JOHN[6], b. Dec. 23, 1745.
ii. PRUDENCE[6], b. Oct. 3, 1747; d. March 20, 1753.
iii. LYDIA[6], b. Aug. 10, 1749; d. March 8, 1753.
419. iv. HANNAH[6], b. July 17, 1751.
420. v. AMOS[6], b. Feb. 1, 1754.
vi. LYDIA[6], b. July 5, 1756; d. Nov. 19, 1782; unm.
vii. SAMUEL[6], b. July 13, 1759; d. July 25, 1792, at Groton; in his will, dated July 16, 1792, he left his property to his brothers, John and Amos, and his sister, Hannah Woodworth.
viii. THOMAS[6], b. Aug. 27, 1761; d. Oct. 30, 1782, at Groton; unm.

117. Mary[5] Avery (*Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 22, 1725, at Montville; bap. Aug. 21, 1725, First Church of Montville; m. **John Williams, jun.**, b. July 14, 1714, at Groton. He d. Nov. 13, 1798, at Groton; she d. Oct. 5, 1805, at Groton. (*Family Bible* of John Williams).

Children of John and Mary (Avery) Williams:

i. JOHN[6], b. June 19, 1746.
ii. ROSWELL[6], b. Jan. 31, 1748; d. April 10, 1758, at Groton.
iii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. March 6, 1750.
iv. ELIZABETH[6], b. Nov. 24, 1752; d. March 12, 1753, at Groton.

v. AMOS[6], b. May 19, 1754; m. Mabel Newton; d. June 25, 1838, at Preston.

118. **Ephraim**[5] **Avery** (*Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. June 25, 1727, First Church of Montville; m. **Abigail Bill.** Various deeds show that he was of Southampton, Mass., in 1773; of Montgomery, Mass., 1786. In his will, made Jan. 1, 1790, he called himself of Montague, Mass.; mentioned wife, Abigail; daus., Elizabeth, wife of William French; Prudence; wife of Stephen Root; Bathsheba, wife of Peter Bundy; sons, Ransford, William, Ephraim, Abel, youngest son, Samuel; executors, Jabez Bill of Norwich, and Sylvester Squiers of Montgomery (*Northampton, Mass., Wills*, 18:26). He d. April 1, 1792, at Montgomery, Mass.; she d. Dec. 25, 1811, at Montgomery.

Children of Ephraim and Abigail (Bill) Avery:

421. i. RANSFORD[6].
422. ii. ELIZABETH[6].
423. iii. PRUDENCE[6].
424. iv. WILLIAM[6], b. Sept. 2, 1757, at Montgomery, Mass.
425. v. EPHRAIM[6].
426. vi. ABEL[6].
427. vii. BATHSHEBA[6].
428. viii. SAMUEL[6], b. July 24, 1771.

119. **Jane**[5] **Avery** (*Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 3, 1727, at Montville; m. **James Chappell.**

120. **Thomas**[5] **Avery** (*Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 16, 1730, at Montville; said to have m. 1st, **Sarah Miner** or **Sarah Mason**, and 2d, **Ruth Houghton.** August 27, 1757, Thomas Avery bought land of his sister, Hannah Avery, North Parish, New London, which land she had inherited from her mother. This land was by the side of land belonging to her honored father, Abraham Avery (*Norwich Deeds*, 16:188). He d. Dec. 15, 1815.

Children of Thomas and Sarah Avery, b. at Montville:

i. SAMUEL[6], b. Feb. 20, 1763; d. unm.
ii. HANNAH[6], b. Sept. 20, 1764; d. unm.
iii. THOMAS[6], b. March 4, 1767; d. unm.
429. iv. SARAH[6], b. Sept. 26, 1769.

Child of Thomas and Ruth (Houghton) Avery, b. at Montville:

430. i. RUTH[6], b. Jan. 23, 1772.

121. Hannah[5] Avery (*Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 31, 1732, at Montville; m. Sept. 1, 1758, as his second wife, **Daniel Smith,** s. of Samuel and Elizabeth Smith. He was b. at East Lyme; a farmer. She d. before 1783, when he m. his third wife. He d. about 1800, at East Lyme.

Children of Daniel and Hannah (Avery) Smith, b. at East Lyme, Conn.:

i. DANIEL[6], b. July 30, 1759; m. Hannah Wightman; d. April 7, 1809, at East Lyme.
ii. BETSEY[6], b. Feb. 11, 1761; m. Daniel Ayer.
iii. HANNAH[6], b. June 10, 1763; m. David Strong; d. Nov. 11, 1835, at East Hampton, Conn.
iv. EUNICE[6], b. May 1, 1765; d. July 3, 1828; unm.
v. SIMON[6], b. March 7, 1767; m. Mary Burr; capt. of militia, 1798, second company, 33d Conn. reg't; d. April 22, 1851, at East Lyme.
vi. RUAMA[6], b. Feb. 3, 1769; m. Lay Ayer; d. Jan. 3, 1835, at East Lyme.
vii. NATHAN[6], b. Aug. 21, 1771; d. March 24, 1840; unm.

122. Ruth[5] Avery (*Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 1, 1735, at Montville; m. Dec. 4, 1757, at Montville, **Abel Griswold,** s. of Francis and Abigail (Bingham) Griswold. He was b. March 12, 1731, at Norwich. She d. Feb. 1, 1772, and was buried in the old cemetery at Norwich Town. In his will, dated May 22, 1803, Abel Griswold mentioned son, Abel; daus., Lucy, wife of Simeon Edgerton; Lydia, wife of Eliab Hyde (*Norwich Wills,* 10:343). He d. May 8, 1804, at Norwich.

Children of Abel and Ruth (Avery) Griswold, b. at Norwich, and bap. in First Church of Norwich:

i. LUCY[6], b. Sept. 15, 1758; d. Aug. 24, 1759, at Norwich.
ii. DANIEL[6], b. Oct. 26, 1760; d. Jan. 14, 1782, at Norwich; unm.
iii. ABEL[6], b. Sept. 26, 1762; m. Esther ———.
iv. LUCY[6], b. Feb. 26, 1765; m. Simeon Edgerton.
v. RUTH[6], b. May 6, 1767; d. July 5, 1770, at Norwich.
vi. LYDIA[6], b. Oct. 22, 1768; m. Eliab Hyde; d. 1833, at Norwich.
vii. FRANCIS[6], b. Sept. 20, 1771; d. Jan. 9, 1773, at Norwich.

123. Jonathan[5] Avery (*Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 27; 1737, at Montville; m. Dec. 9, 1760, **Preserved Smith,** dau. of Simon and Dorothy (Beckwith) Smith. They lived at East Lyme. Jonathan Avery d. Feb. 7, 1805, at East Lyme. May 10, 1810, Preserved Avery, widow, entered into a pre-nuptial contract with Noah Beebe (*Lyme Deeds,* 27:15).

She d. Feb. 9, 1833, at East Lyme. Jonathan Avery and his wife were buried side by side at East Lyme, in the old "Stone Church" cemetery. There is nothing on her tombstone to show that she was married a second time.

Child of Jonathan and Preserved (Smith) Avery, b. at East Lyme, Conn.:

431. i. ABRAHAM[6], b. Sept. 12, 1764.

124. **Nathan**[5] **Avery** (*Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 6, 1741, at Montville; m. **Deborah Thomas**, dau. of John and Hannah (Spofford) Thomas of Lebanon. She was b. April 7, 1739, at Lebanon. The estate of Nathan Avery was probated in Windham, Conn., May 5, 1766. April 24, 1771, John Thomas of Lebanon, for the "natural love and affection I bear my grandson, William Thomas Avery," deeded to his use certain lands (*Lebanon Land Rec.*, 14:392). April 29, 1785, at Lebanon, William Thomas Avery, only surviving heir of Nathan Avery, deceased, received £130 from Peleg Thomas, executor, by the hand of Capt. Elihu Thomas (*Windham County Wills*, 12:267). Peleg and Elihu Thomas were his uncles.

Child of Nathan and Deborah (Thomas) Avery, b. at Lebanon:

432. i. WILLIAM THOMAS[6], b. Jan. 19, 1764.

125. **Abraham**[5] **Avery** (*Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 18, 1744, at Montville; m. Nov. 27, 1771, **Rebecca Stevens**. Her descendants say that she was a granddaughter of the Rev. Timothy Stevens of Glastonbury. Abraham Avery lived first at Montville, later at Bolton, and finally at Glastonbury. He was a member of the church at Montville, and its collector in 1779. He was a tanner and saddler. She d. Sept. 4, 1792; he d. May 24, 1817; both are buried at Glastonbury.

Children of Abraham and Rebecca (Stevens) Avery:

i. WILLIAM STEVENS[6], b. 1773; d. about 1830; unm.
433. ii. ASHBEL STEVENS[6], b. May 8, 1775, at Montville.
434. iii. NATHAN[6], b. Jan. 23, 1777, at Montville.
435. iv. ANNA[6], b. June 24, 1780, at Montville.
436. v. ABRAHAM[6], b. June 22, 1782, at Montville.
437. vi. REBECCA[6], bap. Jan. 3, 1784, at Bolton, Conn.
438. vii. SAMUEL[6], bap. Jan. 7, 1786, at Bolton.
439. viii. DOLLY[6].
440. ix. THOMAS[6], d. Feb. 14, 1819; probably unm.

126. Lucy[5] Avery (*Joshua[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 12, 1728, at Norwich; m. Dec. 24, 1747, at Norwich, **Rufus Hartshorn,** s. of David and Abigail (Hebard) Hartshorn. He was b. Sept. 17, 1728, at Norwich. He was in the campaign of 1758 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:66). She d. April 28, 1780, at Norwich; date of his death is not known.

Children of Rufus and Lucy (Avery) Hartshorn, b. at Norwich and bap. at First Church of Norwich:

i. JOSHUA[6], b. Oct. 17, 1748; served in second regiment, Conn. line, 1778 to 1780 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 166, 211).
ii. ANNA[6], b. Aug. 14, 1750; m. Thomas Cary.
iii. AMY[6], b. July 26, 1752.
iv. ANDREW[6], b. Jan. 14, 1755; m. Sarah Abbe; was in "Lexington Alarm" from Mansfield, Conn.; in the third reg't, Conn. troops, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 16, 54). He d. Aug. 27, 1809, aged 55 years, at Mansfield, Conn.
v. BERIAH[6], b. Jan. 1, 1757; served in Capt. Mott's company, Conn. troops, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 617).
vi. RUFUS[6], b. Sept. 28, 1759.
vii. LUCY[6], b. Sept. 19, 1761.
viii. EZRA[6], b. April 18, 1763.
ix. JERUSHA[6], b. March 1, 1765; m. Jeremiah Capron.
x. DAVID[6], b. Nov. 14, 1767; died young.
xi. DEBORAH[6], b. March 2, 1770; died young.

138. Elizabeth[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 7, 1725, at Norwich; bap. July 4, 1725, First Church of Norwich; m. Nov. 15, 1766, at Norwich, **William Armstrong,** s. of Joseph and Lydia (Worth) Armstrong. He was b. Oct. 12, 1718, at Norwich. January 1, 1783, Jonathan Avery (No. 142) deeded land which came to him from his deceased sister, Elizabeth Armstrong (*Norwich Deeds*, 24:214). She probably left no children.

139. Hannah[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 1, 1727; bap. in First Church of Norwich; m. March 26, 1744, **Benjamin Brooks** of Norwich. July 29, 1746, Jonathan Avery deeded certain land to his daughter, Hannah and her husband, Benjamin Brooks; January 7, 1750, Benjamin Brooks deeded back to Jonathan Avery the land that he had given to Hannah, his daughter, deceased, the wife of Benjamin Brooks; Jonathan Avery then deeded this land to his beloved grand-

daughter, Eunice, child of his daughter, Hannah Brooks (*Norwich Deeds*, 10:50, 420).

A Benjamin Brooks served in the war from May to Dec., 1755; also from April to Dec., 1756; also in the campaigns of 1759 and 1760 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:69, 70 & 2:127, 136, 194). Hannah, wife of Benjamin Brooks, d. June 5, 1748, at Norwich.

Children of Benjamin and Hannah (Avery) Brooks:

i. EUNICE[6], bap. Feb. 3, 1745, First Church of Norwich.
ii. PHINEAS[6], bap. Jan. 31, 1748, First Church of Norwich.

140. Charles[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 30, 1730, at Norwich; bap. April 12, 1730, First Church of Norwich; m. April 5, 1750, at Norwich, **Abigail Post**, dau. of Nathaniel and Abigail (Burchard) Post. She was b. April 1, 1733, at Norwich. Jonathan Avery deeded land to his beloved son, Charles, at Norwich, July 8, 1752, and May 15, 1760 (*Norwich Deeds*, 12:4, & 15:195). Charles[5] Avery d. April 3, 1774, at Norwich. In his will, made Jan. 5 and proved April 20, 1774, he mentioned wife, Abigail; sons, Charles, Stephen, Simeon, Samuel, Daniel, Elijah; daus., Abigail, Hannah, Elizabeth, Ruth (*Norwich Wills*, 5:65). His widow m. David Hawley and the family moved to Brandon, Vermont. February 27, 1788, Simeon Avery, Hannah Cross, Ruth Avery, Daniel Avery, all of Brandon, Vermont, sold to Abigail Avery, of Brandon, land in Norwich, Conn., that was "our honored Dadda Charles Avery's" (*Norwich Deeds*, 27:97).

Children of Charles and Abigail (Post) Avery, b. at Norwich:

i. HANNAH[6], b. Jan. 25, 1751; d. May 26, 1755.
450. ii. JOHN[6], b. Oct. 9, 1752.
451. iii. CHARLES[6], b. Aug. 16, 1754.
452. iv. STEPHEN[6], b. July 17, 1756.
453. v. ABIGAIL[6], b. Dec. 7, 1758.
454. vi. SIMEON[6], b. Sept. 17, 1759.
455. vii. HANNAH[6], b. May 26, 1761.
viii. SAMUEL[6], b. Feb. 4, 1763; d. at Kingston, Jamaica; unm.
456. ix. ELIZABETH[6], b. Oct. 8, 1764.
457. x. RUTH[6], b. June 26, 1766.
458. xi. DANIEL[6], b. March 26, 1768.
459. xii. ELIJAH[6], b. June 17, 1770.
xiii. JESSE[6], b. Oct. 10, 1772; d. May 25, 1773, at Norwich.

141. Elisha[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 8, 1735, at Norwich; bap. April 13, 1735,

First Church of Norwich; m. Nov. 13, 1754, at Scotland, Conn., **Sarah Manning,** dau. of John and Abigail (Winship) Manning. She was b. Oct. 28, 1737, at Windham, Conn. August 14, 1757, Jonathan Avery deeded to beloved son, Elisha, the land on which Elisha was then living (*Norwich Deeds*, 13:432). The date of Elisha's death is unknown. His widow m. Dec. 11, 1765, at Norwich, Stephen Gifford. She d. Oct. 20, 1825, at Norwich.

Children of Elisha and Sarah (Manning) Avery, b. at Norwich:

460. i. SARAH MANNING[6], b. Sept. 20, 1755.
461. ii. ELISHA[6], b. Dec. 30, 1756.

142. Jonathan[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 6, 1743, at Norwich; bap. June 12, 1743, First Church of Norwich. According to Mr. Sweet's record in *The Averys of Groton*, he m. a Mary Gardner, supposed to be the dau. of Oliver Gardner, but we can find no other proof of such a marriage. A Jonathan Avery m. Aug. 25, 1761, at Norwich, Jerusha Davis. January 1, 1783, Jonathan Avery, Jr., called himself of "Susquehannah, in the county of Westmoreland, state of Connecticut" (*Norwich Deeds*, 24:214). His name often appears on the rate bills of Wilkesbarre, Penn., in 1776, 1777, where he seems to have had a large property. The record of his children is very incomplete.

Children of Jonathan Avery:

462. i. OLIVER[6].
463. ii. GARDNER[6].
464. iii. ERASTUS[6].
465. iv. POLLY[6].
466. v. SALLY[6].
467. vi.
468. vii.
469. viii. AMY[6].

144. Lucy[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 16, 1755, at Norwich; bap. Aug. 31, 1755, First Church of Norwich; m. Oct. 15, 1780, at Lisbon, Conn., **Charles Gilkey.** March 5, 1782, Jonathan Avery deeded land to his dau. Lucy and her husband, Charles Gilkey (*Norwich Deeds*, 24:167). He also mentioned his son-in-law, Charles Gilkey, in his will, July 29, 1783. Capt. Charles Gilkey served in the Revolutionary war, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 174).

Children of Charles and Lucy (Avery) Gilkey, b. at Lisbon:

i. JONATHAN[6], b. Feb. 1, 1782.
ii. WILLIAM[6], b. April 17, 1783.
iii. CHARLES[6], b. May 29, 1785.
iv. JOHN[6], b. Nov. 24, 1787.
v. JAMES[6], b. Sept. 14, 1790.

145. David[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 27, 1757, at Norwich; bap. July 30, 1758, First Church of Norwich; m. Jan. 11, 1781, at Lisbon, Conn., **Sarah Palmer,** dau. of John and Elizabeth (Bottom) Palmer. May 24, 1780, his father, Jonathan Avery, deeded him land in Norwich; Feb. 27, 1778, he bought of Abigail Avery, widow of his brother, Charles, house and lands in Canterbury (*Norwich Deeds,* 24:164 & 27:98). David[5] Avery moved to East Hamilton, Madison county, N. Y., where he died.

Children of David and Sarah (Palmer) Avery:

470. i. OLIVE[6].
471. ii. DAVID[6].
472. iii. BETSEY[6].
473. iv. GUERDON[6], b. Sept. 5, 1793, at Lisbon, Conn.
474. v. LUCY[6], b. Aug. 10, 1795, at New Lebanon, N. Y.
475. vi. FREDERICK[6].
476. vii. CHARLES[6], b. Sept. 12, 1802, at Hamilton, N. Y.
viii. PALMER[6], d. unm.

146. Uriah[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 23, 1760, at Norwich; bap. Nov. 2, 1760, First Church of Norwich; m. Jan. 28, 1783, at Lebanon, Conn., **Sybil Little.** Sept. 4, 1790, Uriah Avery of Hampton deeded to David Avery of Canterbury, land that he had of his honored father, Jonathan Avery. The census report of that year showed that his family consisted of six persons besides himself, but we have not been able to get any further information on this subject. Feb. 11, 1834, he was living at Norwich, Chenango County, N. Y., from which place he applied for a pension which was allowed. He was in the battle of White Plains; served on the ship "Warren" that cruised to the West Indies and took two prizes (*Application for Pension,* No. 32, 627, Inv.).

There was a Uriah Avery in the French and Indian war, 1756, who has not been identified.

147. Olive[5] Avery (*Jonathan[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was bap. May 29, 1763, First Church of Norwich; m. **Asahel Adams**, s. of Phineas and Susannah (Woodward) Adams. He was b. Sept. 13, 1754, at Canterbury. Asahel Adams of Canterbury, and David Avery of Brooklyn, executors of the estate of Jonathan Avery, late of Norwich, now Lisbon, sold land belonging to the estate, July 24, 1796 (*Lisbon Deeds*, 1:442). Asahel Adams went on the "Lexington Alarm;" enlisted in the Revolutionary army, May 5, 1777, from Canterbury; was discharged May 5, 1780 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 19, 220). He was Excellent Scribe of the Franklin Chapter of Royal Arch Masons, Norwich, Conn., 1801. He moved to Ohio in 1802. His wife d. April 21, 1813, at Liberty, Ohio; he d. there May 25, 1825.

Children of Asahel and Olive (Avery) Adams, b. at Canterbury:

i. BETSEY[6], b. Dec. 22, 1780; m. Camden Cleaveland; d. Aug. 15, 1867, at Warren, O.
ii. DAVID AUGUSTUS[6], b. Feb. 10, 1784; m. Nancy Tylee; d. Oct. 3, 1855.
iii. ASAHEL[6], b. July 9, 1786; m. Lucy Mygatt; d. Oct. 9, 1852.
iv. FRANCES URSULA[6], b. July 9, 1789; m. Joseph Coit.
v. SUSAN[6], b. Sept. 5, 1791; m. 1st, John Patterson; 2d, Warham Gates; d. Jan. 8, 1871, at Mesopotamia, O.
vi. MASON[6], b. March 24, 1793; a soldier of 1812; d. April 11, 1813, at Liberty, O.
vii. OLIVE[6], b. April 5, 1795; d. April 11, 1813, at Liberty, O.
viii. JAY[6], b. June 30, 1797; m. Sarah Simmons; d. Nov. 28, 1848, at Liberty, Ohio.
ix. ADALINE[6], b. Feb. 24, 1799; m. George Hapgood; d. Oct. 26, 1871.

160. Samuel[5] Avery (*Isaac[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) had a daughter, Lydia, who m. Josiah Denison and lived in West Stafford, Conn., we know nothing more of him.

Child of Samuel Avery:

486. i. LYDIA[6].

161. Elizabeth[5] Avery (*Isaac[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) m. Oct. 27, 1757, **Samuel Caulkins.** On this date, Joshua Hempstead wrote in his diary:

> "I was att home foren & towd night I rid out with Isaac Avery to his House & Married his Daughter Elizabeth to Samll Caulking the Adopted son of Samuel Williams."

Samuel Caulkins was probably the son of Thomas and Mary (Rogers) Caulkins, bap. March 26, 1739, First Church of New London.

He probably served in Capt. Lattimore's company, in the French and Indian war, 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 2:233).

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Avery) Caulkins:

i. ISAAC[6].
ii. ELIZABETH[6].

162. Daniel[5] Avery (*Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 19, 1748; m. Feb. 5, 1775, at Tolland, Conn., **Thankful Benton,** dau. of Samuel and Jane (Bradley) Benton of Tolland. She was b. Aug. 22, 1752, at Tolland. He was a farmer and lived and died at West Stafford. She d. Oct. 4, 1824, at West Stafford; he d. April 24, 1831.

Children of Daniel and Thankful (Benton) Avery, b. at West Stafford:

491. i. CHARLES[6], b. Nov. 12, 1775.
492. ii. HENRY[6], b. Aug. 25, 1777.
493. iii. CHARLOTTE[6], b. Dec. 26, 1779.
494. iv. LOVINA[6], b. Sept. 6, 1781.
495. v. ELIHU BENTON[6], b. Nov. 26, 1784.
vi. SOPHIA[6], b. Aug. 31, 1787; d. Oct. 29, 1791.
496. vii. AZUBA[6], b. Feb. 6, 1790.
497. viii. LILLY[6], b. Nov. 22, 1793.

163. Abigail[5] Avery (*Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Jonah Bradley.** He was a farmer of Tolland and West Stafford. He d. March 19, 1825; she d. Nov. 24, 1837, both at West Stafford.

Child of Jonah and Abigail (Avery) Bradley:

i. SALLIE[6].

174. John[5] Avery (*John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 14, 1706, at Groton; m. **Lydia Smith,** dau. of Nehemiah and Dorothy (Wheeler) Smith, and sister of James Avery's wife, Elizabeth (No. 53). She was b. Jan. 24, 1712-13, at Groton. She inherited land from her father's estate, April 14, 1737. John Avery and his wife were in full communion with the First Church of Groton, Nov. 22, 1727. He later moved to Franklin, Conn., where he died. He made a will, April 15, 1762; it was proved at Norwich, Feb. 4, 1766. He mentioned wife, Lydia; sons, John, Jabez, Amos, Nathan, Nehemiah, David, Roswell; daus., Lydia Gager and Sarah Avery (*Norwich Wills*, 3:326).

Children of John and Lydia (Smith) Avery:

i. AMOS[6], d. at 3 mo. of age of whooping cough, unchristened (*The David Avery ms.*).
505. ii. JOHN[6], bap. Jan. 2, 1731, First Church of Groton.
506. iii. JABEZ[6], bap. April 14, 1734, First Church of Groton.
507. iv. AMOS[6], bap. April 18, 1736, First Church of Groton.
508. v. LYDIA[6], bap. July 23, 1738, First Church of Colchester.
509. vi. NATHAN[6], b. Nov. 22, 1737.
510. vii. NEHEMIAH[6].
511. viii. DAVID[6], b. April 5, 1746.
512. ix. ROSWELL[6], b. Dec. 17, 1748.
513. x. SARAH[6].

175. Sarah[5] Avery (*John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 10, 1713, at Groton; m. 1st, Jan. 10, 1734, **Beebe Denison,** s. of Daniel and Mary (Stanton) Denison. He was b. Jan. 27, 1708-9, and d. March 24, 1745, at Stonington. She m. 2d, Oct. 18, 1752, **Benadam Denison**, s. of William and Mercy (Gallop) Denison. He was b. Feb. 6, 1721; d. before Oct., 1762, at which time, in her father's will, Sarah is called his widow.

Children of Beebe and Sarah (Avery) Denison, b. at Stonington:

i. MARY[6], b. Jan. 24, 1735; m. William Hilliard.
ii. DANIEL[6], b. Feb. 9, 1737; died young.
iii. SARAH[6], b. Sept. 11, 1739; m. William Latham.
iv. DANIEL[6], b. Nov. 9, 1742; m. Dorothy Denison; d. Jan. 17, 1808, at Stonington.

176. Abigail[5] Avery (*John[4], John[3]; James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 25, 1715, at Groton; m. **John Denison,** s. of Daniel and Mary (Stanton) Denison. He was b. Oct. 21, 1716, at Stonington; d. March 18, 1808, aged 92 (*David Avery ms.*). The date of her death is not known.

Children of John and Abigail (Avery) Denison, b. at Stonington:

i. ABIGAIL[6], m. Zebulon Elliot.
ii. DESIRE[6], d. Dec. 2, 1824, aged 82; unm.
iii. AVERY[6].
iv. [illegible]NNA[6], m. Nehemiah Avery (No. 510).
v. [illegible]Y[6], d. May 1, 1812, aged 64; unm.
vi. [illegible] m. Stephen Avery (No. 304).
vii. SARAH[6], b. May 2, 1752; m. John Baldwin; d. June 19, 1813, at Stonington.

viii. NATHAN[6], m. Elizabeth Conklin.
ix. JULIA[6], m. Pierre LaRoche.
x. ANDREW[6], b. Dec. 3, 1761; m. Sally Williams; d. March 25, 1813, at Burlington, Vermont.

178. **William**[5] **Avery** (*John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 1, 1726, at Groton; m. Dec. 4, 1746, at Stonington, **Phebe Denison,** dau. of Daniel and Mary (Stanton) Denison. She was b. April 24, 1723, at Stonington. He d. Oct. 26, 1805, at Groton (*David Avery ms.*). She d. July 11, 1807, at Groton. No children.

180. **George**[5] **Avery** (*John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. March 20, 1737, First Church of Groton; m. March 29, 1758, at Groton, **Eunice Avery,** dau. of Christopher and Eunice (Prentice) Avery (No. 331). She was b. Dec. 19, 1739, at Groton. John Avery deeded land to his dutiful son, George Avery, Sept. 19, 1758 (*Groton Deeds,* 4:217). George[5] Avery held an interest in the Wyoming company, Dec. 6, 1754. He was in Abel Spicer's company, 1775; in Isaac Gallop's company, 1776; in the first regiment of Conn. line, 1777, and served three years (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* pp. 77, 100, 148). He d. Feb. 16, 1785, at Groton; his widow d. Dec. 28, 1807, at Groton; buried in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground.

Children of George and Eunice (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

514. i. GEORGE[6], b. April 24, 1759.
ii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Sept. 6, 1760; killed at Fort Griswold; unm.
515. iii. WILLIAM[6], b. Jan. 26, 1764.
516. iv. EUNICE[6], b. Sept. 25, 1767.
517. v. ABEL[6], b. April 2, 1769.
518. vi. PHEBE[6], b. Dec. 25, 1771.
519. vii. JOHN[6], b. Oct. 22, 1774.
520. viii. CYRUS[6], b. March 23, 1778.
521. ix. SARAH[6], b. Nov. 14, 1781.

181. **Nathaniel**[5] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) m. **Mary Wickwire,** dau. of Christopher and Elizabeth (Swaddle) Wickwire. She was bap. Sept. 21, 1724, First Church of Montville. Christopher Wickwire of Groton, in a will made Feb. 10, 1746, mentioned his daughter, Mary, wife of Nathaniel Avery of Lyme. Nathaniel Avery owned much land in Lyme, on Walnut Hill, as many deeds show. He d. before Dec. 27, 1756, at which time Nathaniel[4] Avery gave bonds for the administration of his estate (*New London Wills,* G:87). His widow m. a man by the

name of Stocker. Sanford Avery sold to Jesse Beckwith, Sept. 9, 1775, land that had been set out to his honored mother, Mary Stocker, as her third of the estate of his honored father, Nathaniel Avery; Elisha Avery and Nathan Avery deeded land in the same way to the same person (*Lyme Deeds*, 13:279, 340). The names of the children have been determined by the settlement of the estate.

Children of Nathaniel and Mary (Wickwire) Avery:

522. i. ELISHA[6].
523. ii. SANFORD[6].
524. iii. NATHAN[6].
525. iv. ANN[6].
526. v. MARGERY[6], b. Jan. 11, 1757.

182. **William**[5] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) m. **Mary** ——. In his will, made July 16, 1761, he called himself of Lyme; mentioned wife, Mary; sons, John, William, Daniel, Silvanus; daus., Betsey, Temperance, Anne. His widow m. 2d, a Dailey (*Lyme Deeds*, 16:423-5).

Children of John and Mary Avery:

527. i. JOHN[6].
528. ii. WILLIAM[6].
529. iii. DANIEL[6].
530. iv. SILVANUS[6].
531. v. BETSEY[6].
532. vi. TEMPERANCE[6].
533. vii. ANNE[6].

185. **Andrew**[5] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. April 16, 1732, First Church of Groton; m. **Martha** ——. He served in the French and Indian War, 1755, and 1758 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:41 & 2:61). A powder-horn, marked "Andrew Avery, his horn, Lake Georg, 1758," was in the possession of his grandson, Josiah Avery, a hundred years later. His will, made Sept. 19, 1774, was proved at New London, Nov. 8, 1774 (*New London Wills*, I:374). In it he mentioned wife, Martha, and the children named below. After his death, the family moved to Corinth, Vermont.

Children of Andrew and Martha Avery:

543. i. AMOS[6].
544. ii. NATHANIEL[6], b. May, 1764, at Lyme.
545. iii. ABIGAIL[6].

546. iv. ANDREW[6].
547. v. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Oct. 15, 1773.

186. Amos[5] Avery (*Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Phebe Crocker,** dau. of John and Jerusha (Larrabee) Crocker. She was b. Feb. 16, 1741-2, at Montville. Amos Avery of Lyme, and wife, Phebe, deeded to "our honored mother," Jerusha Johnson, April 15, 1765, land that came to them from their "honored father," John Crocker (*New London Deeds*). Amos[5] Avery made a will May 25, 1789, that was witnessed by Sylvanus Avery, and proved Sept. 13, 1790 (*New London Court Journal,* 7:131). He mentioned wife, Phebe, and children named in the order given below.

Children of Amos and Phebe (Crocker) Avery:

548. i. MOSES[6].
549. ii. JOHN[6].
550. iii. AMOS[6], b. Feb. 18, 1781, at Lyme, Conn.
551. iv. AMY[6].
552. v. PHEBE[6].
553. vi. JERUSHA[6].
554. vii. DESIRE[6].
555. viii. LYDIA[6].

187. Desire[5] Avery (*Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **John Whitney** (see her father's will).

188. Ann[5] Avery (*Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. Jan., 1759, at Lyme, **Thomas Merrill** (*Lyme Records,* 1:101). She d. Feb. 27, 1760, at Lyme.

Child of Thomas and Ann (Avery) Merrill, b. at Lyme:

i. AMOS[6], b. Feb. 18, 1760.

191. Jerusha[5] Avery (*Joseph[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. March 8, 1731, at Stonington, **Ezekiel Harrington,** s. of Peter and Abiah Yarrington. He was bap. March 25, 1704-5, at Beverly, Mass. Ezekiel Yarrington, with his mother, Abiah, administered the estate of Peter Yarrington, Dec. 15, 1725. He was in Capt. Robert Denison's company in the campaign of 1755; was in Johnson's fight of Sept. 8 (*French and Indian War Rolls,* 1:10). He made a will July 2, 1759; proved Dec. 3, 1759. He mentioned wife, Jerusha; sons, Amos and Joseph; grandson, Ezekiel, s. of

son, Ezekiel, deceased; dau., Desire, wife of Benjamin Thatcher, Lebanon; daus., Laurey, Jerusha, Deborah, and Phebe.

Children of Ezekiel and Jerusha (Avery) Yarrington, b. at Stonington:

i. DESIRE[6], b. April 6, 1732; m. Benjamin Thatcher of Lebanon.
ii. EZEKIEL[6], b. Oct. 20, 1733; d. before 1759.
iii. LAUREY[6], b. Aug. 7, 1735.
iv. JERUSHA[6], b. Dec. 10, 1737; m. Daniel Peck of Lyme.
v. AMOS[6], b. Oct. 27, 1740.
vi. JOSEPH[6], b. March 10, 1743; m. Lucy Leffingwell, dau. of Jonathan and Lucy (Avery) Leffingwell (No. 86, iv); 2d, Anna (Witter) Park, widow of Jonathan Park.
vii. DEBORAH[6], b. May 10, 1746.
viii. PHEBE[6], b. April 8, 1748.

192. Richardson[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 25, 1718, at Stonington; bap. May 25, 1718, First Church of Stonington; m. Nov. 3, 1740, at Stonington, **Sarah Plumb,** dau. of Samuel Plumb. About 1770, he removed to the Wyoming Valley of Pennsylvania. In the battle that preceded the massacre of July 3, 1778, he, with many others, sought refuge in Forty Fort, where they were imprisoned several days. After their escape, they walked to Connecticut, nearly two hundred miles. His name appears on the rate-bills of Wilkesbarre, Penn., in 1776, 1777. His will was dated Feb. 11, 1784; probated Feb. 3, 1786, at Stonington (*Stonington Wills*, 5:26). He mentioned wife, Sarah; sons, Samuel, Richardson, Christopher; daus., Anna Gore, Catherine Brown, Elizabeth Gore.

Children of Richardson and Sarah (Plumb) Avery, born at Stonington:

560. i. SAMUEL[6], b. Feb. 11, 1741.
561. ii. RICHARDSON[6], b. Oct. 6, 1742.
562. iii. ANNA[6], b. Dec. 18, 1744.
563. iv. SARAH[6], b. Aug. 19, 1747.
564. v. PRUDENCE[6], b. May 13, 1751.
565. vi. CATHERINE[6], b. Feb. 12, 1754.
566. vii. ELIZABETH[6], b. July 31, 1756.
viii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Nov. 6, 1758; served in the Revolutionary war, under Capt. Williams, Col. Webb's reg't, from 1781 to close of war; drew a pension; went to Sheshequin, Penn., where he d. May 3, 1830; unm.

193. William[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. April 5, 1724, First Church of Stonington; m. Dec. 13, 1750, at Stonington, **Abigail (Avery) Williams** (No. 204), dau. of Elisha and Elizabeth (Babcock) Avery, and the widow of Henry Williams. She was b. July 26, 1720, at Stonington.

Children of William and Abigail (Avery) Avery, b. at Stonington:

568. i. WILLIAM[6] (*David Avery ms.*).
569. ii. MARY[6], b. May 25, 1753.
570. iii. ABIGAIL[6], b. Aug. 17, 1755.
571. iv. ELIAS[6] (*David Avery ms.*).

194. Anne[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 5, 1721, at Stonington; bap. April 5, 1724, First Church of Stonington; m. March 6, 1740, at Stonington, **Oliver Babcock,** s. of James and Sarah (Vose) Babcock. He was b. July 27, 1720, at Stonington; was a farmer; was in the campaign of 1759 (*French and Indian War Rolls,* 2:167, 173). He d. Sept. 25, 1771, at Stonington; she d. Feb. 7, 1803, at Stonington.

Children of Oliver and Anne (Avery) Babcock, b. at Stonington:

i. OLIVER[6], b. Jan. 22, 1741; m. Mercy Keeney; was a lieutenant in the Revolution (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* pp. 73, 99, 122); d. Jan. 25, 1777, at Stonington.
ii. JOSHUA[6], b. June 25, 1743; m. Elizabeth Palmer; d. Oct. 1, 1810, at Stonington.
iii. NANA[6], b. July 15, 1745; m. Sanford Langworthy; 2d, Anthony Rhodes; d. Oct. 12, 1839.
iv. WILLIAM[6], b. March 19, 1747; m. Lucretia Davis; d. Sept. 21, 1829, at Chatham, N. Y.
v. RUFUS[6], b. Sept. 10, 1748; died young.
vi. GERSHOM[6], b. Nov. 9, 1752; m. Chloe Davis.
vii. ALTANA[6], b. Jan. 14, 1755; m. John Langworthy; d. April 7, 1840, at Stonington.
viii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Jan. 26, 1757; m. Polly Benedict; was a surgeon in the Revolution (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* p. 143); d. in the army, Nov. 2, 1780.
ix. ELIZABETH[6], b. Jan. 15, 1759; m. John Foote; d. April 10, 1832.
x. DANIEL[6], b. Aug. 5, 1762; m. Content Potter; lived at Hopkinton, R. I.; justice of the peace, 46 years; representative; state senator, 9 years; judge of county court, 8 years; deacon of the Baptist church, 50 years; d. Sept. 18, 1846.

195. John[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 29, 1727, at Stonington; m. Feb. 9, 1757, at Stonington, **Anna Miner,** dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Brown) Miner. She was b. June 26, 1735, at Stonington. John[5] Avery was in Robert Denison's company, at Crown Point, 1775; was in Johnson's fight, Sept. 8, 1755, where his brother Christopher was killed; was serg't in the campaign of 1756, in Ebenezer Billings's company (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:10, 107). He d. Sept. 11, 1815, at Stonington.

Children of John and Anna (Miner) Avery, b. at Stonington:

i. ANNA[6], b. Nov., 1757; d. Feb. 10, 1759.
572. ii. ANNA[6], b. Nov. 9, 1760; m. ——— Sparks(?).
573. iii. JOHN[6], b. July 2, 1762.
574. iv. ROBERT[6], b. March 5, 1765.
575. v. DANIEL[6], b. April 23, 1767.
576. vi. BETSEY[6], b. Oct. 31, 1769.

196. Amos[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 30, 1732-3, at Stonington; bap. Sept. 23, 1733, Second Church of Stonington; m. **Patience Sparhawk** (*David Avery ms.*), dau. of Simeon and Borodel (Stanton) Sparhawk. He served in Col. Christopher Avery's (No. 47) reg't, for the relief of Fort William Henry, 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:232). He d. before Nov. 2, 1768.

Children of Amos and Patience (Sparhawk) Avery:

577. i. BORODEL[6], bap. Aug. 1, 1762, First Church of Stonington.
578. ii. AMOS[6] (*David Avery ms.*).

197. Elias[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 5, 1736, at Stonington; m. **Mary Miner** (*David Avery ms.*). "He was an ensign under Major Rogers and was killed near Misiski Bay, up near Colerain" (*David Avery ms.*). Major Robert Rogers spoke of Ensign Avery in a letter dated Nov. 5, 1759. Ensign Avery was with him when he reconnoitered the Indian town of St. Francis, and at Cohase Intervales. They expected to find provisions at Misisquey Bay. Elias Avery is spoken of as being "of Fitches" (*Rogers's Journal*, F. B. Hough, editor, p. 141).

New York regiment. Eliezer Fitch, major. Three companies were allowed by the Conn. general assembly to be enlisted in Conn., "on the pay and encouragement" of New York, to be commanded by their own com-

pany officers and in a regiment having a Conn. major. Elias Avery was in Capt. John Slapp's company, May, 1755. They were sent to the northward of Albany to remove encroachments on his Majestie's lands. In Col. Phineas Lyman's regiment, raised in 1757, and sent to the northward of Albany, was Serg't Elias Avery. In Col. Eliezer Fitch's reg't, in the campaigns of 1758 and 1759, was Ensign Elias Avery (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:190 & 2:71, 166. See also Parkman's *Montcalm and Wolfe*, 2:255; Avery's *History of the United States and Its People*, 4:chap. 13; and Benadam Gallop, No. 80, supra.)

198. Abigail[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 25, 1746, at Stonington; m. March 23, 1766, at Stonington, **Elijah Jones**, s. of Elijah and Mary (Main) Jones. He was b. March 2, 1737, at Stonington. Elizabeth Sinkler, Stonington, made a will Feb. 1, 1774, that had the following:

"I give and bequeath to Abigail Jones, youngest daughter of Mrs. Elijah Jones, and granddaughter of the widow Sarah Avery of Stonington, second society, my blue persian gown to be to her for her own." (*Stonington Wills*, 2:123).

Elijah Jones served as private in the campaign of 1756, under Capt. Ebenezer Billings (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:107). Abigail Avery Jones died before 1774, as Elijah Jones married a second wife, Deborah York, that year (*Stonington Records*).

Children of Elijah and Abigail (Avery) Jones, b. at Stonington:

i. PRUDENCE[6], b. March 18, 1767.
ii. ABIGAIL[6], b. Feb. 28, 1770.

200. Nathaniel[5] Avery (*William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 28, 1751, at Stonington; m. Oct. 14, 1781, **Desire Clark.** She d. Dec. 24, 1782, at Leyden, Mass., without children. He m. 2d, Oct. 12, 1783, at Leyden, **Anna Littlefield.** She was the mother of all his children; she d. July 26, 1815, at Leyden. He m. 3d, Feb. 29, 1816, at Leyden, **Amy Denison**, dau. of David and Keziah (Smith) Denison. Nathaniel[5] Avery was corporal in the third company from Stonington, Samuel H. Parson's reg't, 1775; was a pensioner living in Leyden, Mass., 1818 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 74, 640). He d. Aug. 30, 1839, at Leyden; his widow d. March 24, 1858, at Leyden.

Children of Nathaniel and Anna (Littlefield) Avery, b. at Leyden, Mass.:

582. i. JAMES[6], b. July 6, 1784.
ii. JOSIAH[6], b. March 10, 1786; d. May 1, 1869, at Leyden; unm.
583. iii. DESIRE[6], b. March 5, 1788.
584. iv. DANIEL[6], b. Nov. 16, 1790.
585. v. SARAH[6], b. May 6, 1794.
vi. NATHANIEL[6], b. Jan. 18, 1797; d. Nov. 3, 1871, at Leyden; unm.
vii. NANCY[6], b. June 6, 1800; d. Jan. 22, 1808, at Leyden.

201. Abraham[5] Avery (*William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 20, 1754, at Stonington; m. about 1780, at Guilford, Vermont, **Mercy Packer,** dau. of Ichabod and Esther (Burrows) Packer. She was bap. July 5, 1761, First Church of Groton.

Abraham[5] Avery was a blacksmith and armorer. July 1, 1775, he enlisted at Stonington, as a corporal in the company commanded by Nathan Hale, Washington's martyr spy, a part of the seventh Connecticut regiment, Col. Charles Webb. After a few weeks' service on the Sound, they marched to Boston, where they were assigned to General Sullivan's brigade on Winter Hill. He was discharged Dec. 18, at Cambridge. January 1, 1776, he enlisted at Stonington in the Continental line, Capt. James Eldridge, Col. S. H. Parson's regiment. When he reached Boston, he was transferred to a company of artificers under Capt. Bacon. After the British evacuated Boston, the artificers went to New London and took shipping to New York. Here the armorers were reorganized under Capt. John Hilliard. Soon after the lieutenants of this company were sent to the Northern army and, thereafter, Abraham Avery, being orderly sergeant, acted as lieutenant. They were at King's Yards until the Americans left Long Island, when they went to White Plains and afterwards to Peekskill, where Abraham Avery was discharged at the end of his term of service. He returned to Stonington and, December, 1778, went to Boston and enlisted as gunsmith on the brig "Eagle," a privateer under Capt. Elijah Luce, commissioned by Massachusetts. The brig sailed to Surinam, thence to the West Indies, where, May 1, 1779, they captured a British sloop. The same day they were, after a fight of an hour and a half, captured by the tender of a British 50-gun ship, commanded by Admiral Young. They were taken to Antigua, where Abraham Avery and ten of his companions were transferred to the "Renown," another British war-ship of

fifty guns, and obliged to aid in working the vessel. They convoyed a sugar fleet to the British Channel and then sailed to New York, where Abraham Avery and his companions petitioned to be placed on the prison ship, preferring confinement to forced service against their country. After much suffering in the fever-stricken hulk as it floated at its moorings in the North River (the Hudson), they were finally paroled. Abraham Avery reached home in a starving state and without hat or shoes or clothing sufficient to cover his nakedness. He soon moved to Guilford, Vermont.

During the Revolutionary war, the territory now known as Vermont was claimed by the state of New York. In 1777, many of the settlers in that region were in favor of organizing a new state. A convention adopted a declaration of the rights and independence of what had been called the New Hampshire Grants, and proclaimed the commonwealth of "New Connecticut, *alias* Vermont." Congress was petitioned that New Connecticut might be ranked "among the free and independent American States and delegates therefrom admitted to seats in the grand Continental Congress." New York took measures to bring the disaffected back to their allegiance and to secure congressional interference in her behalf. Meantime, there were many in the "Grants" who were favorable to the government of New York. "In Brattleborough they were more numerous than the Vermont adherents, and were not afraid to act as their convictions dictated." Thus sprang up two factions, the "Vermonters" and the "Yorkers." By 1783, there was, especially in Windham County, a condition of mutual terror and distrust.

> "Houses were divided—the father upholding the jurisdiction of New York, the sons maintaining the supremacy of Vermont. Friendships the most intimate were disturbed. The word neighbor carried no meaning with it beyond the idea of contiguity. The physician could not visit his patient in safety unless protected with a pass. The minister of the gospel failed to enforce the doctrine of Christian charity on the hearts of men who knew none for one another."

In Guilford, the Yorkers held the power and prevented the Vermonters from executing their laws and collecting taxes. The new government took active measures that tended only to unite the opposition in their determination to withstand the execution of laws originating in an authority that they did not acknowl-

edge, and to follow such a course as seemed to them best fitted "to promote the interests of New York and of the United States."

In Hall's *History of Eastern Vermont* (page 505), is told the story of the capture of a staunch Vermonter by the name of Benjamin Carpenter. He was carried away by the Yorkers, "to his great damage," but lived many years thereafter and left a quaint epitaph to declare to the coming generation that his "Stature was about six feet. Weight 200. Death had no terror." The most prominent actors in this seizure were Abraham Avery, Cyril Carpenter, Nathaniel Carpenter [and others], all of Guilford. The seizure was made Dec. 1, 1783. In the following February, twenty-five of the Yorkers were arraigned at the bar of the superior court. Abraham Avery was among the number. He pleaded not guilty and the case against him seems to have been dismissed upon payment of the costs.

There were many indictments on account of the current hostilities, and many of the Yorkers in the southern part of Windham County endured countless inconveniences and losses. In 1786, the New York legislature took action on the subject of the sufferings of their friends who, led partly by the resolutions of congress, and especially those of December 5, 1782, and "by their attachment, zeal and activity in endeavoring to support the just and lawful authority of New York," had brought upon themselves confiscations and imprisonments, and had suffered "such exquisite tortures." It was shown that their losses amounted to £16,663, 13s., 8d., and it was deemed proper for the state to grant them "a quantity of vacant land equivalent to a township of eight miles square." The land was divided into one hundred lots of 640 acres each. Lot No. 50 was appropriated to the use of "Gospel and Schools," and lot No. 51 "For promoting Literature." Lot No. 87 was given to Abraham Avery and William Gault, the former receiving 430 acres. The grant was dated July 11, 1786. At the same time, 214 acres in lot No. 62 was granted to Ichabod Packer, and 132 acres in lot No. 42 to Nathan Avery.

April 29, 1783, Abraham[6] Avery was elected one of the assessors of Guilford. In 1784, he sold his house and blacksmith shop in Guilford to Nathaniel Avery and moved to Colerain, Massachusetts. May 11, 1798, a committee reported on the building of a bridge in Colerain, over the North River "just below Abraham

Avery's." The man who built the bridge was to have the worth of £15, lawful money; one barrel of new rum by June 15, "bought as cheap as they can at Greenfield," and the rest in grain or suitable neat stock.

About 1800, Abraham Avery settled on the land given him by the state of New York, two and a half miles from Preston, Chenango County, on the Norwich road. Here he lived for many years, an influential and well-to-do farmer. He was ensign of the company of light infantry, Jeremiah Butts, captain, 1804.

October 16, 1818, he was placed on the pension roll for military service, but was dropped May 1, 1820, under the act that debarred those having more than three hundred dollars worth of property. He was reinstated under the act of June 1, 1832. The accompanying facsimile of his autograph is copied from his application for a pension, now on file in the "Old War and Navy Office" of the Pension Bureau at Washington. He moved to Earlville, Madison County, about 1840, and died there in February, 1843, about six months after the death of his wife.



He was a tall man, with a large frame, grey eyes, and hair that he wore pompadour and that was thick even in his old age. He was well informed, a great student of the Bible, and a devoted Baptist. His descendants honor and revere him.

Children of Abraham and Mercy (Packer) Avery:

586. i. ELIAS PACKER[6], b. Aug. 16, 1781, at Guilford, Vt.
587. ii. HUBBARD BURROWS[6], b. Dec. 29, 1784, at Colerain, Mass.
588. iii. AMOS WALKER[6], b. May 24, 1787, at Colerain.
589. iv. ICHABOD DENISON[6], m. late in life; wife unknown; no children.
v. ABIGAIL[6], died unm.
590. vi. ESTHER[6].

203. Elisha[5] Avery (*Elisha[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 30, 1717, at Stonington; m. Jan. 20, 1742, at Stonington, **Rebecca Miner**, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Brown) Miner, and sister of Anna Miner who m. John Avery (No. 195). She was b. Aug. 18, 1720, at Stonington. The family is supposed to have moved to New York state.

Children of Elisha and Rebecca (Miner) Avery, b. at Stonington:

596. i. ELISHA[6], b. Jan. 7, 1743.
597. ii. JOSEPH[6], b. April 13, 1747.
598. iii. REBECCA[6], b. Sept. 20, 1752.
599. iv. SAMUEL[6], b. March 20, 1755.

204. Abigail[5] Avery (*Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 26, 1720, at Stonington; m. Nov. 3, 1738, at Stonington, **Henry Williams.** He d. before Dec. 13, 1750, at which time she m. **William Avery** (No. 193).

Children of Henry and Abigail (Avery) Williams, b. at Stonington:

i. DESIRE[6], b. Feb. 9, 1740.
ii. AVERY[6], b. July 19, 1741.
iii. ELIZABETH[6], b. Nov. 10, 1743.
iv. HENRY[6], b. Nov. 21, 1745. This may be the Henry Williams who was preaching in Guilford, Vermont, 1779. He was a violent Yorker and left Guilford. He later preached in Leverett, Mass. His son, Avery, b. in Guilford, was of Dartmouth College, 1804.

206. Joseph[5] Avery (*Daniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Mary Honeywell,** dau. of Gilbert and Mary Honeywell. The line is given as recorded here for the following reasons:

(1) Daniel Avery, son of John, lived at Oyster Bay, Long Island; had a son, Joseph, who moved to East Chester, Westchester County, N. Y. (*David Avery ms.*).

(2) Joshua Townsend, Oyster Bay, Long Island, made a will Jan. 4, 1742, that was witnessed by Joseph Avery (*New York Wills,* 18:376).

(3) Gilbert Honeywell, Westchester Borough, Westchester County, N. Y., in a will made April 23, 1764, and proved April 23, 1776, mentioned wife, Mary; son, Gilbert; daus., Elizabeth and Mary; Mary, wife of Joseph Avery; Thaddeus and Alpheus, sons of Joseph Avery (*Calendar of Wills,* Albany, N. Y.).

(4) Tradition in the family of the descendants of Thaddeus Avery.

Children of Joseph and Mary (Honeywell) Avery:

600. i. THADDEUS[6], b. Oct. 30, 1749.
601. ii. ALPHEUS[6].

227. **Lucy**[5] **Avery** (*Christopher*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 13, 1722, at Groton; m. Jan. 13, 1742, at Groton, **Peter Bulkley**, s. of the Rev. John and Patience (Prentice) Bulkley (*David Avery ms.*). He was b. Nov. 21, 1712, at Groton. Christopher[4] Avery, in his will, dated Nov. 3, 1767, mentioned his grandchildren, Peter, William, and Lucy Bulkley, children of his daughter, Lucy, deceased (*Stonington Wills*, 1:34). She d. Aug. 21, 1754; Peter Bulkley married a second wife and d. after 1761.

Children of Peter and Lucy (Avery) Bulkley, b. at Groton:

i. PETER[6], b. Feb. 4, 1744; m. Hannah Breed.
ii. WILLIAM[6].
iii. LUCY[6], m. John Breed.

228. **William**[5] **Avery** (*Christopher*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 25, 1724, at Groton; m. Sept. 16, 1761, at Groton, **Mary Dolbeare**, dau. of George and Mary (Sharswood) Dolbeare. She was b. Aug. 19, 1740, at New London. A stone in the Starr cemetery, Groton, has the following: "In Memory of Mrs. Mary, wife of William Avery, Esq., who departed this life, Oct. 4, A. D., 1774, in the 33d year of her age." William Avery m. 2d, March 16, 1775, at Groton, **Hannah Walsworth**, dau. of Paul and Sarah (Goodrich) Woodbridge, and widow of Samuel Walsworth. She was b. March 19, 1743, at Groton. William[5] Avery was town clerk and treasurer of Groton from Jan. 27, 1768, until his death in 1787. During the Revolution he served on many war committees. The following are copies of documents found on the town-books in his hand writing:

"At a town meeting legally warned and held in Groton on Monday the 20th day of June, 1774, William Williams, Esq., moderator.

"This Town taking into their Sereous consideration the Dangerous Situation of the British Colonies in North America Respecting Sundry late Acts of the Brittish Parliament Particularly those for Shutting up the Port of Boston the metropolis of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay and abridging their Charter Rights &c which if carried into Execution not only Deprive us of all our Privileges but Render life and property very precarious; and as we esteem the Inhabitants of Boston now suffering under the Tyranny of said Acts of Parliament and in the common cause of America—

"Voted That we will join with the other Towns in the colony in Such Reasonable measures as shall be judged best for the General Good and most likely to obtain Redress of our Greviances.

"Voted That we esteem a General Congress of all the Colonies the only

Probable meathod to adopt a uniform Plan for the Preservation of the whole—

"Voted That if it shall be judged best by said Congress to stop all Exports to Great Britain and the West India Islands, and imports from thence, we will most chearfully acqiuese in their Determination Estimating the Benefits Arising therefrom mear Triffles compared with the Rights and Privileges of America—

"Voted That Capt. William Ledyard, Thomas Mumford, Benadam Gallop, Esq., Amos Prentice, Messrs. Charles Eldridge, Jr., Dea. John Hurlburt and Amos Geer be a committee to correspond with the several Towns of this and the other Brittish Colonies—

"Voted That the above Resolves be published in the New London Gazette.

By William Avery Register

In the following December, the town held another meeting, with this result:

"Dec. 12, 1774. The inhabitants of this town being sensible that a strict adherence and observance of all the Resolves of the Continental Congress held at Philadelphia in September last is of the most Importance for the preservation of American Rights and Liberties to effect which agreeable to the 11th article of said Congress Association Agreement they chose the following Gentlemen Committee of Inspection for that purpose therein contained."

The committee consisted of fourteen, among whom were William Avery, the town clerk, David Avery, and Ebenezer Avery (*Town Minutes*).

September 21, 1779, William[5] Avery was chosen to represent the town at a general convention to be held at Hartford. He was also on a committee that year to obtain soldiers for the town's quota. In 1780, he was one of the committee to raise a bounty for the soldiers. He was also on a committee to see if Groton possessed any public lands that could be sold for that purpose. In 1781, he and four others were appointed to assess the estates of the town and to raise 198 pounds, "solid money," for bounties for the soldiers.

On a stone in the Starr cemetery is the following:

"This monument, sacred to the memory of William Avery, Esq., who departed this life, May 4, A Dom., 1787, in the 63rd year of his age.

The wise, the just, the pious and the brave,
Live in their death and flourish in their grave,
Grain laid in earth repays the pleasant care,
And evening suns but set to rise more fair."

His widow, Mrs. Hannah Avery, m. 3d, Peter Avery (No. 263). She d. Apr. 13, 1831, at Groton.

Children of William and Mary (Dolbeare) Avery, b. at Groton:

610. i. GEORGE DOLBEARE[6], b. Aug. 19, 1763.
611. ii. MARY[6], b. Nov. 23, 1764.
iii. ABIGAIL[6], b. Aug. 21, 1766; d. July 8, 1768.
612. iv. HANNAH[6], b. July 20, 1772.
613. v. SAMUEL[6], b. May 12, 1774.

Child of William and Hannah (Woodbridge) Avery, b. at Groton:

614. i. SARAH[6], b. Jan. 16, 1776.

229. Susannah [5] Avery (*Christopher*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 14, 1728, at Groton; bap. Nov. 17, 1728, First Church of Groton; m. Dec. 28, 1749, at Groton, **Oliver Woodbridge**, s. of Ephriam and Hannah (Morgan) Woodbridge. He was b. Dec. 3, 1723, at Groton. She d. Jan. 4, 1767-8, at Groton.

Children of Oliver and Susannah (Avery) Woodbridge, b. at Groton:

i. HENRY[6], b. Oct. 25, 1750; m. Michael ——; killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781.
ii. LUCY[6], b. April 14, 1753.
iii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. July 4, 1756; m. Sarah ——; killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781.
iv. MARY[6], b. Sept. 20, 1760.
v. OLIVER[6], b. Sept. 3, 1763.

230. Deborah[5] Avery (*Christopher*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 5, 1731, at Groton; bap. July 11, 1731, First Church of Groton; m. July 25, 1752, at Groton, **Jasper Latham**, s. of Jasper and Abigail Latham. He was lieutenant, first company, eighth regiment, 1754; captain, fifth company, 1757 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 10:264, 316 & 11:69). In a will made Aug. 14, 1797, and proved Feb. 4, 1798-9, he mentioned wife, Deborah; dau., Rebecca; sons, Amos and George; children of deceased son, Jasper (*Stonington Wills*, 6:115). He d. Jan. 11, 1798, in his 85th year; she d. July 3, 1808 (*Tombstones* in Starr burying-ground).

Children of Jasper and Deborah (Avery) Latham, b. at Groton:

i. MARY[6], b. July 7, 1753.
ii. JASPER[6], b. Aug. 30, 1755; m. Lydia ——; d. May 4, 1789, at Groton.
iii. AMOS[6], b. July 16, 1759.
iv. DEBORAH[6], b. Feb. 24, 1762.
v. LUCY[6], bap. Sept. 16, 1765, First Church of Groton.
vi. REBECCA[6], b. Sept. 26, 1766.
vii. GEORGE[6], b. Nov. 6, 1769; m. Rebecca Babcock; d. Oct. 30, 1849, at Groton.
viii. HANNAH[6], b. Oct. 6, 1774; d. Aug. 4, 1797, at Groton; unm.

231. Margaret[5] Averv (*Christopher[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 12, 1738, at Groton; bap. April 29, 1739, First Church of Groton; m. Jan. 14, 1760, at Groton, **David Lester,** son of Jonathan and Deborah (Allyn) Lester (No. 10, ii; *David Avery ms.*). He was bap. Nov. 7, 1736, First Church of Groton. She d. Feb. 19, 1771, at Groton. He m. 2d. Elizabeth ——. In February, 1776, the court appointed William Avery guardian of Christopher Lester; Thomas Lester guardian of Peter Lester; Mrs. Jasper Latham guardian of Margaret Lester, minor children of David Lester, lately deceased (*Stonington Probate Records*).

Children of David and Margaret (Avery) Lester, b. at Groton:

i. DANIEL[6], b. Sept. 15, 1760.
ii. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Sept. 10, 1763; m. Mary Fish.
iii. MARGARET[6], b. Oct. 23, 1765.
iv. PETER[6], b. Sept. 25, 1767.

232. Rebecca[5] Avery (*Christopher[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 24, 1741, at Groton; bap. March 21, 1742, First Church of Groton; m. Jan. 4, 1764, at Preston, **Nathan Lester,** s. of John and Mary (Herrick) Lester (*David Avery ms.*). He was b. Sept. 8, 1743, at Preston. Christopher Avery, in a will dated Nov. 3, 1767, mentioned his daughter, Rebecca, wife of Nathan Lester. She d. March 17, 1771, at Preston. He m. 2d, Elizabeth Averill.

Child of Nathan and Rebecca (Avery) Lester, b. at Preston:

i. MARY[6], b. Jan. 29, 1768.

233. Humphrey[5] Avery (*Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 10, 1725, at Groton; m. July 19, 1745, at Groton, **Mary Baldwin,** dau. of Sylvester and Elizabeth (Avery)

Baldwin (No. 29, ii). She was b. Sept. 14, 1726, at Groton; d. April 11, 1759. Humphrey Avery, by the purchase of four lottery tickets, came into possession of Pine Neck, Swan Creek Neck, Short Neck, and a lot called No. 15, all in Winthrop's Patent, Long Island. These lots were some of the prizes in his father's lottery, an account of which appears on page 156. The drawing was conducted by sworn officials appointed by the commissioners of New York. Later, Humphrey Avery purchased more of the land in Winthrop's Patent, the last deed bearing date of Aug. 15, 1789 (*Suffolk Deeds*, B:352, 385). Many of the original deeds are in the possession of Charles W. Avery (No. 6549), Patchogue, L. I., a descendant.

Humphrey[5] Avery was one of the proprietors of Chiswick, N. H., in 1764. He was also a member of the Susquehanna land company. February 23, 1772, he and associates petitioned New York for 23,000 acres of land between Lake Champlain and the Connecticut River (*New York Land Papers*, 30:142). In September, 1774, the commissioners of the New York land office granted to him and his associates 28,000 acres of land. They conveyed this land to Samuel Avery (No. 236), September 29.

Humphrey[5] Avery, in his will made Sept. 9, 1789, called himself of Brookhaven, Long Island. He bequeathed to his eldest son, Thomas Avery, one half of his lands, meadows and buildings at Pine Neck; to his fourth son, Roger, the other half; to his second son, Humphrey, he bequeathed his lands, meadows, and buildings, at Blue Point; to these three sons, he also gave his dwelling house, grist-mill, saw-mill, and all his lands in Winthrop's Patent not otherwise disposed of and all his lands elsewhere, to be equally divided among them; his son, Nathan, "being in a state of lunacy," was to be cared for by his brothers; he gave to his eldest daughter, Mary Avery, a silver tankard and a hundred and twenty pounds in lawful money; his second daughter, Susanna Avery, was to have a hundred and twenty pounds on her marriage. The will was proved Jan. 29, 1790. It is recorded at Smithtown, Suffolk County, Long Island.

The record of the children as given below was furnished by Charles Z. Gillette, Sayville, L. I., and Charles W. Avery, Patchogue, L. I., descendants.

Children of Humphrey and Mary (Baldwin) Avery, b. at Brookhaven, Long Island:

615. i. THOMAS[6], b. July 15, 1746.
616. ii. MARY[6], b. April 19, 1748; m. Amos Avery (No. 420).
617. iii. HUMPHREY[6], b. July 12, 1750.
iv. NATHAN[6], b. Oct. 24, 1751; d. after 1789, unm.
v. SYLVESTER[6], b. June 3, 1753; d. Oct. 10, 1753.
618. vi. ROGER[6], b. April 2, 1755.
619. vii. SUSANNA[6], b. July 22, 1758.

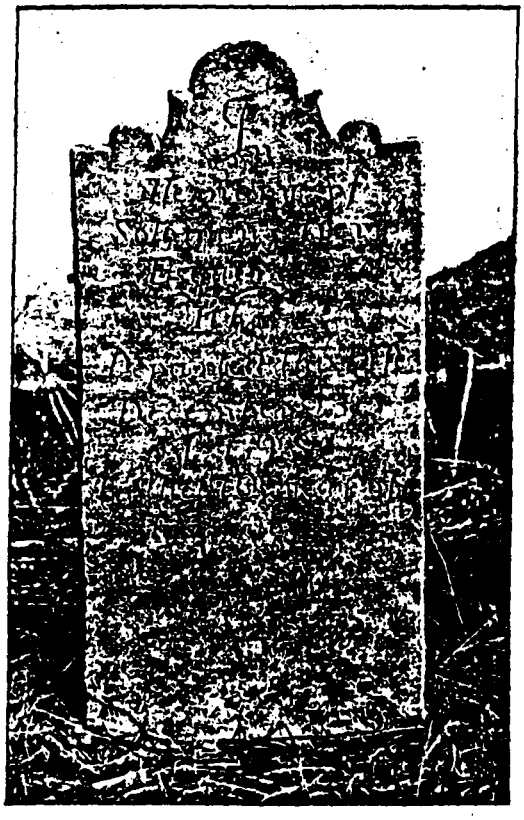
234. **William[5] Avery** (*Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 13, 1726, at Groton; m. Sept. 27, 1749, at Preston, **Hannah Meech**, dau. of Daniel and Amy (Wilcox) Meech. She was b. Sept. 3, 1730, at North Stonington. She was called Hannah Avery in her father's will. William[5] Avery probably moved to Vermont. He was one of the grantees of Lempster, 1761; of Chiswick, 1764; of Lisbon, 1764, all of New Hampshire. He was one of the proprietors of the Susquehanna land company. The Rev. David Avery, in his manuscript, said that William Avery, son of Humphrey Avery, married Jerusha Meech and had Cynthia, Jerusha, William, and Humphrey. The Preston records and Daniel Meech's will say that her name was Hannah. Family tradition says that Elisha was the son of William Avery, but we have no documentary proof. William[5] Avery is supposed to have gone with his son, William[6], to North Stukeley, Canada. He was accidentally drowned in the winter of 1800.

Children of William and Hannah (Meech) Avery:

620. i. CYNTHIA[6], b. Dec. 12, 1750, at Preston.
621. ii. JERUSHA[6].
622. iii. HUMPHREY[6].
623. iv. ELISHA[6], b. July, 1761.
624. v. WILLIAM[6], b. Oct. 8, 1770, at Brattleboro, Vt.

235. **Solomon[5] Avery** (*Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 17, 1729, at Groton; bap. July 27, 1729, First Church of Groton; m. Feb. 18, 1751, at Groton, **Hannah Punderson**, dau. of the Rev. Ebenezer and Hannah (Miner) Punderson, and great-granddaughter of Hannah Avery (No. 3). She was b. June 16, 1733, at Groton. Solomon Avery was one of the grantees of Chiswick, N. H., and one of the proprietors of the Susquehanna land company. *The Boston Gazette and County Journal*, July 27, 1778, contained a letter from Mr. Samuel Avery, of July 15, 1778, "giving the disagreeable intelligence brought by Mr. Solomon Avery this moment returned from Wyoming on the Sus-

quehanna River, which says 'the informant conceives that of about five thousand inhabitants one half are killed and taken by the enemy prisoners and the others fleeing away naked and distressed!' " (Winsor's *Narrative and Critical History of America,* 6:662). April 25, 1780, Solomon Avery, Richardson Avery, and other inhabitants of Wilkesbarre, Penn., asked for help to build a



GRAVESTONE OF SOLOMON AVERY

fort and for arms and ammunition "In the name and in behalf of themselves and the Rest of the People that are driven from their settlements at Westmoreland on the Susquehanna River by the savages" (*Western Land Documents, Hartford,* 1:118). July 11, 1783, Solomon Avery wrote from Groton to his brother, Col. Waightstill Avery of North Carolina, telling him of the battle of

Groton Heights, Sept. 6, 1781. He says: "Eleven Averys were killed in the fort at Groton and seven wounded. Many Averys have been killed in this county, but there have been no Tories among them of our name." The letter is in the possession of a descendant of Waightstill Avery.

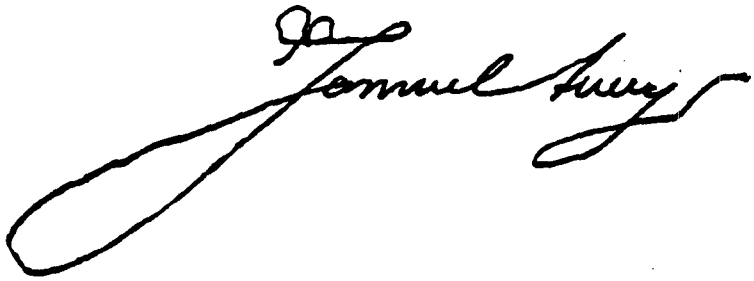
Solomon[5] Avery's wife d. Feb. 5, 1775, at Norwich, Conn.; he d. Dec. 23, 1798, at Putnam township (Tunkhannock), Luzerne County, Penn.

Children of Solomon and Hannah (Punderson) Avery:

625. i. ZIPPORAH[6], b. Feb. 8, 1752, at Preston.
626. ii. ESTHER[6], b. Nov. 29, 1754, at New Haven.
627. iii. SOLOMON[6], b. Aug. 13, 1757, at Norwich.
628. iv. MILES[6], b. Sept, 5, 1760, at Norwich.
629. v. STEPHEN[6], b. Aug. 13, 1762, at Groton.
630. vi. EBENEZER PUNDERSON[6], b. May 21, 1765, at Groton.
631. vii. HENRY[6], b. May 4, 1767, at Groton.
632. viii. CYRUS[6], b. May 12, 1771, at Norwich.
ix. HUMPHREY[6], b. Jan. 17, 1775, at Norwich; d. Feb. 8, 1776.

236. **Samuel[5] Avery** (*Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 17, 1731, at Groton; m. Sybil Noyes, dau. of William and Sybil (Whiting) Noyes. She was b. Nov. 19, 1745, at Groton. She was a descendant of Gov. William Bradford, of John Alden, and of Thomas Rogers of the "Mayflower" (*Records of New York Mayflower Society*). Samuel[5] Avery and Sybil Noyes were married before Nov., 1761, at which time Sybil Avery owned a share in the Susquehanna land company. After her death, Samuel[5] Avery m. Mary Ann Rose, dau. of Joseph Rose. Samuel Avery was in Capt. Robert Denison's company in the campaign of 1755; in Seth King's company, first Connecticut reg't, 1762 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:10 & 2:318). He was educated for a lawyer. He emigrated to Vermont where he thought that he had acquired a large tract of land. Col. John Henry Lydius, an Indian trader, had bought 14,000 square miles of land of the Mohawk Indians in 1739. This was confirmed to him by Gov. Shirley of Massachusetts, in 1744. He sold to Samuel Avery and his associates, two townships, one of 28,000 acres lying north of Otter Creek, and the other of 24,000 acres lying south of the same. Samuel Avery had great difficulty in maintaining his claim. In 1772, he and his associates petitioned the New York

government to confirm their grant. After much delay and expense, letters patent were issued to them, Aug. 16, 1774 (*New York Land Papers*, 30:142 & 60:129). But they had reckoned without the new and growing power of Vermont, in the territory of which the land was situated. When first presented, Vermont refused to allow the claim. February 16, 1781, Samuel Avery of Windsor, "a friend to this and the United States of America," petitioned the general assembly of Vermont, setting forth the difficulties under which he had labored and humbly asking that they would confirm him in the tract above described.



The petition did not avail; nor was it until 1789 that he was able to secure the passage of a resolution granting him 52,000 acres of "unlocated land to be found therein for such moderate fees as shall be deemed just and equitable." He had to take the land in parcels wherever he could find it. The largest tract was in Orleans County and contained 11,080 acres; the next was in Essex County and contained 10,685 acres of mountainous land. He located 9,723 acres in Franklin County; 8,744 in Addison County; 5,970 in Chittenden County; 2,936 in Caledonia County, and 1,318 in Windham County (*New Hampshire State Papers*, 26:617 et seq.). Some of these lands he lost by "squatter sovereignty;" he never received anything like an adequate return for the time, labor, anxiety, and cash that they had cost.

Samuel[5] Avery served in Capt. John Petty's company, Col. Williams's regiment of Vermont militia in 1777 (*Vermont Revolutionary Rolls*, 36). He was living in Cumberland County, Vermont, in 1780; was deputy-sheriff and keeper of the jail at Westminster in 1782 and 1784, when certain Cumberland men were

indicted for riotous resistance to Vermont authority (*Governor and Council*, Vermont, 3:239).

About 1795, Samuel[5] Avery emigrated to the Susquehanna Valley, near Athens. He had long been interested in this region; we find his name on the list of proprietors of the company claiming lands in the Wyoming country, Aug. 28, 1761.

He frequently visited the Wyoming region. However, he was living in Norwich, Conn., Oct. 12, 1779, when he deeded to the "sons of my father—Humphrey, William, Solomon, James, Palmes, Waitstill, Isaac," a family burial-lot "for my father's descendants forever." Already were buried there his father and mother, his wife, Sybil, his brother Solomon's wife, and others of the family.

About 1796, he began improvements on his extensive estate in the Susquehanna region, but was soon in litigation with those who claimed from the heirs of William Penn. In the end, he lost heavily. In 1802, he was one of a committee to settle the difficulties between Pennsylvania and the Connecticut land companies. He reviewed the whole matter in a pamphlet, entitled: *"The Susquehanna Controversy Examined. The Material Objections against the Connecticut Title or Claim Answered. With some general reasoning on the whole matter. Done with Truth and Candor. Blessed are the Peacemakers."*

In 1793, he offered the state of New York two shillings an acre for 20,000 acres of land between Lake Champlain and Wood's Creek; 3s. an acre for 5,000 acres of land west of the Delaware and joining the Pennsylvania line; 3s. an acre for a township ten miles square north of the Mohawk line (*New York State Papers*, 56:40).

About 1802, he moved to Owego, New York, purchased much land, built an elegant mansion, and at his death was one of the most wealthy and popular men in the state. He d. Aug. 4, 1806, at Owego.

Child of Samuel and Sybil (Noyes) Avery:

634. i. SYBIL NOYES[6].

Children of Samuel and Mary Ann (Rose) Avery:

635. i. SAMUEL WILLIAM[6], b. June 28, 1779.
ii. MARY ANN[6], b. May 4, 1781; d. unm.

636. iii. JOHN HUMPHREY[6], b. Nov. 4, 1782.
637. iv. FRANCES[6], b. Sept. 9, 1785, at Westminster, Vt.
638. v. SUSAN[6], b. March 31, 1787.
639. vi. ISABELLA[6], b. June 24, 1789.

237. James[5] Avery (*Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 13, 1733, at Groton; m. Nov. 13, 1769, at Plainfield, Conn., Martha Smith, dau. of a brother of Luther Smith, of Plainfield (*David Avery ms.*). He was one of the grantees of Chiswick, Lisbon, Landeroff, and Lincoln, all in New Hampshire. He purchased the rights of the other charter members of Chiswick and sold them for five hundred pounds, March 13, 1769, to Israel Morey and Moses Little (*History of Littleton, N. H.*, 1:155). He was also one of the proprietors of the Susquehanna land company. He d. Feb. 22, 1794, at Poquetannock, Conn., and is buried in the ground given by his brother, Samuel, as a burial lot for the descendants of his father.

Children of James and Martha (Smith) Avery:

i. LEMUEL[6], b. Dec. 16, 1770; d. May 22, 1796, at Grenada, West Indies.
640. ii. MARTHA[6], b. Aug. 22, 1773.
641. iii. JAMES[6], b. April 19, 1776.
642. iv. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. Sept. 5, 1778.
643. v. JERUSHA[6], b. March 16, 1781.
644. vi. BENJAMIN[6], b. Nov. 16, 1783.
vii. JOHN HUMPHREY[6], b. Dec. 2, 1787; d. at sea; unm.
645. viii. HENRY CLINTON[6], b. Nov. 11, 1790.

239. Christopher[5] Avery (*Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 3, 1739, at Groton. With his brothers, he was a grantee of Chiswick and of Lisbon, N. H., in 1764; he was one of the proprietors of the Susquehanna land company. His name is found on the list of "Yankee Prisoners" taken by the Pennsylvanians in 1774. He moved to the Wyoming Valley as early as 1769; was sent thence as a delegate to the Connecticut legislature in 1769 and 1774. He was in the government employment in 1775, as is shown by the following pass:

"To whom it may concern:

The bearer, Christopher Avery, is employed by the Continental Congress on business of importance, and is journeying in the protection of the Barriers and is to have free range to Wyoming, on the East branch of the Susquehanna River, and must not be hindered or molested,

but all persons are requested to afford him every assistance he may need and forward him on his journey as quickly as possible.

Given under my hand at Philadelphia, this 5th day of November, 1775.

John Hancock, President."

On June 1, 1778, he was commissioned by Governor Trumbull as justice of the peace for the county of Westmoreland, Connecticut (Pennsylvania). He was an ensign in the Continental army. June 30, 1778, a body of British troops and seven hundred Indians entered the Valley of the Wyoming, and demanded the surrender of Forty Fort, the principal fortification. After a desperate battle, the fort surrendered; some of the survivors were massacred and most of the others were forced to flee from the valley. Among the killed (July 3, 1778) was Christopher[4] Avery. See Avery's *History of the United States and Its People*, vol. 6, chap. 8.

240. **Waightstill[5] Avery** (*Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 10, 1741, at Groton; m. October 3, 1778, at Newbern, N. C., **Mrs. Leah Francks**, dau. of Capt. Yelverton Peyton Probart of Snow Hill, Maryland, a nephew of Sir Willam Peyton and a captain in the British navy. She was the widow of Edward Francks.

Waightstill Avery was one of the grantees of Littleton, N. H., Nov. 17, 1764. He and his brother, Isaac, were prepared for college by the Rev. Samuel Seabury, a native of Groton. At his graduation by Princeton College in 1766, he was awarded high honor in his class and delivered a Latin salutatory. He soon went to Maryland where he studied law with Littleton Dennis, and then removed to North Carolina, taking with him letters to her most prominent men. About this time he changed the spelling of his name from Waitstill to Waightstill. He was admitted to practice in that colony, Feb. 4, 1769, lived at Salisbury a year, and then went to Charlotte where he soon acquired friends and rapid promotion. In 1772, he was a member of the provincial assembly and was soon made attorney-general for the crown. He was active in encouraging education and literature, and was a devoted friend to liberty. In the dubious and dangerous conflict with the mother country, he was a leader of the bold spirits in the patriotic county of Mecklenburg. In May,



1775, he was a member of the committee that passed the famous "Mecklenburg Resolves," and was one of those who signed that defiant document. (See Avery's *History of the United States and Its People*, vol. 5, chap. 19). In the same year, he was a member of the committee of safety for Rowan county, a committee that urged the militia captains to prepare for war, took possession of all the powder of the county, and resolved "to rouse like one Man in Defense of our religion from Popery, our Liberty from Slavery and our lives from Tormenting Death" (*Col. Rec. of North Carolina*, 10:135). In August, he was a delegate to the provincial congress held at Hillsborough, which placed the state under a military organization. This congress passed the following resolution, to which Waightstill Avery affixed his name:

> "We the Subscribers professing our Allegiance to the King and Acknowledging the constitutional executive power of government, do solemnly profess, testify and declare that we do absolutely believe that neither the Parliament of Great Britain, nor any Member or Constituent Branch thereof, have a right to impose Taxes upon these Colonies to regulate the internal police thereof; and that all attempts by fraud or force to establish and exercise such Claims and powers are Violations of the peace and Security of the people and ought to be resisted to the utmost. And that the people of this province, singly and collectively, are bound by the Acts and resolutions of the Continental and Provincial Congresses, because in both they are freely represented by persons chosen by themselves; And we do solemnly and sincerely engage, under the Sanction of virtue, honor and Sacred Love of Liberty, and our Country, to maintain and support all and every the Acts, Resolutions and Regulations of the said Continental and Provincial Congresses, to the utmost of our power and Abilities. In testimony whereof, we have hereto set our Hands this 23d of August 1775" (*Col. Rec., N. C.*, 10:171).

In September, the provincial congress created a provincial council with full power to transact all such matters as they shall "judge expedient to strengthen, secure and defend the colony" during the recess of the congress, provided the "same shall not extend to altering or suspending any act or resolution of congress." This provincial council numbered thirteen, of whom Waightstill Avery was one. He served on many of their important committees in this and the following year, and was sent to South Carolina on important missions looking to the union of the colonies. On the tenth day of May, 1776, he resigned his commission as attorney-general of the province. This was undoubt-

edly his royal commission; by this act he severed his official connection with the English government (*Col. Rec., N. C.*, 13:807).

At a general conference of the inhabitants of Mecklenburg County, Nov. 1, 1776, instructions were drawn up for their delegates soon to meet at Halifax. Waightstill Avery was one of these delegates, and the instructions that they received are, with the exception of two sections, in his angular handwriting. The second section, which may be taken as a sample of the whole, reads as follows:

> "That you shall endeavor to establish a free government under the authority of the people of the State of North Carolina and that the Government be a simple Democracy or as near it as possible" (*Col. Rec., N. C.*, 10:370a).

The minutes of the provincial congress that met at Halifax, November 12, 1776, show that he carried out the instructions that he had such a hand in making. He was one of the committee that drafted the provisions of the constitution under which North Carolina flourished for sixty years. More of the document was in his handwriting than in that of any other member of the committee. He was the author of the clause requiring the legislature to provide for the higher education of the people: "All useful learning shall be duly encouraged and promoted in one or more universities." "Golden words written amid storms and thunderings to be made good when the sun shone on a free and united people." The new constitution was adopted December 18, 1776.

He was also on the committee for raising and continuing the services of the rangers for the protection of the frontier, on one for inquiring into the best method of carrying on iron works for the benefit of the public, and was appointed one of the signers of the proclamation bills. After the formation of the state government, he was elected to the first general assembly that met at Newbern, and served the entire year (*Col. Rec., N. C.*, 19:272, 273). In April, 1777, he was made one of the trustees of "Liberty Hall," an institution of learning established at Charlotte, and later burned by Cornwallis. In May, 1777, he was appointed one of the commissioners who, in July, concluded a treaty with the Cherokee Indians on the Long Island of Holston—a treaty made without an oath and that was never violated. January 12, 1777-8, he was made attorney-general for the state of North Car-

olina, the first under the constitution. He resigned that office, May 8, 1779 (*State Rec., N. C.*, 13:752), and accepted a commission as colonel of the Jones County militia, July 3, 1779. He was made one of the governor's council, October 26, 1779 (*State Rec., N. C.*, 13:855, 948). He continued in active military service until Cornwallis went to Yorktown.

Meantime, he had bought Swans Pond of "Hunting John" McDowell, and to this estate in Burke County his family now removed. Colonel Avery's patriotism had called down the vengeance of Cornwallis who caused his office and all his books and papers to be burned. When it became known that American independence was secured, Colonel Avery rejoined his family on his pleasant estate. He represented his county in the North Carolina house of representatives in 1782, 1783, 1784, 1785 and 1793, and in the state senate in 1796. At the time of his death, he was the patriarch of the North Carolina bar, an exemplary Christian, a pure patriot, and an honest man. He wore knee breeches, powdered wig, and the full dress of the time of Washington up to his death.

In 1788, when "Old Hickory" was young, Colonel Avery, an avowed Presbyterian and a Puritan of the strictest type, accepted a challenge to fight a duel. This was in accordance with the ethics of the times. In a criminal case before the court at Jonesboro, Col. Avery had been severe in his comments upon some of the legal positions taken by Andrew Jackson. The latter, deeply mortified, tore a blank leaf from a law book, wrote a challenge on it, and gave it to his critic.

Agust 12th 1788

"Sir:—When a mans feeling & charactor are injured he ought to seek a speedy redress: You rec'd a few lines from me yesterday undoubtedly you understand me. My character you have injured; and further you have Insulted me in the presence of a court and a larg audiance I therefore call upon you as a gentleman to give me satisfaction for the same; and further call upon you to give me an answer immediately without Equivocation and I hope you can do without dinner untill the bussiniss done; for it is consistant with the charactor of a gentleman when he injures a man to make a spedy reparation; therefore I hope you will not fail in meeting me this day from yr Hbl. St.

Andw. Jackson.

Coll. Avery.

P S This Evening after court adjourned."

August 12th 1788

When a man feelings & character are injured he ought to seek a speedy redress; you Recd a few lines from me yesterday undoubtedly you understand me. By character you have injured; and further you have insulted me in the presence of a court and a large audiance & therefore call upon you as a gentleman to give me satisfaction for the same; and further call upon you to give me an answer immediately without Equivocation and I hope you can do without dinner until the bussiness done for it is consistant with the character of a gentleman when he injures a man to make a speedy reparation; therefore I hope you will not fail in meeting me this day from your Hble St

Coll Avery

Dr Sir

Your Humble Servt

Elisha Paine

The combatants met just after sunset. Jackson fired first, but his bullet did not take effect. Colonel Avery then calmly fired in the air and, walking up to Jackson, admonished him in a friendly manner. They left the ground very good friends.

In "Memorial Hall" of the North Carolina University is a tablet inscribed to her distinguished sons. Waightstill Avery's name appears thereon in connection with the provincial government and again in connection with the state constitution, and with the Revolutionary war.

He d. March 13, 1821, at Morganton. His wife d. Jan. 13, 1832.

Children of Waightstill and Leah (Probart) Avery, b. in Burke County:

647. i. POLLY MIRA[6], b. Aug. 24, 1779.
648. ii. ELIZABETH[6], b. Aug., 1782.
649. iii. ISAAC THOMAS[6], b. Sept. 22, 1785.
650. iv. SELINA LOUISE[6], b. Oct. 27, 1788.

241. **Isaac[5] Avery** (*Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 27, 1743, at Groton; m. **Margaret Stringer** in Accomac County, Virginia. He was one of the grantees of Newport, N. H., Oct. 6, 1761, and of Chiswick, N. H., Nov. 17, 1764. He went to England, after having studied under the Rev. Samuel Seabury of Groton, and became an Episcopal minister. He was ordained deacon and priest by Richard Yerrick, bishop of London, England, Oct. 18, 1769.—A descendant, Miss Lola Walton, has his letters of ordination in her possession. They are written on parchment, with great seals of the bishop of London attached and crowned with the mitre and other insignia of the office. He was sent from England to the ministry in Virginia, Nov. 9. 1769 (Gerald Fothergill's *List of Emigrant Ministers to America*). He became rector of Bethel church, Warwick County. He was a patriot of the Revolution, being chosen one of the committee of safety for Northampton, Dec. 13, 1774. This committee had many duties, one being "to observe the conduct of all persons to the end that all such foes to the Rights of British America may be publickly known and universally condemned as the enemies of American liberty" (*William and Mary Quarterly*, 5:246). He was also a member of the county committee on July 29, 1775. At

this time, the committee sent a petition to the delegates assembled at Richmond asking that the law permitting them to export their grain till September 10th be not changed to August 5th as was contemplated. Such a change would work untold hardships. The petition reads as follows:

Northampton County Committee to the Convention, 1775:

"To the Honorable the President and Delegates of the People of Virginia now assembled in Convention in the Town of Richmond, in the County of Henrico,—the humble petition of the Committee of Northampton County in behalf of themselves & their Constituents.—

Humbly sheweth

That the people of this County have ever been jealous in support of the common cause and have inviolably observed those regulations established by the General Congress for maintaining the liberties of America—fully convinced that those regulations would be strictly adhered to by all ranks and orders of men our constituents have formed many engagements and entered into various contracts in which they have considered themselves as under the faith and protection of the country whilst they walked within the lines presented them by the united voice of all America—Amongst other things they have in all their engagements had a particular eye to that very material clause which prohibited the exportation of all merchandise from this Country to Great Britain or the West Indies after the Tenth Day of September next and have taken their measures in such a manner as may be as little burthensome to themselves as possible and at the same time with a full determination strictly to perform that clause of the Continental Association—it is therefore with the utmost Sorrow we are informed that the Convention of this Colony has directed that a total stop be put to the export of Grain and provisions from and after the Fifth Day of August next a measure which if strictly enforced will bring the greatest distress upon many merchants and private families in this place and which have hitherto subsisted amongst us whilst the Determinations of Congress were received as an invariable rule of conduct in those points which that very respectable Body have taken under their consideration Your petitioners beg leave to represent to the Convention that the people of this place raise very large quantities of Indian corn which is generally unsold late in the Summer and altho we believe there is not so much now on hand as usual at this season yet there are such quantities as to ruin many persons who have made Contracts respecting the same if the ports are immediately stopped. Your Petitioners therefore in behalf of themselves & the other inhabitants of this place pray that the exports to the West Indies be kept open too the 10th of Sept next and we beg leave to assure the Convention that the greatest care will be taken by this Committee to prevent the ex-

portation of any provisions to the Northward where there may be the least Danger of their falling into the hands of the Army and that it will be our constant study to enforce within the limits of our appointment those regulations of the General Congress or Convention of this Colony which are now entered into or may hereafter be adopted in support of the Common cause.

Northampton County 29 July, 1775.

Signed by John Bowdin, chairman, Isaac Avery, and others.

(*Virginia Hist. Mag.*, 14:54.)

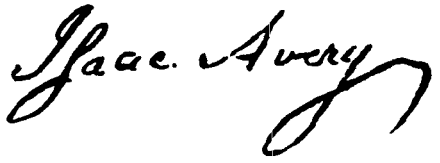
Isaac[5] Avery, in a letter to Governor Thomas Jefferson, resigned his commission as county lieutenant of Northampton, March 16, 1781 (*Calendar of Virginia State Papers*, 1:574). We have not been able to ascertain when he was appointed to this high position. Hening's *Statutes of Virginia* shows that, in 1634, Virginia was divided into eight shires to be governed as shires in England. County lieutenants were to be appointed as in England and, in a more especial manner were "to take care of the warr against the Indians." "The lieutenant or sub-viceroy of royalty was from its institution a man of prominence and bore the honorary title of colonel." The title and prerogative continued through the Revolution. From the *Documentary History of the Dunmore War*, we learn that the Virginia county lieutenant was "the responsible local military official," upon whom "developed the commissioning of officers, the raising and provisioning of troops, the location of forts, and measures for defence and offence." Northampton is a peninsula situated between the Chesapeake Bay and the Atlantic and was much exposed to the enemy.

Isaac[5] Avery represented Northampton County in the legislature in 1787, receiving all but seventy-six votes (*William and Mary Quarterly*, 6:12).

A letter from him written from Hampton P. O., Warwick County, Virginia, July 30, 1794, is in the possession of a descendant. Among other things he says:

"The subject of slavery has by no means escaped my reflection, or my cordial and utter disapprobation; not from any interdiction I find in the sacred scriptures (for it was expressly allowed to the Jews) but from reason and philosophy—I have risked my life and property through a long and bloody war, in defense of that liberty which is ever dear to me and which I most ardently wish to the whole human Race—But my dear friend and Brother, it is impossible for you to

form an Idea, or in any manner to Judge of the embarrassment the Southern States labor under in the business of Slavery—Tho great numbers in Virginia join me in sentiment, and wish that some system of policy might be adopted which would progressively and effectually accomplish so happy a purpose. Yet the wisdom of this Government hath not been able to devise any means adequate to effect so desirable an end; whatever can be done consistent with the safety and happiness of my country, in so good a cause, will always meet with my approbation and encouragement; and whatever mode may be hereafter fallen on, it must be a work of time—for it must be obvious to everyone that a total and immediate emancipation would reduce these States to absolute Insolvency, and defraud the federal Government, the foreign and all other creditors of their Rights, and at the same time, over spread the Country with blood, Rapine, Plunder, devastation and every misery and in short exhibit the same scene with all its horrors which have lately been acted at Saint Domingo."



His remains were buried in the old church at Norfolk. After his death, his children were taken to North Carolina and brought up in the family of his brother, Waightstill Avery.

Children of Isaac and Margaret (Stringer) Avery b. in Warwick County, Virginia:

651. i. ISAAC[6], b. 1787.
652. ii. MARGARET STRINGER[6], b. March 19, 1789.
653. iii. JAMES[6], b. Oct. 25, 1791.
654. iv. ELIZABETH[6], b. 1793.
v. SAMUEL[6], d. in infancy before July 30, 1794.

250. Charles[5] Avery (*Waitstill[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 22, 1731, at Groton; m. Aug. 28, 1753, at Westerly, R. I., **Mary Thompson.** Austin, in his *Vital Records of Rhode Island,* gives the name Mary Thurston in one place and Mary Thompson in another, but the name was probably Mary Thompson. Charles Avery, minor, son of Waitstill Avery, deceased, upwards of fourteen years, chose Henry Williams, Jr., to be his guardian, June 23, 1746 (*New London Probate Journal.* 5:42).

Charles[5] Avery was in Ebenezer Billings's company, eighth reg't, Col. Phineas Lyman, from April to October, 1756; Serg't Charles Avery was in Benadam Gallup's company, same reg't, March to December, 1757; Ensign Charles Avery was in Capt. Stanton's company, second reg't, Col. Nathan Whitney, 1758; Lieutenant Charles Avery was in Capt. Stanton's company, fourth reg't, Col. David Wooster, March to November, 1760 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:107, 190 & 2:45, 163, 217, 218).

Waitstill Avery and Frederick Avery, of Lee, Mass., were brothers. Charles Avery was sealer of leather, Lee, Mass., 1781; of weights, 1782; Charles Avery, Charles Avery, Jr., and Frederick Avery worked on the meeting-house, 1788; they were all in Lee in 1790. While we believe the accompanying record to be, in the main, correct, we do not consider it fully proved.

Children of Charles and Mary (Thompson) Avery:

656. i. CHARLES[6].
657. ii. WAITSTILL[6].
658. iii. LUCY[6].
659. iv. ESTHER[6].
660. v. FREDERICK[6].
661. vi. REBECCA[6].

CHAPTER IX.

THE SIXTH GENERATION.

260. James[6] Avery (*James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 27, 1724, at Groton; m. Oct. 12, 1749, at Groton, **Lucy Allyn,** dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Thurber) Allyn, and granddaughter of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn (No. 10). She was b. Feb. 14, 1732, at Groton; d. Feb. 19, 1752, at Groton. James Avery m. 2d, May 28, 1752, at Groton, **Elizabeth Allyn,** dau. of Robert and Abigail (Avery) Allyn (No. 75). She was b. April 27, 1732, at Groton.

James[6] Avery marched from Groton to the relief of Fort William Henry, in Capt. Joseph Morgan's company, Aug., 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls.* 1:197). He was several times a member of the committee to raise supplies for the use of the soldiers of the American revolution (*Minutes of the Selectmen,* Groton, Sept. 8, 1778, and June 15, 1779). He made a will, Nov. 16, 1796, in which he mentioned wife, Elizabeth; sons, Rufus, Caleb, Eleazar, and George Washington; sister, Hannah Avery; daughters, Abigail Sheffield and Eunice Avery. He made provision for the payment of the legacies left to his brothers and sisters by his brother, David, deceased. He d. Dec. 3, 1796, at Groton. The inventory of his estate was taken by Peter Avery, June 23, 1797. His widow, Elizabeth, receipted to Caleb Avery, executor, March 24, 1798 (*Stonington Wills,* 6:96, 258). She made her will, Nov. 19, 1816. She mentioned, dau., Abigail Haxey; sons, Rufus, Caleb, Eleazar, and George Washington; grandson, James Avery; grandsons, David and Asa, sons of son, Rufus; grandson, Robert Austin, son of son, Caleb; granddaughters, Lydia Walsworth, Sally Williams, Eliza Allyn Avery, daus. of son, Caleb; Rachel and Elizabeth, daus. of son, Eleazar (*Stonington Wills,* 10:521). She d. Feb. 24, 1819, at Groton.

Children of James and Lucy (Allyn) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. **Lucy[7]**, b. July 12, 1750; d. Sept. 27, 1752, at Groton.

ii. **Elizabeth[7]**, b. Feb. 15, 1752; d. Feb. 21, 1752, at Groton.

Children of James and Elizabeth (Allyn) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. JAMES[7], b. April 21, 1753; d. April 19, 1777, at Groton; unm.
ii. ELIZABETH[7], b. Oct. 19, 1754; d. April 12, 1792, at Groton; unm.
671. iii. ROBERT[7], b. Jan. 27, 1756.
672. iv. ABIGAIL[7], b. July 10, 1757.
673. v. RUFUS[7], b. Nov. 16, 1758.
674. vi. CALEB[7], b. Feb. 25, 1760.
vii. ANNA[7], b. May 4, 1761; d. Sept. 14, 1763, at Groton.
viii. LUCY[7], b. Nov. 18, 1762; d. Sept. 30, 1764, at Groton.
ix. FREELOVE[7], b. May 26, 1764; d. April 25, 1782, at Groton.
675. x. EUNICE[7], b. Oct. 3, 1765.
xi. DAVID[7], b. April 3, 1767; d. May 19, 1790, at Groton; unm.
676. xii. PRUDENCE[7], b. April 12, 1769; m. Caleb Avery (No. 685).
677. xiii. ELEAZAR[7], b. May 29, 1771.
678. xiv. GEORGE WASHINGTON[7], b. Oct. 9, 1776.

261. Elizabeth[6] Avery (*James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 13, 1726, at Groton; m. **Joseph Starr**, s. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Morgan) Starr. He was b. July 17, 1713, at Groton. A piece of her wedding dress of heavy, blue, brocaded satin is in the possession of Mrs. Emma J. (Avery) Simmons. He was commissioned captain of the second company of militia, Groton, 1766 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 12:464). He lived on "Long Hill Farm" that was given to him by his father. He d. Oct. 13, 1795. He gave all his property, including his negro servants, Phillis, Betty, Primus, Brunetta, Brister, and Zilpah, to his wife, excepting a few things, like his sword, which he left to other friends. Elizabeth (Avery) Starr, in her will, made June 14, 1820, at Groton, mentioned the following: Brother, John Avery; nephew, Caleb Avery; niece, Polly Avery, wife of Caleb Avery; sister, Hannah Avery; niece, Abigail Hauxy; Eliza, dau. of niece, Polly Avery; granddaughter of niece, Polly Avery, dau. of her son, James, deceased; Sally Williams, dau. of niece, Polly Avery; niece, Elizabeth S. Lester, and her husband, Nicholas Street Lester; nephew, Aaron Avery, son of brother John; John S. Avery's dau., Bethiah; grand-niece, Sarah B. Williams, and her husband, Park Williams; Matilda Avery, widow of my nephew, James Avery; James Avery and Mary Avery, children of my nephew, James Avery, by his wife, Matilda, he being deceased; each of the children that Matilda, widow of James Avery, had by her late husband; grand-nephew, Robert Austin Avery, son of Caleb

Avery. She called her slaves Brunetta, Primus, Alpheus, Brister, and Netta, her friends and left each one something. She made her beloved nephew, Caleb Avery, and her friend, Roswell Burrows, her executors. She desired to be buried by the side of her husband with a gravestone every way like his. She left much gold, silver and china ware; much expensive jewelry, and an extensive and elegant wardrobe. She d. June 1, 1826, at Groton.

262. David[6] Avery (*James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 11, 1728, at Groton; bap. March 24, 1728, First Church of Groton; m. June 29, 1763, at Bozrah, **Lydia Lord**, dau. of Eleazar and Zerviah Lord. She was bap. Dec. 2, 1733, First Church of Norwich. He was a member of the first Groton committee of inspection, Dec. 12, 1774; also on the committee, 1776 and 1777. He was on the committee to care for the families of soldiers and to obtain clothing for those in the field, 1777, 1778 and 1780. He was killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781, and was buried in Poquonock burying-ground.

In memory of
DAVID AVERY, Esq.
who having performed the endearing
Offices of Friendship and Religion
in Social Connection
And usefully and honorably
served the Public in various Characters
Nobly risk'd his life in defence of
Fort Griswold & American Freedom
And fell a Victim to British Inhumanity
Sept. 6, 1781, in the 54th
Year of his Age.

He left no children. In his will, made Sept. 2, 1778, at Groton, he mentioned wife, Lydia; brothers, James and Peter; sisters, Prudence and Hannah; nephew, Rufus. October 6, 1781, Lydia Avery receipted to James Avery for four hundred pounds left her by her worthy husband, David Avery. She m. 2d, April 25, 1786, Jabez Perkins, and d. without children, at Norwich, May 17, 1819 (*Perkins' Genealogy, p.* 42).

263. Peter[6] Avery (*James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 22, 1730, at Groton; bap. March 22, 1730, First Church of Groton; m. **Mary Niles**, dau. of Nathaniel and

Mary (Northrop) Niles. She d. June 10, 1800, aged 70 years. Peter Avery m. 2d, Aug. 28, 1800, at Groton, **Hannah Avery**, widow of William Avery (No. 228) and dau. of Paul and Sarah (Goodrich) Woodbridge. She had previously been the widow of Samuel Walsworth. Peter Avery was a missionary to the Indians in western New York. He was a deacon of the Baptist church of Groton for fifty years. He was surveyor of the town; selectman, 1778 to 1782, 1787, in which period the town passed many patriotic measures. He was one of the committee of six who were ordered, Dec. 22, 1775, to direct the work on Fort Griswold. In 1787, as one of the selectmen of Groton, he petitioned the legislature for the remission of a fine of £60, for being short four men on the town's quota of soldiers in 1781, for the reason that it was not possible, so many being absent in the service on the seas and in the sea-coast defense, and Sept. 6, 1781, "about 70 men were killed and many wounded and carried away prisoners." They were "allowed only such remission of the fine as would come out of the sufferers who have had taxes abated" (*Conn. State Archives*, and *Allyn's Battle of Groton Heights*, p. 14). Peter Avery d. Dec. 16, 1807, at Groton; his wife, Hannah, d. April 8, 1831, at Ledyard. He and wife, Mary, are buried in the Niles burying-ground at Groton Center. In his will, made Nov. 29, 1806, he mentioned wife, Hannah; daughter-in-law, Sally Avery (she was the dau. of his wife by her second husband, William Avery); his sisters, Elizabeth Starr, Prudence Avery, and Hannah Avery; his brother, John; nephews, Caleb and John J., sons of Elijah Avery, deceased (sons of his sister, Prudence); nephews, Peter, Jonas, John S., and Caleb; niece, Elizabeth (*Stonington Wills*, 6:101). The name of the wife of Peter Avery of Greenwich, whose record appears on page 50 of Sweet's *The Averys of Groton*, was Rachel. The children there given belong to Peter and Rachel Avery of Greenwich, between whom and the Groton Averys no connection has yet been established.

264. Prudence[6] Avery (*James[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 16, 1732, at Groton; bap. April 16, 1732, First Church of Groton; m. Dec. 10, 1761, at Groton, **Joseph Morgan**, son of Joseph and Dorothy (Avery) Morgan (No. 69). He was b. Jan. 31, 1737-8, at Groton; d. before March

10, 1770-71, at which time his widow married Elijah Avery (No. 266). She was made guardian of the minor children of Joseph Morgan, deceased, Oct. 5, 1773. She was a matron of the Revolution. On old lists still preserved (*American Monthly Magazine*, 27:784) is to be found her name as contributing to the soldiers in the field the fruit of her own handiwork in frocks and stockings.

Children of Joseph and Prudence (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. JOSEPH[7], b. Nov. 28, 1762; m. Eunice Perkins; 2d, Widow Mary Latham, born Perkins; d. Dec. 1, 1831, at Colchester.
ii. ISAAC[7], b. June 23, 1764; d. Jan., 1782, at sea; unm.
iii. SUSANNA[7], b. July 25, 1766; m. Thomas Allyn.
iv. PRUDENCE[7], b. April 16, 1768; m. Gilbert Smith; 2d, Vine Stoddard; d. April 9, 1865, at Groton.

265. **John[6] Avery** (*James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 24, 1738, at Groton; bap. April 16, 1738, First Church of Groton; m. **Sarah Belton,** dau. of Jonas and Elizabeth (Smith) Belton. She was b. June 8, 1743, at Groton. He was a sergeant in the eighth Conn. militia, in Capt. Hubbard Burrows's company (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 451). He often carried dispatches in the Revolutionary war. She d. Sept. 17, 1825; he d. Jan. 5, 1826, both at Groton.

Children of John and Sarah (Belton) Avery, b. at Groton:

679. i. PETER[7], b. May 10, 1764.
680. ii. JONAS BELTON[7], b. July 19, 1766.
681. iii. MARY[7], b. Dec. 25, 1769; m. Caleb Avery (No. 674).
682. iv. ELIZABETH STARR[7], b. Dec. 31, 1771.
v. AARON[7], b. Dec. 21, 1776; d. March 3, 1826, at Groton; unm.
683. vi. JOHN SANDS[7], b. Aug. 19, 1782.

266. Elijah[6] Avery (*John[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. Sept. 15, 1734, First Church of Groton; m. March 10, 1770-71, **Mrs. Prudence Morgan,** dau. of James and Elizabeth (Smith) Avery, and widow of Joseph Morgan (No. 264). He served as an ensign in Capt. Gallup's company of militia, from Sept. to Nov., 1776; was captain in the eighth militia, 1780 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 452, 561). His name appears many times on the minutes of the town books. He was one of

the committee of inspection in 1776; one of a committee that enlisted twenty-seven men for the army, April 7, 1777; selectman, 1779; was on a committee to raise the town's quota of soldiers, March 13, 1780; was one of the committee to supply clothing for the soldiers, Jan. 16, 1781 (*Groton Town Records*). He was killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781. He left a good landed estate, but his personal property suffered severely from the war. The stone in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground reads:

In memory of
Capt. Elijah Avery
who having filled up
Private and Social life
with endearing expressions
of Tenderness & affection
Displayed a most brave & heroic spirit
In defence of Fort Griswold
And American Liberty
& fell a sacrifice to british Barbarity
Sept. 6, 1781, in the 48th
Year of his Age.

His widow died Nov. 20, 1809, at Groton.

Children of Elijah and Prudence (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

684. i. ELIZA[7], b. Dec. 1, 1771.
685. ii. CALEB[7].
686. iii. JOHN J.[7], b. March 17, 1776.

267. Amos[6] Avery (*John[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. March 6, 1743, First Church of Groton; m. **Prudence Williams,** dau. of George and Eunice (Avery) Williams (No. 72). She was b. July 25, 1749. Amos Avery marched on the "Lexington Alarm" from New London, under Capt. Coit; was in Capt. Stoddard's company, 1776; wounded at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781; made a prisoner and paroled; placed on the invalid list soon after the war (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 18, 578, 648). David Avery (No. 511) called him "Coldwater Amos." His wife d. Oct. 25, 1806, and was buried in the Starr burying-ground; he was alive in 1824.

Children of Amos and Prudence (Williams) Avery, b. at Groton:

687. i. AMOS[7], b. Sept. 14, 1769.
688. ii. AARON[7], b. Sept. 27, 1771.
689. iii. EUNICE WILLIAMS[7], b. June 20, 1774.
690. iv. PRUDENCE[7], b. Sept. 18, 1777; m. Caleb Avery (No. 1243).
691. v. ELIJAH[7], b. Sept. 2, 1783.
692. vi. HARRIET[7], b. Sept. 21, 1792.

269. Hannah[6] Avery (*Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 10, 1727, at Groton; m. Sept. 18, 1746, at Groton, **John Packer,** son of James and Abigail (Avery) Packer (No. 34). He was b. Sept. 16, 1720, at Groton. She d., according to her tombstone, Feb. 12, 1771, in the 46th year of her age. He d. March 4, 1797, at Groton.

Children of John and Hannah (Avery) Packer, b. at Groton:

i. LUCRETIA[7], b. May 23, 1747; m. Isaac Wightman; d. April 20, 1819, at Groton.
ii. HANNAH[7], b. July 26, 1748; m. Joseph Packer; d. June 15, 1818.
iii. LUCY[7], bap. April 15, 1750, First Church of Groton; m. Nathan Gallup.
iv. FREELOVE[7], bap. Oct. 20, 1751, First Church of Groton; m. George Gallup.
v. JOHN[7], m. Hannah Gallup; d. Feb. 8, 1835.
vi. MOLLY[7], d. Oct. 27, 1825; unm.
vii. ABIGAIL[7], m. Levi Gallup; d. July 11, 1826, at Jefferson, N. Y.
viii. DEBBY[7], d. of smallpox, aged 18.
ix. ANNE[7], d. of smallpox, aged 16, same week as Debby.
x. EBENEZER[7], b. Aug. 1, 1765; m. Katurah Randall; d. Sept. 17, 1826.
xi. ELIZABETH[7], m. Benjamin Rathbone.
xii. FANNY[7], b. Oct. 9, 1769; m. Joseph Burrows.

270. Lucy[6] Avery (*Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 27, 1729, at Groton; bap. March 29, 1729, First Church of Groton; m. April 13, 1749, at Groton, **George Colfax,** s. of John and Ann (Latimer) Colfax. He was b. Dec. 5, 1727, at New London. The date of his death is unknown, but his widow gave bonds for the settlement of his estate, June 10, 1776 (*New London Wills,* H:548).

Children of George and Lucy (Avery) Colfax, b. at New London:

i. SARAH[7], b. July 30, 1750.
ii. GEORGE[7], b. Feb. 9, 1752; m. Mary Robbins.

iii. EBENEZER[7], b. Sept. 15, 1753; m. Lucretia Hempstead; enlisted July 12, 1776, in Nath. Saltonstall's co.; was midshipman on the "Oliver Cromwell," 1779 (*Conn. Hist. Soc. Collections*, 8:140, 264).

iv. LUCY[7], b. March 27, 1755.

v. WILLIAM[7], b. July 30, 1756; m. Hester Schuyler; ensign, Jan. 1, 1777; lieut., June 1, 1778; captain commandment of Washington's lifeguards, 1778, 1781-1783 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 146, 299, 347, 360, 368, 373). He was made major of the third reg't of New Jersey militia, 1793; lieut.-col., 1806; brigade-general, detached militia, 1814; commanded brigade of consolidated militia and "sea fencibles," third military district, New York, 1815 (*Washington's Body Guard*, 141). He was a member of the Order of the Cincinnati. His son, Schuyler Colfax, m. Hannah Striker, and was the father of Schuyler Colfax, congressman and vice-president of the United States.

vi. JONATHAN[7], b. March 12, 1758; serg't in Rev'n, 1777-1780 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 147). He m. Elizabeth Wilson.

vii. ANN[7], b. April 12, 1760; m. Ebenezer Lester.

viii. ROBERT[7], b. Dec. 26, 1761; m. Sarah Wilson; 2d, Elizabeth, widow of his brother, Jonathan, and sister of his first wife.

ix. JOHN[7], b. Nov. 21, 1763.

x. MARY[7], b. Jan. 8, 1766.

271. **Mary[6] Avery** (*Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 30, 1730, at Groton; bap. Jan. 10, 1731, First Church of Groton; m. June 8, 1748, at Groton, **Youngs Ledyard**, s. of John and Deborah (Youngs) Ledyard. He was b. at Groton, Jan. 25, 1731; traded extensively with the West Indies, and died at sea, April 4, 1762. Benedict Arnold was a clerk to Youngs Ledyard and much dissatisfaction was expressed by the family because Arnold did not render a satisfactory account of Ledyard's affairs. Mary (Avery) Ledyard m. 2d, Dec. 12, 1764, at Grotor., **Stephen Billings**, s. of Increase and Hannah (Hewett) Billings, of Groton. She d. March 7, 1787, at Groton.

Children of Youngs and Mary (Avery) Ledyard, b. at Groton:

i. DEBORAH[7], b. May 19, 1749; m. Christopher Morgan, s. of William and Temperance (Avery) Morgan (No. 82). She d. April 22, 1807, at Groton.

ii. YOUNGS[7], b. June 24, 1751; m. Bridget ———; lieutenant of militia; killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781; his house and its contents were burned; he left a wife and four small children (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 577).

iii. BENJAMIN[7], b. March 15, 1753; m. Catharine Forman; 2d, Ann Rhea; was captain, first reg't New York inf'y, 1775; major, 1776; major, fourth New York inf'y, 1780; was in the war seven years; one of the founders of the Order of the Cincinnati (*New York Men in the Rev'n*, 40, 71, 140, 174, 251, 252, 527). He d. Nov. 9, 1803, at Aurora, N. Y.

iv. ISAAC[7], b. Nov. 5, 1754; m. Ann McArthur; surgeon of the first regiment of New York inf'y; one of the founders of the Order of the Cincinnati (*New York Men in the Rev'n*, 247). He d. Aug. 30, 1803, at Staten Island, N. Y.

v. MARY[7], b. Sept. 3, 1758; m. Gen. Benjamin Forman. He was a captain in the Revolution, 1776; lieutenant-colonel, 1783 (*Jerseymen in Rev'n*, 66). She d. May 30, 1806. Their dau. Mary, m. Henry Seymour; they were the parents of Horatio Seymour, governor of New York, and a Democratic candidate (1868) for the presidency of the United States; their dau., Julia Catharine, became the wife of U. S. Senator Roscoe Conkling.

vi. WILLIAM[7], b. March 11, 1760; d. Jan. 30, 1761, at Groton.

vii. LUCY[7], b. July 5, 1761; m. Seth Phelps, a Revolutionary soldier (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 106, 183, 242, 375). She d. Sept. 10, 1795.

viii. CALEB[7], b. Oct. 18, 1762; d. 1781, on ship "Trumbull;" an ensign.

Child of Stephen and Mary (Avery) Billings, b. at Groton:

i. ELIZABETH[7], b. Aug. 14, 1766; m. Simeon Avery (No. 305).

272. Ebenezer[6] Avery (*Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 7.1732-33, at Groton; bap. March 25, 1733, First Church of Groton; m. June 11, 1761, at Groton, **Phebe Denison,** dau. of Daniel and Rachel (Starr) Denison. She was b. Sept. 18, 1743, at New London. She was the daughter of her husband's step-mother. She was descended from Elder Brewster of the "Mayflower" through both her father and her mother. Ebenezer[6] Avery was commissioned ensign, first company of Groton, Oct., 1760; lieut., 1779. (*Conn. State Rec.*, 2:295). He was on the first committee of inspection for Groton, 1774; moderator, 1776; one of a committee to collect clothing for the soldiers, 1781. His gravestone in Packer Rocks cemetery, Groton, bears this inscription:

In Memory of Lieut
Ebenezer Avery who
fell Gloriously in Defence
of fort Griswold and
American Freedom
Sept 6th 1781 in ye 49th
year of his Age

Exhibiting a noble Specimen
of Military Valour
and Patriotic Virtue.

His widow m. 2d, Jonathan Fish, and d. Dec. 29, 1818, at Groton.

Children of Ebenezer and Phebe (Denison) Avery, b. at Groton:

693. i. EBENEZER[7], b. Aug. 8, 1762.
694. ii. LUCY[7], b. April 24, 1766.
695. iii. ELIZABETH[7], b. Oct. 28, 1768.
696. iv. HEZEKIAH[7], b. July 20, 1772.
697. v. HENRY[7], b. Sept. 22, 1776.
698. vi. CYRUS[7], b. July 7, 1779.

273. **Latham[6] Avery** (*Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 15, 1735; bap. April 20, 1735, First Church of Groton; m. **Jerusha Avery** (No. 238), dau. of Humphrey and Jerusha (Morgan) Avery. She was b. June 7, 1735, at Groton; bap. Aug. 31, 1735, First Church of Groton. It is probable that he was in Capt. Joseph Morgan's company that marched to the relief of Fort William Henry in the summer of 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:197). He was one of the proprietors of the Susquehanna company. Latham Avery and wife owned the covenant in the First Church of Groton, Sept. 20, 1763. She d. March 6, 1810; he d. Dec. 31, 1815, both at Groton. They were buried in the Burrows burying-ground, Fort Hill.

Children of Latham and Jerusha (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. LATHAM[7], bap. Sept. 20, 1761, First Church of Groton. "Latham Avery 2d died 17th day 9th month, 1773, in his 13th year, the only son of Latham and Jerusha Avery" (*Tombstone*).
699. ii. JERUSHA[7], b. Oct. 15, 1771.

274. **Katharine[6] Avery** (*Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 9, 1737, at Groton; bap. June 12, 1737, First Church of Groton; m. July 1, 1756, at Groton, **Daniel Denison,** s. of Daniel and Rachel (Starr) Denison. He was b. Dec. 16, 1730, at Groton. His mother, Rachel (Starr) Denison, m. 2d, Ebenezer Avery, the father of his wife, Katharine. Daniel and Katharine (Avery) Denison moved to Stephentown, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. about 1793; she d. Aug. 1825, both at Stephentown, N. Y.

Children of Daniel and Katharine (Avery) Denison:

i. KATHARINE[7], b. July 24, 1757; m. Maj. James Jones, of the Revolution; d. March 9, 1851.
ii. DANIEL[7], b. Sept. 26, 1758; m. Hannah Jones; d. July 22, 1832.
iii. EBENEZER[7], b. Jan. 26, 1760; m. Mrs. Elizabeth Jones, born Spencer.
iv. JONATHAN[7], b. May 17, 1761; m. Sarah Green; d. Sept. 19, 1833, at Berlin, N. Y.
v. GEORGE[7], b. April 12, 1763.
vi. GRISWOLD[7], b. Aug. 21, 1765; m. Rhoda Tifft.
vii. ASENATH[7], b. Feb. 24, 1767; m. Roger Jones.
viii. DAVID[7], b. March 19, 1769; m. Mrs. Polly Williams, born Jones.
ix. LATHAM[7], b. March 8, 1771; m. Elenor Tifft.
x. SAMUEL[7], b. Aug. 24, 1774, at Stephentown, N. Y.; m. Rhoda Crandall; 2d, Nancy Burlingame; d. Dec. 11, 1849, at Floyd, N. Y.
xi. ELIHU[7], b. April 14, 1777; m. Thankful Stewart.
xii. THOMAS[7], b. March 6, 1779; m. Polly Crary.

✓275. **Griswold[6] Avery** (*Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 15, 1739, at Groton; bap. Sept. 16, 1739, First Church of Groton; m. **Anna Avery** (No. 101), dau. of Benjamin and Thankful (Avery) Avery. She was b. Jan. 15, 1744, at Groton; bap. April 1, 1744, First Church of Groton. He lived at Waterford on a large farm called Alewife Farm. He was a captain in the Revolutionary war. In 1839, his son, Griswold, applied for a pension and stated that, in 1779 and 1780, he served as a waiter under his father, Captain Griswold Avery, in Col. Jonathan Lattimer's regiment, and that, in 1781, he was with his father, Captain Griswold Avery, in Col. Joseph Harris's regiment. It is said that Griswold[6] Avery served on a privateer and was taken prisoner, but we have found no documentary proof thereof. He did much to promote the separation of Waterford

from New London in 1801; was first selectman; was justice of the peace and representative. In his will, made March 18, 1812, he mentioned the children named below (*New London Wills*). He d. Oct. 6, 1812, at Waterford and was buried in Harbor Mouth cemetery. His widow d. Oct. 6, 1833, at Waterford. The inventory of his estate, recently found in a Waterford garret, showed that he died possessed of $11,000, a large sum for those days.

Children of Griswold and Anna (Avery) Avery, b. at Waterford:

700. i. GRISWOLD[7], b. Sept. 27, 1765.
701. ii. GUERDON[7], b. April 24, 1768.
702. iii. ANNA[7].
703. iv. CHARLES[7].
704. v. POLLY[7].

277. **Rachel**[6] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 8, 1745; bap. Sept. 8, 1745, First Church of Groton; m. Sept. 13, 1764, at Groton, **Charles Eldridge**, s. of Charles and Mary (Starr) Eldridge. He was b. Aug. 28, 1743, at Groton. His wife d. Aug. 31, 1777, at Groton; he m. 2d, Gloriana Havens. He was on the first committee of correspondence of Groton; ensign in militia; wounded at Fort Griswold (*Conn. Men in Rev'n*, 649). His store and house on Main street were burned "when Arnold burnt the town." His tombstone bears the following:

"Charles Eldridge Esq. after great suffering from a wound received at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781, died Nov. 20, 1798, aged 55 years."

Children of Charles and Rachel (Avery) Eldridge, b. at Groton:

i. CHARLES[7], b. June 7, 1765.
ii. MARY[7], b. Sept. 25, 1767; m. Ebenezer Avery (No. 693).
iii. WILLIAM[7], b. Dec. 14, 1769; m. Eliza Avery (No. 684).
iv. DAVID[7], b. Oct. 23, 1772; d. Oct. 14, 1778.
v. RACHEL[7], b. Aug. 23, 1777; d. Sept. 4, 1777, at Groton.

278. **Elihu**[6] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 6, 1755, at Groton; bap. Aug., 1755, First Church of Groton; m. **Thankful Avery** (No. 105), dau. of Benjamin and Thankful (Avery) Avery. She was bap. Aug. 1,

1755, First Church of Groton. He served in Capt. Abel Spicer's company of militia, 1775; corporal in Capt. Gallup's militia, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 78, 452); was appointed "Lieut. Fireworker" in Major William Ledyard's company of matrosses, Oct. 3, 1777 (*Conn. State Rec.*, 1:406). He d. March 8, 1779, at Groton; his widow m. 2d, Ebenezer Rogers and had a large family. February 23, 1796, his estate was divided among his widow, Thankful, his son, Elihu, and his dau., "Syntha." Cynthia had married Ebenezer Lester as is shown by the receipts (*Stonington Wills*, 6:2).

Children of Elihu and Thankful (Avery) Avery, probably b. at Groton:

705. i. ELIHU[7].
706. ii. CYNTHIA[7].

279. **Elizabeth**[6] **Avery** (*Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 22, 1733, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. Sept. 1, 1754, at Westerly, R. I., **Benajah Williams**, s. of Benajah and the Widow Deborah (Fanning) Williams. He was b. Sept. 3, 1735, at Stonington. He probably served as private in Joseph Morgan's company of militia, at Fort William Henry, 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*, 1:197). Both are mentioned in her father's will, 1798.

280. **Deborah**[6] **Avery** (*Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 27, 1735, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. April 18, 1753, at Stonington, **Roswell Parke**, s. of Robert and Elizabeth (Benjamin) Parke. He was bap. Sept. 26, 1731, First Church of Preston; d. in 1762, in the expedition to Havana. Deborah Avery m. 2d, **Joseph Brewster**; 3d, April 8, 1779, at Preston, **Silas Parke**, s. of Hezekiah and Margery (Dyke) Parke. He was b. March 10, 1726, at Preston. Her father, in his will, mentioned grandson, Benjamin Brewster, who may have been her son.

Children of Roswell and Deborah (Avery) Parke, b. at Stonington:

i. DESIRE[7], b. June 9, 1754; m. David Edgecombe; d. Sept. 6, 1826.
ii. ASAEL[7], b. March 9, 1756; m. Prudence Stanton; d. Oct. 29, 1805, at Steuben, N. Y.

iii. ROSWELL[7], b. July 1, 1758; m. Eunice Starkweather; 2d, Mrs. Sarah Maynard Bellows; 3d, Mabel Williams; was a Revolutionary soldier, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 504); d. Nov. 13, 1847, at Preston.

iv. CONTENT[7], b. Feb. 4, 1760; m. Benajah Bill.

Child of Silas and Deborah (Avery) Parke, b. at Preston:

i. SARAH[7], b. Jan. 1, 1780.

281. James[6] Avery (*Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 28, 1737, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. **Mary Comstock,** dau. of John and Mary (Lee) Comstock. She was b. April 28, 1743; according to her tombstone in the Edward Avery burying-ground, she d. Feb. 14, 1785. He m. 2d, **Mrs. Lydia Satterlee,** widow of Jonas Satterlee and dau. of James and Sarah (Chesebrough) Geer. She was b. Nov. 10, 1742. She is called the wife of James Avery in the division of her father's estate in 1787. James[6] Avery was on the church society committee in 1766. He d. Feb. 22, 1822; she d. Sept. 16, 1822, both at Ledyard; both were buried in the Edward Avery burying-ground.

Children of James and Mary (Comstock) Avery, b. at North Parish of Groton, now Ledyard:

i. JOHN LEE[7], b. Jan. 7, 1760; served in Capt. Benajah Leffingwell's co. from Norwich, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 620); d. 1783; unm.

707. ii. MARY ELIZABETH[7], b. Jan. 2, 1762; m. Jacob Avery (No. 349).

708. iii. EDWARD[7], b. May 3, 1764.

709. iv. ABIGAIL[7], b. March 3, 1767.

710. v. JAMES[7], b. Nov. 19, 1769.

vi. WILLIAM B.[7], b. Sept. 26, 1772; d. 1792, at Demarara; unm.

711. vii. THEOPHILUS[7], b. Nov. 3, 1774.

712. viii. JOSHUA[7], b. Aug. 10, 1776.

713. ix. POLLY[7], b. Dec. 19, 1778.

714. x. SARAH[7], b. March 3, 1781.

xi. SQUIRE[7], b. Sept. 10, 1783; d. March, 1784, at Ledyard.

282. Abigail[6] Avery (*Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 11, 1748, at Groton; m. Sept. 25, 1765, at Preston, **Ebenezer Leonard,** s. of Samuel and Lydia (Stanton) Leonard. He was b. July 1, 1741, at Preston; lived at Preston, and at Worthington, Mass. He marched on the "Lexington

Alarm" from Worthington in Capt. Weber's company of minute-men, and served to Nov., 1775; sergeant, same company, 1777; was in battle of Stillwater (*Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Rev'n*, 9:686). He d. Aug. 19, 1815, at Worthington.

Children of Ebenezer and Abigail (Avery) Leonard, b. at Preston:

i. BENJAMIN[7], b. June 11, 1766.
ii. SARAH[7], b. March 20, 1768.
iii. WILLIAM[7], b. May 16, 1770; d. April 1, 1794, in the West Indies.

283. Sarah[6] Avery (*Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 2, 1750, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. **Jabez Brewster**, s. of Joseph and Dorothy (Witter) Brewster. He was b. March 16, 1747, at Preston. She d. June 13, 1773; he d. May 12, 1802, both at Preston.

Child of Jabez and Sarah (Avery) Brewster, b. at Preston:

i. BENAJAH[7], b. Nov. 19, 1771; d. Sept. 20, 1795; unm.

284. Theophilus[6] Avery (*Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 22, 1753, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. **Sabra Andrews**, dau. of Samuel Andrews. He was in Capt. Lemuel Lamb's company, second reg't of Conn. light horse, 1779-80 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 556). Mrs. Sabra Avery d. May 5, 1814, at Ledyard; he m. 2d, **Mrs. Susan Ripley**, born Kelley. He d. Feb. 10, 1839, at Ledyard.

Children of Theophilus and Sabra (Andrews) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

i. SAMUEL[7], b. July 2, 1781; d. Oct. 16, 1801, at Staten Island, N. Y.; unm.
715. ii. CYNTHIA[7], b. June 22, 1784.
716. iii. ERASTUS[7], b. April 22, 1787.
717. iv. ICHABOD[7], b. May 16, 1789.
718. v. LYDIA[7], b. Oct. 15, 1792.
vi. LUCY[7], b. Oct. 30, 1794; d. Dec. 6, 1814, at Ledyard; unm.
vii. PEYTON RANDOLPH[7], b. Sept. 12, 1797; d. April 25, 1830, at Ledyard; unm.
719. viii. FRANK[7], b. Oct. 18, 1802.

292. Benajah[6] Avery (*Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 15, 1743, at Groton; m. Sept. 23, 1773, **Bridget Monroe,** dau. of Hezekiah and Bridget (Cobb) Monroe, of Stonington. He was serg't of militia in Capt. Hubbard Burrows's company, 1776; ensign, 1780 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 451, 629). She d. Jan. 15, 1795, aged 37 years; he d. June 26, 1811, both at Ledyard; both were buried in the Edward Avery burying-ground.

Children of Benajah and Bridget (Monroe) Avery, probably b. in the part of Groton that now is Ledyard:

729. i. FANNY[7].
730. ii. SABRA[7], b. Dec. 2, 1777.
731. iii. BRIDGET[7], b. June 13, 1780.
iv. EUNICE[7], b. 1782; d. Feb., 1861; unm.
732. v. POLLY[7], b. 1784.
vi. EMILY[7], b. 1794; d. June, 1794, aged 5 months.

293. Zipporah[6] Avery (*Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 22, 1746, at Groton; m. Nov. 5, 1764, at Groton, **Noah Bailey,** s. of Jedediah and Anna Bailey. He was b. June 20, 1743, at Groton. She d. Sept., 1804, at Groton.

294. Esther[6] Avery (*Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 4, 1756, at Groton; m. March 10, 1775, at Stonington, **Nathan Swan,** s. of Timothy and Mary (Smith) Swan, of Stonington. He was b. Jan. 23, 1754, at Stonington.

Children of Nathan and Esther (Avery) Swan, b. at Stonington:

i. AVERY[7], b. July 21, 1776.
ii. ROBERT[7], b. Oct. 22, 1778.
iii. ASA[7], b. Oct. 17, 1780; m. Fanny Wheeler.
iv. OLIVER[7], b. Dec. 21, 1782; m. Phebe Stewart.
v. DIMIS[7], b. April 28, 1785.

295. Daniel[6] Avery (*Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 25, 1758, at Groton; m. April 27, 1778, at Preston, **Sybil Parke,** dau. of Moses and Sarah (Brewster) Parke. She was b. July 12, 1755, at Preston; was a descendant of Elder William Brewster of the "Mayflower." She d. March 24, 1811, and was buried in the Edward Avery burying-ground.

He m. 2d, June 4, 1812, at Preston, **Mrs. Deborah Starkweather,** born Brewster, widow of Richard Starkweather. Daniel Avery was major in the Connecticut state troops. He d. Dec. 1, 1822, at Ledyard; was buried with his sons, Moses and Edward, in the Edward Avery burying-ground. His widow d. Nov. 22, 1823, at Preston.

Children of Daniel and Sybil (Parke) Avery, b. in the part of Groton that now is Ledyard:

i. MOSES[7], b. Aug. 17, 1779; d. Dec. 13, 1799, at sea.
733. ii. PRENTICE[7], b. July 19, 1781.
iii. LUCRETIA[7], b. July 18, 1784; d. June 4, 1786, at Ledyard.
734. iv. ANSON[7], b. Feb. 4, 1786.
v. EDWARD[7], b. Oct. 27, 1789; apprentice to Capt. Joshua Avery, carpenter; drowned while skating, January 13, 1807 (*David Avery ms.*).
735. vi. PARKE[7], b. April 7, 1791; in the militia, 1812; probably d. unm.
736. vii. DANIEL[7], b. Sept. 25, 1793; d. Oct. 17, 1825; probably unm.
737. viii. ASA[7], b. Oct. 31, 1797; d. Oct. 27, 1848; probably unm.
738. ix. MOSES[7], b. Nov. 19, 1799.

296. Mary[6] **Avery** (*Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 6, 1760, at Groton; m. April 17, 1783, at Groton, **Timothy Wightman,** of East Lyme.

Children of Timothy and Mary (Avery) Wightman:

i. ASA[7], b. Jan. 19, 1784; m. Mercy Smith; was a merchant and capt. of a coasting vessel; d. May 9, 1836, at Waterford.
ii. SAMUEL[7], b. Nov. 17, 1785.
iii. Polly[7], b. Sept. 16, 1788.
iv. AMY[7], b. Feb. 26, 1795; m. Turner M. Smith; d. June 30, 1863, at Berlin Heights, Ohio.
v. TIMOTHY[7], b. July 20, 1799; m. Harriet Smith.

297. David[6] **Avery** (*Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 5, 1762, at Groton; m. Nov. 12, 1783, at Preston, **Hannah Avery,** dau. of Christopher and Eunice (Prentice) Avery (No. 339). She was b. June 20, 1763, at Preston. David Avery was on the Preston school committee many times. He removed to Stockbridge, Mass., about 1800. His wife d. Feb. 4, 1814, at Patterson, N. Y.; he d. May 11, 1823.

Children of David and Hannah (Avery) Avery, probably all b. at Preston:

739. i. OLIVER[7], b. Sept. 29, 1784.
740. ii. ASA[7], b. Jan. 21, 1786.
741. iii. SOPHIA[7], b. Nov. 2, 1788.
742. iv. ALFRED[7], b. Feb. 2, 1791.
743. v. AUSTIN[7], b. Dec. 1, 1794.
744. vi. SHUBAEL[7], b. Oct. 26, 1797; d. Aug. 2, 1870.

✓298. **Abigail[6] Avery** (*Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. May 15, 1737, First Church of Groton; m. **Robert Niles,** son of Nathan and Mary (Northrop) Niles. He was b. Sept. 2, 1734, at Groton. He served in the campaign against the French and Indians in 1757, in Capt. Gallup's company, Col. Lyman's reg't (*French and Indian War Rolls,* 1:190). During the Revolutionary war, he was a famous privateer, captain and commander of the sloops, "Spy" and "Dolphin." In 1778, as captain of the "Spy," he skillfully avoided the British vessels that were watching for him and made the passage of the Atlantic in the shortest time then known. He bore the news that the American congress had ratified the treaty with France, the only treaty of alliance ever made by the United States. On the minutes of the Connecticut council of safety for July 20, 1779, it is recorded:

> "Capt. Niles came in, having arriv'd home last Saturday after having been twice captured &c.—gave an account of his voyage &c.—arrived at Paris in 27 days after he sail'd, which was beginning June, 1778, and delivered his mail to Dr. Franklin, containing the ratification by Congress of the Treaty with France, being the first account he had received of that event, which was greatly satisfactory to him and the French ministry and nation in general &c." (See *Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 593 & *State Records of Conn.,* vols. 1 and 2).

His wife d. Feb. 18, 1790. He was twice married after the death of his wife, Abigail. He and his three wives are buried at Norwich. His tombstone reads as follows:

Capt. Robert Niles
A patriot who commanded the Spy
during the Revolutionary war
He carried the treaty to France
and delivered it to Benjamin Franklin.
Capt. Niles served his Country faithfully
& died a Christian
in the year 1818, aged 83 years.

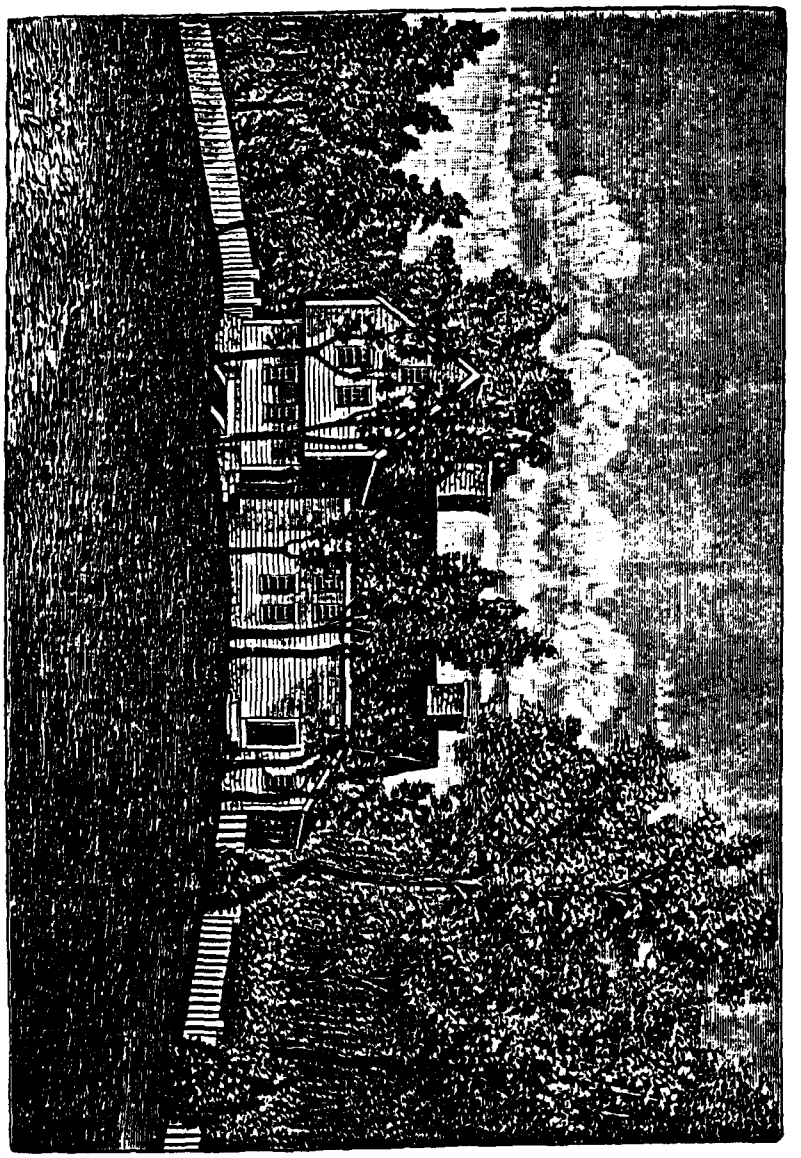
299. Dorothy[6] Avery (*Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. Aug. 26, 1739, First Church of Groton; m. Sept. 11, 1759, at Groton, **John Morgan,** s. of James and Mary (Morgan) Morgan. He was bap. July 11, 1736, First Church of Groton. He d. Nov. 8, 1799, at Groton; she d. Oct. 19, 1828, at Groton; both were buried in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground.

Children of John and Dorothy (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. JOHN[7], b. March 28, 1761; d. April 17, 1840, at Groton; unm.
ii. HANNAH[7], b. Sept. 5, 1764; m. Ebenezer Avery (No. 693).
iii. DAVID[7], b. April 14, 1766; d. June 10, 1805, at Groton; unm.
iv. STEPHEN[7], b. Nov. 19, 1768; m. Sally Barber, who m. 2d, Elias Avery (No. 395); d. June 6, 1797, at Groton.
v. ABIGAIL[7], b. Oct. 26, 1771; m. Elisha Morgan; d. April 22 1796, at Groton.
vi. AMOS[7], b. Oct. 13, 1774; m. Jemima Stoddard; d. July 19, 1845, at Groton.
vii. EXPERIENCE[7], b. May 13, 1778; m. Elisha Stoddard; d. May 11, 1819.
viii. JASPER[7], b. Jan., 1784; m. Clarissa Holdridge.

300. Parke[6] Avery (*Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 22, 1741, at Groton; bap. May 3, 1741, First Church of Groton; m. **Hannah Morgan,** dau. of James and Mary (Morgan) Morgan. She was bap. Aug. 13, 1738, First Church of Groton. James Morgan of Groton, Sept. 10, 1770, left "all of the rest of my movable estate" to "my two daughters, Mary Perkins and Hannah Avery" (*Stonington Wills,* 1:215). She had a "Mayflower" ancestry through her mother, a descendant of Ruth Brewster, who m. John Picket.

Parke[6] Avery served as second lieutenant in Abel Spicer's company, Col. Selden's reg't, 1776; in Capt. Wheeler's company, 1778; was in the battle of Fort Griswold (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 403, 533, 578, 648). When Lieut. Parke Avery entered Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781, he took with him his eldest son, Thomas, still in his "teens," who in the engagement fell dead at his side. He himself was severely wounded by a bayonet thrust that took out an eye, broke the eyebrow, and made a cavity in the forehead; he was left among those slain by the enemy. When, after the massacre, they were carrying him out of the fort, his abrupt command, "Keep step, boys, keep step; damn it, you



HIVE OF THE AVERYS

shake me," was very startling coming as it did from a supposed corpse. He finally recovered and lived forty years more. He received a pension and gave it to an aged aunt, Thankful Avery. When President Monroe, himself a colonel in the war, visited Fort Griswold in 1817, he received the survivors of the battle inside the ramparts and gave them a cordial welcome. Parke Avery and his brother, Ebenezer, were there. In honor of his boy who had died at his side in the battle, Lieutenant Avery changed the name of his youngest son from Silas Deane to Thomas, that the name might be continued in the family.

February 2, 1779, Parke Avery and Parke Avery, jun., were members of a committee to "attend to the business" of inoculation for Groton. Parke[6] Avery was constable and surveyor, 1779; he was one of a committee to purchase grain for the soldiers, 1781; he was selectman several terms (*Groton Selectmen's Minutes*). Before the Revolutionary war, he resided on the farm given him by his father on the old turnpike road to Mystic, near the ancient grist-mill. A few years after the war he moved to the old Avery mansion on Birch Plains, at the head of Poquonock Cove, which had been occupied by his ancestors for five generations. He was a man of more than ordinary intelligence and of genuine wit and humor. When the British fleet bombarded Stonington Point in 1814, it was almost impossible to keep the old man at home. He knew that the British would be defeated and he wished to see it done. The sword that he used at Fort Griswold is in the possession of a descendant. His wife d. Sept. 26, 1798; he died Dec. 20, 1821, both at Groton.

Children of Parke and Hannah (Morgan) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. THOMAS[7], b. about 1765; killed at Fort Griswold.
745. ii. YOUNGS[7], b. April 2, 1767.
746. iii. HANNAH[7], b. Sept. 9, 1770; m. Peter Avery (No. 679).
747. iv. THOMAS[7], b. Dec. 27, 1778; first named Silas Deane.

301. Jasper[6] Avery (*Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. Oct. 21, 1744, First Church of Preston; m. **Elizabeth Smith,** dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth (Denison) Smith. She was bap. Oct. 6, 1751, First Church of Groton. He lived near High Rock, on a farm that his father had given him

southwest of the old Avery house on Birch Plains. He was killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781. His widow m. his brother, Ebenezer Avery (No. 302). It is difficult to determine the names of the children of Jasper Avery. May 21, 1787, Stephen Avery (No. 304) receipted to Mr. Parke Avery and Mrs. Elizabeth Avery, executors of the estate of Jasper Avery, as the guardians of Betsey [Elizabeth] Avery, dau. of Jasper Avery. Ebenezer Avery (No. 302) receipted, as the guardian of Sally, Jasper, Frederick, Polly [Mary], and Cyrus, children of Jasper Avery (*Stonington Wills*, 5:224). Cyrus is called the oldest child.

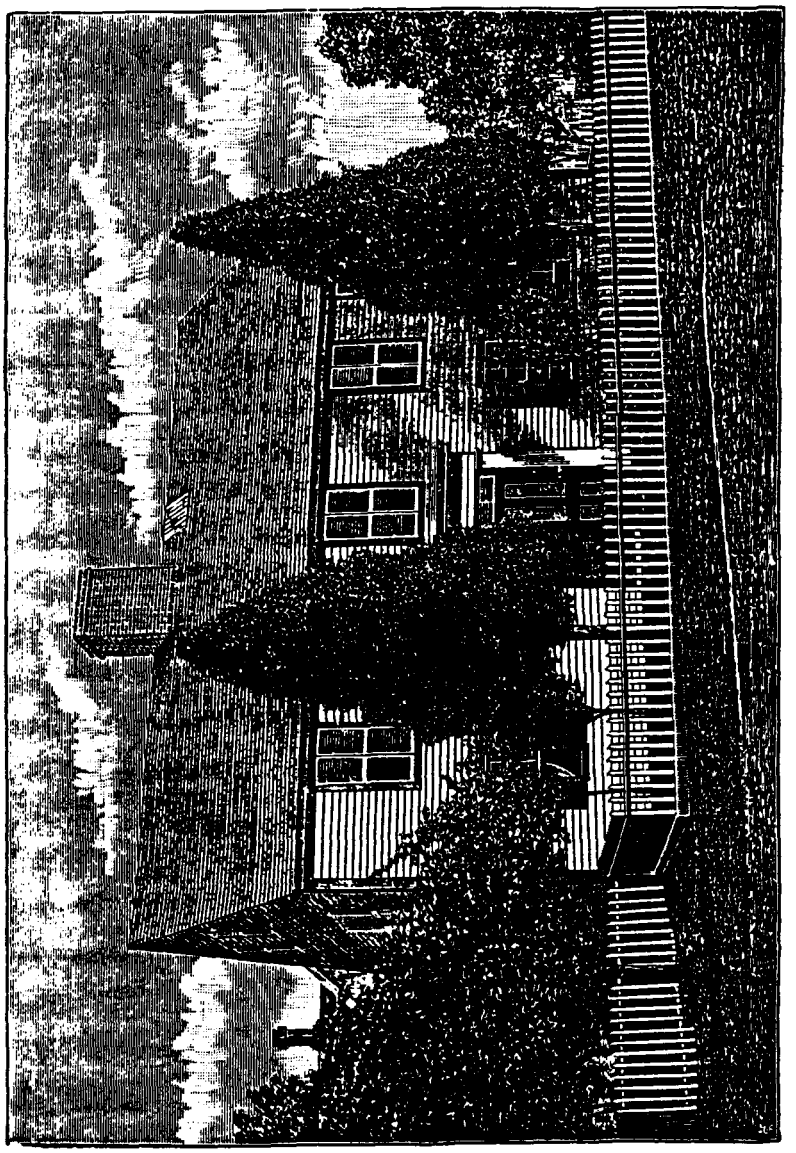
Children of Jasper and Elizabeth (Smith) Avery:

748. i. CYRUS[7], b. Nov. 15, 1768.
749. ii. MARY[7].
750. iii. ELIZABETH[7], b. Oct. 16, 1772.
751. iv. JASPER[7].
752. v. SALLY[7].
753. vi. FREDERICK[7].

302. **Ebenezer**[6] **Avery** (*Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. Aug. 17, 1746, First Church of Preston; m. August 17, 1768, **Elizabeth Green**, dau. of John Green of New London (*David Avery ms.*). She was b. Sept. 16, 1749; d. Oct. 31, 1784. Ebenezer Avery m. 2d, **Mrs. Elizabeth (Smith) Avery**, the widow of his brother Jasper. She d. Oct. 2, 1789, aged 39 years. He m. 3d, **Mrs. Elizabeth Latham**, widow of Giles Latham and dau. of John and Deborah (Ledyard) Coleman. August 19, 1791, Ebenezer Avery and Elizabeth, his wife, of Groton, dau. and heir of Deborah Coleman, late of Hartford, deceased, in consideration of £12. 15s., deeded to the Rev. Aaron Kinne of Groton

> "The whole of Our Right in One third Part in Quantity and Quality of a Certain lot or tract of Land, being Part of the Real Estate of John Ledyard, Esq., late of Hartford Decd & laid out to the heirs of Deborah Coleman aforesaid as Daughter & heir of John Ledyard aforesaid, lying in Groton aforesaid & Scituate at a Place called Long Hill. . . . Containing about Twenty Acres" (*Groton Deeds*, 11:212).

She d. Jan. 21, 1797, at Groton. The graves of these three wives are in the Ledyard burying-ground in Groton, near that of Ebenezer Avery. He m. 4th, **Mrs. Elizabeth Elderkin**, widow of John Elderkin (*David Avery ms.*). She outlived her husband.



THE EBENEZER AVERY HOUSE.

Ebenezer[6] Avery was ensign of the first Groton company of militia (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 578). He lived in the house on the ferry bank at the corner of Thames and Latham Streets, built for him by his father. He took an active part in the Fort Griswold fight; he was severely wounded and left among the slain. He lived many years and worked at his trade (that of tailor) in a room in his own dwelling-house. To this house, at the foot of Groton Heights, the wounded were taken after the battle; there many of the dead and dying were identified by their relatives and friends. It is said that the blood-stains on the floors were to be seen for years. The house now bears a commemorative tablet placed by the Children of the American Revolution. Ebenezer Avery died Jan. 10, 1828, at Groton, and was buried in the Ledyard burying-ground. He was a pensioner of the Revolutionary war.

Children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Green) Avery, b. at Groton:

754. i. ELIZABETH[7], bap. July 16, 1769, First Church of Groton.
755. ii. EBENEZER[7], b. March 4, 1771.
756. iii. LYDIA[7], b. April 4, 1773; m. Daniel Avery (No. 394).
iv. JOHN GREEN[7], d. Sept. 22, 1777, at Groton.
757. v. ELISHA[7]. In his record of the Groton Averys, Mr. Sweet here enters the name of a son, Elisha, but careful investigation and the discovery of new data have established the fact that the assignment is erroneous. There was an Elisha; we have been in correspondence with his descendants, but have not yet established their connection with the Groton Averys.

Child of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Smith) Avery, b. at Groton:

758. i. FRANCES[7], b. Aug. 4, 1787.

Children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Coleman) Avery, b. at Groton:

759. i. JOHN COLEMAN[7], b. May 18, 1792.
ii. ORLANDO[7], d. Sept. 18, 1821, at Groton, aged 25; unm.

303. **Eunice**[6] **Avery** (*Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. Nov. 13, 1748, First Church of Groton; m. **Solomon Morgan**, s. of Solomon and Mary (Walsworth) Morgan. He was b. Feb. 4, 1745, at Groton. He was a minister; was settled over Nazareth Church at Voluntown in April, 1772;

in September, 1783, he was settled over the church at Canterbury. His wife d. May 2, 1793, probably at Canterbury. He is said to have gone to North Canaan in 1798, where he d. Sept. 3, 1804. In 1784, he delivered at Groton, one of the first of the series of Fort Griswold anniversary sermons. He m. 2d, the Widow Haskell. In his will, he mentioned the children named below, except Lucy who was not living.

Children of Solomon and Eunice (Avery) Morgan:

i. SOLOMON[7], b. abt. 1772; at Yale College, 1791; d. unm.
ii. PARKE[7], b. Aug. 13, 1774, at Voluntown (*Voluntown Rec.*).
iii. WILLIAM[7], b. June 15, 1777, at Voluntown (*Voluntown Rec.*).
iv. LUCY[7], b. Dec. 6, 1778, at Voluntown (*Voluntown Rec.*); d. Dec. 10, 1796, at Plainfield.
v. HEMAN[7].
vi. ELISHA[7], b. June 7, 1782, at Plainfield (*Plainfield Rec.*).
vii. EUNICE[7].
viii. MARY[7].
ix. NANCY[7].

304. Stephen[6] Avery (*Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 10, 1751, at Groton; m. **Mary Denison,** dau. of John and Abigail (Avery) Denison (No. 176). She d. Feb. 27, 1815, at Groton. He m. 2d, April 26, 1818, **Fanny Barnes.** She was b. Sept. 16, 1791. He d. June 15, 1827, at Groton. She d. Sept. 16, 1874, at Groton. The Hon. Richard Anson Wheeler of Stonington was authority for the statement that the Stephen Avery who m. Mary Denison and the Stephen Avery who m. Fanny Barnes was one and the same person. In spite of the high authority, we doubt the above record and think that two Stephens have been united as one. Was not the Stephen who m. Fanny Barnes, s. of the one who m. Mary Denison?

Children of Stephen and Fanny (Barnes) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. MARY[7], b. Feb. 19, 1819; d. Aug. 23, 1825, at Groton.
760. ii. ELIZA[7], b. March 23, 1721.
iii. STEPHEN[7], b. Feb. 8, 1827; d. April 18, 1827, at Groton.

305. Simeon[6] Avery (*Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 20, 1753, at Groton; m. Feb. 25, 1777, at Groton, **Lucy Swan,** dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Smith) Swan. She was b. March 10, 1760, at Stonington and d. June 28,

1794, at Groton. He m. 2d, Feb. 12, 1795, at Groton, **Elizabeth Billings**, dau. of Stephen and Mary (Avery) Billings (No. 271). She was b. Aug. 14, 1766, at Groton.

Simeon Avery enlisted in the first regiment of Conn. line, as ensign, Jan. 1, 1777; was second lieutenant, Jan. 1, 1778; first lieutenant, Nov. 15, 1778; later became adjutant and continued as such until 1781. He was in the battles of White Plains, Germantown, Monmouth, and Stony Point and endured the hardships of Valley Forge. The following letters are in the possession of Miss Annie M. Avery, a descendant:

Valley Forge, 23rd March, 1778.

Dear Wife,

I have one opportunity more to wright a few lines which I gladly imbrace to inform you that I still enjoy a comfortable state of health, which we have need to thank God for, and desire these lines may find you injoying the same blessing and our child with you.

I have nothing strange to inform you of at present, the Committee is now setting in order to regulate affairs, which I suppose will soon be settled, as there is a number of officers more than will be needed and I suppose there will be some of us will be discharged, and I suppose, or intend, to be one of them. So might conclude with my best love to you and love to all Brothers and Sisters and all friends, and desire these lines leave me so I desire they may find my loving Wife, this is the true desire of your Loving Husband and friend—

Simeon Avery.

P. S. Remember me to your Grandfather and G. mother and all friends. Give my compliments to Mr. Edgecombe and tell him that Gilbert is well and hartyer than ever I saw him in my life.

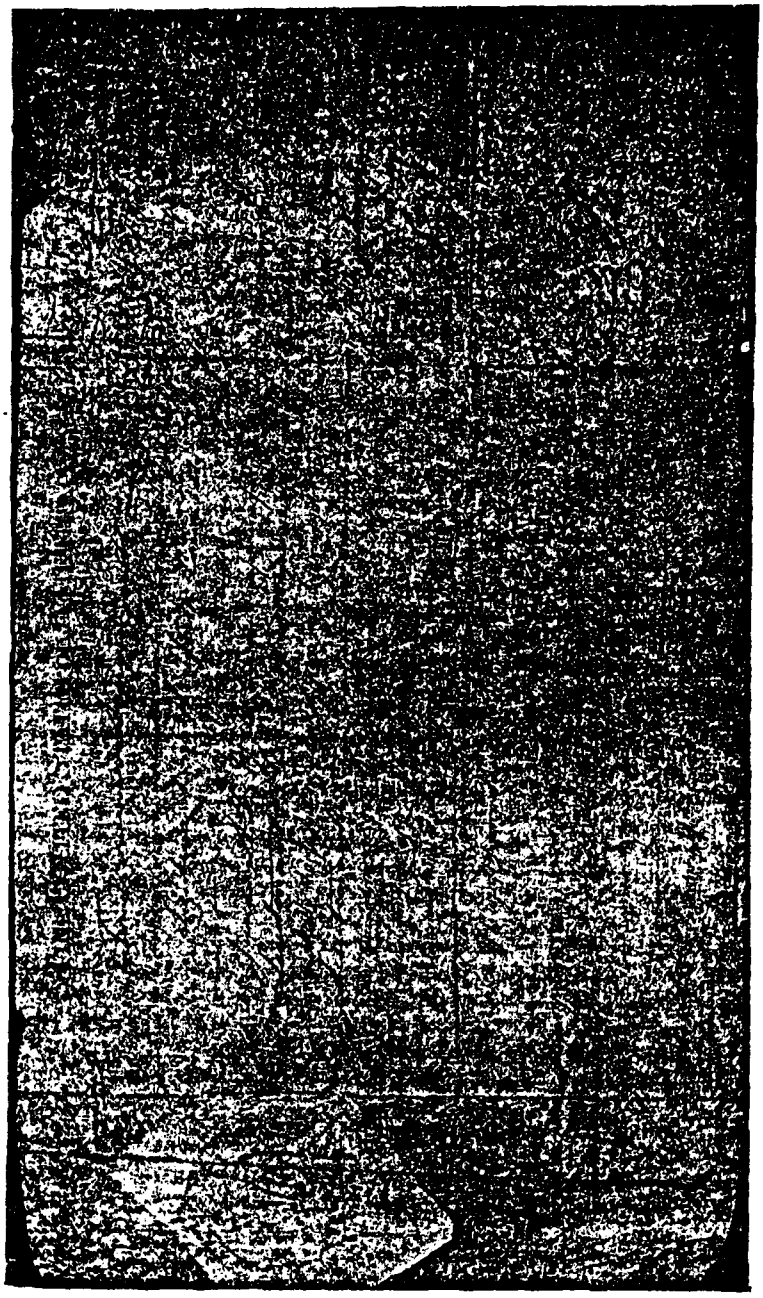
I desire you would write the first opportunity and you will oblige your Humble Servant. S. A.

Orangetown, August 19, 1780.

Dear Partner,

I acknowledge receipt to your letter by Mr. Billings. Should have answered it before had I an opportunity of Convenience, which I am sensible you are confident of, as My greatest happiness consists in your welfare.

I have nothing but the old subject to write upon, just to inform you that I have enjoyed my health perfectly since I left You, except acquainting you with my circumstances and repeating to you my necessities, which I am sensible it is not in your power to relieve, and which I do not wish you to be troubled with.



SIMEON AVERY'S COMMISSION.

I wrote to Dadd a few days ago asking him to help me to Lining for Vest and Breeches, which I am entirely destitute of. If he has procured any I think he may have an opportunity to send it by Capt. Richards, who will return in a short time.

I am very uneasy when I reflect upon your Circumstances, thinking you might have stood in need of assistance, but it has not been in my power to relieve your wants, as I have not drawn wages since I returned to Camp.

I have only just time to Confirm my sincerity by subscribing myself your Sincere friend and Affectionate Husband,

Sim'n Avery.

Mrs. Lucy Avery.

Please write the first opportunity.

Duty to Dadd and Mamme, Compliments to all friends Your Grandfather and Mamme in particular. I had intended to have been at home before this but been disappointed, think I shall not till next Winter. S. Avery.

Simeon Avery was an important citizen of Groton in times of peace. He was selectman and member of the school committee. He became colonel of militia and was known as Col. Simeon Avery and is so recorded on his tombstone. April 20, 1778, he received permission to free his slave, Joseph, aged 25, who was "able bodied and industrious and not likely to become a charge on the town." He d. Aug. 1, 1796; his wife, Elizabeth, d. Oct. 31, 1805. He and both his wives are buried in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground.

Children of Simeon and Lucy (Swan) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. LUCY[7], b. Jan. 20, 1778; d. July 16, 1791, at Groton.

761. ii. ELISHA[7], b. Dec. 11, 1780.

iii. STEPHEN[7], b. Nov. 13, 1783; d. Aug. 21, 1798, at Groton.

762. iv. ROBERT NILES[7], b. Sept. 1, 1785.

763. v. JOSEPH SWAN[7], b. Oct., 1787.

764. vi. FREDERICK ALLYN[7], b. March 5, 1789.

765. vii. MARY[7], b. Dec. 22, 1790.

766. viii. LUCY[7], b. Sept. 12, 1792; m. John Parke Avery (No. 1694). According to Mr. Sweet's *The Averys of Groton*, she m. 2d, John O. Miner of Groton. We are unable to prove this or to ascertain which John O. Miner is meant.

767. ix. SIMEON[7], b. March 22, 1794; d. Nov. 10, 1825, at Groton.

Child of Simeon and Elizabeth (Billings) Avery, b. at Groton:

768. i. MARTHA BILLINGS[7], b. March 17, 1796.

306. **Margaret**[6] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 15, 1748, at Preston; bap. May 6, 1748, First Church of Preston; m. March 19, 1767, at Preston, **Elisha Parke**, s. of Paul and Sarah (Smith) Parke. He was b. Oct. 2, 1746. at Preston. She d. Jan. 22, 1770; he m. 2d, Hannah Belton. He d. July 5, 1812, at Preston.

Children of Elisha and Margaret (Avery) Parke, b. at Preston:

i. LUCY[7], b. Feb. 18, 1768; m. Richard Fanning; d. Sept. 19, 1793, at Preston Plains.

ii. EPHRAIM[7], b. Jan. 14, 1770; m. Sybil Kimball; 2d, Elizabeth Davids; d. Sept. 15, 1816, in Ontario Co., N. Y.

307. **Dorothy**[6] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christophr*[1]) was b. Sept. 13, 1750, at Preston; bap. Oct. 28, 1750, First Church of Preston; m. ———— **Powers.**

308. **Amy**[6] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 22, 1754, at Preston; bap. Oct. 29, 1754, First Church of Preston; m. Sept. 6, 1775, at Preston, **Nathaniel Stanton**, s. of Nathaniel and Mary (Coit) Stanton. He served on the galley "Shark" under his brother, Capt. Theophilus Stanton, in 1776, and on the ship "Oliver Trumbull" in 1779 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 594 & *Rev. Rolls*, 262). The "Shark" was probably captured, as Nathaniel Stanton was made prisoner and was kept two years in Canada. After the war, he was captain of a merchant vessel and, in 1785, was lost at sea in a hurricane in the West Indies. She m. 2d, March 20, 1794, at Preston, **Ezra Benjamin.** She d. Sept., 1833, at Preston.

Children of Nathaniel and Amy (Avery) Stanton, b. at Preston:

i. AVERY[7], b. 1776; d. 1794.

ii. THEOPHILUS[7], b. 1778; d. 1790.

iii. NATHANIEL[7], b. 1780; died in infancy.

iv. MARTHA[7], b. Aug., 1783; m. David Frink; 2d, Timothy Avery of Spencer. His parentage is not known, but it is said that he was a distant cousin. They had one child, Harriet, who m. Benjamin Lott of Spencer.

v. HANNAH[7], b. March 11, 1786; m. April 28, 1808, Daniel Baldwin; d. March 19, 1877. Their son, John Denison Baldwin, was b. Sept. 28, 1809, at North Stonington; was of

Yale College; New Haven Theological Seminary; pastor of Congregational church, at Woodstock; at North Branford; at Killingly; editor of the "Republican" at Hartford; editor and part owner of the "Daily and Weekly Commonwealth," Boston; owner (with his sons) of the "Spy," Worcester, Mass. He represented the Worcester district in congress from 1863 to 1869. He was the author of *The Pre-Historic Nations* and *Ancient America*, issued by Harper & Brothers. In connection with the Rev. William Clift, he compiled the *Denison Genealogy*, issued in 1881. He furnished much material to Homer D. L. Sweet for *The Averys of Groton.*

Child of Ezra and Amy (Avery) Benjamin, b. at Preston:

i. EUNICE[7], b. June 24, 1795; d. unm.

309. Ebenezer[6] Avery (*Ebenezer[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 10, 1760, at Preston; m. Dec. 11, 1783, at Preston, **Abigail Story**, dau. of Solomon and Elizabeth (Thomas) Story. She was b. Aug. 5, 1762, at Preston; d. April 1, 1794, at Preston. He m. 2d, Dec. 13, 1795, **Mary Allyn**, dau. of John Allyn, from whom she inherited land (*Groton Deeds*, 14:214). She was b. Sept. 4, 1770; d. July 1, 1853, at Preston. He enlisted in the Revolution from Preston in Capt. Boardman's company, Col. Sherman; carried from Boston to Philadelphia the specie to pay the soldiers; applied Aug. 2, 1832, for a pension which was granted (*Pension Bureau Records & Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 661). He represented Preston in the state legislature. He d. June 15, 1856, at Preston.

Children of Ebenezer and Abigail (Story) Avery, b. at Preston:

769. i. ASA[7], b. May 16, 1785.
770. ii. EUNICE[7], b. Aug. 14, 1786.
771. iii. SOLOMON STORY[7], b. Feb. 28, 1788.
772. iv. SABRA[7], b. March 4, 1790.
773. v. MARY[7], b. Feb. 22, 1792.
774. vi. JOHN STANTON[7], b. Feb. 22, 1794.

Children of Ebenezer and Mary (Allyn) Avery, b. at Preston:

775. i. EBENEZER[7], b. Aug. 16, 1797.
776. ii. HANNAH MORGAN[7], b. Dec. 21, 1798.
iii. ELISHA[7], b. March 30, 1800; d. June 16, 1829; unm.
777. iv. LUCY ALLYN[7], b. April 4, 1802.

778. v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[7], b. May 18, 1804.
vi. ALLEN[7], b. Feb. 11, 1806; d. May 18, 1806.
779. vii. ALBERT G.[7], b. July 16, 1808.
780. viii. GEORGE S.[7], b. July 18, 1811.

310. Sarah[6] Avery (*Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 4, 1754, at Groton; m. about 1774, **Elisha Perkins,** s. of Elnathan and Mary (Phillips) Perkins. He was bap. April 5, 1747, First Church of Groton. He was killed at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781. His father was killed at the same time. His widow m. 2d, **William Wood,** s. of William and Honor (Adams) Wood. He d. Nov. 2, 1800, at Groton, "in the 51st year of his age" (*Tombstone* in Wood Family burying-ground).

"Sarah Wood, relict of William Wood, formerly the widow of Elisha Perkins, died June 26, 1824, aged 70 years" (*Tombstone* in Starr burying-ground).

Her children by her second marriage went to New Milford, in the almost unbroken wilderness of Susquehanna County, Pennsylvania.

Children of Elisha and Sarah (Avery) Perkins, b. at Groton:

i. ELISHA[7], died young.
ii. MARY[7], died young.
iii. SARAH[7], b. about 1779; m. Thomas Gray; d. Dec. 3, 1847, at Groton, "aged 68 years" (*Tombstone*).
iv. CATHARINE[7], b. about 1781; m. William Gray, brother of Thomas.

Children of William and Sarah (Avery) Wood, b. at Groton:

i. WILLIAM[7], b. March 28, 1784; m. Betty Darrow; d. Dec. 2, 1859, at Southport, Conn.
ii. ROBERTSON[7], b. Dec. 8, 1789; m. Lucretia E. Kingsley; d. April 15, 1843, at New Milford, Penn.

311. Lucy[6] Avery (*Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 24, 1756; m. **Jonathan Denison.**

312. Nathan[6] Avery (*Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 31, 1759, at Groton; m. Feb. 20, 1782, at Hebron, **Anna Ayers,** dau. of John and Abigail (Cook) Ayers. She was b. March 31, 1758, at Middletown. Nathan

Avery was in Capt. Edward Mott's company, 1776; was in the battle of White Plains; was discharged at New Castle, late in 1776; served three months in 1779, at Fort Trumbull; served two tours of three months each, terminating at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781; applied, June, 1832, for a pension which was granted (*Pension Bureau Records, & Conn. Men in the Revolution,* 617). He was a farmer, and lived at Fairlee and Orford, N. H., and at Newbury, Vt. His wife d. May 22, 1840; he d. Jan. 16, 1841, both at Newbury.

Children of Nathan and Anna (Ayers) Avery:

i. Twins[7], b. and d. May, 1783, at Fairlee, N. H.
781. ii. NATHAN[7], b. March 6, 1786, at Orford, N. H.
782. iii. ANN[7], b. March 17, 1788, at Fairlee.
783. iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON[7], b. Dec. 12, 1789, at Newbury, Vt.
784. v. SIMEON[7], b. July 19, 1791.
vi. SARAH AYERS[7], b. May 7, 1793, at Newbury; d. Aug. 21, 1814, at Newbury; unm.
785. vii. JOHN AYERS[7], b. Aug. 18, 1795, at Newbury.

313. Catharine[6] Avery (*Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 24, 1761, at Groton; m. Dec. 9, 1779, at Preston, **Elisha Witter,** s. of William and Hannah (Freeman) Witter. He was b. April 27, 1755, at Preston; d. about 1783, leaving no children. His widow m. 2d, Jan. 18, 1785, **Sluman Lathrop,** s. of Capt. Elisha and Hannah (Hough) Lathrop. He was b. Sept. 25, 1750, at Norwich. They lived at Lebanon, N. H., where he d. Dec. 4, 1834; she d. March 17, 1846.

Children of Sluman and Catharine (Avery) Lathrop, b. at Lebanon, N. H.

i. AMOS[7], b. May 4, 1787; d. Nov. 20, 1798, at Lebanon.
ii. HANNAH NILES[7], b. Feb. 15, 1789; m. Nehemiah Huntington; d. March 24, 1863; s. p.
iii. CATHARINE[7], b. Jan. 11, 1795; d. Nov. 16, 1796, at Lebanon.
iv. GEORGE HOUGH[7], b. Aug. 17, 1796; m. Lois Waldo; d. March 23, 1878, at Lebanon.

314. Mary[6] Avery (*Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 10, 1764, at Groton; m. Feb. 14, 1787, Isaac Miner, s. of Thomas and Desire (Denison) Miner. He was b. June 17, 1764, at Groton. He lived at Littleton and Whitefield, N. H.; was a farmer; a Revolutionary soldier; d. at

Whitefield, July 11, 1847; she d. there April 27, 1843.

Children of Isaac and Mary (Avery) Miner:

i. SARAH[7], b. Jan. 15, 1789; m. James Badger; 2d, William Morrill.
ii. SIMEON AVERY[7], b. May 12, 1791; m. Mary P. Orcott.
iii. ELISHA PERKINS[7], b. Jan. 28, 1793; m. Eliza Berry; d. Nov. 6, 1875, at Littleton.
iv. MARY[7], b. March 16, 1795; m. Enoch Wing; d. at Lyndon, Vt.
v. HANNAH AVERY[7], b. July 20, 1797; m. Seth Morse.
vi. LUCY[7], b. Oct. 4, 1799; m. Chauncey Hall.
vii. DESIRE DENISON[7], b. Feb. 9, 1802; m. Bela Orcott.
viii. CATHARINE LATHROP[7], b. June 21, 1804; m. Samuel Taylor Morse; d. June 11, 1873, at Littleton.
ix. ISAAC[7], b. March 7, 1807; m. Sally Pearson.
x. LODOWICK[7], b. June 19, 1809; d. unm.

315. **Hannah**[6] **Avery** (*Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 16, 1768, at Groton; m. **Capt. Samuel Morey,** s. of General Israel and Martha (Palmer) Morey, of Hebron, who moved to Orford, N. H., about 1766. He was b. Oct. 23, 1762, at Hebron. He acquired large landed estates on both sides of the Connecticut River; was extensively engaged in lumbering and had superior mechanical and scientific talents. He built the locks at Bellows Falls; patented a revolving steam engine in 1815; took out a patent for an engine to propel boats in 1795 and, later, other patents for the same purpose, all of which were successfully applied. His wife d. April 21, 1822, at Orford, N. H.; he d. April 17, 1843, at Fairlee, Vt. They are said to have had one daughter, who m. the Hon. Leonard Wilcox, judge and United States senator.

316. **Jesse**[6] **Avery** (*Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 22, 1771, at Groton; m. May, 1803, at Orford, N. H., **Elizabeth Platt,** dau. of Eben and (Ames) Platt. She was b. Sept. 26, 1782, at Ringe, N. H. He was a carpenter. He d. Feb. 13, 1824, at Orford; she d. March 23, 1846, at the same place.

Children of Jesse and Elizabeth (Platt) Avery, b. at Orford, N. H.:

786. i. ELIZABETH[7], b. May 5, 1805.
787. ii. MARIAN[7], b. May 8, 1807.

788. iii. EBEN PLATT[7], b. Sept. 14, 1809.
789. iv. ALMIRA MOREY[7], b. May 19, 1812.
790. v. JOSHUA K.[7], b. Oct. 22, 1815.
791. vi. SUSAN COLSTON[7], b. Oct. 4, 1820.
792. vii. MAHALAH PLATT[7], b. June 13, 1824.

317. **Silas**[6] **Avery** (*Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 11, 1773, at Groton. He lived in Orford, N. H., and was deacon of the church there. He is supposed to have married and to have left children. He d. Jan. 28, 1827, at Orford.

318. **Joshua**[6] **Avery** (*Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 16, 1777, at Groton; m. Dec. 27, 1807, at Arlington, Mass., **Mary Ann Russell,** dau. of Thomas and Anna (Whittemore) Russell. She was b. Sept. 25, 1783, at Arlington; d. March 1, 1823, at same place. He was "published" Nov. 29, 1827, at Arlington, and m. **Sarah Wheeler.** He was a carpenter; member of the school committee, 1823-1826; selectman, 1826-1836; was thanked by the town in 1837 for his long and valuable services. He d. April 23, 1840, at Arlington; she d. Oct. 8, 1867, at same place.

Children of Joshua and Mary Ann (Russell) Avery, b. at Arlington:

801. i. THOMAS RUSSELL[7], b. June 5, 1809.
802. ii. CHARLES PARK[7], b. April 19, 1812.
803. iii. MARY ANN[7], b. Aug. 14, 1816.
804. iv. ALEXANDER POPE[7], b. May 2, 1818.

319. **Simeon Hyde**[6] **Avery** (*Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 13, 1787; m. about 1811, **Rebecca Passmore,** dau. of Henry and Martha (Busel?) Passmore. She was b. Aug. 1, 1795, near York, Penn. He was a potter. He d. Jan. 3, 1835, near Miami, O.; she d. April 4, 1878, in Hancock County, Ill.

Children of Simeon Hyde and Rebecca (Passmore) Avery:

i. MARTHA[7], b. Aug. 3, 1813, at Cincinnati; d. Sept. 4, 1814, at Cincinnati.
805. ii. JOHN LEEK[7], b. Sept. 25, 1815, at Cincinnati.
806. iii. OLIVER SPENSER[7], b. April 28, 1817, at Miami, Ohio.
807. iv. HENRY PASSMORE[7], b. Nov. 19, 1819, at Miami.

808. v. SIMEON HYDE[7], b. March 6, 1824, at Miami.
809. vi. EMELINE[7], b. Jan. 7, 1828, at Miami.
vii. CAROLINE[7], b. March 17, 1829; d. June 17, 1830.

320. **John**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 6, 1732, at Preston; m. Jan. 22, 1752, at Preston, **Mary Parke,** dau. of Robert and Elizabeth (Benjamin) Parke. She was bap. Feb. 18, 1733, at First Church of Preston. Her father, Robert Parke, in his will, made Sept. 13, 1777, remembered his grandchildren, John Avery, Zipporah Williams, Samuel, William, and Hannah Avery, heirs of his daughter, Mary Avery. She was a member of the Separatist Church of Preston, and the children were bap. there in her name. She d. Jan. 14, 1769-70, at Preston. He m. 2d, April 14, 1770, **Experience Stanton,** dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Coit) Stanton. John[6] Avery, his second wife, and their five children were bap. at the Separatist Church, June 27, 1781. He lived on the east side of Avery Pond, in Ledyard. He was a farmer and goldsmith. He also made brass-wheeled clocks, some of which are said to be still in running order. He taught this trade to four of his sons, John, Samuel, William, and Robert. He was justice of the peace many years; selectman of Preston, 1774, 1775. In May, 1774, he was commissioned ensign of the train band of Preston; in Oct., 1774, lieutenant (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 14:266, 334). From the Preston town records we copy the following:

> Nov. 21, 1774. "And whereas a strict observance to the plan adopted and agreed to by said congress [at Philadelphia] appears the best method of maintaining our just rights and privileges, this meeting made choice of John Avery, Jr. [and fourteen others] to be a committee to inspect the conduct of the inhabitants of said Preston and all other persons within the same that they strictly comply with the several articles agreed to by the said Congress."

This refers to "The Association of the United Colonies" (the non-importation agreement) adopted by the first continental congress, and signed by its members, October 20, 1774. For further particulars, see Avery's *History of the United States and its People,* vol. 5, page 222.

December 10, 1776, John Avery, Jr., was chosen one of the committee of inspection for Preston for the coming year. January 5, 1778, he was one of a committee "chosen to make a draft

to instruct our deputies to the General Assembly to be convened at Hartford on the second Thursday of January to adopt articles of Confederation." He was deputy from Preston, Oct., 1771 (*Conn. Col. Rec.*, 13:511). In the Connecticut State Records (1:129), under date of Dec., 1776, we read:

> "Resolved by this Assembly that John Avery Jr., of Preston, be and he is hereby appointed in addition to the committee appointed to procure and purchase fire arms in this state agreeable to the acts and resolutions."

Being too frail to go into active service himself he procured and paid a substitute who served during the war and came home safe.

In his will, made March 28, 1793, he mentioned all his sons, and his daus., Zipporah Cook, Hannah Avery, and Mary Avery (*Norwich Wills*, 9:51). He d. July 23, 1794, at Preston. In the settlement of his estate, his son, John, is called "eldest son of said deceased by a former venture."

Children of John and Mary (Parke) Avery, b. at Preston:

i. ELIZABETH[7], b. Aug. 22, 1752; died young.
810. ii. ZIPPORAH[7], b. Sept. 22, 1753.
811. iii. JOHN[7], b. Dec. 14, 1755.
iv. ANNA[7], b. Dec. 3, 1757; d. Nov. 29, 1769.
812. v. SAMUEL[7], b. June 4, 1760.
vi. ROBERT[7], b. Sept. 28, 1762; d. May 21, 1764.
813. vii. WILLIAM[7], b. March 22, 1765.
814. viii. HANNAH[7], b. Dec. 17, 1767; m. David Avery (No. 1401).

Children of John and Experience (Stanton) Avery, b. at Preston:

815. i. ROBERT STANTON[7], b. Feb. 25, 1771.
ii. NATHANIEL[7], b. May 14, 1773. The inventory of his estate was taken Dec. 9, 1846, he being "an aged and superanuated person." He d. March 10, 1847, at Preston; unm.
816. iii. AMOS[7], b. Nov. 3, 1774.
iv. JONAS[7], b. March 17, 1777; d. Sept. 24, 1778.
v. MARY[7], b. July 14, 1779; d. Dec. 31, 1828, at Preston; unm.
817. vi. CHRISTOPHER[7], b. Oct. 4, 1781.

321. Abigail[6] Avery (*John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 1, 1735, at Preston; m. **John Hurlbut**, s. of John and Mary (Stoddard) Hurlbut. He was b. March

12, 1729-30. He was a member of the committee for Groton, just before the war. He bought a right in the Susquehanna company and, in 1778, emigrated to that country. He was a deputy to the Connecticut assembly from Westmoreland, 1779, 1780, 1781 (*Conn. State Rec.*, 2:251). He and his sons, Christopher, John, and Naphtali, were all members of Capt. John Franklin's company of militia (*American Monthly Magazine*, 19:265). He was deacon of the church and, in absence of the clergyman at Wyoming, frequently read the sermon. He d. March 10, 1782, at Hanover, Penn.; she d. Nov. 29, 1805, at Pittston, Penn.

Children of John and Abigail (Avery) Hurlbut, b. at Groton:

i. CHRISTOPHER[7], b. May 30, 1757; m. Elizabeth Mann. They were the ancestors of Henry W. Hoyt, governor of Penn. He d. April 21, 1831, at Arkport, N. Y.

ii. JOHN[7], b. Feb. 21, 1760; m. Hannah Millet; d. Feb., 1813, at Palmyra, N. Y.

iii. ANNA[7], b. Jan. 5, 1763; m. Elisha Blackman; d. Jan. 6, 1828, at Hanover, Penn.

iv. CATHARINE[7], b. March 18, 1764-65; m. William Hyde; d. Sept. 24, 1804, at Arkport, N. Y.

v. NAPHTALI[7], b. Aug. 12, 1767; m. Olive Smith; sheriff of Luzerne County, Penn., for many years; d. March 28, 1844, at Burns, N. Y.

vi. STEPHEN[7], b. Feb. 9, 1770; d. Feb. 28, 1779, at Shawaugunk, N. Y., on his way to the Susquehanna country.

vii. ABIGAIL[7], b. Sept., 1772; d. June 29, 1778; on her way west.

viii. LYDIA[7], b. July 10, 1775; m. John Tiffany; d. May 17, 1852, at Arkport, N. Y.

322. **Amos[6] Avery** (*John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 16, 1737; m. April 14, 1762, at Preston, **Hannah Niles,** daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Northrop) Niles. She was b. Nov. 4, 1744, at Groton. He was deacon of the Separatist Church of Preston. They had no children but brought up several belonging to their relatives. Their tombstones, in the Avery cemetery at Preston, bear the following inscriptions:

"Hannah Avery, the amiable wife of Deacon Amos Avery, departed this life May 5, 1808, aged 63 years & 6 months."

"Deacon Amos Avery died June 5, 1824, aged 87 years."

323. **Anna**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 28, 1739, at Preston; m. June 6, 1762, at Groton, **Thomas Northrop Niles**, s. of Nathaniel and Mary (Northrop) Niles. He was b. Dec. 9, 1739, at Groton. He was a farmer; d. May 6, 1796; she d. April 10, 1816, both at Groton.

Children of Thomas Northrop and Anna (Avery) Niles, b. at Groton:

i. NORTHROP[7], b. May 26, 1763; d. Dec. 4, 1807, at Groton.
ii. AMOS AVERY[7], b. March 19, 1766; m. Anna Allyn; d. Jan. 31, 1843, at Salem.
iii. JONAS[7], b. April 13, 1768; d. Feb. 6, 1769, at Groton.
iv. PHOEBE[7], b. Feb. 11, 1770; d. Feb. 14, 1772, at Groton.
v. PAUL FREDERICK[7], b. July 22, 1772; m. Sabra Avery (No. 730).
vi. JOHN AVERY[7], b. Aug. 30, 1774; d. March 29, 1779, at Groton.
vii. SILAS[7], b. Jan. 26, 1777; m. Bridget Avery (No. 731).
viii. JOSEPH STANTON[7], b. Dec. 26, 1778; d. Dec. 9, 1841, at Salem; unm.

324. **Margaret**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 19, 1741, at Preston; m. Dec. 21, 1758, at Preston, **Joshua Downer**, s. of Andrew and Sarah (Lazell) Downer. He was b. at Norwich, Aug. 6, 1735. He was a private in the campaign of 1755; as a physician, he cared for the wounded after the battle of Fort Griswold. She d. July 26, 1760, at Preston. He married a second time and had a large family. He d. July 11, 1795, at Preston.

Child of Joshua and Margaret (Avery) Downer, b. at Preston:

i. MARGARET[7], b. July 17, 1760; died young.

325. **Isaac**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 24, 1743, at Preston; m. Jan. 5, 1766, at Preston, **Mercy Williams**, dau. of William and Margaret (Cook) Williams. She was b. Oct. 24, 1743, at Groton. He served in the "Lexington Alarm"; sergeant in Capt. James Morgan's co., eighth regiment, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 20, 453). October 10, 1788, Capt. John Avery deeded land to his beloved son, Major Isaac Avery (*Preston Deeds*, 11:18). In the settlement of his estate, he is called colonel. His will was made June 14, 1812; he d. June 17, 1812, at Preston; will was pro-

bated June 24, 1812; heirs were widow, Mercy Avery; sons, William and Isaac; children of son, Amos; daus., Nabby Crary, Margaret Avery, Mercy Grant (*Norwich Wills*, 12:18, 355). His widow d. Dec. 14, 1814, at Preston. He, his wife, and his children, William Williams, Margaret, and Henry Alfred, are buried in the Avery cemetery at Preston.

Children of Isaac and Mercy (Williams) Avery, b. at Preston:

i. WILLIAM WILLIAMS[7], b. Feb. 28, 1767; called captain; willed his property to his brothers and sisters and their heirs (*Norwich Wills*, 12:164); d. March 25, 1813, at Preston; unm.

818. ii. AMOS[7], b. June 16, 1769.

819. iii. ISAAC[7], b. Aug. 10, 1771.

iv. JOHN STANTON[7], b. Oct. 7, 1774; d. Feb. 15, 1792, at Preston.

820. v. ABIGAIL[7], b. Oct. 13, 1776.

vi. MARGARET[7], b. Feb. 23, 1779; d. Sept. 20, 1856, at Preston; left a long will that determined many relationships.

821. vii. MERCY[7], b. May 14, 1781.

viii. HENRY ALFRED[7], b. Oct. 14, 1783; d. Feb. 15, 1802, at Preston.

326. Jonas[6] Avery (*John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 15, 1745, at Preston; m. Jan. 16, 1772, at Preston, **Mary Avery** (No. 268), dau. of John and Mary (Dennis) Avery. She was b. June 21, 1753, at Groton. She m. 2d, Samuel Avery (No. 560), under which number see her will. She d. Sept. 9, 1814, at Preston. In his will, made Dec. 16, 1776, Jonas Avery mentioned his children, Jabez and Margaret, and his wife, Mary. His tombstone in the Avery burying-ground at Preston reads:

"In memory of Mr. Jonas Avery who voluntarily joined the army in ye year 1776 and at ye White Plains contracted ye disease of which he died Dec. 18, 1776, in ye 32d year of his age.

Stop generous mortals,
Who shall pass this way,
A dèbt to Patriotic virtue pay,
For liberty and all
On earth you prize,
He and ten thousand
Fell a sacrifice."

Children of Jonas and Mary (Avery) Avery, recorded at Groton:

i. JABEZ[7], b. April 4, 1773; d. Nov. 20, 1794, at Groton; unm.
822. ii. MARGARET[7], b. Feb. 27, 1775; m. William Avery (No. 813); 2d, Oliver Avery (No. 336).

327. **Hannah[6] Avery** (*John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 9, 1747, at Preston; bap. March 6, 1748, Separatist Church of Preston; m. Nov. 17, 1768, at Preston, **Ebenezer Brewster,** s. of Ebenezer and Susannah (Smith) Brewster, a descendant of Elder Brewster of the "Mayflower." He was b. April 25, 1741, at Preston. He was in the "Lexington Alarm" from Preston; second lieutenant, Col. Parson's regiment, 1775; captain, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 20, 73, 99). They moved to Hanover, N. H., before 1784. In 1784, he was made colonel of the 24th New Hampshire militia; March 27, 1793, he was made brigadier-general of the sixth brigade (*New Hampshire State Papers*, 20:254 & 22:513).

Children of Ebenezer and Hannah (Avery) Brewster, recorded at Preston:

i. ANNA[7], b. Aug. 20, 1769.
ii. HANNAH[7], b. June 12, 1771.

328. **Phoebe[6] Avery** (*John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 8, 1757, at Preston; m. Jan. 5, 1775, at Preston, **Hezekiah Parke,** s. of Paul and Sarah (Smith) Parke. He was b. Oct. 23, 1750, at Preston; d. Nov. 12, 1827, at Preston. She d. June 23, 1830, at Preston. Both are buried in the Avery burying-ground at Preston.

Children of Hezekiah and Phœbe (Avery) Parke, b. at Preston:

i. PRENTICE AVERY[7], b. Jan. 23, 1776.
ii. PAUL[7], b. Aug. 15, 1777.
iii. RUSSELL[7], b. Jan. 16, 1779; m. Phœbe ———; was in war of 1812.
iv. WILLIAM MORE[7], b. Aug. 18, 1782; m. Betsey Witter; d. at Burlington, N. Y.
v. ABBY BURROWS[7], b. Oct. 10, 1784.
vi. JOHN GORE[7], b. April 29, 1787; judge of supreme court of Ky.
vii. ASA[7], b. June 23, 1789; m. Martha Billings Avery (No. 768); 2d, Mrs. Abby (Williams) Lamb.

viii. HENRY RUSS[7], b. Feb. 21, 1791.

ix. HEZEKIAH RIPLEY[7], b. May 24, 1794; m. Widow Persis Cook Ayer.

x. PHOEBE[7], b. Oct. 10, 1796.

xi. JONATHAN CHESTER[7], b. Sept. 21, 1799.

329. Esther[6] Avery (*Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 14, 1736, at Groton; m. March 17, 1757, at Groton, **Daniel Williams**, s. of David Williams. He was b. July 17, 1728, at Groton. They moved to Stockbridge, Mass., where she d. Aug. 18, 1814; he d. there Sept. 26, 1818.

Children of Daniel and Esther (Avery) Williams; the first six are recorded at Groton, and bap. at First Church of Preston, Oct. 27, 1775:

i. ASA[7], b. March 17, 1758; m. Sylvia Peck; d. March 20, 1846, at Stockbridge, Mass.

ii. LUCRETIA[7], b. Oct. 30, 1759; m. William Whelpley; d. Dec. 13, 1796, at Lenox, Mass.

iii. DANIEL[7],b. April 6, 1762; m. Martha Coles; 2d, Miriam Hickox; lived at Lenox.

iv. ESTHER[7], b. Oct. 3, 1764; m. Rice Beach; lived at Schodack, N. Y.

v. CYRUS[7], b. March 22, 1767; m. Fanny West of Tolland; 2d, Sarah Huntington; d. Oct. 20, 1841, at Hoosac, Mass.

vi. PRENTICE[7], b. June 7, 1773; m. Clarissa I. Rogers; 2d, Amelia West; lived at Stockbridge.

vii. SARAH[7], b. June 3, 1777, at Stockbridge; m. Simeon Walkley; lived at West Springfield, Mass.

330. Christopher[6] Avery (*Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 23, 1738, at Groton; m. Dec. 16, 1763, at Groton, **Dorothy Heath**, dau. of Capt. John and Temperance (Avery) Heath (No. 90). She was b. June 10, 1744, at Groton; d. June 14, 1803, at Stonington. He m. 2d, Nov. 7, 1803, at Stonington, **Mary Eldredge**, said to have been the daughter of Christopher and Mary (Hempstead) Eldredge. She was b. April 6, 1759, according to Sweet's *Averys of Groton.* Christopher[6] Avery was ordained as a Separatist minister, at North Stonington, Nov. 20, 1785, succeeding his uncle, Nathan Avery. He preached until his death, July 5, 1819, at Stonington. His widow, Mary, died Dec. 8, 1848, at North Stonington. They

are buried at Wintechogue Hill cemetery. His first wife was buried at Groton.

Children of Christopher and Dorothy (Heath) Avery:

823. i. TIMOTHY[7], b. May 8, 1766.
824. ii. CHRISTOPHER[7], b. Dec. 10, 1768.
825. iii. TEMPERANCE[7], b. June 14, 1773; m. Abel Avery (No. 517).
826. iv. JONATHAN[7], b. March 5, 1775.
v. HENRY[7], b. July 27, 1783; d. June 30, 1799.

332. Lucy[6] Avery (*Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 10, 1742, at Groton, recorded at Preston and Groton; m. Nov. 30, 1762, at Groton, **Thomas Allyn** s. of Ebenezer and Mary (Thurber) Allyn, and grandson of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn (No. 10). He was b. June 23, 1742, at Groton. His wife d. Jan. 19, 1783, at Allyn's Point, Groton. He m. 2d, Prudence Avery, possibly the daughter of Isaac Avery (No. 79). She d. April 22, 1785, at Allyn's Point, aged 43 years. He m. 3d, the Widow Breed. He d. June 18, 1812, at Allyn's Point.

Children of Thomas and Lucy (Avery) Allyn, b. at Groton:

i. THOMAS[7], b. Sept. 20, 1763; m. Susannah Morgan; d. May 20, 1849.
ii. LUCY[7], b. March 16, 1766; m. Gilbert Edgecombe.
iii. EUNICE[7], b. Aug. 7, 1768; m. Samuel Breed.
iv. JOSHUA[7], b. July 22, 1770; m. Hannah Hurlbut; d. March 16, 1840, at Cortland, N. Y.
v. CYRUS[7], b. May 22, 1772; d. Oct. 24, 1774, at Allyn's Point.
vi. ANNA[7], b. Jan. 13, 1775; m. Mark Stoddard.
vii. PHEBE[7], b. Oct. 17, 1777; d. June 12, 1786, at Allyn's Point.

333. Nathan[6] Avery (*Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 30, 1744, at Groton; m. Sept. 18, 1765, **Rebecca Elderkin**, dau. of John and Rebecca (Allen) Elderkin. She was b. Sept. 17, 1743. He was a corporal in Capt. Ralph Stoddard's company of militia; served his term at Fort Griswold; was a carpenter and helped to build the barracks there; pension was refused his widow, 1837, because he had not served six months (*Widows' Pension File*, 308). He d. Aug. 31, 1832; she d. Feb. 1, 1841, both at East Haddam.

Children of Nathan and Rebecca (Elderkin) Avery, b. at Groton:

827. i. LOVISA[7], b. 1767.
ii. NATHAN[7], b. 1770; died young.
iii. ELDERKIN[7], b. 1772; mariner; died young in Prussia.
828. iv. VASHTI[7], b. Sept. 18, 1774.
829. v. REBECCA[7], b. Oct. 4, 1775.
830. vi. PRENTICE[7], b. Oct. 5, 1776.
831. vii. ROXCELENA[7], b. Oct. 9, 1779.
viii. LUCY[7], b. July 4, 1781; d. Nov. 12, 1876, at East Haddam; unm.
ix. DIASCHA[7], died in infancy.
832. x. PRUDENCE[7], b. May 15, 1787.
xi. DAMARIS[7], d. Dec. 13, 1847, at East Haddam; unm.; aged 58 years.

✓ **334. Thomas[6] Avery** (*Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 10, 1746, at Groton; m. July 7, 1768, **Hannah Smith**, dau. of Nathan and Mary (Denison) Smith. She was b. July 23, 1745, at Groton. He was sergeant, 1775; second lieutenant, 1776; first lieutenant, Jedediah Huntington's regiment, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 78, 99, 146). He was later made a captain of militia. He was in the siege of Boston; in the battles of Long Island, White Plains, Germantown, and Peekskill; and was in camp at Valley Forge. He was an armorer. He settled in Colerain, Mass., after the Revolution. He was a congressman in Jefferson's administration. She d. Oct. 13, 1813; he died May 4, 1825.

Children of Thomas and Hannah (Smith) Avery:

833. i. RUSSELL[7], b. July 18, 1769.
ii. GILBERT[7], b. Jan. 23, 1771; d. Jan. 20, 1772.
834. iii. HANNAH[7], b. Dec. 13, 1772; m. Joshua Avery (No. 712).
835. iv. GILBERT[7], b. Jan. 18, 1775.
836. v. ANNA[7], b. Oct. 25, 1777, at Groton.
837. vi. SABRA[7], b. Sept. 10, 1779.
vii. THOMAS[7], b. Jan. 1, 1782; died unm.
838. viii. LUCY[7], b. July 3, 1784.
839. ix. MARY[7], b. June 26, 1786.
840. x. SAMUEL PRENTICE[7], b. Nov. 9, 1793.

335. Samuel[6] Avery (*Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 15, 1752, at Groton; m. March 4, 1780, at Norwich, **Candace Charlton**, dau. of Richard and Sarah (Gist) Charlton. She was b. Nov. 7, 1748, at Norwich. In testifying in relation to the service of his brother, Nathan

Avery, in the Revolutionary war, he states that he was not in the same company of militia (*Widows' Pension File*, 308). He was selectman of Norwich in 1805. His wife d. Aug. 31, 1816; he d. Dec. 15, 1844, both at Norwich. In 1845, the estate was divided among the children of his son, Samuel, and the children of his granddaughter, Ann Thomas Tracy Richards, his son, Henry, having had his share.

Children of Samuel and Candace (Charlton) Avery, b. at Norwich:

841. i. ELIZABETH[7], b. June 19, 1781.
ii. HENRY[7], b. April 7; d. June 23, 1783.
842. iii. SAMUEL[7], b. Aug. 31, 1784.
843. iv. HENRY[7], b. Aug. 29, 1786.
v. EUNICE[7], b. May 18, 1789; d. Oct. 17, 1792, at Norwich.

336. **Oliver**[6] **Avery** (*Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 8, 1757, at Groton; bap. May 21, 1763, at his father's house in Preston; m. April 5, 1802, at Stonington, **Margaret Avery**, (No. 822), dau. of Jonas and Mary (Avery) Avery, and widow of William Avery (No. 813). She was b. Feb. 27, 1775, at Groton. She is buried by her first husband in the Old Plain burying-ground. Her tombstone reads:

"Margaret relict of William Avery, deceased, consort of Oliver Avery, died May 22, 1805, aged 32."

Oliver Avery m. 2d, April 18, 1806, at Stonington, **Lucy Buddington.** From his application for a pension, we learn that during the Revolution he lived at Norwich; served in the militia, some of the time in a mustered company; in service other than military. His witnesses were Amos Gallup, Caleb Huntington, and his brother, Samuel. After the Revolution, he lived in Stockbridge, Mass., and, about 1802, moved to Stonington (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 640, 661, and *Pension Application*, Inv. 16613). "Lucy, wife of Oliver Avery, died Nov. 3, 1836"; "Oliver Avery died May 5, 1842, aged 85" (*Tombstones*, Old Plain burying-ground). It is reported that he had five children, but we cannot find any record of them.

337. **Abigail**[6] **Avery** (*Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 22, 1759, at Groton; bap. May 21, 1763, at her father's house in Preston; m. Oct. 30, 1785, at

Groton, **Vine Stoddard**, s. of Ralph and Susannah (Avery) Stoddard. He was b. Feb. 22, 1749, at Groton; was a farmer. He was an ensign in Capt. Ralph Stoddard's company, 1776, 1781 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 586, 618). He d. Jan. 29, 1834; she d. Aug. 18, 1852, both at Groton.

Children of Vine and Abigail (Avery) Stoddard, b. at Groton:

i. EUNICE[7], b. March 2, 1787; died April 7, 1787.
ii. ISAAC[7], b. Oct. 23, 1788; m. Eleanor Taylor Wardwell; 2d, Widow Eunice Merick; d. May 6, 1869, at Mystic.
iii. GUY C.[7], b. May 11, 1790; m. Susannah Allyn; 2d, Abigail Latham; was in battle of Stonington, 1814; state senator; d. March 31, 1882, at Ledyard.
iv. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[7], b. Jan. 26, 1792; m. Julia A. Miner; d. Feb. 27, 1848, at Mystic.
v. SUSAN E.[7], b. Jan. 25, 1795; m. Capt. Latham Allyn; 2d, Adam Larabee.
vi. ABIGAIL[7], b. Nov. 15, 1796; m. Peter Lester; d. May 22, 1866, at Palmer, N. Y.

338. **Sarah[6] Avery** (*Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 7, 1761, at Groton; bap. May 21, 1763, at her father's house in Preston; m. **Nathaniel Hewitt**, s. of Joseph and Sarah (Babcock) Hewitt. He was b. Feb., 1763. He d. about 1831, at Coventry, Vt.; she d. about 1833, at the same place.

Children of Nathaniel and Sarah (Avery) Hewitt, b. at New London:

i. NATHANIEL[7], b. Aug. 28, 1788; m. Rebecca W. Hillhouse; 2d, Susan Elliot; a Congregational minister; d. Feb. 3, 1865, at Bridgeport.
ii. SARAH[7], b. Aug. 1, 1790; m. Angelus Harmon; d. Sept. 24, 1867, at Potsdam, N. Y.
iii. NANCY[7], b. July 22, 1792; m. Calvin Harmon; d. Aug. 1, 1878, at Potsdam.
iv. JOSEPH[7], b. May 5, 1794; d. at sea; unm.
v. HENRY[7], b. Oct. 8, 1797; m. Alethea F. Brush; d. July 22, 1868, at Potsdam.
vi. MARY PRUDENCE[7], b. May 16, 1800; m. Darius Webb; d. May 17, 1886, at Potsdam.

340. **Isaac[6] Avery** (*Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 23, 1747, at Groton; m. June 11, 1771,

at Stonington, **Lucy Swan**, dau. of Timothy and Mary (Smith) Swan. She was b. Jan. 17, 1749-50, at Stonington; d. Dec. 30, 1813, at Ledyard. He d. Sept. 27, 1827, at Ledyard.

Children of Isaac and Lucy (Swan) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

i. LUCY[7], b. Jan. 18, 1773; d. May, 1775.
850. ii. NATHAN[7], b. Sept. 21, 1775.
851. iii. ISAAC[7], b. Jan. 14, 1777.
852. iv. MARY H.[7], b. July 18, 1780; m. Elisha Avery (No. 761).
v. PHEBE[7], b. Feb. 18, 1783; d. Sept. 12, 1795, at Ledyard.
vi. WEALTHY[7], b. Sept. 19, 1785; d. May 12, 1795, at Ledyard.
853. vii. CHRISTOPHER SWAN[7], b. Nov. 25, 1788.
854. viii. WILLIAM WHEELER[7], b. June 20, 1791.

341. **Nathan**[6] **Avery** (*Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 21, 1749, at Groton. Mr. Sweet said, in *The Averys of Groton*, that he probably died young. A Nathan Avery is said to have married **Mary Spicer**, dau. of John and Mercy (Chapman) Spicer. She was b. Jan. 27, 1753. It is possible that this Nathan may have done so, as the families lived near each other in that part of Groton called Poquetanuck, now Ledyard. No children. He probably died soon after marriage.

342. **Hannah Mary**[6] **Avery** (*Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 28, 1752, at Stonington; m. **Roswell Randall**, s. of John and Lucy (Brown) Randall. He was b. July 18, 1756, at Stonington. He had previously married her sister, Phœbe (No. 345). He d. May 1, 1815, at Stonington. She m. 2d, May 3, 1816, at Stonington, **John Randall**, brother of her first husband. He was b. March 24, 1754, at Stonington. He d. Oct. 7, 1818, at Norwich, N. Y. She d. Oct. 9, 1838, at Norwich, N. Y. No children.

343. **Luther**[6] **Avery** (*Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2] *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1754, at Stonington; m. Oct. 13, 1782, at Stonington, **Mary Wheeler**, dau. of Paul and Lucy (Swan) Wheeler. She was b. Nov. 6, 1765, at Stonington. He was selectman of Stonington from 1799 to 1802 inclusive. He moved to Windham, Conn., where he lived the latter part of his life. He d. Aug., 1833; she d. Jan. 15, 1853, probably at Windham.

Children of Luther and Mary (Wheeler) Avery; the first eight were b. at Stonington:

i. LUTHER[7], b. June 27, 1784; d. Aug. 4, 1853; unm.
ii. NATHAN[7], b. Dec. 19, 1786; d. April 11, 1848, at Stonington; unm.
855. iii. PAUL WHEELER[7], b. May 18, 1789.
856. iv. POLLY[7], b. March 14, 1792.
857. v. ALFRED[7], b. Dec. 1, 1794.
858. vi. PHEBE[7], b. March 7, 1797.
859. vii. MIRANDA[7], b. Feb. 7, 1800.
860. viii. WILLIAM RANDALL[7], b. March 18, 1802.
ix. HANNAH EMELINE[7], b. Nov. 8, 1808, probably at Windham; d. Oct. 3, 1813.

344. Stephen[6] Avery (*Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 13, 1756, at Stonington; m. Dec. 9, 1781, at Stonington, **Anna Wheeler**, dau. of Paul and Lucy (Swan) Wheeler, and sister of the wife of Luther Avery (No. 343). She was b. June 30, 1764, at Stonington. Stephen Avery was in the Revolutionary war; in 1776, about New York; 1780, in the Conn. line (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 191). The following was received by him while near New York, and is preserved by a descendant:

Stonington, the 17th of September, 1776.

Loving Son: I hope these lines will overtake you and find you well as they leave us. God's goodness be acknowledged. We send you by Mr. William Sisson a little ginger, salt and paper also, that you might write to us. Be careful, my son, to preserve your health. Don't let your mind and spirits sink under trouble. Labor to hope in God that He will secure and save you. Send up your prayers to Him daily. Watch against all sin and avoid it. Improve your time more in praying for deliverence than in thinking on your troubles. Discouragement and casting down are very detrimental to health. We expect you to go through great hardships. Our prayers are to God that he will preserve you, give victory and in His time restore you.

Let our friends and yours see this letter, for I give them the same advice . . . [The part omitted related to the health of friends.] Write if you are sick or want anything; and when you write, any of you, so write that we may have news of more than one at a time. These from your loving and tender and affectionate father and mother and well wishers to the common cause and friend to all good people engaged in it.

Nathan Avery.
Hannah Avery.

Stephen Avery was town clerk of Stonington from 1791 to 1807, when North Stonington was set off. He was town clerk of North Stonington until his death. He was selectman in 1797; representative in 1799. His wife d. Aug. 11, 1801; he m. 2d, Aug. 18, 1804, at Stonington, **Elizabeth Morgan**, dau. of Capt. Israel and Elizabeth (Brewster) Morgan and granddaughter of William and Temperance (Avery) Morgan (No. 82). She was b. Jan. 7, 1779, at Stonington. Stephen Avery died April 1, 1828, at Stonington; his widow died Aug. 11, 1841, at Stonington; all were buried in the Old Plain burying-ground.

Children of Stephen and Anna (Wheeler) Avery, b. at Stonington:

861. i. NANCY[7], b. Dec. 29, 1783.
862. ii. STEPHEN LYMAN[7], b. May 12, 1786.
863. iii. HANNAH MARY[7], b. June 18, 1789.
864. iv. ROSWELL RANDALL[7], b. Nov. 5, 1791.
865. v. CHARLES GRANDISON[7], b. April 9, 1796.
vi. CYRUS WHEELER[7], b. Oct. 10, 1798; d. Feb. 12, 1884, at Stonington; unm.

Children of Stephen and Elizabeth (Morgan) Avery, b. at Stonington:

866. i. ELIZA ADELINE[7], b. Nov. 17, 1805.
867. ii. WEALTHY AMIRA[7], b. Sept. 29, 1807.
iii. ROGER GRISWOLD[7], b. Sept. 4, 1809; d. Dec. 31, 1885; unm.
iv. CALVIN GODDARD[7], b. Feb. 9, 1812; d. March 20, 1833; unm.
868. v. ALEXANDER HAMILTON[7], b. June 28, 1814.
869. vi. RALPH HURLBUT[7], b. April 22, 1816.
vii. ERASTUS RANDALL[7], b. Aug. 8, 1818; d. Nov. 16, 1861; unm.
870. viii. FRANCES MARY[7], b. Sept. 20, 1821.

345. Phoebe[6] Avery (*Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 10, 1758, at Stonington; m. March 4, 1779, at Stonington, **Roswell Randall**, s. of John and Lucy (Brown) Randall. He was b. July 18, 1756, at Stonington. She d. Dec. 18, 1787, at Stonington, without children; he m. 2d, her sister, Hannah Mary (No. 342).

346. Wealthy[6] Avery (*Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 5, 1772, at Stonington; m. June 23, 1793, at Stonington, **Darius Hewitt**, s. of Israel and Tabitha (Wheaton) Hewitt. He was b. Oct. 28, 1771, at Ston-

ington; died about 1802. She m. 2d, June 30, 1803, at Stonington, his second wife, **William Randall,** s. of John and Lucy (Brown) Randall. He was b. March 25, 1768, at Stonington. He was lieutenant-colonel of the 30th regiment of Connecticut militia during the war of 1812; was at the battle of Stonington (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*); deputy to lower house of assembly, 1812, 1813, 1816, 1818, 1825; member of the upper house, 1822; member of the convention that framed the Connecticut constitution in 1818; associate county judge for sixteen years; justice of the peace for twenty-eight years; selectman for eighteen years; first president of the Stonington bank. His wife d. Dec. 29, 1805; he d. June 17, 1841, both at Stonington.

Child of Darius and Wealthy (Avery) Hewitt, b. at Stonington:

i. WEALTHY[7], b. Dec. 29, 1794; m. William Randall, s. of her step-father by his first wife; d. Sept. 24, 1869, at Stonington.

Child of William and Wealthy (Avery) Randall, b. at Stonington:

i. EUNICE[7], b. Aug. 11, 1804; m. Ansel Coats; d. March 28, 1861.

347. **Prudence**[6] **Avery** (*Isaac*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1743, at Groton. She is mentioned in her grandfather's will in 1751. Did she marry **Thomas Allyn** in 1784 as his second wife? Thomas Allyn, s. of Ebenezer and Mary (Thurber) Allyn, and grandson of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn (No. 10), m. a Prudence Avery who d. April 22, 1785, aged 43 years. No children.

348. **Solomon**[6] **Avery** (*Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]). He served in the Revolutionary war with his brothers, Jacob and Constant, in Capt. Gallup's company in 1776, and was killed Sept. 17, 1776, in the campaign around New York (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 100).

349. **Jacob**[6] **Avery** (*Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 6, 1757, at Groton; m. Nov. 11, 1787, at Brewster's Neck (Groton) **Mary Elizabeth Avery** (No. 707), dau. of James and Mary (Comstock) Avery. She was b. Jan. 2,

1762, at Groton. Jacob Avery served in Capt. Gallup's company, in 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 100). His wife d. Dec., 1805, at Ledyard; he m. 2d, **Sarah Baker**, and d. July, 1810, at Ledyard. In the distribution of his estate, Oct. 11, 1822, the heirs were daughter, Sylvia; son, Luther; daughter, Priscilla, wife of Enoch Lamb; daughter, Mary Avery; daughter, Prudence, wife of Dudley Avery; widow, Sarah.

Children of Jacob and Mary Elizabeth (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

876. i. PRUDENCE[7], b. Aug. 26, 1788.
877. ii. SYLVIA[7], b. March 26, 1790.
iii. SOLOMON[7], b. May 31, 1792; died Sept. 31, 1792.
878. iv. PRISCILLA[7], b. July 17, 1793.
879. v. LUTHER[7]. b. Dec. 4, 1795.
880. vi. MARY[7], b. April 2, 1799.

350. Constant[6] Avery (*Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 14, 1758, at Groton; m. April 3, 1796, at Groton, **Mrs. Zipporah (Chapman) Williams**, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Leffingwell) Chapman and granddaughter of Jonathan and Lucy (Avery) Leffingwell (No. 86). She was b. Jan. 25, 1773, at Groton. He was in Waterman Clift's company, 1775; in Col. Swift's regiment, Aaron Stevens's company, from May, 1777, to Feb., 1780; was at Germantown, Valley Forge, Monmouth, Stony Point, and on the Hudson (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 75, 100, 220, and *Pension Application* on file at Washington). He moved to Eaton, N. Y., 1798, bringing one child, Alfred, not living in 1840. They had at Eaton a large family of children, whom they reared (*Pension Application*). He was living with D. Avery (probably his son) in 1840. He died Feb. 7, 1844, at Eaton. His widow was alive Oct. 5, 1848.

Children of Constant and Zipporah (Chapman) Avery:

i. ALFRED, d. before 1840.
OTHER CHILDREN of whom we have no definite record.

351. Frederick[6] Avery (*Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. at Groton; m. **Elizabeth Stoddard**, dau. of Mortimer and Dorothy (Parke) Stoddard. She was b. Jan. 26, 1769, at Groton. March 23, 1793, Frederick Avery deeded to his brother, Constant Avery, land that he had of his

father, Jacob Avery (*Groton Deeds*, 12:111). In the division of the estate of Mortimer Stoddard, Dec. 4, 1795, the heirs were the widow, Dorothy Stoddard; children, Mortimer, Robert, Roswell, Daniel, Bathsheba, Button, Elizabeth Avery, Dorothy Stoddard, and Zipporah Stoddard (*Norwich Wills*, 10:212). March 30, 1798, Frederick and Elizabeth Avery deeded away land that they had from father, Mortimer Stoddard (*Groton Deeds*, 12:490). They moved to North Broadalbin, N. Y., about 1802.

Children of Frederick and Elizabeth (Stoddard) Avery, b. at Groton:

890. i. SOLOMON[7].
891. ii. ALANSON[7].
892. iii. FREDERICK[7], b. Oct. 4, 1796.
893. iv. DOLLY[7].

352. Cyrus[6] Avery (*Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was living at Groton in March 26, 1798, at which time, he and his brother, Jacob, agreed to take care of their parents, Jacob and Sylvia Avery, during their natural lives. He moved to Eaton, N. Y. His wife's name was probably **Polly.**

354. Prudence[6] Avery (*Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Gilbert Eddy**, s. of Devotion and Mary (Sherman) Eddy. He was b. Jan. 23, 1761. He served on his father's privateer; was captured and imprisoned at Halifax for a year in the Revolution; was at Bennington and Saratoga; general of a division in New York in the war of 1812; was a presidential elector; lived in Rensselaer County, N. Y. He died in 1846 (*Eddy Genealogy*).

Children of Gilbert and Prudence (Avery) Eddy:

i. RUSSELL[7], b. April 23, 1787, at Pittstown, N. Y.; m. Ruth Ann Wells; 2d, Abby M. Kimball; paymaster in army, 1812; d. July 2, 1871.
ii. ELIZA[7], m. Jacob DeForest; d. in Missouri.
iii. SYBIL[7], m. Nathaniel Bansalt.
iv. TISDALE[7].
v. MARY[7].

355. Polly[6] Avery (*Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 10, 1775, at Groton; m. April 3, 1796, at Groton, **Elisha Satterlee**, s. of Jonas and Lydia (Geer) Satter-

lee. He was b. Oct. 29, 1772, at Groton; was a sea captain. She d. Sept. 29, 1846; he d. May 18, 1859, both at Ledyard.

Children of Elisha and Polly (Avery) Satterlee, b. at Groton:

i. LYDIA GEER[7], b. Nov. 8, 1798; m. Samuel Geer Allyn; d. July 23, 1872.
ii. ELISHA AVERY[7] b. Nov. 10, 1800; m. Hester Stoddard; d. March 27, 1879, at Gale's Ferry.
iii. JONAS[7], b. March 28, 1803; m. Caroline Tatem; d. May 18, 1840, at Ledyard.
iv. SUSAN[7], b. June 25, 1805; m. Frank Kimball; d. July 8, 1895, at Vernon.
v. JULIA ANN[7], b. March 15, 1808; m. John Satterlee; d. Jan. 24, 1886, at Tolland.
vi. DWIGHT ALDEN[7], b. April 17, 1814; m. Charity Hibbard Stoddard; d. Jan. 7, 1901, at Tolland.

358. **Mary**[6] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. March 24, 1728, First Church of Groton. We are not able to give her record. The following has been suggested as the probable record, but of it we have no proof.

A Mary Avery and a William Edwards, both of Preston, were married there May 31, 1745. They had the following children, as recorded on the town books of Preston:

i. JASPER[7], b. Feb. 29, 1748.
ii. KENDALL[7], b. Nov. 28, 1749.
iii. MARY[7], b. Aug. 25, 1751.
iv. CYRUS[7], b. Aug. 13, 1753.
v. PELIG[7], b. March 5, 1755.

359. **Oliver**[6] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. March 23, 1729, First Church of Groton; m. March 29, 1753, at Greenfield, Mass., **Sarah Corse**, dau. of James and Thankful (Munn) Corse. She was b. May 21, 1735. He m. 2d, **Abigail Sayers**. He moved to Charlemont, Mass., about 1754, and purchased a tract of land a mile in length along the Deerfield River. The following account of his military service is taken from the records of Williamstown and the muster rolls at Boston:

Oliver Avery, Oct. 31, 1748, sentinel, from Deerfield, under Lieut. Elisha Hawley, at Fort Massachusetts; Nov. 2, 1748, April 6, 1749, Dec. 11, 1749, Jan. 13, 1750, June 3, 1750, June 2, 1751, Jan. 6, 1753, senti-



OLIVER AVERY'S HOUSE.

nel under Capt. Ephraim Williams, at Fort Massachusetts; Nov. 11, 1754, corporal, under Elisha Chapin; 1755, corporal, under Ephraim Williams; 1756, sentinel, under Israel Williams, Charlemont; March 9, 1757, ensign, under Capt. John Burk; Jan. 31, 1757, sergeant, under Capt. Israel Williams, Colrain, also Dec., 1757, and 1758; Nov. 12, 1759, private, under Capt. Samuel Wells, Charlemont; Jan. 23, 1760, sentinel, under Lieut. Seth Pomeroy, West Hoosick.

At Fort Salem, Nov. 14, 1747, he was one of a scouting party; he fell with a fractured thigh, but shot the Indian who attempted to scalp him and painfully worked his way back to the fort. His son, Walter, was carried to Canada by the Indians. His wife with an infant daughter took refuge in a hollow log and escaped. He drew lot No. 55 at West Hoosic, but was driven off by the Indians. (See A. L. Perry's *Origins in Williamstown*). On the breaking out of the Revolution, he raised a company of minute-men and marched to Boston. In 1780, he built the historic house that is still standing in Charlemont in good repair.

He d. June 27, 1815; his wife, Abigail, d. Feb. 11, 1820, both at Charlemont, Mass.

Children of Oliver and Sarah (Corse) Avery, b. at Charlemont:

i. OLIVER[7], b. June 8, 1754; drowned; unm.
ii. SARAH[7], b. Dec. 1, 1755; d. Aug. 5, 1757.
911. iii. WALTER[7], b. July 7, 1757.
iv. LUCY[7], b. Sept. 7, 1758; d. Aug. 19, 1777.
v. ELIZABETH[7], b. June 27, 1760; d. Aug. 7, 1777.
vi. JONATHAN[7], b. Feb. 25, 1762; d. Aug. 11, 1777.

Children of Oliver and Abigail (Sayers) Avery, b. at Charlemont:

912. i. LOIS[7], b. April 11, 1763.
ii. JOHN[7], b. March 20, 1764; d. Aug. 11, 1777.
913. iii. MARY[7], b. July 2, 1765.
914. iv. EUNICE[7], b. Feb. 7, 1767; m. Amos Avery (No. 370).

361. Lemuel[6] Avery (*Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. April 1, 1733, First Church of Groton. His name appears on the muster rolls of the company commanded by Ephraim Williams at Fort Massachusetts, 1749; also 1750, 1751, 1754. In the drawing of house lots at Williamstown, he drew lot No. 25.

363. **Caron**[6] **Avery** (*Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 3, 1743, at Montville; m. **Charles Randall**; 2d, **Stephen Chappell.** The names of the children are taken from her father's will (*New London Wills*, I:178). She d. before June 18, 1771.

Children of Charles and Caron (Avery) Randall:

i. HUMILITY[7].
ii. AMY[7].

Child of Stephen and Caron (Avery) Chappell:

i. LYDIA[7].

364. **Abel**[6] **Avery** (*Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 29, 1745, at Montville; m. **Rebecca** ————. In his will, made Aug. 24, and proved Dec. 8, 1772, he mentioned brothers, Elisha, Jonathan, and Amos; sisters, Amy Randall, and Margaret Vibber; wife, Rebecca, to whom he left her third. He had land in the Susquehanna country and at Otter Creek. He probably left no children.

365. **Amy**[6] **Avery** (*Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 25, 1747, at Montville; m. Jan., 1762, **Benjamin Randall,** s. of Benjamin and Ruth (Brown) Randall, of Colchester. He was b. July 20, 1742. She d. Sept. 3, 1791; he d. Sept. 9, 1828, both at Shelburne, Mass.

Children of Benjamin and Amy (Avery) Randall:

i. AVERY[7], b. Dec. 18, 1762, at Colchester; m. Hopeful Briggs; d. June 11, 1823, at Clayton, N. Y.
ii. ABEL[7], b. April 18, 1765, at Colchester; m. Salome Pike; d. Aug. 8, 1756, at Bolton.
iii. SARAH[7], b. Aug. 10, 1767, at Colchester; m. Church Mandell; d. 1794, at Shelburne, Mass.
iv. RUSSELL[7], b. June 19, 1770; m. Lucy Otis; 2d, Pernal Odds; 3d, Mrs. Hannah (Cheever) Dewey; d. Aug. 28, 1847, at Loraine, Mass. prob. Colraine
v. KARON[7], b. Nov. 20, 1772, at Colchester; m. Ephraim Jennings; d. Jan. 2, 1854, at Ellisburg, N. Y.
vi. HUBBARD[7], b. May 7, 1775, at Colchester; m. Mary Jennings; 2d, Rebecca Bigelow.
vii. JARED[7], b. March 26, 1778, at Shelburne, Mass.; m. Mehitabel Rogers; d. April 16, 1816, at Lenox, Mass.

viii. BENJAMIN[7], b. Dec. 8, 1781, at Shelburne; m. Lydia Worden; d. Feb. 28, 1848, at Ellisburg, N. Y.

ix. RUEL[7], b. Oct. 11, 1785, at Shelburne; m. Margaret Ann Middleton; d. Oct. 2, 1810, at Rutland, N. Y.

366. **Elihu**[6] **Avery** (*Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 25, 1749, at Montville; m. Dec. 15, 1774, at Bozrah, **Mary Gardner,** dau. of Jonathan and Mary (Houghton) Gardner. The division of the estate of Mary, widow of Jonathan Gardner, of Bozrah, Sept. 28, 1797, gave Mary, wife of Elihu Avery, as one of the heirs (*Norwich Wills,* 9:351).

367. **Margaret**[6] **Avery** (*Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 15, 1750, at Montville; m. ——— **Vibber,** probably John, s. of John Vibber of New London. He was b. June 8, 1740, at New London.

✓369. **Jonathan**[6] **Avery** (*Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 10, 1755, at Montville; m. Dec. 11, 1782, **Pamelia Fox,** dau. of Elisha and Anna (Fitch) Fox. She was b. Nov. 14, 1763, at Montville.

Jonathan Avery of Enfield and pamelia fox of New London married Dec. 11, 1782 (*Enfield Records*).

Jonathan Avery was orderly sergeant in Capt. James Chapman's company, New London, fifth company, sixth regiment, Col. Samuel Holden Parsons. He enlisted May 8, 1775; was in the Boston camps; in the siege of New York, at White Plains, and at New Castle. He was a pensioner (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 640, and *Pension Application*). The first date in his orderly book is Aug. 13, 1776; the last, Nov. 2, 1776, at New Castle. The book is in the possession of his granddaughter, Julia M. Avery. After the war, he settled at Enfield and, in 1799, removed to Charlemont, Mass. He was a hatter by trade; a man of wit and brilliancy. He d. June 14, 1847; his tombstone at East Charlemont bears the inscription: "A soldier of the Revolution." His widow d. July 20, 1853, at East Charlemont.

Children of Jonathan and Pamelia (Fox) Avery:

936. i. ELISHA[7], b. Nov. 14, 1783, at Enfield.

937. ii. SAMUEL[7], b. Feb. 11, 1786, at Enfield.

938. iii. PAMELIA[7], b. Jan. 21, 1788, at Enfield.

939. iv. AMY[7], b. Jan. 16, 1790, at Enfield.
940. v. ALMIRA[7], b. Jan. 28, 1792, at Enfield.
941. vi. JONATHAN[7], b. April 27, 1794, at Enfield.
942. vii. ANNIS[7], b. April 13, 1796, at Enfield.
943. viii. AMOS[7], b. May 29, 1798, at Charlemont, Mass.
944. ix. AMANDA SCOTT[7], b. April 13, 1800, at Charlemont.
945. x. ELIHU[7], b. Feb. 16, 1802, at Charlemont.
946. xi. MARIA[7], b. March 31, 1804, at Charlemont.

✓ **370. Amos[6] Avery** (*Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 10, 1758, at Montville; m. Jan. 30, 1782, **Azubah Hawkes,** who soon died. He m. 2d, Sept. 25, 1783, at Charlemont, Mass., **Eunice Avery,** (No. 914), dau. of Oliver and Abigail (Sayers) Avery. She was b. Feb. 7, 1767, at Charlemont, Mass. In a deed of land on the Deerfield River, given by Oliver Avery, Oct. 31, 1783, Amos Avery was called cordwainer (*Springfield Deeds,* 24:448). He d. June 15, 1818; she d. April 2, 1854, both at East Charlemont, Mass.

Children of Amos and Eunice (Avery) Avery, b. at East Charlemont, Mass.:

i. AZUBA[7], b. June 16, 1784; d. Oct. 29, 1785.
947. ii. ABNER[7], b. Oct. 19, 1786.
948. iii. BETSEY[7].
949. iv. CHARLOTTE[7], b. Oct. 19, 1788.
950. v. REBECCA[7], b. June 6, 1790; d. Dec. 14, 1879.
951. vi. EUNICE[7], b. Feb. 25, 1792.
vii. ABIGAIL[7], b. Aug. 25, 1793; d. Jan. 2, 1873.
952. viii. LOIS[7], b. April 24, 1795.
953. ix. OLIVER[7], b. May 3, 1797.
x. JOHN[7], b. April 19, 1799; a physician; d. unm.
954. xi. ABEL[7], b. Feb. 3, 1801.
955. xii. FREELOVE[7], b. Aug. 20, 1803.
956. xiii. DAVID[7], b. Jan. 19, 1805.
957. xiv. AMOS[7], b. Jan. 19, 1807.
958. xv. LUCRETIA[7], b. Oct. 1809.

372. Freelove[6] Avery (*Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **John Nichols.**

373. Lucy[6] Avery (*Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Daniel Denison,** s. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Andross) Denison. He was b. Jan., 1772; d. Feb. 5, 1841, at German Flats, N. Y.

Children of Daniel and Lucy (Avery) Denison, b. at German Flats, N. Y.:

i. JOHN[7], died young.
ii. PHEBE[7], m. J. B. Martin; d. 1823.
iii. GEORGE[7], b. Jan. 26, 1799; m. Lucy Ford; d. Sept. 7, 1872, in McHenry Co., Ill.
iv. LUCY[7], m. Turner Peterson; d. 1835.
v. SALLY[7], m. Alvin Ford.
vi. EMELINE[7], m. Stephen Josselyn.

384. **Gardner[6] Avery** (*Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. Sept. 22, 1751, Second Church of Preston, now Griswold; m. **Ama Newell**, dau. of Abijah and Hepsibah (Curtis) Newell. Ama Newell (*Abijah[5], Benjamin[4], Isaac[3], Isaac[2], Abraham[1]*) was b. June 26, 1756. Gardner Avery was a Revolutionary soldier; marched to Roxbury, 1775, where he remained until the British left Boston, when he went to New York; re-enlisted in 1776, under Capt. Ball, Col. Larned; was in the siege of New York; was a pensioner under the law of 1818 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, and *Pension Application*). He was a farmer at Monson, Mass., but moved to Sauquoit, N. Y., in 1810. His wife d. Dec. 27, 1831; he d. Dec. 28, 1831. They were buried in the same grave, December 29, having lived together in wedlock fifty-nine years.

Children of Gardner and Ama (Newell) Avery, b. at Monson, Mass.:

967. i. GARDNER[7], b. Dec. 17, 1773.
968. ii. STEPHEN[7], b. Oct. 17, 1775.
969. iii. HANNAH[7], b. Jan. 29, 1778.
970. iv. BENJAMIN[7], b. March 19, 1780.
971. v. BETSEY[7], b. Dec. 30, 1783.
972. vi. CALVIN[7], b. April 24, 1785.
973. vii. ANSON[7], b. Oct. 17, 1786.
974. viii. JOHN[7], b. Dec. 7, 1788.
ix. LYMAN[7], b. Dec. 5, 1790; d. March 23, 1809.
975. x. AMY[7], b. April 30, 1793.
976. xi. CHARLES[7], b. July 30, 1795.
xii. SOPHIA[7], b. Feb. 5, 1798; d. March 28, 1799.
977. xiii. SOPHIA[7], b. March 22, 1800.
978. xiv. JARED NEWELL[7], b. Feb. 26, 1803.

385. **Hannah**[6] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. April 14, 1754, Second Church of Preston, now Griswold; m. Dec. 24, 1772, at Griswold, **Edward Mills** of Groton.

386. **Lucy**[6] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. Aug. 29, 1756, Second Church of Preston, now Griswold; m. June 22, 1780, at Preston, **James Bennett**, s. of James and Mary Bennett. He was b. June 25, 1745, at Preston.

387. **Benjamin**[6] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 4, 1758; bap. July 11, 1759, Second Church of Preston, now Griswold; m. **Anna Foote**, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Lyon) Foote. She was b. Oct. 16, 1757. After her death, he m. a Miss **Lucy Dickinson**. He enlisted in 1776 for the Canada campaign, under Capt. Oliver Parmelee; May, 1777, under Capt. Nathan Stoddard, for two years; Dec., 1779, under Capt. Munson, for three years. He was at Germantown, Monmouth, and Stony Point; received a certificate of merit; was pensioned in 1820. In his application for pension, he stated that, in 1818, he lived at Bethlehem, Conn.; that he had wife, Lucy, aged 56; children, Sally, aged 28, and Julia M., aged 14 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 232, 346, and *Pension Application*). He d. May 4, 1843, at Lyons, N. Y.

Children of Benjamin and Anna (Foote) Avery:

979. i. CYRUS[7], b. March 29,1784, at Watertown.
ii. BENJAMIN[7]; d. at sea; unm.
iii. LUCY[7], d. unm.
980. iv. JOSEPH[7].
981. v. SARAH[7], b. July 26, 1793, at Watertown.
982. vi. MARY[7].
983. vii. ANN[7].

Child of Benjamin and Lucy (Dickinson) Avery:

984. i. JULIA M.[7], m. ——— Drake; d. 1830.

388. **Roger**[6] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 14, 1761, Second Church of Preston, now Griswold; m. at Watertown, **Elizabeth Foote**, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Lyon) Foote. She was b. July 1, 1755. He

enlisted in Capt. Sanford's company, eighth Conn. reg't, 1777, for three years; in fifth reg't, under Capt. Richard Douglass, Jan. 1, 1781, to Dec.. 1784; a pensioner (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 232, 349, 354, 364). About 1784, he moved to Cornwall, Vt. Either he was in the war of 1812 or he had a son, Roger, whose birth does not appear of record. In 1814, Roger, John, Daniel, and Abiram Avery, all of Cornwall, Vt., marched to Plattsburg, under Capt. Edmund Hill. His wife d. Feb. 7, 1839, at Royalton, N. Y.; he d. Nov. 12, 1841, at Orangeport, N. Y.

Children of Roger and Elizabeth (Foote) Avery, b. at Cornwall, Vt.:

985. i. ROGER[7] (?).
986. ii. BETSEY[7], b. Jan. 26, 1785.
987. iii. JOHN[7], b. Sept. 4, 1786.
988. iv. LUCY[7], b. Dec. 4, 1787.
989. vi. POLLY[7], b. Nov. 14, 1790.
vi. HARRY[7], b. Sept. 12, 1792; d. Feb. 28, 1813, at Cornwall, Vt.
990. vii. DANIEL[7], b. April 26, 1794.
991. viii. ABIRAM[7], b. Sept. 8, 1796.
992. ix. JAMES[7], b. April 5, 1798.

390. **Benjámin**[6] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 25, 1776, at Groton; m. Dec. 27, 1807, in Cayuga County, N. Y., **Mercy Capen.** She was b. Aug. 20, 1787. He was one of the party that settled Aurora, N. Y. She d. March 29, 1836; he d. Jan. 31, 1866, at Ledyard, N. Y.

Children of Benjamin and Mercy (Capen) Avery:

993. i. LUCY[7], b. Nov. 17, 1808, at Aurora, N. Y.; d. Jan. 13, 1836.
994. ii. ALFRED[7], b. Oct. 3, 1810, at Aurora.
995. iii. MARIA[7], b. Nov. 16, 1812, at Aurora.
iv. BENJAMIN[7], b. Nov. 10, 1815, at Aurora; d. March 29, 1870; unm.
v. WILLIAM[7], b. Jan. 29, 1818, at Aurora; d. Jan. 13, 1819.
vi. EDWIN[7], b. Aug. 29, 1820, at Ledyard; d. Sept. 20, 1840; unm.
996. vii. EDGAR[7], b. Aug. 29, 1820, at Ledyard.
997. viii. CHARLES[7], b. May 23, 1823, at Ledyard.
ix. HENRY,[7] b. Oct. 27, 1827, at Ledyard; d. Aug. 10, 1831.

391. **David**[6] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 8, 1779, at Groton; m. Feb. 25, 1808, at Groton, **Fanny Avery** (No. 1718), dau. of Ebenezer and Hannah

(Morgan) Avery. She was b. April 22, 1788, at Groton. David Avery was one of the settlers of Auburn, N. Y., in 1795. Among the others were Hezekiah Avery, Ebenezer Avery, Dudley Avery, and Benjamin Avery. The party went by way of Long Island Sound and the Hudson River, reaching Albany after a trip of sixteen days. From Albany, they crossed the Mohawk, bought bateaux, and worked their way up the river. At Fort Schuyler, they found two log houses; at Fort Stanwix, they reached the head of canoe navigation. Thence their goods and boats were hauled through the woods thirty miles. He returned to Groton for a wife and brought her back in a chaise. He was made ensign in Col. Henry Hewitt's reg't, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1806; lieut., 1809; quartermaster, 1811; brigade quartermaster, 1812 (*Military Records of N. Y., 1784-1821*, pp. 821, 1034, 1179, 1296). He lived in the part of Scipio, N. Y., that since 1823 has been called Venice. There their children were born and there they died, he, Nov. 27, 1866, and she, March 30, 1869.

Children of David and Fanny (Avery) Avery:

998. i. NANCY[7], b. Oct. 16, 1808.
999. ii. HAMILTON[7], b. April 11, 1811.
1000. iii. FANNY[7], b. March 24, 1814.

392. Thankful[6] Avery (*Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 31, 1784, at Groton; m. April 6, 1806, at Ledyard, N. Y., **James Atwater**, s. of John and Susannah (Goodyear) Atwater of Hamden, Conn. He was b. Feb. 27, 1785, at Hamden. He was teacher, farmer, and store-keeper at Ithaca, N. Y. She d. May 17, 1870, at Waverly, N. Y.; he d. Jan. 6, 1876, at Ithaca, N. Y.

Children of James and Thankful (Avery) Atwater:

i. NELSON[7], b. April 8; d. April 14, 1807, at Milton, N. Y.
ii. LEONARD[7], b. Nov. 25, 1808, at Virgil, N. Y.; m. Anna Maria Chatterton; d. Aug. 12, 1889, at Ithaca, N. Y.
iii. HARRIET[7], b. June 30, 1810, at Genoa, N. Y.; d. April 29, 1831, at Ithaca.
iv. NANCY[7], b. Sept. 8, 1811, at Aurelius, N. Y.; m. John R. Mitchell; d. at Ludlowville, N. Y.
v. WILLIAM VAN NESS[7], b. Sept. 24, 1813, at Aurelius, N. Y.; d. at Waverly, N. Y.
vi. BENJAMIN AVERY[7], b. Sept. 9, 1815, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Sarah Ann Phillips; d. Nov. 5, 1883, at Ithaca.

vii. FRANKLIN[7], b. July 10, 1817, at Lansing, N. Y.; d. at Ithaca.
viii. DEWITT CLINTON[7], b. July 30, 1819, at Lansing, N. Y.; m. Sarah Tichenor; was a merchant, supervisor, alderman, trustee of Presbyterian church; d. Oct. 19, 1899, at Waverly, N. Y.
ix. FANNY[7], b. Oct. 6, 1821, at Lansing, N. Y.
x. DAVID DENISON[7], b. Sept. 23, 1823, at Ithaca; m. Olive S. Simon; living at Cortland, N. Y., in 1900.
xi. MARY[7], b. July 25, 1825, at Ithaca; d. April 29, 1879, at Ithaca.
xii. EDWARD[7], b. May 10, 1828, at Ithaca.
xiii. RUFUS KING[7], b. Feb. 26, 1830, at Ithaca; m. Sarah Ledyard Jones; d. Dec. 6, 1887, at Riverside, Cal.

393. Lydia[6] Avery (*Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 7, 1786, at Groton; m. Feb. 6, 1806, at Ledyard, N. Y., **Consider King**, s. of Consider and Sarah (Palmer) King. He was b. May 23, 1774, at Rochester, Mass. He was a physician. He d. Aug. 19, 1848; she d. Sept. 11, 1865, both at Hartford, Wisconsin.

Children of Consider and Lydia (Avery) King, b. at Ledyard, N. Y.:

i. SALLY[7], b. Nov. 14, 1806; m. Gordon Hayes; d. April 29, 1876, at Rochester, N. Y.
ii. MARY ANN[7], b. March 4, 1808; m. John Wilcox; d. Jan. 31, 1891, at Hartford, Wis.
iii. HARRIET[7], b. Jan. 29, 1810; m. Henry Chase.
iv. RICHARD TALCOTT[7], b. May 23, 1813; m. Hannah Bryant; d. Jan. 5, 1863, at Sherwood, N. Y.
v. BENJAMIN AVERY[7], b. March 14, 1815; m. Phebe Raymond; d. March 21, 1893, at Hillsdale, Mich.
vi. LYDIA[7], b. July 24, 1817; m. Joseph Sisson; d. Sept. 8, 1875, at Kings Ferry, N. Y.
vii. MARIA[7], b. Aug. 19, 1819; unm.
viii. ELIZA[7], b. Sept. 29, 1823; m. Lawrence B. Walls; d. March 13, 1874, at Prescott, Wis.
ix. CONSIDER[7], b. June 23, 1829; m. Sally Coy; d. Oct. 21, 1888, at Martelle, Wis.

394. Daniel[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 18, 1766, at Groton; m. Nov. 28, 1790, at Groton, **Lydia Avery** (No. 756), dau. of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Greene) Avery. She was b. April 4, 1773, at Groton; d. Sept. 14, 1797, at Aurora, N. Y. Daniel Avery m. 2d, Jan. 20,

1799, at Hartford, **Abigail Smith,** dau. of Moses and Mabel (Seymour) Smith of Hartford. She was b. April 9, 1780; d. July 22, 1817, at Aurora, N. Y. He m. 3d, Sept. 22, 1823, **Freelove Mitchell,** dau. of John and Ruth (Harris) Mitchell. She was b. Jan. 4, 1808, at Ballston, N. Y.; d. April 20, 1841, at Aurora, N. Y. He was appointed ensign in 6th co., 8th reg't, Connecticut militia, May, 1791; lieut., 1792; capt., May, 1794 (*Ms. State Papers, Hartford*). He was one of the party that emigrated to Aurora in 1795 and at once took an active part in the new settlement. He represented the eighth district in the twelfth congress; the twentieth district in the thirteenth and fourteenth congresses. He was the only man in the New York delegation to vote for war with Great Britain. He was one of the commissioners of the land office at Albany for twenty years. He d. Jan. 30, 1842, at Aurora, N. Y.

Children of Daniel and Lydia (Avery) Avery:

1001. i. ALFRED[7], b. Aug. 12, 1791, at Groton.
1002. ii. EMILY CAROLINE[7], b. July 2, 1793; m. Samuel William Avery (No. 635).
1003. iii. EDWIN[7], b. Aug. 22, 1795.
1004. iv. DANIEL LEWIS[7], b. Aug. 31, 1797.

Children of Daniel and Abigail (Smith) Avery, b. at Aurora, N. Y.:

i. SIDNEY SMITH[7], b. June 23, 1800; d. April 14, 1869, at Aurora; unm.
1005. ii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[7], b. Dec. 3, 1801.
1006. iii. ASHBEL[7], b. Jan. 30, 1805.
1007. iv. LYDIA[7], b. May 24, 1810.
v. ABIGAIL[7], b. Feb. 9, 1813; died young.
1008. vi. GEORGE[7], b. April 2, 1815.
1009. vii. ABIGAIL[7], b. May 15, 1817.

Children of Daniel and Freelove (Mitchell) Avery, b. at Aurora:

1010. i. JAMES[7], b. Feb. 8, 1825.
ii. WILLIAM[7], b. Sept. 29, 1829; d. Sept. 9, 1852; unm.
iii. DEBORAH[7], b. March 12, 1832; died young.
1011. iv. MARIA[7], b. Sept. 1, 1833.
v. BYRON[7], b. July 24, 1838; d. Dec. 17, 1841.

395. Elias[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 6, 1768, at Groton; m. Sept. 28, 1800,

at Groton, Mrs. **Sarah Morgan,** widow of Stephen Morgan, and dau. of John and Elizabeth (Denison) Barber. She was the mother of Richard Morgan, who m. Eliza Wattles Avery (No. 1612). She was b. Nov. 6, 1773, at Groton; d. Jan. 8, 1837; he d. July 31, 1837, both at Aurora, N. Y.

Children of Elias and Sarah (Barber) Avery, b. at Aurora, N. Y.:

1012. i. MARIA BARBER[7], b. Dec. 30, 1801.
1013. ii. ELIZABETH DENISON[7], b. July 19, 1803.
iii. WILLIAM E.[7], b. July 19, 1805; d. July 14, 1826, at Aurora.
1014. iv. JOHN BARBER[7] b. Aug. 9, 1808.
v. LATHAM NOYES[7], b. May 19, 1811; d. Jan. 26, 1812.
vi. NANCY MORGAN[7], b. April 15, 1813; d. April 9, 1815.
1015. vii. NOYES LATHAM[7], b. Dec. 11, 1815.

396. Dudley[6] Avery (*Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 19, 1770, at Groton; m. Nov. 8, 1792, at Groton, **Hannah Morgan,** dau. of Nathan and Hannah (Perkins) Morgan. She was b. Nov. 24, 1775, at Groton; d. March 20, 1804, at Aurora, N. Y. He m. 2d, **Mary Ann Brown,** dau. of John W. and Sarah Brown, of Bristol, Eng. Dudley Avery was one of the Aurora party of 1795; was appointed sheriff of Onondaga County, July 5, 1798; ensign of Onondaga County militia, 1798; promoted to lieutenant same year; captain, 1802. He was a cabinet maker. About 1804, he returned to Groton and studied medicine. He then went to Cincinnati, and later to Baton Rouge, La., where he became successful in his profession. He was a member of the state legislature and was in the war of 1812. He had a vessel built for trade with New York, and, on her trial trip in 1816, died of yellow fever, off the coast of Cuba.



DUDLEY AVERY

Children of Dudley and Hannah (Morgan) Avery:

i. DUDLEY[7], b. Nov. 24, 1793, at Groton; d. Sept. 19, 1796, at Aurora, N. Y.
1016. ii. BARTON FREDERICK[7], b. Sept. 16, 1796, at Aurora.
1017. iii. CAROLINE CAMPUIT[7], b. Sept. 19, 1798, at Aurora.
1018. iv. HANNAH[7], b. March 3, 1804, at Aurora.

Children of Dudley and Mary Ann (Brown) Avery, b. at Baton Rouge, La.:

i. JOHN BROWN[7], ~~b. 1808~~; d. 1812.
1019. ii. DANIEL DUDLEY[7], b. April 10, 1810.
iii. LATHAM[7], b. 1812; d. 1814.
1020. iv. ELIZA BROWN[7], b. 1815.

397. Isaac[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 30, 1772, at Groton; m. about 1792, at Preston, **Sarah Brooks**, b. May 4, 1775. David Avery (No. 511) said that Isaac Avery m. Sally Champlin; in the records, she is called "Sally, the daughter of Mrs. Anne Brooks." They lived at Aurora, N. Y., for about twelve years; at Ulysses, N. Y., about five years. He was appointed lieut. in Col. Henry Hewitt's reg't, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1806; captain, 1809. In 1811, they moved to North Bend, Ind., and later to Shelby County, in that state, taking Mrs. Anne Brooks with them. Mrs. Sarah Avery d. Dec. 29, 1834, in Shelby County; he d. Feb. 1, 1858, at the same place. His farm of more than a thousand acres was divided among his children.

Children of Isaac and Sarah (Brooks) Avery:

1021. i. FRANCES[7], b. July 26, 1795, at Aurora, N. Y.
1022. ii. HERMAN[7], b. Oct. 15, 1796, at Aurora.
1023. iii. GUY CARLETON[7], b. July 7, 1798, at Aurora.
1024. iv. DUDLEY[7], b. June 28, 1800, at Aurora.
1025. v. CHARLOTTE ANN[7], b. July 21, 1803, at Aurora.
1026. vi. WILLIAM PITT[7], b. April 5, 1805, at Aurora.
vii. ISAAC[7], b. July 5, 1807, at Aurora; d. Dec. 5, 1874, in Shelby Co., Ind.; unm.
1027. viii. SALLY MARIA[7], b. Nov. 23, 1808, at Aurora.
1028. ix. DANIEL[7], b. March 19, 1811, at Ulysses, N. Y.
1029. x. HELEN[7], b. Nov. 11, 1812, at Ulysses.
xi. EDNA[7], b. Aug. 25, 1817, at Ulysses; d. Nov. 28, 1901, at Indianapolis, Ind.

399. Latham[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 19, 1775, at Groton; m. July 7, 1816, at Groton, **Betsey Wood Lester**, dau. of Christopher and Mary

(Fish) Lester. She was b. Nov. 22, 1787, at Groton. He spent much of his early life at Demarara, West Indies. She d. Dec. 2, 1837, at Groton; he d. July 10, 1845, at the same place.

Children of Latham and Betsey Wood (Lester) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. LATHAM BURROWS[7], b. Sept. 5, 1817; lieutenant, U. S. N.; d. Aug. 28, 1857, at Hong Kong, China.

1030. ii. BETSEY ANN[7], b. July 4, 1819.

1031. iii. EMILY[7], b. Sept. 17, 1821.

1032. iv. MARY JANE[7], b. Feb. 12, 1824.

1033. v. CHRISTOPHER LESTER[7], b. June 8, 1826.

1034. vi. JULIA[7], b. May 9, 1828.

1035. vii. DEBORAH[7], b. April 2, 1830.

400. Rachel[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 10, 1777, at Groton; m. Jan. 29, 1794, **Zenas Bradley.** They are said to have had one child. She m. 2d, Jan. 29, 1797, **Daniel Foote,** s. of Daniel and Elizabeth Margaret (Woodcock) Foote. He was a merchant. He d. in 1804, aged 27.

Children of Daniel and Rachel (Avery) Foote:

i. DANIEL W.[7], b. March 17, 1799.

ii. MARY SKINNER[7], b. May 26, 1802.

iii. CAROLINE MATILDA[7], b. Aug., 1804.

401. Alfred Anson[6] Avery (*Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 12, 1794, at Groton; m. March 30, 1817, at Stonington, **Martha Smith.** He was a private in Capt. Anson Avery's company in the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in War of 1812*, p. 7). He was a sea captain. She d. April 9, 1826, at Groton; he d. Oct. 2, 1836, at Key West, Fla.

Children of Alfred Anson and Martha (Smith) Avery, b. at Groton:

1036. i. ANSON ALFRED[7], b. Dec. 24, 1817.

1037. ii. MOSES EDWIN[7], b. April 14, 1819.

1038. iii. CHARLES GILSON[7], b. Jan. 11, 1821.

1039. iv. PHEBE ANN[7], b. Oct. 14, 1822.

1040. v. MARTHA SMITH[7], b. April 3, 1825.

1041. vi. HENRY SMITH[7], b. April 6, 1826.

402. Hannah[6] Avery (*Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 2, 1797, at Groton; m. Feb., 1822, at Groton, **Charles Lanmon Haley,** s. of Caleb and Sarah (Burrows)

Haley, and grandson of Hubbard and Sarah (Avery) Burrows (No. 100). He was b. Feb. 17, 1799, at Groton; was a farmer; d. July 8, 1865, at Ledyard.

Children of Charles Lanmon and Hannah (Avery) Haley, b. at Groton:

i. WARREN AVERY[7], b. March 6, 1823; d. March 9, 1893, in Idaho.
ii. MARY PHEBE[7], b. April 12, 1824; m. John E. Williams.
iii. HENRY AVERY[7], b. Nov. 14, 1825.
iv. SARAH ANN[7], b. July 13, 1829; d. April 12, 1833.
v. ELIZA[7], b. April 22, 1832; d. April 7, 1835.
vi. NATHAN DENISON[7], b. Dec. 21, 1838; m. Mary J. Turner; 2d, Frances M. Thompson.

403. Denison[6] Avery (*Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 14, 1801, at Groton; m. April 3, 1836, at Windham, **Emeline Smith.** She was b. Dec. 15, 1815; d. Sept. 11, 1884. Denison Avery, in his will made Oct. 27, 1888, and probated at Windham, Sept. 11, 1889, mentioned heirs of sister, Hannah Haley; brother, Dudley B. Avery; Avery Smith, brother of my wife; nephew, Nathan D. Haley; sister, Rhoda E. Avery of Homer, N. Y. Denison[6] Avery d. Sept. 3, 1889, at Windham. No children.

404. Benjamin Gilson[6] Avery (*Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 6, 1804, at Groton; m. Feb. 24, 1829, at Preston, **Eliza M. Punderson,** dau. of Cyrus and Mary (Babcock) Punderson. She was b. Feb. 24, 1804, at Preston. He bought farms in several places near Syracuse, N. Y.; was a merchant, salt manufacturer, farmer, supervisor of Onondaga County. He d. April 6, 1850, while on a trip to Sandusky, O. In his will, made May 19, 1849, he is called of Geddes. He gave his wife, with other things, his pew No. 33, in St. Paul's Church, Syracuse, his single horse, carriage, harness, and all his silverware; mentioned son, Cyrus D., and daus., Julia M. and Frances E. His widow d. April 14, 1884, at Geddes, N. Y.

Children of Benjamin Gilson and Eliza M. (Punderson) Avery:

i. ELIZA[7], b. July 21; d. Aug. 3, 1830.
ii. MARIA[7], b. April 18; d. July 24, 1832.

1042. iii. CYRUS DENISON[7], b. Nov. 20, 1833, at Geddes, N. Y.
1043. iv. JULIA MARIA[7], b. Dec. 9, 1835.
1044. v. FRANCES ELIZA[7], b. Dec. 5, 1838.
vi. BENJAMIN WOOLCOTT[7], b. Oct. 21, 1840; d. Jan. 27, 1841.

405. **Dudley Bailey**[6] **Avery** (*Denison*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 28, 1806, at Groton; m. Aug. 22, 1844, **Lucretia Bestor**, dau. of Foronda and Lucretia (Parsons) Bestor. She was b. June, 1812, at East Long Meadow; d. Dec. 24, 1884, at Columbia; he d. Aug. 13, 1885, at Columbia.

Children of Dudley Bailey and Lucretia (Bestor) Avery, b. at Columbia, Conn.:

1045. i. DENISON[7], b. Oct. 1, 1845.
1046. ii. MARIAN[7], b. May 9, 1849.

418. **John**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 23, 1745, at Groton; m. Nov. 24, 1774, at Groton, **Mary Allyn**, dau. of John and Joanna (Miner) Allyn, and granddau. of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn (No. 10). She was b. Sept. 24, 1750, at Groton. He is called "sheepskin John" by David Avery (No. 511). He called himself John Avery 2d. He d. Aug. 21, 1811; she d. May 21, 1824, both at Ledyard. In his will, made May 4, 1811, and probated Aug. 31, 1811, at Stonington, he mentioned wife, Mary; son, Isaac and his wife Clarissa; dau., Hannah; he said that he had provided for his other two daughters.

Children of John and Mary (Allyn) Avery, b. at Groton:

1056. i. ISAAC[7], b. Sept. 4, 1775.
1057. ii. PRUDENCE[7], b. Nov. 14, 1778.
iii. JOHN MINER[7], b. April 23, 1782; d. May 8, 1802, at Groton.
1058. iv. LYDIA[7], b. March 23, 1786.
1059. v. HANNAH[7], b. Oct. 25, 1789.

419. **Hannah**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 17, 1751, at Groton; m. **Nathaniel Woodworth.** She was called Hannah Avery in her mother's will in 1790, and Hannah Woodworth in her brother Samuel's will in 1792.

420. **Amos**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 1, 1754, at Groton; m. Feb. 16, 1777, at Groton, **Mary Avery**, (No. 616), dau. of Humphrey and Mary

(Baldwin) Avery. She was b. April 19, 1748. Her parentage is proved by a receipt given by Amos Avery in behalf of his wife, the daughter of Humphrey Avery, in 1793, to the executors of the estate of said Humphrey Avery. Amos Avery served for two years in the Revolution as matross under Capt. William Latham, and was wounded in the battle of Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781. He d. April 16, 1831. His widow applied for a pension, Oct. 22, 1836 (*Widows' File 25374, Pension Office*); it was granted. All of the dates here given are from this pension paper.

Children of Amos and Mary (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. HUMPHREY[7], b. Feb. 5, 1778; d. July 22, 1779
1060. ii. MARY[7], b. June 18, 1780.
1061. iii. SUSANNAH[7], b. Dec. 20, 1782.
1062. iv. JERUSHA[7], b. May 31, 1786.
1063. v. THOMAS LEDYARD[7], b. Aug. 24, 1788.
1064. vi. JOHN[7], mentioned in Sweet's *The Averys of Groton* (not mentioned in pension paper; doubtful).
vii. AUSTIN[7], b. June, 1793; d. Nov., 1794.

421. **Ransford**[6] **Avery** (*Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1754; m. **Eunice Leffingwell,** dau. of Andrew and Mercy (Nobles) Leffingwell. She was b. Feb. 22, 1757; d. April 21, 1813, at Montgomery, Mass. She was mentioned in her father's will, July 7, 1803, and in her mother's will, July 25, 1805 (*Norwich Wills*). The intention of marriage to **Mary Hutchinson,** widow of Israel Hutchinson, is recorded Jan. 11, 1816, at Montgomery, Mass. They were m. Jan. 30, 1816, at Montgomery (*Widows' Pension Application, 8106*). He was a soldier from Westfield, Mass., 1776; was in Capt. Lemuel Pomeroy's company, Col. John Dickinson's regiment, in 1777, during a part of which time his brother, William, substituted for him, he being sick; marched on an expedition to Saratoga, under Col. Ezra May; was a pensioner (*Pension Application* and *Conn. Men in the Revolution,* 1:368). He d. March 27, 1849, at Montgomery; she was alive in 1854, and applied for a pension.

Children of Ransford and Eunice (Leffingwell) Avery:

1065. i. ABIGAIL[7], b. Oct. 9, 1779, at Southampton, Mass.
1066. ii. MARCY[7], b. Aug. 11, 1782, at Montgomery, Mass.
1067. iii. LOVISA[7], b. Aug. 6, 1785, at Montgomery.

1068. iv. BETSEY[7], b. Sept. 27, 1787, at Montgomery.
v. RANSFORD[7], b. July 5, 1790, at Montgomery; died young.
1069. vi. EUNICE[7], b. Sept. 7, 1792, at Montgomery.
1070. vii. RANSFORD[7], b. Nov. 1, 1796, at Montgomery.
1071. viii. RICHARD[7], b. Nov. 1, 1796, at Montgomery.

422. **Elizabeth[6] Avery** (*Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **William French.**

423. **Prudence[6] Avery** (*Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. Nov. 25, 1773, **Stephen Root**, s. of Solomon and Mary (Church) Root. He was b. Aug. 14, 1747, at Westfield, Mass.; d. June 8, 1818, at Westfield. She d. April 3, 1840.

Children of Stephen and Prudence (Avery) Root:

i. ENOCH[7], b. 1774; m. Lucy Buell; d. Nov. 18, 1837.
ii. RANSFORD[7], b. 1776; m. Sally Sheldon.
iii. STEPHEN[7].
iv. EDWARD[7], d. April 8, 1856.
v. HEMAN[7], m. Anna Drake; d. Oct. 8, 1858.
vi. POLLY[7], m. Jeremiah Searle; d. 1830.
vii. MARGARET[7], m. Zervan Moore.
viii. BETSEY[7], m. Elihu Clarke.
ix. ORIN[7].

424. **William[6] Avery** (*Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 2, 1757, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. Dec. 20, 1781, at Westfield, Mass., **Sally Dewey**, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Martindale) Dewey. She was b. Sept. 24, 1762, at Westfield. He enlisted from Westfield, May 4, 1775, in Capt. Warham Park's co., Col. Danielson's reg't; also marched on the Bennington alarm, 1777 (*Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, 1:369). He was a farmer. He d. Sept. 24, 1822; she d. April 20, 1827, both at Montgomery.

Children of William and Sally (Dewey) Avery, b. at Montgomery:

1072. i. ROWLAND[7], b. April 21, 1782.
1073. ii. CHARLES DEWEY[7], b. Feb. 20, 1784.
1074. iii. VASHTI[7], b. May 16, 1786.
1075. iv. ELECTA[7], b. July 11, 1788.
1076. v. SALLY[7], b. Nov. 15, 1790.
1077. vi. NANCY[7], b. Sept. 1, 1792.

1078. vii. OLIVE[7], b. Jan. 19, 1795.
1079. viii. THOMAS BILL[7], b. Nov. 12, 1798.
1080. ix. ABIGAIL[7], b. March 10, 1801.

425. **Ephraim[6] Avery** (*Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Susanna Chapman**, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Potter) Chapman. Nov. 6, 1806, Ephraim Avery and Susanna, his wife; Samuel Avery and Mary, his wife; Isaac Chapman, sen., Isaac Chapman, jr., and several others, made Abner Chapman their attorney to demand and receive of Levi Bradford their shares as heirs of Mary Chapman, wife of Isaac Chapman, which Mary was heir-at-law of the Hon. Simon Potter, of Swansey, Mass. (*Springfield Deeds*, 43:556). Ephraim Avery was in Capt. Joseph Cook's co., Col. Porter's Hampshire reg't, 1779 (*Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Rev'n*, 1:366). He d. Nov. 16, 1850; she d. Dec. 2, 1852, aged 94 years, both at Montgomery, Mass.

Children of Ephraim and Susanna (Chapman) Avery, b. at Montgomery, Mass.:

1081. i. POLLY[7], b. Sept. 1, 1786.
1082. ii. ELISHA[7], b. Nov. 7, 1789.
1083. iii. SUSANNA[7], b. June 5, 1792.
1084. iv. ABNER[7], b. Aug. 2, 1796.
1085. v. HORACE[7], b. Jan. 13, 1799.
vi. LUCINDA[7], died March 16, 1857; unm.
1086. vii. LEUTHEUR[7], b. Sept. 23, 1803.

426. **Abel[6] Avery** (*Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. Nov. 15, 1787, at Westfield, Mass., **Jerusha Sackett.** His estate was administered by Samuel Avery, Feb. 11, 1812 (*Northampton Wills*, 28, 90).

Children of Abel and Jerusha (Sackett) Avery, b. at Westfield, Mass.:

1087. i. OLIVE[7], b. April 3, 1789.
1088. ii. JERUSHA[7], b. Aug. 3, 1790.
1089. iii. ADNAH[7], b. Dec. 12, 1792.
1090. iv. WALTER[7], b. about 1795.
1091. v. ISAAC[7], b. about 1798.
1092. vi. SOLOMON[7], b. Jan. 23, 1800.
vii. JOHN[7], died young.
1093. viii. CLARISSA[7].
1094. ix. POLLY[7].
1095. x. JOHN[7].

427. **Bathsheba**[6] **Avery** (*Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) m. **Peter Bundy.**

428. **Samuel**[6] **Avery** (*Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 24, 1771; m. Nov. 21, 1791, **Mary Chapman,** dau. of Isaac and Mary (Potter) Chapman. She was b. April 3, 1770. He made his will, June 9, 1818, at Montgomery, Mass., and mentioned wife, Mary; youngest daughters, Mary Ann, Eunice, and Eliza; sons, Ephraim, Harvey, and Henry; daughters, Wealthy Wright, Asenath Avery, Lucy (Laura?) Herrick, and Betsey Avery (*Springfield Wills*, case 482). He d. June 10, 1818; she d. Aug. 18, 1845, at Montgomery.

Children of Samuel and Mary (Chapman) Avery, b. at Montgomery, Mass.:

1096. i. EPHRAIM[7], b. June 15, 1792.
1097. ii. WEALTHY[7], b. Dec. 5, 1793.
1098. iii. ASENATH[7], b. Sept. 24, 1795.
1099. iv. MARILLA[7], b. May 3, 1798.
1100. v. HARVEY[7], b. June 14, 1799.
1101. vi. LAURA[7], b. Oct. 30, 1801.
1102. vii. ELIZABETH[7], b. Aug. 25, 1803.
1103. viii. MARY ANN[7], b. Dec. 25, 1805.
1104. ix. HENRY[7], b. Aug. 15, 1807.
1105. x. EUNICE[7], b. July 30, 1809.
1106. xi. ELIZA[7], b. July 4, 1811.

429. **Sarah**[6] **Avery** (*Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 26, 1769, at Montville; m. **Asahel Adgate,** s. of Thomas and Ruth (Leffingwell) Adgate. He was b. Sept. 2, 1767, at Montville. She d. July 28, 1821; he d. Sept. 5, 1851, both at Montville.

Children of Asahel and Sarah (Avery) Adgate, b. at Montville:

i. THOMAS AVERY[7], b. Jan. 2, 1791; m. Lois Perkins; d. March, 1875.
ii. MARY HART[7], b. May 31, 1794; m. Jedediah Willett.
iii. ANNA[7], b. Oct. 22, 1796.
iv. RUTH L.[7], b. June 15, 1798.
v. SARAH M.[7], b. June 15, 1798; m. Marvin Baker.
vi. CAROLINE L.[7], b. June 25, 1810; m. George Bradford.

430. **Ruth**[6] **Avery** (*Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 23, 1772, at Montville; m. **Joshua Wheeler.** She lived on the old homestead that was built by the first Thomas Avery (No. 6).

Child of Joshua and Ruth (Avery) Wheeler, b. at Montville:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[7].

431. **Abraham**[6] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 12, 1764, at East Lyme; m. Feb. 6, 1785, at Lyme, **Elizabeth Noyes,** dau. of Moses and Hannah (Selden) Noyes. She was b. Sept. 3, 1766, at Lyme. He was a farmer at East Lyme. He d. Oct. 4, 1834; she d. Feb. 18, 1837, both at East Lyme; they were buried in the Stone Church burying-ground.

Children of Abraham and Elizabeth (Noyes) Avery, b. at East Lyme:

i. MOSES[7], b. Feb. 12, 1786; d. Aug. 8, 1788.
1107. ii. ELIZABETH[7], b. Feb. 19, 1788.
iii. MARY[7], b. Feb. 19, 1790; d. Nov. 26, 1858, at East Lyme.
1108. iv. ABRAHAM SELDEN[7], b. March 1, 1792.
v. JOHN NOYES[7], b. March 25, 1794; d. March 23, 1817, at East Lyme.
vi. HANNAH[7], b. Dec. 25, 1795; d. March 12, 1852, at East Lyme; unm.
1109. vii. THOMAS[7], b. Jan. 1, 1798.
viii. ENOCH[7], b. Dec. 29, 1801; d. Oct. 13, 1802.
1110. ix. SAMUEL[7], b. Jan. 4, 1805.
x. WILLIAM[7], b. Nov. 4; d. Nov. 12, 1807, at East Lyme.

432. **William Thomas**[6] **Avery** (*Nathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 19, 1764, at Lebanon; m. June 30, 1791, at Bozrah, **Phebe Throop,** dau. of William and Prudence (Hyde) Throop. She was b. March 1, 1771, at Bozrah. They moved from Bozrah to New Lebanon, N. Y., where he d. Nov. 10, 1820. She moved with her children to Galesburg, Ill., and d. there, Aug. 1, 1844.

Children of William Thomas and Phebe (Throop) Avery, b. at New Lebanon, N. Y.:

1111. i. NATHAN[7], b. May 8, 1792.
1112. ii. CLARISSA[7], b. Oct. 31, 1793.

iii. HYDE THROOP[7], b. Nov. 13, 1797; d. Aug. 3, 1864, at Galesburg, Ill.; unm.
iv. WILLIAM THOMAS[7], b. Aug. 17, 1800; d. Oct. 8, 1856, at Logansport, Iowa, while on a journey; unm.
1113. v. GEORGE[7], b. Dec. 2, 1802.
1114. vi. DEBORAH[7], b. Aug. 31, 1806.
1115. vii. JOHN THOMAS[7], b. Dec. 29, 1810.
1116. viii. CORNELIA[7], b. June 7, 1816.

433. **Ashbel Stevens[6] Avery** (*Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 8, 1775, at Montville; m. Oct. 23, 1800, at Beckett, Mass., **Eunice Allen.** She was b. Nov. 23, 1776. He d. March 29, 1829; she d. Oct. 17, 1854.

Children of Ashbel Stevens and Eunice (Allen) Avery:

1117. i. ORIZA[7], b. Feb. 7, 1803.
1118. ii. ABRAHAM[7], b. Dec. 19, 1805.
iii. FANNY[7], b. May 20, 1809; d. Jan. 13, 1813.
1119. iv. SARAH STEVENS[7], b. July 3, 1813.
1120. v. WILLIAM MILLER[7], b. Feb. 5, 1818.

434. **Nathan[6] Avery** (*Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 23, 1777, at Montville; m. about 1803, at Glastonbury, **Sally Miller.** She was b. Aug. 22, 1775. He d. Dec. 30, 1834, at Hudson, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 6, 1851.

Children of Nathan and Sally (Miller) Avery:

1121. i. SUSAN MILLER[7], b. May 7, 1804.
1122. ii. LAURETTE[7], b. May 30, 1805.
iii. ABRAHAM[7], b. May 19, 1807; d. May 20, 1807.
1123. iv. SARAH MARIA[7], b. Jan. 3, 1809.
v. EDWIN[7], b. April 4, 1810; d. unm.
1124. vi. LARMIA EUPHRASIA[7], b. Dec. 7, 1811.
1125. vii. WILLIAM HENRY[7], b. Oct. 27, 1813, at Claverack, N. Y.
1126. viii. MARY SOPHIA[7], b. Jan. 29, 1815.
ix. NATHAN[7], b. April 11, 1816; d. May 6, 1816.

435. **Anna[6] Avery** (*Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 24, 1780, at Montville; m. Nov. 13, 1800, **Isaac Bevin.** They lived at East Hampton, where the sons became the largest manufacturers of sleighbells in the country. She d. June 19, 1851; he d. May 8, 1870, both at East Hampton.

Children of Isaac and Anna (Avery) Bevin, b. at East Hampton:

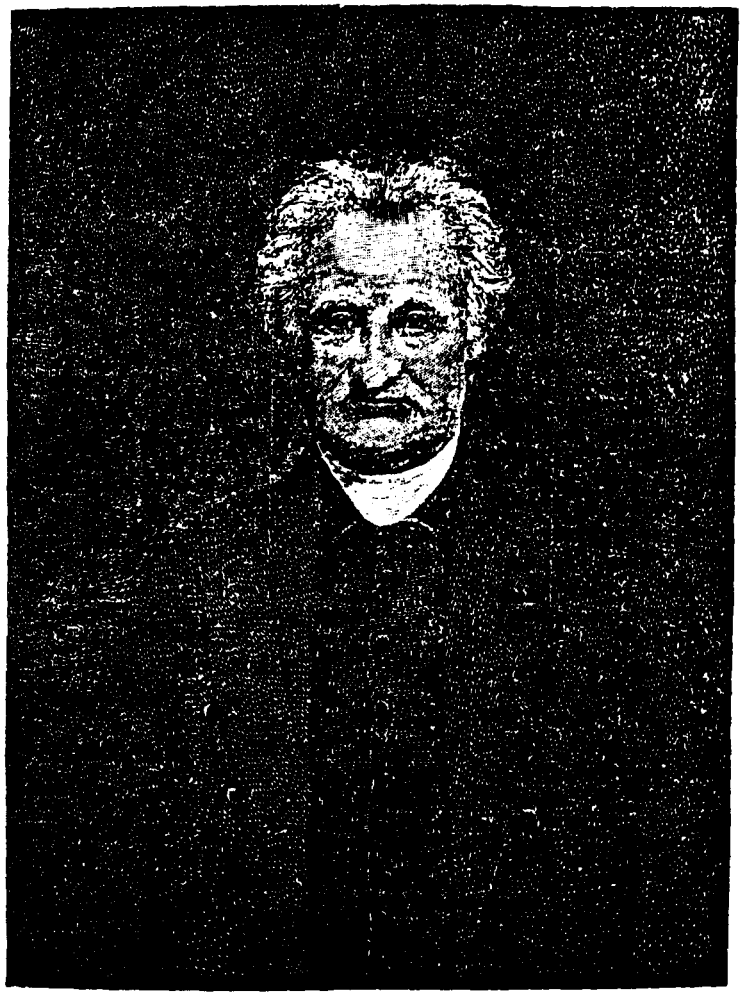
i. PAMELIA[7], b. Oct. 9, 1801.
ii. WILLIAM[7], b. June 17, 1804.
iii. CHAUNCEY[7], b. July 7, 1806.
iv. ISAAC A.[7], b. April 29, 1808.
v. ABNER GRISWOLD[7], b. July 10, 1810.
vi. PHILO[7], b. Aug. 12, 1813; lieu't-col. of state militia.
vii. ALICE S.[7], b. July 3, 1815.
viii. ADALINE[7], b. Aug. 8, 1817.
ix. BELINDA[7], b. Jan. 17, 1820.

436. **Abraham[6] Avery** (*Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 22, 1782, at Montville; m. Oct. 20, 1808, at Wilbraham, Mass., **Elizabeth Bliss,** dau. of the Hon. Abel and Elizabeth (Bartlett) Bliss. She was b. Jan. 29, 1788, at Wilbraham. She d. Dec. 27, 1851, at Wilbraham. He m. 2d, at Wilbraham, **Belinda Cordelia Brewer.** She was b. Aug. 5, 1805. He was a tanner and saddler; a large land owner and a successful business man; a devoted Methodist; one of the founders of the Wesleyan Academy at Wilbraham; also of the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn., of which he was a trustee; represented his town in the state legislature many times. He refused to pay the tax levied on all who were not members of the Orthodox church for the support of that denomination. He filled nearly every office in the gift of his townsmen. He d. Oct. 18, 1853, at Wilbraham; his widow d. Nov. 15, 1877.

Children of Abraham and Elizabeth (Bliss) Avery, b. at Wilbraham, Mass.:

1127. i. ADDISON[7], b. Feb. 20, 1810.
ii. BENJAMIN[7], b. June 16, 1813; d. Dec. 13, 1819.
iii. SIMEON[7], b. Aug. 22, 1817; d. March 12, 1819.
iv. ELIZABETH[7], b. Oct. 13, 1819; d. Oct. 17, 1837.
1128. v. JULIA[7], b. April 18, 1822.
1129. vi. ABRAHAM[7], b. Nov. 15, 1824.

437. **Rebecca[6] Avery** (*Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. Jan. 3, 1784, at Bolton; m. Oct. 14, 1804, at Norwich, **David Yale,** s. of Joseph and Lydia (Sanger) Yale. He was b. April 9, 1781, at Norwich. He removed to Grey, Me., where she died July 16, 1805, and was buried with her child. He m. 2d, Olive Woodman; 3d, Jane Stubbs; d. at Leicester, N. Y., June 19, 1827.



Abraham Avery

439. **Dolly**[6] **Avery** (*Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) m. May 21, 1804, at Wilbraham, Mass., **George Sellew.** He was a sea captain and died at sea returning from New Orleans.

Children of George and Polly (Avery) Sellew:

i. ORRIN[7], b. Feb. 28, 1806; d. Feb., 1869.
ii. GEORGE CLINTON[7], b. April 14, 1807; d. Sept. 1, 1831.
iii. FIDELIA[7], b. April 13, 1808; d. July 1, 1811.
iv. LUCY[7], b. Sept. 25, 1810; d. Sept. 10, 1831.
v. LOVISA[7], b. Aug. 25, 1812; m. ——— Bogart.
vi. TITUS[7], b. March 15, 1815; d. June 25, 1822.

450. **John**[6] **Avery** (*Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 9, 1752, at Norwich; m. April 4, 1782, at Westport, **Ann Hazard,** dau. of John and Mary (Wakeman) Hazard. She was b. about 1764, at Green Farms. John Avery was graduated at Yale, 1777; pastor of the Congregational church, Stamford. He d. Sept., 1791, at Stamford; his widow m. David Ripley; she d. Dec. 26, 1830, at Saugatuck.

Children of John and Ann (Hazard) Avery, b. at Stamford:

i. JOHN HAZARD[7], b. April 3, 1783; d. Jan. 30, 1867, at Wooster, O.; unm.
1135. ii. SAMUEL[7], b. Sept. 5, 1785.
iii. CHARLES[7], b. March 25, 1788; d. Nov. 27, 1807, at Kingston, Jamaica.
1136. iv. EDWARD[7], b. Feb. 20, 1790.

451. **Charles**[6] **Avery** (*Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 16, 1754, at Norwich; m. **Cordelia** ———. He was in the Revolutionary war, under Capt. John Durkie, third reg't, 1775; under Jedediah Hyde, fourth reg't, 1777 to 1780; in Capt. Stillman's co., 1781; was at Germantown, Valley Forge, Monmouth, Stony Point (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 54, 185, 319). He is said to have married and died at Cincinnati.

Child of Charles and Cordelia Avery:

1137. i. LYDIA[7], b. Dec. 25, 1784.

452. **Stephen**[6] **Avery** (*Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 17, 1756, at Norwich; m. at Brandon, Vermont, **Mary Walker.** She was b. July 17, 1780, at Brandon. Stephen Avery was a soldier in the Revolution, in Capt. Lamb's

co.; later in Capt. Huntington's co.; crossed the Delaware with Washington and wintered at Valley Forge (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 293, 405).

"Norwich, June 30, 1780. Note is made that Mr. Stephen Avery has enlisted in the service of his country to help make up the quota of the town" (*Norwich Land Records*, 23:368).

He had a gristmill and a woolen factory at Brandon. January 1, 1825, Stephen Avery and Mary his wife sold land in Brookfield, Mass., as heirs of Abraham Walker, of Brandon, lately deceased (*Worcester, Mass., Deeds*). He d. Sept. 6, 1838; she d. Aug., 1859, at Saratoga Springs, N. Y.

Children of Stephen and Mary (Walker) Avery, b. at Brandon:

i. MARCIA[7], d. young.
ii. STEPHEN WATERMAN[7], b. March 7, 1800; a physician; studied abroad; settled in New York; author; d. June 22, 1833, at New York City; unm.
1143. iii. MARY WELD[7], b. about 1803.
1144. iv. ABIGAIL POST[7], b. about 1805.
1145. v. CHARLES[7], b. Nov. 16, 1806.
1146. vi. PEREZ JONES[7], b. March 28, 1812.
1147. vii. WILLIAM LOVELL[7], b. Feb. 28, 1815.
viii. ELIJAH FRANKLIN[7], b. June 1, 1818; d. about 1842; unm.
1148. ix. JAMES FREDERICK[7], b. Sept. 24, 1822.
1149. x. JOSEPH FRANCIS[7], b. June 10, 1824.

453. Abigail[6] Avery (*Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 7, 1758, at Norwich; m. Sept. 1, 1776, at Norwich, **Case Cook.** They lived at Brandon, Vermont. He was a farmer; selectman.

✓**454. Simeon[6] Avery** (*Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 17, 1759, at Norwich; m. **Sarah Bump,** dau. of Levi and Patience Bump, of Norwich. She was b. April 13, 1764, at Norwich. He was a farmer and blacksmith, at Brandon, Vt. He d. Jan. 16, 1803, at Brandon; his widow m. Simeon Bigelow, the widower of her sister-in-law, Elizabeth Avery.

Children of Simeon and Sarah (Bump) Avery:

1151. i. SIMEON SHIPMAN[7], b. Feb. 14, 1784, at Rutland, Vt.
1152. ii. ELIJAH[7], d. at Pittsford, Vt.
1153. iii. DANIEL F.[7], b. May 26, 1791.
1154. iv. ROYAL AUGUSTUS[7], b. July 7, 1800.

1155. v. CHARLES[7]. He m. and left a family of which we have found no further trace.

1156. vi. STEPHEN[7]. He m. and left a family in Michigan. No further trace.

455. Hannah[6] Avery (*Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 26, 1761, at Norwich; m. ——— **Cross,** as proved by the settlement of her father's estate. Said to have married a Mr. King of Brandon, possibly a second husband. She d. Jan. 28, 1847, at Potsdam, Ohio.

456. Elizabeth[6] Avery (*Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 8, 1764, at Norwich; m. March 14 1790, **Simeon Bigelow,** s. of John and Grace (Allen) Bigelow. He was b. April, 1752, at Acton, Mass. His first wife was Sarah Foster. His second wife, Elizabeth Avery, d. April 21, 1804. He m. 3d, Sarah, widow of Simeon Avery, his brother-in-law (No. 454). He d. June 13, 1837, at Brandon, Vt.

Children of Simeon and Elizabeth (Avery) Bigelow:

i. ELIJAH AVERY[7], b. Dec. 13, 1790; m. Diantha June; 2d, Milly June.

ii. DANIEL POST[7], b. March 14, 1792; m. Betsey Knight; d. March 23, 1853, at Barre, N. Y.

iii. THIRZA[7], b. March 12, 1794; m. Jaffrey Amherst Bogue; d. March 25, 1850.

iv. OLIVE[7], b. Feb. 7, 1796; m. Samuel Arnold; d. Dec. 13, 1821, at Brandon.

v. AUGUSTUS[7], b. Jan. 17, 1798; d. unm.

vi. MINERVA[7], b. April 22, 1799; d. April 23, 1804.

vii. ELIZA[7], b. June 28, 1801; m. William Pierce.

viii. SIMEON[7], b. Feb. 23, 1803; m. Charity Charlotte Childs; d. March 19, 1866, at Barre, N. Y.

458. Daniel[6] Avery (*Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 26, 1768, at Norwich; m. Feb. 6, 1793, at Salisbury, Vt., **Eunice Weeks,** dau. of Holland and Hannah (Moseley) Weeks. She was b. Oct. 7, 1769, at Brooklyn, Conn. She d. May 7, 1851; he d. Dec. 14, 1851, both at Brandon. All descendants have a *Mayflower* ancestry through Hannah Moseley, a descendant of John and Priscilla Alden (*Weeks' Family Meeting*).

Children of Daniel and Eunice (Weeks) Avery, b. in Brandon:

i. JOHN[7], b. May 6, 1794; d. Dec. 13, 1821, at Brandon; unm.
1157. ii. ABIGAIL[7], b. March 23, 1796.
iii. SAMUEL[7], b. Nov. 1, 1800; d. March 7, 1813, at Brandon.
1158. iv. EBENEZER WEEKS[7], b. Nov. 23, 1802.
1159. v. ELIJAH[7], b. July 14, 1807.

460. Sarah Manning[6] Avery (*Elisha[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 20, 1755, at Norwich; m. **Frederick** (Abel?) **Caulkins.**

Child of Frederick and Sarah Manning (Avery) Caulkins, b. at Norwich:

i. ELISHA AVERY[7], bap. July 25, 1793, First Cong'l Church of Norwich.

461. Elisha[6] Avery (*Elisha[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 30, 1756, at Norwich; m. April 13, 1777, at Norwich, **Sybil Sanger,** dau. of Josiah and Lydia Sanger. She was b. July 30, 1756, at Norwich. He served in the Revolutionary war; was in the Lexington Alarm from Norwich; private in Jedediah Huntington's co., eighth reg't, 1775; same reg't, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 19, 85, 147). He d. Feb. 10, 1807, at Norwich; she d. Jan. 7, 1855, at Woodstock.

Children of Elisha and Sybil (Sanger) Avery, b. at Norwich:

1169. i. SARAH[7], b. Jan. 18, 1778.
1170. ii. SYBIL[7], b. Jan. 28, 1780.
1171. iii. SOPHIA[7], b. Feb. 8, 1782.
1172. iv. ELISHA[7], b. Oct. 16, 1783.
1173. v. ABIGAIL[7], b. Jan. 9, 1789.
vi. LUCY[7], b. July 8, 1791; d. July 15, 1819; unm.

462. Oliver[6] Avery (*Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. Aug., 1802, **Lois Vibber,** dau. of Leonard Vibber.

Children of Oliver and Lois (Vibber) Avery:

1174. i. LEONARD[7], b. Dec. 11, 1803.
1175. ii. ELISHA[7].
1176. iii. LOREN[7].
1177. iv. MARY H.[7].
1178. vi. PHILURA[7].
1179. vii. ABBIE ANN[7].

see p. 830-1

463. Gardiner[6] Avery (*Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. Jan. 10, 1802, at Bozrah, **Rachel Bald-**

win. She was bap. Sept. 16, 1781, at Bozrah. She d. Oct. 30, 1807, at Bozrah. He m. 2d, May 25, 1813, at Bozrah, **Rhoda Abel,** dau. of Simon and Mary (Crooker) Abel. She was b. June 24, 1780. He d. Dec. 4, 1852, at Bozrah. He was town clerk of Bozrah many years; justice of the peace, 1818-1841; representative in the general court, 1815, 1817, 1820, 1827, 1832, 1833 (*Ms. State Papers, Hartford*).

Children of Gardiner and Rachel (Baldwin) Avery, b. at Bozrah:

1180. i. JANNETTE[7], b. Sept. 4, 1802.
1181. ii. ALBERT GALLATIN[7], b. April 8, 1804.
1182. iii. ERASTUS[7], b. Nov. 19, 1805.
1183. iv. RACHEL BALDWIN[7], b. Sept. 17, 1807.

465. Polly[6] Avery (*Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Guerdon Leffingwell,** s. of Andrew and Mary (Nobles) Leffingwell. He was b. May 28, 1768. He d. Jan. 16, 1844; she d. Dec. 17, 1869, both at Leffingwelltown.

Children of Guerdon and Polly (Avery) Leffingwell, b. at Leffingwelltown:

i. ELISHA[7], b. Feb. 6, 1796; m. Betsey Beebe.
ii. ELIHU MARVIN[7], b. July 20, 1798; m. Abby Ann Chapman; 2d, Sarah Ann Whaley; d. March 31, 1856.
iii. GARDINER[7], b. Jan. 10, 1801; d. unm.
iv. MARY ANN[7], b. April 4, 1803; m. Reuben L. Bromley.
v. AMANDA[7], b. Nov. 4, 1805; m. Alfred Rogers.
vi. ANDREW[7], b. July 8, 1808; m. Sally Smith Sabin.
vii. GEORGE[7], b. March, 1811; d. Nov. 28, 1881, at Leffingwelltown; unm.
viii. FITCH BEEBE[7], b. 1813; d. 1827.
ix. IRA[7], b. 1816; d. May 4, 1872, at Leffingwelltown; unm.
x. HARRIET[7], b. Aug. 25, 1819; m. Joseph Kelso.

466. Sally[6] Avery (*Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) married **Elisha Post,** s. of John and Abigail (Leffingwell) Post. He was b. April 6, 1774. She died June 21, 1844, aged 62; he d. Dec. 8, 1854.

Children of Elisha and Sally (Avery) Post:

i. DIANTHA F.[7], b. Sept. 2, 1807.
ii. ELISHA[7], b. Oct. 11, 1811.
iii. EUNICE E.[7], b. Nov. 6, 1813.
iv. PHILA GIFFORD[7], b. March 14, 1816.

v. MARY ABBY[7], b. March 31, 1818.
vi. SALLY MARIA[7], b. June 10, 1820.
vii. JABEZ[7], b. Aug. 7, 1823.
viii. JOHN[7], b. Dec. 17, 1826.
ix. AMY AVERY[7], b. June 13, 1828.

467. A Daughter[6] (*Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Moses Sherman.**

468. A Daughter[6] (*Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Henry Curtis.**

470. Olive[6] **Avery** (*David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Ward Risley.** No children.

471. David[6] **Avery** (*David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Minerva Hubbard.** They lived in Madison County, N. Y., where she d. about 1840. He moved to Michigan and d. Sept. 10, 1857, at Genesee, Mich.

Children of David and Minerva (Hubbard) Avery:

1184. i. JANE[7].
1185. ii. WILLIAM[7].
1186. iii. FRANKLIN[7].
1187. iv. HELEN MINERVA[7], b. Sept. 8, 1829, at Hamilton, N. Y.
1188. v. THEODORA[7], b. March 30, 1834, at Hamilton, N. Y.

472. Betsey[6] **Avery** (*David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. the **Rev. Job Potter.**

Child of Job and Betsey (Avery) Potter:

i. HIRAM PALMER[7].

473. Guerdon[6] **Avery** (*David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 5, 1793, at Lisbon, Conn.; m. about 1823, at Pittsfield, Mass., **Lurinda Fuller.** He was a hop grower. He d. Sept. 10, 1857, at Waterville, N. Y.

Children of Guerdon and Lurinda (Fuller) Avery, b. at Hamilton, N. Y.:

1189. i. GUERDON FULLER[7], b. Feb. 14, 1828.
1190. ii. JOSEPHENE LURINDA[7], b. Aug. 23, 1833.

474. Lucy[6] **Avery** (*David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 10, 1795, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. Dec. 3, 1814, at Watertown, N. Y., **Timothy Smith.** He was b. Nov. 17, 1791, at Hartford; d. Aug. 20, 1873.

Children of Timothy and Lucy (Avery) Smith, b. at Augusta, N. Y.:

i. EDWARD[7], died young.
ii. SARAH ANN[7], b. April 2, 1817; m. John Yale; d. Jan. 25, 1899, at Watertown, N. Y.
iii. BETSEY JANE[7], died young.
iv. TIMOTHY AVERY[7], b. Nov. 11, 1822; m. Lucy A. Massey; d. Oct. 7, 1891, at Watertown.
v. ANSON PALMER[7], b. June 14, 1825; m. Mary Ann Smith.
vi. HIRAM PERRY[7], b. March 18, 1828; m. Emma Smith; d. March 27, 1885.
vii. SAVILLIAN FULLER[7], b. May 22, 1831; m. ——— Smith; 2d, Nellie E. Eggleston.

475. **Frederick**[6] **Avery** (*David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) b. at Hubbardsville, N. Y.; m. **Hannah Stanbergh,** dau. of Adam and Rachel (Snyder) Stanbergh. He was a painter. He d. June, 1848, at North Brookfield, N. Y.; she d. Jan., 1855, at Poolville, N. Y.

Children of Frederick and Hannah (Stanbergh) Avery, b. at Hubbardsville, N. Y.:

1191. i. SARAH[7], b. July 5, 1832.
1192. ii. BETSEY L.[7], b. Sept. 9, 1836.
1193. iii. OLIVE J.[7], b. June 30, 1838.
1194. iv. PALMER[7], b. June 9, 1840.

476. **Charles**[6] **Avery** (*David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 12, 1802, at Hamilton, N. Y.; m. **Angeline Greene,** dau. of David and Deliverance (Hatch) Greene. She was b. Dec. 8, 1803, at South East, N. Y.; d. May 28, 1842, at North Brookfield, N. Y. He m. 2d, Oct. 16, 1843, at Verona, N. Y., **Lois Ann Jackson,** dau. of Miller and Lucinda Hand (Gillette) Jackson. She was b. Oct. 3, 1821, at Verona, N. Y. He was a farmer and d. at Watertown, Wis., Oct., 1882. His widow d. April 9, 1897, at Central Lake, Mich.

Children of Charles and Lois Ann (Jackson) Avery:

i. LOIS ANGELINE[7], b. July 24, 1844, at Henderson, N. Y.; d. Dec. 27, 1845.
1195. ii. EUPHEMIA MARIA[7], b. Sept. 27, 1845, at Henderson.
1196. iii. EDGAR CHARLES[7], b. May 22, 1847, at Verona, N. Y.

1197. iv. EUGENE LEWIS[7], b. March 16, 1854, at Concord, Wis.; d., 1878, at Portland, Ore.

v. FLORA ORABELLA[7], b. Nov. 16, 1863, at Concord; d. Sept. 15, 1864.

486. Lydia[6] Avery (*Samuel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Joseph Denison.** He d. July 27, 1828, aged 84; she d. March 13, 1839, aged 84, both at West Stafford.

Children of Joseph and Lydia (Avery) Denison, b. at West Stafford:

i. LUCINDA[7], m. Leonard Smith; d. May 24, 1836, aged 60, at West Springfield, Mass.

ii. GEORGE[7], m. Phebe Beaman; lived at Warehouse Point, Conn.

iii. LYDIA[7], m. ——— Wardwell.

iv. SARAH[7], m. ——— McKenney.

v. AMOS[7].

vi. CLARISSA[7], b. Nov. 13, 1789; m. John Bragg; d. June 7, 1875, at Somers, Conn.

vii. JOSEPH[7], b. March 4, 1798; m. Adeline Adams; lived at Northfield, Vt.

viii. HANNAH M.[7], m. Absalom Cady; d. March 19, 1835, at West Stafford.

ix. RUBY E.[7], b. Feb. 19, 1799; m. Benjamin Gold; d. Nov. 17, 1870, at West Stafford.

x. ROBERT[7], m. Mary Burpee.

491. Charles[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 12, 1775, at West Stafford; m. Oct. 23, 1800, at Ellington, **Sarah King.** He was a carpenter at Somers. She d. July 27, 1840, aged 58; he d. Sept. 29, 1852, both at Somers.

Children of Charles and Sarah (King) Avery, b. at Somers:

i. LAURA[7], b. Aug. 11, 1801; d. Nov. 9, 1803.

1206. ii. AUSTIN KING[7], b. Oct. 6, 1804.

iii. SOPHRONIA[7], b. Oct. 30, 1809; d. Nov. 18, 1809.

1207. iv. SOPHRONA FOX[7], b. March 5, 1813.

1208. v. LAURANA CHARLOTTE[7], b. Feb. 14, 1820.

492. Henry[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 25, 1777, at West Stafford; m. Jan. 31, 1811, at Longmeadow, Mass., **Lydia Hale,** dau. of Thomas and Annie (Stebbins) Hale of Longmeadow. She was

b. Aug. 2, 1785, at Longmeadow. He was a farmer. He d. April 12, 1872; she d. Oct. 25, 1872, both at West Stafford.

Children of Henry and Lydia (Hale) Avery, b. at West Stafford:

1209. i. DANIEL[7], b. April 18, 1812.
ii. ALMIRA[7], b. April 12, 1814; d. Feb. 26, 1893, at Somers; unm.
1210. iii. LYDIA[7], b. April 24, 1816.
1211. iv. MINERVA[7], b. April 17, 1818.
1212. v. CHARLOTTE[7], b. May 31, 1821.
vi. FLAVIA ANNE[7], b. Feb. 19, 1824; d. Jan. 25, 1828.

493. Charlotte[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 26, 1779, at West Stafford; m. Jan. 8, 1818, at West Stafford, as his second wife, **Arah Adams**, s. of Zadoc and Ruth (Bush) Adams. He was a farmer and carpenter at Suffield and West Stafford. He d. Nov. 22, 1826, aged 50; she d. June 30, 1856, both at West Stafford. No children.

494. Lovina[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 6, 1781, at West Stafford; m. March 5, 1811, at West Stafford, **Lotan Hildreth.** His parentage is unknown. He d. May 12, 1848; she d. Sept. 17, 1852, both at West Stafford. No children.

495. Elihu[6] Benton Avery (*Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 26, 1784, at West Stafford; m. Jan., 1810, at Somers, **Polly Fuller,** dau. of Joseph and Polly (Jenks) Fuller. He was a farmer. She d. June 9, 1867; he d. June 12, 1878, both at West Stafford.

Children of Elihu Benton and Polly (Fuller) Avery, b. at West Stafford:

1213. i. LOREN FOX[7], b. June 10, 1811; d. June 6, 1846.
ii. LOVATUS KING[7], b. Aug. 26, 1813; d. Dec. 3, 1814.
1214. iii. LOVATUS KING[7], b. May 14, 1816; d. Aug. 16, 1857; married; no further record received.
1215. iv. LYMAN WOLCOTT[7], b. Jan. 7, 1818.
1216. v. THEODORE MORRISON[7], b. May 20, 1820.
1217. vi. HORATIO DELFORD[7], b. July 24, 1822.
vii. DANFORD HAMILTON[7], b. Aug. 8, 1824; d. March 13, 1828.
1218. viii. ELIZA AMANDA[7], b. Dec. 5, 1826.

1219. ix. LAURAETT LORINA[7], b. Oct. 2, 1828.
x. LAWSON HAMILTON[7], b. June 19, 1833; d. July 11, 1857; at West Stafford; unm.

496. Azuba[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 6, 1790, at West Stafford; m. Nov. 29, 1809, at West Stafford, **Guerdon Woodworth,** s. of Charles and Alithea (Woodworth) Woodworth.

Children of Charles and Azuba (Avery) Woodworth:

i. LAURA[7], m. Austin O. Bradley.
ii. ANN[7].
iii. ALITHEA[7], m. Daniel Dimmock.
iv. AZUBA[7].

497. Lilly[6] Avery (*Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 22, 1793, at West Stafford; m. March 31, 1811, at West Stafford, **Charles Woodworth,** s. of Charles and Alithea (Woodworth) Woodworth. He d. Jan. 9, 1857.

Children of Charles and Lilly (Avery) Woodworth:

i. CAROLINE L.[7], b. April 22, 1815, at Somers; m. William King; d. March 1, 1881, at Monson, Mass.
ii. CHARLES LEWIS[7], b. May 2, 1820; m. 2d, Hannah Amelia Perkins; minister; secretary of American Missionary Association.
iii. SHERMAN C.[7], b. Feb. 10, 1822; m. Emeline Walbridge.
iv. FLAVIA H.[7], b. March 13, 1824; m. Dwight Keep, at Lockport, N. Y.
v. GILES W.[7], b. March 25, 1826; m. Jennette A. Holmes; 2d, Lavina Goss.
vi. DEXTER S.[7], b. Nov. 6, 1827; m. Mindwell Grant, at Montgomery, Mass.
vii. EMILY F.[7], b. March 5, 1830; m. Charles Fay; 2d, Daniel G. Green.
viii. MARIA THERESA[7], b. Sept., 1837; died young.

505. John[6] Avery (*John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. in infancy, Jan. 2, 1731, First Church of Groton; m. about 1752, **Mehitabel Buell,** dau. of Lieut. Abel and Mehitabel (Dewey) Buell (*David Avery ms.*). She was b. May 8, 1735, at Lebanon. John Avery served as corporal in Ebenezer Leech's co., 1755; in Capt. Billings's co., as sergeant, 1757 (*French and Indian War Rolls*). He was undoubtedly in the Revolution. One of his letters, dated Aug. 12, 1775, and now in the possession of a descendant, states that Gov. Trumbull had

received word from Gen. Washington to stop the troops and recruiting officers on the road and that he [John Avery] feared that he would have to disband the company that he had raised; that he had written to Col. Sargeant on the matter; that he was ready to join the regiment or to go to New London. A reference to the records shows that such an order was given, Aug. 9, 1775 (*Harriet L. Eames,* Bridgeport). John Avery was buried Jan. 8, 1814, at Ellington; the date of her death is unknown.

Children of John and Mehitabel (Buell) Avery:

1229. i. RHODA[7], b. Nov. 30, 1753, at Goshen.
1230. ii. JOHN[7], b. Jan. 21, 1756, at Goshen.
1231. iii. LYDIA[7], b. Dec. 28, 1757, at Goshen.
1232. iv. ABEL[7], b. Aug. 30, 1760, at Norwich.
1233. v. JABEZ[7], b. Jan. 29, 1764, at Norwich.
1234. vi. ELIZABETH[7], b. July 1, 1766, at Norwich.
vii. DAVID[7], bap. Sept. 18, 1768, First Church of Norwich; d. y.
1235. viii. ASA[7], b. March 12, 1770, at Norwich.
1236. ix. CHARLOTTE[7] (*David Avery ms.*).

506. **Jabez**[6] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. in infancy, April 14, 1734, First Church of Groton; m. Nov. 18, 1761, at Norwich, **Lucy Bushnell,** dau. of Capt. Richard and Lucy (Perkins) Bushnell. She was b. Sept. 10, 1733, at Norwich. It has been surmised that he had a first wife, Lydia, who d. soon after marriage, but diligent search fails to reveal such an one. He was a coachmaker at Norwich. He was in the "Lexington Alarm"; corporal, 1775, 7th co., 6th reg't; in Capt. Brewster's co., Col. Huntington's reg't, 1776; d. in the army of smallpox, Jan. 30, 1779 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 7, 76, 102). His estate was not fully settled until May, 1802. His widow d. Aug. 19, 1788, at Norwich; she was buried by the side of her husband in the Norwichtown burying-ground.

Children of Jabez and Lucy (Bushnell) Avery, b. at Norwich, and bap. in the First Church there:

1237. i. JABEZ[7], b. April 16, 1763.
1238. ii. RICHARD[7], b. April 24, 1764.
1239. iii. LUCY[7], b. Jan. 1, 1766.
1240. iv. HANNAH[7], b. Nov. 26, 1767.
1241. v. JOHN[7], b. March 4, 1769.
1242. vi. GUERDON[7], b. Jan. 14, 1771.
1243. vii. CALEB[7], b. Dec. 25, 1773.
viii. LYDIA[7], bap. Aug. 6, 1775; d. Oct. 30, 1775.

507. **Amos**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. April 18, 1736, First Church of Groton; m. Nov. 2, 1756, at Norwich, **Irene Kingsbury,** dau. of Capt. Ephraim and Martha (Smith) Kingsbury. She was b. Dec. 15, 1737, at Norwich. He m. 2d, **Anna Edgarton,** dau. of Cornet Hezekiah and Ann (Abell) Edgarton. She was b. Oct. 9, 1738, at Norwich. He d. Aug. 11, 1823, at North Coventry. She was alive Sept. 8, 1715 (*David Avery ms.*). It has been difficult to determine the names and order of the children. The following, from the David Avery ms., the Coventry records, and family papers, is probably substantially correct.

Child of Amos and Irene (Kingsbury) Avery, b. at Norwich:

1244. i. AMOS[7], b. May 22, 1757.

Children of Amos and Anna (Edgarton) Avery:

1245. i. HANNAH[7].
1246. ii. DANIEL[7].
1247. iii. JABEZ[7], b. Jan. 3, 1763, at Coventry.
1248. iv. ASAHEL[7], b. May 6, 1765, at Coventry.
1249. v. AMARIAH[7].
1250. vi. JEDUTHAN[7], b. Feb. 15, 1780, at Coventry.
1251. vii. ANNA[7].

508. **Lydia**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. July 23, 1738, First Church of Colchester; m. **John Gager,** s. of John and Jerusha (Barstow) Gager of Franklin (*David Avery ms.*). He was b. Nov. 13, 1736, at Norwich. She d. Nov. 9, 1785, at Norwich. He m. again; d. Nov. 10, 1817, at Norwich.

Children of John and Lydia (Avery) Gager, b. at Norwich:

i. IRENE[7], b. April 13, 1761; d. y.
ii. LYDIA[7], b. Dec. 24, 1762; m. Cheral Abel.
iii. JOHN[7], b. Aug. 15, 1764; d. March 20, 1851, at Norwich.
iv. ASANATH[7], b. Jan. 1, 1767; m. Green Marshall McCall.
v. BETHENIA[7].
vi. OTHNIEL[7], b. Aug. 25, 1769; m. Rebecca Rudd; was town clerk of Norwich for forty years; d. April 18, 1841, at Norwich.
vii. AMOS[7], b. May 9, 1772; m. Sarah Throop.
viii. ALVIN[7], b. Dec. 15, 1776; d. Sept. 25, 1778.
ix. ANNA[7], b. May 24, 1781; d. y.

509. Nathan[6] Avery (*John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 22, 1737, at Groton; m. Nov. 20, 1766, at Preston, **Mercy Burrows.** He d. at Leyden, Mass., Nov. 19, 1829.

Children of Nathan and Mercy (Burrows) Avery, b. at Preston; all bap. in the First Church of Preston:

i. MERCY[7], b. April 12, 1768; d. unm. Jan. 3, 1852 in Leyden
ii. ANN[7], b. April 29, 1770; d. April 30, 1773.
1253. iii. SARAH[7], b. Sept. 26, 1772.
iv. ESTHER[7], b. April 22, 1775; d. unm. Feb 28 1864
1254. v. POLLY[7], b. April, 1778.

510. Nehemiah[6] Avery (*John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. April 23, 1766, **Anna Denison,** dau. of John and Abigail (Avery) Denison (No. 176). He served in Nehemiah Waterman's co., 1779, 20th reg't of militia, detached to cooperate with Count D'Estaing (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n,* 555). He d. at Norwich, Aug. 26, 1789, and his widow m. Amos Clift, Nov., 1799.



NEHEMIAH AVERY

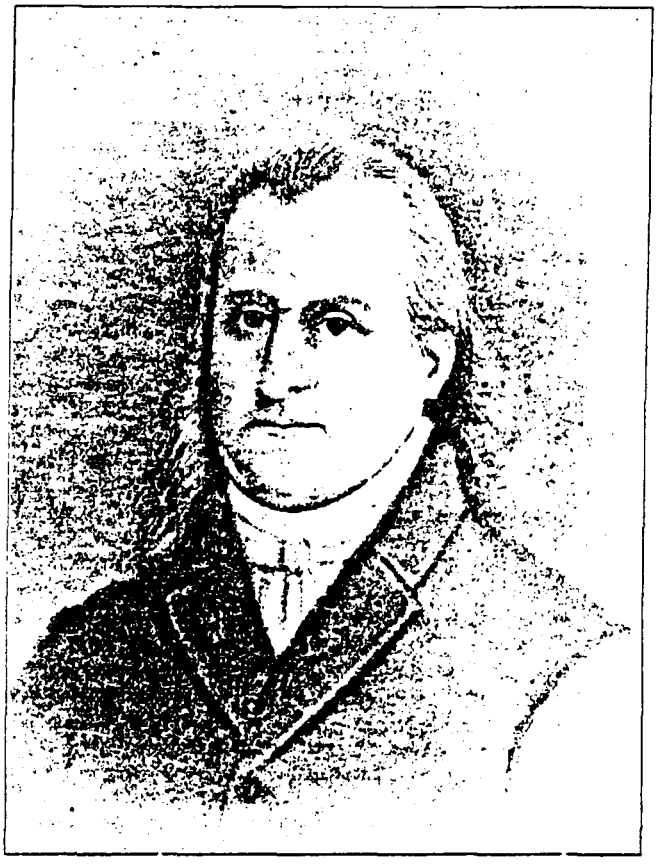


ANNA 'DENISON' AVERY

Children of Nehemiah and Anna (Denison) Avery:

1255. i. DAVID[7], b. May 4, 1768.
1256. ii. BEBEE DENISON[7], b. June 6, 1771.
iii. WILLIAM[7], b. 1775; d. June 15, 1790.
1257. iv. NANCY[7], b. Sept. 12, 1785.

511. **David**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 5, 1746, at Norwich; m. Oct. 10, 1782, at Mansfield, **Hannah Chaplin,** dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Paine) Chaplin. She was b. Aug. 3, 1752, at Mansfield. David Avery was prepared for Yale at the Rev. Eleazur Wheelock's school at Lebanon where he became interested in the Indians. In 1766, he went as missionary to the Indians of western New York. After his return from Fort Stanwix, he was graduated at Yale, in 1769. He preached for a time to the Indians of Long Island. In 1771, he went to Hanover, N. H., where Dr. Wheelock had begun a college. August 29, 1771, he



THE REV. DAVID AVERY

was ordained assistant to the Rev. Mr. Kirkland, at Oneida, New York, where he spent a year among the Indians. He finished his studies in divinity with Dr. Wheelock at Hanover and received the honorary degree of A. M. from Dartmouth College in 1773. The same year, he became pastor of the Congregational church at Windsor, Mass. He marched from Windsor on the "Lexington Alarm," with about twenty of his parishioners; was made chaplain of Col. Patterson's regiment, April 22, 1775, later becoming chaplain of the fourth Massachusetts brigade. His diaries, extending through the war, were in the possession of George Austin Clark, of Utica, New York, a descendant. From these we learn that David Avery was at the battle of Bunker Hill; Noodle's Island; the siege of New York; in the Canada expedition of which he has left a graphic account. He crossed the Delaware with Washington and was in the battle of Trenton. (See Avery's *History of the United States and its People,* vol. 6, chap. 2.) The following account, taken from his diary, will give some idea of the value of these little books, which should be published:

25. Wednesday. Left ye charge of Majr. Sherburne's horse and mine with Mr. C. Vanhorn, N. Town, as we expect to be gone upon an expedition some time. Left a shirt and tenting irons in a white Holland handkerchief, in the care of Mr. Wm. Ashburn in New Town, a little more than half quarter mile north of the Presbyterian Ch. Genl. St. Clare's brigade formed and marcht out of town about sunset, on their way to Trenton, they stopt & took ammunition and flint at Wm. Keith's, proceeded to Yarley's Ferry, about 9 miles above Trenton—we made a halt—struck up fires, left our packs, and all got across the Delaware by 3 oC. in the morning, when we proceeded to Trenton, & arrived there just before the action was over. Genls. Washington, Green & Sullivan with several brigadiers, and about 3000 men crost the river before us.

26. Thursday. Genl. Washington began his attack on ye Hessions about sunrise, by first taking & driving in their out-guards,—in about 20 minutes the fire on & from the town became general when ye fieldpieces & musquetry played briskly from both sides wh continued about 25 minutes, & then the enemy left ye town, & soon surrendered Prisoners of war. We took 6 excellent brass field pieces, about 1400 stands of small arms, a waggon load of ammunition &c &c—& about 1180 Prisoners—among wh was a Col. acting as a brigadier. Near 60 were killed and wounded, among whom was a Col. mortally wounded, the second in command. The lower

division not being able to cross the river by reason of ice, the Genl. ordered us to return immediately. We were greatly distrest with a very cold storm of rain, hail & snow, wh blew with great violence from the N.east from four oC. 'till night. The prisoners marcht up & crost at Yarley's Ferry—the wounded officers were left on their parole. I had the good fortune to cross the river before night, wh was exceeding difficult to cross by reason of the abundance of the ice. I was extremely chilled, & came near perishing before I could get to a fire.

David Avery was released from his pastorate in 1777, with the best of feeling on both sides, because he felt that it was his duty to remain in the army. From his diary we learn that he shouldered a musket when need required. He remained in the army until the close of the war. After the war, he preached in several places. He again went as missionary to the New York Indians, when, after an interval of thirty-three years, he again met Red Jacket. They greeted each other with great affection. In 1801, he went as missionary to Maine. He has left a delightful account of this expedition. He was the first historian of the Groton Avery clan. He began his genealogical work about 1800; his manuscript pages have been of great aid in the preparation of this work. He obtained much information from his great-aunt, Thankful Avery (No. 177), who was born in 1718 and died in 1813. It was his statement to the effect that Christopher Avery was a kersey weaver from Devon that first directed attention to that county. This resulted in finding the parentage and the name of the wife of the emigrant, Christopher Avery. Many of David Avery's printed sermons as well as his diaries covering a period of forty years are still preserved. One of his sermons in our possession is a song of exultation over the alliance with the French. In this he reviews the war and its causes, and points out that the truth must prevail. It was preached before Col. Sherburne's regiment, December 18, 1777.

David Avery died Feb. 16, 1818, while preparing for a journey to Virginia; his widow died Jan. 15, 1837, at Hampton.

Children of the Rev. David and Hannah (Chaplin) Avery:

1258. i. MARY CHAPLIN[7], b. July 4, 1783, at Mansfield.
ii. HANNAH[7], b. June 7, 1785; d. May 15, 1786, at Mansfield.
1259. iii. DAVID[7], b. Sept. 7, 1787, at Wrentham, Mass.
1260. iv. HANNAH[7], b. June 27, 1790, at Wrentham.
1261. v. LYDIA SMITH[7], b. April 29, 1793, at Hampton.

512. **Roswell**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 17, 1748; at Groton; m. Dec. 13, 1770, at Groton, **Martha Fish,** dau. of Capt. Jonathan and Abigail (Fish) Fish. She was b. April 1, 1753, at Groton. He d. Dec. 1, 1781, at Groton.

Children of Roswell and Martha (Fish) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. LYDIA FISH[7], b. Oct. 2, 1771; d. May 25, 1848; unm.
1262. ii. MARTHA FISH[7], b. Oct. 2, 1771.
iii. MOSES[7], b. Aug. 10, 1773; d. Feb. 8, 1794, at Groton.
1263. iv. ABIGAIL FISH[7], b. Sept. 3, 1776; d. March 28, 1855.
v. MATILDA FISH[7], b. Aug. 8, 1780; d. March 13, 1802.

513. **Sarah**[6] **Avery** (*John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) m. **Elijah Brockway** (*David Avery ms.*).

Children of Elijah and Sarah (Avery) Brockway (*David Avery ms.*):

i. CHARLOTTE[7].
ii. SARAH[7].
iii. ELIJAH[7].
iv. ROSWELL[7].
v. NATHAN[7].
vi. GEORGE[7].

514. **George**[6] **Avery** (*George*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 24, 1759, at Groton; m. **Mary Allyn,** dau. of Nathan and Sarah (Freeman) Allyn. She was b. March, 1766, at Groton. Nathan Allyn was the s. of Robert and Abigail (Avery) Allyn (No. 75).

Children of George and Mary (Allyn) Avery:

1264. i. GEORGE[7].
1265. ii. CHRISTOPHER[7]. He d. Sept. 12, 1815.
1266. iii. SIMEON[7], b. Oct. 9, 1794.
1267. iv. ALFRED[7], b. March 9, 1797, at Montville.
1268. v. CYNTHIA[7].
1269. vi. MARY[7].

515. **William**[6] **Avery** (*George*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 26, 1764, at Groton; m. **Phebe Gallup,** dau. of Joseph and Mary (Gardner) Gallup. She was b. April 10, 1762. He d. July 25, 1818, at Groton; she d. March 30, 1840, at Groton; both were buried in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground.

Children of William and Phebe (Gallup) Avery:

1270. i. WILLIAM[7], b. May 1, 1791, at Groton.
1271. ii. PHEBE[7].
1272. iii. LUCRETIA[7].
1273. iv. GUERDON[7].

The last three names are found only in the David Avery ms.

516. **Eunice[6] Avery** (*George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 25, 1767, at Groton; m. Capt. **Caleb Johnson,** s. of Robert Johnson of Montville. He d. Aug. 8, 1809, in the 46th year of his age. She m. 2d, **Caleb Avery,** whose identity has not been determined, but he was probably No. 685.

> "Eunice Avery relic of Capt. Caleb Johnson & Caleb Avery died Sept. 15, 1829, aged 62 years" (*Tombstone, Avery-Morgan burying-ground*).

She probably had children by her first husband. Eunice, daughter of Caleb Johnson, b. April 27, 1790, m. Thomas Allyn, and d. in Buffalo, N. Y., June 18, 1861.

517. **Abel[6] Avery** (*George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1769, at Groton; m. **Temperance Avery** (No. 825), dau. of Christopher and Dorothy (Heath) Avery (*David Avery ms.*). She was b. June 14, 1773. Abel Avery was killed by the fall of the topmast on Capt. Amos Smith's ship, on Long Island Sound, Dec. 30, 1806 (*David Avery ms.*). David Avery preached the funeral sermon, Jan. 6, 1807, from Isaiah 50:10.

Children of Abel and Temperance (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. LUCY[7], b. Feb. 26, 1796; d. Oct. 30, 1858, at Groton; unm.
ii. TEMPERANCE[7], b. 1798; d. March 24, 1880, at Groton, aged 82.
1274. iii. ABEL (*David Avery ms.*).
1275. iv. HENRY[7], (*David Avery ms.*).
1276. v. DAVID[7], b. Nov., 1804.
1277. vi. THOMAS[7], b. July 16, 1807.

518. **Phebe[6] Avery** (*George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 25, 1771, at Groton; m. March 15, 1790, at Groton, **Nicholas Morgan,** s. of James and Catharine (Street) Morgan. He d. April 28, 1845, at Groton, aged 83; she d. Nov. 21, 1860, at Groton.

Children of Nicholas and Phebe (Avery) Morgan, b. at Groton:

i. NICHOLAS[7], b. Nov. 19, 1790; d. Oct. 19, 1793.
ii. PHEBE[7], b. Sept. 23, 1792; m. Henry Harding; d. Oct. 11, 1865, at Groton.
iii. SALLY[7], b. March 1, 1794; d. Feb. 27, 1796.
iv. GUERDON[7], b. Sept. 6, 1796; m. Sarah Ann Disbrow.
v. SANFORD[7], b. Nov. 11, 1798; m. Lavinia Avery (No. 1764); 2d, Harriet Edgcombe; 3d, Cornelia Avery (No. 1825; he d. Aug. 17, 1888, at Groton.
vi. CALVIN[7], b. April 11, 1801; m. Julia M. Disbrow; d. Sept. 21, 1887, at Groton.
vii. NICHOLAS[7], b. May 12, 1803; m. Mary Mahon; 2d, Pedy Thompson Bushnell.
viii. LYDIA[7], b. Feb. 10, 1805; m. Horatio Nelson Fish; d. Jan. 30, 1891.
ix. JERUSHA[7], b. July 6, 1807; m. Daniel B. Meech.
x. JOHN AVERY[7], b. March 15, 1809; m. Almira Brown; 2d, Susan Amelia Pendleton; d. Jan. 6, 1883, at Pawkatuck.
xi. NANCY ANN[7], b. Sept. 26, 1811; m. Ebenezer A. Mitchell; d. April 28, 1888, at Groton.
xii. YOUNGS[7], b. Feb. 5, 1814; m. Abby M. Clark; 2d, her sister, Elizabeth Ann Clark; d. July 26, 1885, at Groton.

519. **John[6] Avery** (*George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 22, 1774, at Groton; m. Feb. 26, 1797, at New London, **Lucy Rogers,** dau. of Peter and Hannah (Rogers) Rogers. She was b. Aug. 1, 1776, at Montville. John Avery died in New York City of cholera, August 7, 1832. The names of the children are compiled from the manuscript of David Avery, which gives the names of the first four children with no dates, the history of Montville, and letters of Robert J. Avery of San Francisco, the son of George. Robert J. Avery says that the family Bible is in the possession of Mrs. Lucy Jones of Noank. A letter addressed to her was returned to us.

Children of John and Lucy (Rogers) Avery:

1278. i. JOHN[7].
1279. ii. LUCY[7].
1280. iii. PETER ROGERS[7].
1281. iv. BETSEY[7].
1282. v. GEORGE[7].
1283. vi. WILLIAM[7].

520. Cyrus[6] Avery (*George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 23, 1778, at Groton; m. **Nancy Forsyth,** dau. of Charles Forsyth of Preston. He was a shoemaker. He died Oct., 1856, at Hudson, Mich.

Children of Cyrus and Nancy (Forsyth) Avery:

1284. i. MARY EMELINE[7], b. July 26, 1806, at Norwich.
1285. ii. CHARLES FORSYTH[7], b. Dec. 12, 1807, at Groton.
1286. iii. HANNAH CHAPMAN[7].
1287. iv. FANNY FITCH[7], b. Jan. 22, 1812, at Preston.
1288. v. GEORGE WILLIAMS[7], b. June 22, 1815, at Bozrah.
vi. DAVID[7], b. 1817; died young.

521. Sarah[6] Avery (*George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 14, 1781, at Groton; m. **Edward Denison Noyes,** s. of James and Eunice (Denison) Noyes. He was b. Sept. 2, 1773, at Stonington. She died Aug. 6, 1856.

Children of Edward Denison and Sarah (Avery) Noyes:

i. JAMES[7], m. Eliza Denison; d. Oct. 27, 1843.
ii. EDWARD[7], d. unm.
iii. EUNICE[7], b. Aug. 16, 1806, at Stonington; m. Paul Noyes; d. April 23, 1881, at Stonington.

522. Elisha[6] Avery (*Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. **Mercy** ———. He d. before 1818. Elisha Avery served in Col. Parson's regiment, sixth company, 1775 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 72). His widow was living in 1819, at Lyons, in Ontario County, N. Y., aged 79, and testified that her husband was in the Revolutionary war with his brother, Nathan Avery, but died before he was able to secure a pension. In the settlement of the estate of Elisha Avery, Isaac Owens and John Chambers appear as claimants (*Surrogate's office, Canandaigua, N. Y.*, 139:430).

Children of Elisha and Mercy Avery:

1289. i. NATHANIEL[7].
1290. ii. ELISHA[7].

524. Nathan[6] Avery (*Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1754; m. April 9, 1776, at Lyme, **Aliff Pearson.** He served in the Revolutionary war under Capt. Daniel F. Sill, Col. Parson's regiment; also in same regiment under Capt. James Chapman; was in the siege of Boston;

battles around New York; battle of White Plains; saw his captain killed; applied for a pension, April, 1818, that was granted (*Pension Papers & Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 641). He moved to Bridgewater, Vt., after the war and later to Palmyra, N. Y., where he d. May 3, 1821. His widow went to Bridgewater, Vt., where she applied for a pension, July, 1837, aged 81 years (*Widows' Pension File*, 17223).

Children of Nathan and Aliff (Pearson) Avery:

1294. i. PEARSON PECK[7], b. April 23, 1779, at Lyme, Conn.
1295. ii. ABIJAH PEARSON[7].
1296. iii. HEPSIBAH[7]; m. Nathan Dimock.
1297. iv. BETSEY[7], b. Jan. 18, 1786.
1298. v. ABRAHAM[7].
1299. vi. NATHAN[7].
1300. vii. POLLY[7]; m. Caleb Snow.
1301. viii. ALIFF[7]; m. John Hall.
1302. ix. PHEBE[7].
1303. x. BENJAMIN PERKINS[7], b. Jan. 26, 1799, at Rutland, Vt.

526. **Margery**[6] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 11, 1757, at Lyme; m. Oct. 20, 1779, at Lyme, **Abner Shipman.**

Children of Abner and Margery (Avery) Shipman, b. at Lyme:

i. WILLIAM[7], b. May 19, 1780.
ii. CHRISTOPHER[7], b. June 18, 1781.
iii. HALLAM[7], b. Sept. 19, 1782.
iv. ELIJAH[7], b. April 22, 1785.
v. BETSEY[7], b. Sept. 20, 1786.
vi. ELISHA[7], b. April 6, 1788.
vii. ABNER[7], b. March 20, 1790.
viii. NATHANIEL[7], b. March 21, 1791
ix. JOSIAH[7], b. April 7, 1793.
x. ROSWELL[7], b. Oct. 20, 1794.
xi. SANFORD[7], b. Dec. 22, 1796.
xii. PARTHENA[7], b. Sept. 6, 1798.
xiii. CHARLES[7], b. June 6, 1802.

528. **William**[6] **Avery** (*William*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. May 8, 1770, at Sharon, **Lucy Everett,** dau. of Ebenezer and Lucy (Moulton) Everett. She was b. May 1, 1750, at Sharon. William Avery enlisted from Sharon in Capt. Edward Rogers's company, Col. Gray's regiment, Wads-

worth's brigade as sergeant; was in battle of Long Island and battle of White Plains (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 396). He was a hatter and later moved to Duanesburg, N. Y., where he died.

Children of William and Lucy (Everett) Avery:

1310. i. ANNA[7], b. July 21, 1771, at Sharon.
1311. ii. WILLIAM[7].
1312. iii. ELIPHALET[7], b. June 25, 1775, at Sharon.
1313. iv. MOULTON[7].
1314. v. IRA[7].
1315. vi. LUCY[7]; m. Jonathan Hatch, April 3, 1794.
1316. vii. SLUMAN[7].
1317. viii. AMY[7], b. Feb. 6, 1786.
1318. ix. WHITFIELD[7].
1319. x. AMOS[7], b. Oct. 15, 1790, near Duanesburg, N. Y.

530. **Silvanus[6] Avery** (*William[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. June 6, 1782, at Lyme, **Mary Luther.** He served in Col. Latimer's reg't, Jonathan Calkins's co., 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, 505). January 15, 1781, Daniel Avery of Sharon deeded to his brother, Silvanus Avery, land that he had of their honored father, William Avery, deceased (*Lyme Deeds*, 16:300). July 6, 1790, Silvanus Avery, John Moor, jr., and Temperance Moor, his wife, heirs to the estate of William Avery late of Lyme, quitclaimed certain lands to Mary Dailey, of Lyme, widow of William Avery and their honored mother (*Lyme Deeds*, 16:423-5). He was appointed ensign in 14th co., 3d reg't, Oct., 1792 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford).

Children of Silvanus and Mary (Luther) Avery, b. at Lyme:

1325. i. BENJAMIN[7], b. March 15, 1784.
1326. ii. BETSEY[7], b. April 12, 1793.
1327. iii. OLIVE[7], b. June 3, 1796.
1328. iv. SILVANUS[7], b. Oct. 2, 1799.
1329. v. NANCY[7], b. Aug. 31, 1801.
1330. vi. LUCY[7], b. March 4, 1805.

The above record of births, taken from the Lyme book, is all that we have been able to learn concerning these children.

532. **Temperance[6] Avery** (*William[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. April 2, 1772, at Lyme, **John Moor,** s. of John Moor. She signed various deeds with her brothers as

one of the heirs of William Avery, her father (*Lyme Deeds*, 16:423-5). Nothing further has been found except the record of the births of the children.

Children of John and Temperance (Avery) Moor, b. at Lyme:

i. MARY[7], b. May 17, 1773.
ii. ELISHA[7], b. May 21, 1775.
iii. AVERY[7], b. Feb. 4, 1777.
iv. RICHARD[7], b. Oct. 20, 1778.
v. RUSSELL[7], b. Jan. 9, 1781.
vi. LUCY[7], b. Oct. 6, 1783.
vii. EUNICE[7], b. Sept. 27, 1786.
viii. ABIGAIL[7], b. May 29, 1788.
ix. JOHN[7], b. Oct. 10, 1790.
x. ABEL[7], b. Aug. 12, 1796.
xi. WILLIAM[7], b. April 1, 1801.

543. **Amos[6] Avery** (*Andrew[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); married **Arthena Rowland**; she d. in 1805; he m. 2d, June, 1811, at Topsham, Vt., **Betsey Farnum**, widow of John Tucker. He was in the Revolutionary war and carried the powder-horn that his father had carried in the old French wars. He d. Dec. 25, 1825, at Corinth, Vt. His widow applied for a pension in 1860. The little that we know about the family is obtained from her pension paper.

Children of Amos and Arthena (Rowland) Avery:

i. EZRA[7], died single.
1340. ii. REBECCA[7]; m. William Cunningham; no children.
1341. iii. JOSIAH[7], b. April 10, 1800.

Children of Amos and Betsey (Farnum) Avery:

1342. i. CLARISSA[7], b. 1812.
1343. ii. ARTHENA[7]; married; went to Maine; no children.
1344. iii. ELIZA[7]; m. ——— Annis and had one child, Perley; m. 2d, Cotton Foote.

544. **Nathaniel[6] Avery** (*Andrew[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May, 1764, at Lyme; m. **Jerusha Hare.** He was a pensioner. He lived in Lebanon Goshen at time of enlistment; served five months, 1779; six months in militia, 1780; teamster under Reuben Porter, 1781; moved to Bozrah after the war; then to Hebron; then to Corinth, Vt.; and then

to Topsham, where he applied for pension, Dec. 13, 1833, aged "69 years last May" (*Pension Papers,* Inv. 18693). His wife died July 3, 1839.

Children of Nathaniel and Jerusha (Hare) Avery:

i. POLLY[7], b. Jan. 13, 1788; d. March 18, 1796.
ii. SIMEON[7], b. Aug. 9, 1791; d. July 29, 1806.
iii. ABIGAIL[7], b. Feb. 4, 1795; d. Feb. 15, 1795.
iv. CELINDA[7], b. July 2, 1797; d. May 15, 1800.
1345. v. NATHANIEL[7], b. Oct. 4, 1804.

545. Abigail[6] Avery (*Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Robert McCrillis.**

Child of Robert and Abigail (Avery) McCrillis:

i. ROBERT[7], b. Sept. 24, 1806; m. Sally Ford.

546. Andrew[6] Avery (*Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Eunice Rowland.**

Children of Andrew and Eunice (Rowland) Avery:

1347. i. ANDREW[7], b. Feb. 28, 1795, at Corinth, Vt.
1348. ii. RICHARD ROWLAND[7], b. at Corinth.
1349. iii. JOHN[7]. He m. Ruth Davis; no further record.
iv. EUNICE[7]; died young.
1350. v. MARTHA[7].
1351. vi. BETSEY[7].
1352. vii. MOSES[7].
1353. viii. ANNIS[7].
1354. ix. BELINDA[7].
1355. x. NANCY[7]. She is said to have m. Enos Feltch, the widower of her sister, Belinda.

547. Christopher[6] Avery (*Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 15, 1773; m. Dec. 15, 1794, at Meriden, **Sally Jones.** She was b. Jan. 20, 1776. They lived at Corinth, Vt., where she d. July 15, 1819. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 (*Vermont Gazetteer,* 3: 883). He m. 2d, April 4, 1820, at Corinth, **Sophia Lund,** dau. of Noah and Betsey (Hale) Lund. She was b. Aug. 15, 1790; d. Nov., 1872.

Children of Christopher and Sally (Jones) Avery, b. at Corinth:

1356. i. OLIVER[7], b. Sept. 17, 1795; m. Sally G. Lund; no children.
1357. ii. ALVAH[7], b. June 30, 1798.
1358. iii. LAURA[7], b. Aug. 24, 1800.

1359. iv. NATHANIEL[7], b. Jan. 13, 1803.
1360. v. CHRISTOPHER[7], b. April 29, 1805.
vi. SALLY[7], b. June 24, 1807; d. July 2, 1824; unm.
1361. vii. ELIAS JONES[7], b. July 20, 1809.
1362. viii. SMITH PUTNAM[7], b. Nov. 27, 1811.
1363. ix. SIMEON[7], b. May 15, 1814.
1364. x. PHILANDER[7], b. Jan. 20, 1817.
1365. xi. HARRIET[7], b. Jan. 10, 1819.

Children of Christopher and Sophia (Lund) Avery, b. at Corinth:

i. CAROLINE[7], b. Jan. 10, 1821; d. April 1, 1827.
1366. ii. NOAH LUND[7], b. Nov. 7, 1822.
1367. iii. NEWELL T.[7], b. Sept. 14, 1824.
1368. iv. LEONARD[7], b. May 9, 1826.
v. OSGOOD[7], b. Dec., 1827; died young.
1369. vi. MELWELL MALCOLM[7], b. Aug. 1, 1829.
1370. vii. CAROLINE R.[7], b. July 30, 1832.
viii. JOEL[7], b. 1834; died young.

548. Moses[6] Avery (*Amos[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Betsey Munsell**, dau. of John and Lydia Munsell, of Lyme. In settling the estate of John Munsell, late of Lyme, Feb. 25, 1821, among the heirs were wife, Lydia, and daughter, Betsey, wife of Moses Avery (*New London Wills*). He was a shoemaker; moved to New York state.

Children of Moses and Betsey (Munsell) Avery:

1371. i. MOSES[7].
1372. ii. JOHN[7], b. March 4, 1798, at Lyme.
1373. iii. BETSEY[7].
1374. iv. JERUSHA[7].
1375. v. ANDREW[7].
1376. vi. ORIN[7].
1377. vii. HORACE[7].

550. Amos[6] Avery (*Amos[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 18, 1781, at Lyme; m. Feb. 16, 1806, at Lempster, N. H., **Rebecca Lewis.** She was b. Feb. 7, 1787, at Lempster. He d. July 6, 1860, at Waupun, Wis.; she d. Sept. 16, 1865, at same place.

Children of Amos and Rebecca (Lewis) Avery:

i. DUDLEY[7], b. May 28, 1807; d. Jan., 1809, at Lempster.
1387. ii. GUERDON[7], b. May 28, 1809, at Lempster; married; no children; d. Jan. 24, 1887, at Waupun, Wis.

1388. iii. JOHN[7], b. Oct. 22, 1811, at Lyme.
1389. iv. JULIAN[7], b. Feb. 27, 1814, at Goshen, N. H.
v. MARY[7], b. Feb. 25, 1816; d. June 29, 1832, at Bennington, N. Y.; unm.
1390. vi. ABIGAIL[7], b. July 23, 1818, at Bloomfield, N. Y.
vii. PHEBE[7], b. Jan. 12, 1720; d. Nov. 8, 1720, at Lester, N. Y.
viii. OLIVER[7], b. March 30, 1822; d. Jan., 1826, at Lester.
1391. ix. REBECCA[7], b. March 17, 1824, at Lester.
1392. x. OLIVE[7], b. Feb. 8, 1827, at Lester.
1393. xi. AMOS[7], b. July 8, 1829, at Bennington; married; no children.
1394. xii. ELVERED[7], b. April 10, 1831, at Bennington.

551. Amy[6] Avery (*Amos[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 3, 1766, at Bozrahville; m. March 25, 1784, at Bozrahville, **Nathan Woodworth,** s. of Elijah Woodworth. He was b. Aug. 29, 1759, at Goshen. She m. 2d, the **Rev. William Fiske.** We have doubts as to whether this Amy Avery is the daughter of Amos and Phebe Avery; it is only suggested in Sweet's *The Averys of Groton.* They moved to Wells, Vt.

Children of Nathan and Amy (Avery) Woodworth:

i. WALTER[7], b. March 15, 1785; m. Mary Sage; d. Sept. 9, 1822.
ii. ELIJAH[7], d. 1835.
iii. NATHAN[7], a captain in the war of 1812.
iv. DEBORAH[7]; m. Miles Bunnell.
v. PHILO[7]; m. Lucy Gaston Hall.
vi. ELIZA[7].

560. Samuel[6] Avery (*Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 11, 1741, at Stonington; m. Dec. 11, 1762, at Preston, **Mary Barnes,** dau. of Matthew and Sarah Barnes, of Groton. David Avery (No. 511) says that Samuel Avery m. 2d, **Mary Avery** (No. 268), dau. of John and Mary (Dennis) Avery. She was b. June 21, 1753, and was the widow of Jonas Avery (No. 326). Samuel[6] Avery d. Nov. 26, 1812, at Preston. Mary, widow of Samuel Avery, d. Sept. 9, 1814, aged 60 years. In her will, Feb. 7, 1814, she mentioned her grandchildren, Zipporah Herrick, William Avery, and Mary Avery, who were also the grandchildren of Jonas Avery (No. 327). She also mentioned her son, David, her daughter-in-law, Hannah Avery, and their daughter, Polly. This David[7] Avery was the son of Samuel Avery and her step-son (*Norwich Wills,* 12:250).

Children of Samuel and Mary (Barnes) Avery, b. at Preston:

1400. i. PRUDENCE[7], b. Oct. 23, 1763.
1401. ii. DAVID[7], b. Nov. 5, 1764.

The record of David Avery (No. 511) adds the following names:

1402. iii. MARY[7].
1403. iv. EUNICE[7].

561. **Richardson[6] Avery** (*Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 6, 1742, at Stonington; m. Jan. 1, 1766, at Hopkinton, R. I., **Eunice Maxson,** dau. of John and Sarah (Burdick) Maxson. She was b. Feb. 23, 1747, at Hopkinton. His name appears on the rate bills of Wilkesbarre, Penn., 1776, 1777. He, with his father, was at the Wyoming massacre, and took the long march back to Connecticut. His name appears on a petition to the Connecticut general court, asking for aid to build a fort at Wilkesbarre, April 25, 1780 (*Western Lands,* 1:118). He was living at Preston, 1790.

Children of Richardson and Eunice (Maxson) Avery:

1404. i. JOSEPH[7].
ii. JOEL[7], died young.
1405. iii. SALLY[7].
1406. iv. EUNICE[7].
v. WILLIAM[7], died young.
1407. vi. RICHARDSON[7], b. Dec. 25, 1778.
1408. vii. FREDERICK[7], b. March 18, 1781.
1409. viii. LOIS[7].
1410. ix. LYDIA[7], died young.
x. AMOS[7], probably died Aug. 9, 1790, at Preston, aged 2 yrs.

562. **Anna[6] Avery** (*Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 18, 1744, at Stonington; m. March 22, 1764, at Norwich, **Obadiah Gore,** s. of Obadiah and Hannah (Park) Gore. He was b. April 7, 1744, at Norwich. He moved to the Wyoming valley, then called Westmoreland, about 1769. He was conspicuous in the conflict between Connecticut and Pennsylvania. He represented Westmoreland in the legislature at Hartford; raised a company, Aug., 1776; was commissioned lieutenant by congress, Jan. 1, 1777; served until Jan., 1781; was at the Wyoming massacre. Three of his brothers, Ralph,

Silas, and George Gore, and two of his brothers-in-law, John Murphey, and Timothy Pierce, were slain in the massacre. As a member of Gen. Sullivan's staff, he accompanied Sullivan's expedition against the Indians of central New York in 1779, and kept a journal of events. In 1783, he moved to the Sheshequin valley on the Susquehanna river. He served as associate judge for Luzerne County for many years. He d. March 22, 1821; she d. April 24, 1829, both at Sheshequin. A stately monument erected by descendants marks their resting place.

Children of Obadiah and Anna (Avery) Gore:

i. AVERY[7], b. Jan. 10, 1765; m. his cousin, Lucy Gore.
ii. WEALTHY[7], b. Aug. 10, 1767; m. Col. John Spalding.
iii. HANNAH[7], b. Sept. 8, 1769; m. Elisha Durkee.
iv. ANNA[7], b. Feb. 8, 1772; m. John Shepard; d. Sept. 7, 1805.
v. SALLY[7], b. Sept. 22, 1774; m. David or Isaac Cash.

563. **Sarah[6] Avery** (*Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 19, 1747, at Stonington; m. **Jabez Fish,** s. of Capt. Thomas and Jemima (Morgan) Fish (*David Avery ms.*). He was b. July 10, 1747, at Groton. An old tombstone excavated at Wilkesbarre reads "In memory of Sarah, wife of Jabez Fish, who died in December, 1796, in her 49th year." He d. April 16, 1814, at Wilkesbarre, Penn.

Children of Jabez and Sarah (Avery) Fish:

i. THOMAS[7].
ii. JEMIMA[7]; m. Zebulon Butler, s. of Col. Zebulon Butler.
iii. ANNA[7]; m. Josiah Wright.
iv. SARAH[7], b. April 10, 1778, at Wilkesbarre; m. Robert Lewis; d. March 22, 1860, at Wilkesbarre.

565. **Catharine[6] Avery** (*Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James , Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 12, 1754, at Stonington; m. **David Brown,** s. of Comfort and Temperance Brown of Groton (*David Avery ms.*).

566. **Elizabeth[6] Avery** (*Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 31, 1756, at Stonington; m. **Asa Gore,** s. of Obadiah and Hannah (Park) Gore (*David Avery ms.*). He was b. Feb. 28, 1750, at Norwich. He was killed in the Wyoming massacre. She was alive in 1784.

Child of Asa and Elizabeth (Avery) Gore:

i. ASA AVERY[7], b. July 2, 1778; m. Ruth Yarrington; was brought up by Amos Avery (No. 322), who left him most of his estate; d. Dec. 2, 1859.

569. Mary[6] Avery (*William[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 25, 1753, at Stonington; m. Nov. 14, 1771, at Stonington, **Jonathan Bowers.** She m. 2d, Feb. 16, 1783, at Stonington, **Moses Fish,** s. of Capt. Thomas and Jemima (Morgan) Fish. He was b. Nov. 9, 1759, at Stonington. He was a farmer. She d. Sept. 15, 1836; he d. Oct. 6, 1836, both at Rome, N. Y.

Children of Moses and Mary (Avery) Fish:

all of these children recorded at Leyden Mass. except Hannah Moses wife recorded as Marah also

i. JEMIMA[7], b. Dec. 22, 1783, at Barnardstown, Mass.; m. Thomas Henton; d. Feb. 14, 1832, at Quincy, Ill.

ii. MOSES[7], b. July 11, 1785; m. Deborah Gates; d. at St. Joseph, Mo.

iii. JESSE[7], b. Aug. 11, 1786, at Groton; m. Mercy Taft; d. July 9, 1861, at Williamstown, N. Y.

iv. WILLIAM AVERY[7], b. Oct. 20, 1788; m. Lydia T. Allen.

v. JOSEPH[7], b. Oct. 20, 1789; m. Lucinda Smith; d. Sept. 18, 1866, at Springfield, Ill.

vi. CLARISSA[7], b. July 17, 1791; m. Daniel Walsworth; d. at Otsego, Wis.

vii. MARY[7], b. May 28, 1796; m. Daniel Morris; d. Feb. 1, 1845, at Hyde Park, N. Y.

viii. HANNAH[7], b. Oct. 18, 1799, at Fort Stanwix, N. Y.; m. Richard Peggs; 2d, William Hawley; d. May 23, 1881, at Flint, Mich.

570. Abigail[6] Avery (*William[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 17, 1755, at Stonington; m. April 26, 1781, at Guilford, Vt., **Joseph Bullock,** s. of Joseph Bullock. He was b. April 8, 1755, at Guilford. He d. July 20, 1828, at Ellisburgh, N. Y.; she d. March 17, 1838, at Rome, N. Y.

Children of Joseph and Abigail (Avery) Bullock:

i. RICHARD[7], b. Feb. 8, 1782, at Guilford; d. Sept. 19, 1838, at Akron, Ohio.

ii. ABIGAIL[7], b. Oct. 14, 1784, at Guilford; d. Dec. 23, 1785.

iii. JOSEPH[7], b. Sept. 21, 1786, at Guilford; m. Nancy Ferguson; d. May 14, 1861, at Ellisburgh.

iv. WILLIAM AVERY[7], b. Sept. 27, 1792, at Guilford; was graduated at Williams College; m. Lois Sanford; d. May 24, 1867, at Vernon, Ind.

v. MAHALA[7], b. April 3, 1795; m. Noah M. Green; d. at Marion, Ohio.
vi. LACTANIA[7], b. May 26, 1797; m. Cooley Newcomb.
vii. ANN[7], b. Oct. 26, 1799; m. Seth B. Roberts; d. April, 1874.

573. **John[6] Avery** (*John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 2, 1762, at Stonington; m. **Elizabeth Tracy**, dau. of Jabez and Zipporah (Hibbard) Tracy. She was b. June 8, 1768, at Norwich. She d. June 16, 1799, at Sturbridge, Mass. He m. 2d, Sept. 29, 1803, at Simsbury, **Roxalena Humphrey**, dau. of Capt. William Humphrey. She was b. Oct. 4, 1777, at Simsbury. It is said that he was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He was a goldsmith; moved to Bridgewater, N. Y., about 1796. He d., 1834, at Winfield, N. Y.; she d. Aug. 23, 1855, at Cassville, N. Y.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Tracy) Avery:

1419. i. ZIPPORAH[7], b. Nov. 2, 1787, at Plainfield.
1420. ii. JOHN FRANKLIN[7], b. Feb. 26, 1790, at Plainfield.
1421. iii. ANNA[7], b. May 7, 1792, at Plainfield.
1422. iv. GILBERT M.[7], b. March 10, 1794, at Plainfield.
1423. v. JABEZ TRACY[7], b. Aug. 11, 1797, at Bridgewater, N. Y.

Children of John and Roxalena (Humphrey) Avery, b. at Bridgewater, N. Y.:

i. ROBERT BRUCE[7], b. Sept. 15, 1804; d. Dec. 23, 1810.
1424. ii. SILAS DORT[7], b. Dec. 4, 1805.
1425. iii. CHARLES[7], b. May 8, 1807.
1426. iv. OTIS[7], b. Aug. 19, 1808.
1427. v. ELIZABETH TRACY[7], b. Jan. 5, 1810.
1428. vi. JAMES BRUCE[7], b. March 30, 1812.
1429. vii. THOMAS HENRY[7], b. Oct. 23, 1814.
1430. viii. ELIZA ANN FRANCES[7], b. Nov. 4, 1815.
1431. ix. ZELOTUS WILLIAM[7], b. April 2, 1819.
1432. x. LUCIUS[7], b. Dec. 25, 1821.

574. **Robert[6] Avery** (*John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 5, 1765, at Stonington; m., at Colerain, Mass., **Lydia White**, dau. of Silas and Margaret (Cauthern) White. She was b. Jan. 27, 1763. He d. Oct. 18, 1810; she d. March 24, 1849.

Children of Robert and Lydia (White) Avery:

1433. i. DANIEL CLARK[7], b. Oct. 26, 1791.
1434. ii. JOHN W.[7], b. April 15, 1793.

1435. iii. ORIN SMITH[7], b. Sept. 11, 1794.
1436. iv. ROBERT B.[7], b. Feb. 20, 1796, at Shelburne, Mass.
v. LYDIA[7], b. Nov. 13, 1797; d. Sept. 3, 1862; unm.
1437. vi. MARGARET[7], b. March 23, 1799.
1438. vii. AMELIA[7], b. July 16, 1802, at Morrisville, N. Y.
viii. NANCY[7], b. July 15, 1804; d. April 17, 1805.
1439. ix. ARVILLA[7], b. Nov. 24, 1808.

575. Daniel[6] Avery (*John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 23, 1767, at Stonington; m. June 17, 1795, at Bridgewater, N. Y., **Rosanna Rhodes,** dau. of John and Rosanna (Budlong) Rhodes. She was b. March 17, 1776, at Warwick, R. I. He was a physician. He d. Nov. 2, 1848; she d. July 31, 1863, both at Sweden, N. Y.

Children of Daniel and Rosanna (Rhodes) Avery, b. at Bridgewater, N. Y. (except the oldest and youngest):

1440. i. DANIEL J.[7], b. Dec. 23, 1796, at Sangerfield, N. Y.
1441. ii. GAYLORD[7], b. Feb. 3, 1799; d. March 11, 1868, at Pompeii, Mich.; probably unm.
1442. iii. ROSANNA[7], b. Dec. 3, 1800.
1443. iv. ROXALENA[7], b. March 24, 1803; d. Dec., 1875, at West Gaines, N. Y.; probably unm.
v. ELIZA[7], b. March 30, 1805; d. March 15, 1813.
1444. vi. LORA[7], b. March 13, 1807; d. June 23, 1870, at Albion; probably unm.
1445. vii. LUCY MARIA[7], b. Feb. 25, 1809; d. June 23, 1870, at West Gaines; probably unm.
1446. viii. SAMUEL MINER[7], b. Aug. 3, 1812; d. Nov. 8, 1845, probably unm.
1447. ix. JOHN RHODES[7], b. Aug. 8, 1817, at Sweden, N. Y.

576. Betsey[6] Avery (*John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 31, 1769, at Stonington; m. ——— **Blodget,** They lived at Bath, N. Y. They are said to have had a son, Orestes.

577. Borodel[6] Avery (*Amos[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was bap. Aug. 1, 1762, First Church of Stonington; m. Oct. 3, 1784, at Stonington, **Thomas Franklin.** He d. before 1806.

Child of Thomas and Borodel (Avery) Franklin:

i. AMOS AVERY[7], bap. Jan. 22, 1806, First Church of Stonington.

582. **James**[6] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 6, 1784, at Leyden, Mass.; m. June 22, 1808, at Leyden, **Mercy Baker,** dau. of Junia Baker. She was b. March 5, 1787. They moved to Spafford, N. Y., about 1810. He d. Feb. 26, 1863; she d. Sept. 15, 1869.

Children of James and Mercy (Baker) Avery, b. at Spafford, N. Y. (except the oldest):

1460. i. JAMES CHRISTOPHER[7], b. April 1, 1809, at Leyden, Mass.
1461. ii. DANIEL DAKE[7], b. Sept. 17, 1811.
1462. iii. ALLEN ARVIN[7], b. Oct. 12, 1812.
1463. iv. LAUREN[7], b. June 12, 1816.
1464. v. WARREN[7], b. June 12, 1816.
vi. WILLIAM NATHANIEL[7], b. Aug. 26, 1726; d. April 11, 1837, at Spafford.

583. **Desire**[6] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 5, 1788, at Leyden, Mass.; m. **Ephraim Gates,** of Leyden, Mass. He was a farmer. She d. Jan., Dec 25, 1831, at Leyden. married, Sept. 4, 1808

Children of Ephraim and Desire (Avery) Cates, b. at Leyden, Mass.:

i. ANNA[7].
ii. J. AVERY[7]. b. Oct. 22, 1815
iii. PETER[7]. b. Nov. 13, 1817
iv. JOHN[7]. b. Sept. 11, 1820
v. JOSEPH[7], died unmarried. b. Nov. 3, 1839, d. Jan. 15, 1902
4 others.

584. **Daniel**[6] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 16, 1790, at Leyden, Mass.; m. July 18, 1830, at Springfield, Mass., **Abigail Simonton.** She was b. Nov. 6, 1802, at Thomaston, Me. He was a Methodist minister. He d. Oct. 7, 1852, at Wilmington, Vt.; she d. June 6, 1867, at Northampton, N. Y.

Children of Daniel and Abigail (Simonton) Avery:

1465. i. WILLIAM NATHANIEL[7], b. July 24, 1831, at Columbia, N. Y.
ii. ABIGAIL MARIA[7], b. May 10, 1834, at Columbia; d. Sept., 1862, at Freeport, Ill.; unm.
iii. LEROY SCOTT[7], b. April 12, 1837, at Wilmington, Vt.; d. March 12, 1839.
1466. iv. FRANCIS MOFFIT[7], b. June 26, 1839, at Wilmington.
v. HARRIET NEWELL[7], b. Dec. 28, 1841, at Wilmington; d. Nov. 18, 1864, at Freeport, Ill.; unm.

585. **Sarah**[6] **Avery** (*Nathaniel*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 6, 1794, at Leyden, Mass.; m. June 14, 1812, at Leyden, **Josiah Harrington,** s. of William and Sarah (Sherman) Harrington. He d. Nov. 10, 1869, at Smyrna, N. Y.

Children of Josiah and Sarah (Avery) Harrington:

i. SIDNEY[7].
ii. SARAH[7], m. Ozias Miner.
iii. DESIRE[7].
iv. MARIAH[7].

586. **Elias Packer**[6] **Avery** (*Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 16, 1781, at Guilford, Vt.; m. March 13, 1806, in Chenango County, N. Y., **Sally Covill,** dau. of David and Sarah Covill. She was b. Oct. 20, 1783. He was a farmer; lived at Avery, Jo Daviess County, Ill. He d. Dec. 16, 1846; she d. May 7, 1863, both at Avery.

Children of Elias Packer and Sally (Covill) Avery:

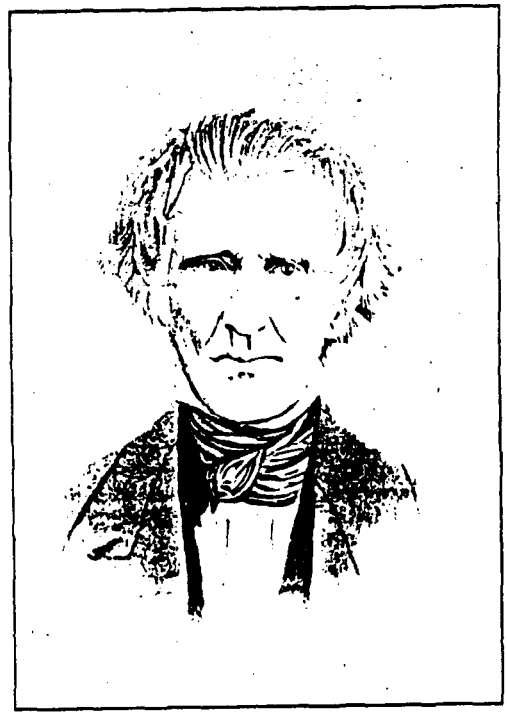
1469. i. WILLIAM[7], b. Aug. 15, 1807, in Chenango County, N. Y.
1470. ii. DAVID[7], b. July 30, 1809, in Chenango County.
iii. HORACE[7], b. June 7, 1811, in Chenango County; d. May 11, 1821, at Peoria, Ill.
1471. iv. AZEL[7], b. May 17, 1813, in Chenango County.
v. SALLY MARIA[7], b. March 24, 1815; d. March 20, 1819, at Peoria, Ill.
1472. vi. JULIA ANN[7], b. Aug. 24, 1818, at St. Louis, Mo.
vii. MARION[7], b. Dec. 14, 1821; d. Oct. 2, 1822.
1473. viii. ELIAS COVILL[7], b. Sept. 20, 1823, in Tazewell County, Ill.
ix. ALFRED[7], b. April 22, 1826; d. Nov. 15, 1827.

587. **Hubbard Burrows**[6] **Avery** (*Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 29, 1784, at Colerain, Mass.; m. July 21, 1816, at Preston, N. Y., **Mary Stanton Mason,** dau. of James and Abigail (Beaumont) Mason. She was b. May 7, 1788, at Lebanon. He was a farmer at Preston, N. Y. He d. March 8, 1848, at Preston; she d. Jan. 29, 1868, at Norwich, N. Y.

Children of Hubbard Burrows and Mary Stanton (Mason) Avery, b. at Preston, N. Y.:

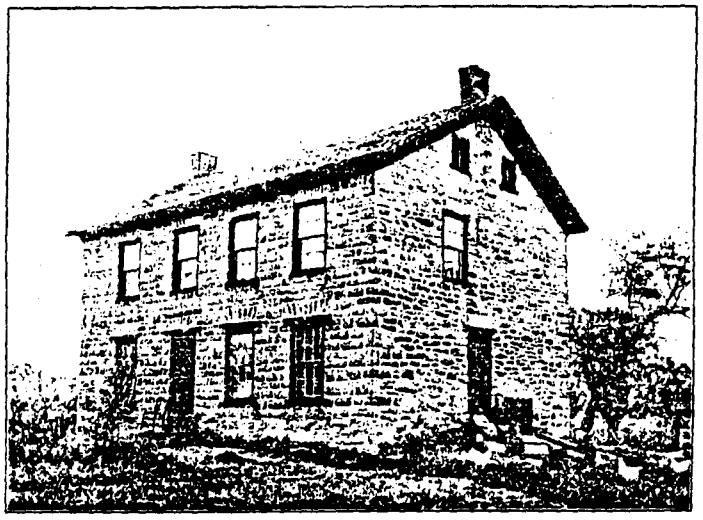
1474. i. CORDELIA[7], b. Oct. 7, 1817.
1475. ii. MARIA LUCILLA[7], b. Aug. 15, 1820.
1476. iii. LAFAYETTE[7], b. May 9, 1822.
iv. MARIA THERESA[7], b. Dec. 29, 1825; d. Oct. 1, 1846, at Preston; unm.
1477. v. HELEN MAR[7], b. June 16, 1828.

588. **Amos Walker[6] Avery** (*Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 24, 1787, at Colerain, Mass.; m. July 5, 1808, at Preston, N. Y., **Nancy McCutcheon,** dau. of Hugh and Jane (Wallace) McCutcheon, of Stowe, Vt. She was b. May 6, 1787, at Stowe. He was a farmer. He served in the war of 1812 and, with his father-in-law, was at the burning of Buffalo. At the end of his second term of service, he purchased a farm at Avon, now Rush, N. Y. Before his log cabin was finished, he was again called "out on the lines," and his wife and little ones were left alone to pass a dangerous winter. The Indians prowled around the cabin, but Mrs. Avery was skilled in the use of a gun and stood ready to defend her children. In 1833, he, with most of his family, moved to Michigan. They went by canal from Rochester to Buffalo, thence by steamer, "Uncle Sam," to Detroit. Here they took the steamer, "Brady," for Monroe, and, on August 16, went to their farm on "Stony Ridge" in the townships of Erie and LaSalle, Monroe County, a farm that he had noted when a soldier with General Hull. It was then a dense wilderness. Here, he and his wife lived quiet, useful lives, respected by the entire community. His word was as good as his bond and neither was ever discounted. He d. June 1, 1863, at LaSalle. The local newspaper account of his death said that he had "always been highly esteemed for his honesty of character and kindness



AMOS WALKER AVERY

of heart—for his upright and benevolent dealings with his fellow men." His wife d. Dec. 11, 1869, at LaSalle.



HOME OF AMOS WALKER AVERY

Children of Amos Walker and Nancy (McCutcheon) Avery:

1478. i. CASPER HUGH[7], b. July 25, 1809, at Preston, N. Y.
1479. ii. ELIZABETH JANE[7], b. May 5, 1811, at Preston.
1480. iii. HUBBARD BURROWS[7], b. Jan. 21, 1815, at Rush, N. Y.
1481. iv. EVELINE NANCY[7], b. Feb. 14, 1817, at Rush.
1482. v. MERCY MIRANDA[7], b. June 13, 1819, at Rush.
1483. vi. AMOS JOHN[7], b. Nov. 22, 1822, at Rush.
1484. vii. MINERVA PRATT[7], b. Feb. 8, 1826, at Rush.

590. Esther[6] Avery (*Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Mason Johnson.**

596. Elisha[6] Avery (*Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 7, 1743, at Stonington; bap. Aug. 7, 1743, First Church of Stonington; m. **Sarah Gallup,** dau. of Capt. Joseph and Mary (Gardner) Gallup (*David Avery ms.*). She was b. Nov. 10, 1752, at Groton. He d. Oct., 1776, at White Plains, N. Y.

Children of Elisha and Sarah (Gallup) Avery (*David Avery ms.*):

1494. i. MARY[7].
1495. ii. JOSEPH[7].
1496. iii. ELISHA[7].

597. **Joseph**[6] **Avery** (*Elisha*[5], *Elisha*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 13, 1747, at Stonington; m. May 31, 1772, at Amenia, N. Y., **Deborah King,** dau. of Samuel and Rebecca (Mead) King, of Nine Partners, N. Y. She was b. Dec. 9, 1750, at Nine Partners. He was a minister; preached at Sag Harbor, N. Y., and later at Tyringham, Mass.; travelled through New York under the auspices of the Berkshire Missionary Society; founded many churches, one of which, at Bloomfield, N. Y., recently celebrated its hudredth anniversary; many of his diaries are extant. An account of his missionary labors in New York State has been published by the Historical Society at Buffalo, N. Y. He d. March 3, 1814, at Tyringham; she d. June 20, 1830, at Bergen, N. Y.

Children of Joseph and Deborah (King) Avery:

1497. i. SAMUEL[7], b. March 30, 1773, at Sag Harbor, N. Y.
ii. ELISHA[7], b. July 25, 1775, at New London; d. Dec. 17, 1795, at Tyringham.
1498. iii. REBECCA[7], b. April 14, 1779, at New London.
1499. iv. BETSEY[7], b. May 10, 1782, at Alford, Mass.
1500. v. SALLY[7], b. Sept. 13, 1784, at Alford.
vi. ANSEY[7], b. Oct. 16, 1788, at Alford; d. March 29, 1850, at Barre, N. Y.; unm.
1501. vii. JOSEPH BABCOCK[7], b. Sept. 14, 1791, at Tyringham.
1502. viii. POLLY[7], b. July 20, 1794, at Tyringham.

598. **Rebecca**[6] **Avery** (*Elisha*[5], *Elisha*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 20, 1752, at Stonington; m. Feb. 26, 1781, **Samuel Douglass,** s. of Robert and Sarah (Edgecombe) Douglass. He was b. Feb. 26, 1745, at New London. He was a captain in the Indian trade; was captured by the British in 1814. He d. April 20, 1821, at Waterford; she d. at Newfield, N. Y.

Children of Samuel and Rebecca (Avery) Douglass, b. at Waterford:

i. ELISHA AVERY[7], b. Feb. 7, 1782; m. Margaret Dart; d. Aug. 30, 1864, at Waterford.
ii. ROBERT[7], b. Dec. 19, 1785; m. Elizabeth Daniels; d. April 28, 1824.
iii. REBECCA[7], b. March 25, 1795; m. Daniel C. Brown; d. Aug. 30, 1876, at Waterford.
iv. ABBY[7], b. about 1798; m. Mr. Bebee.

599. **Samuel[6] Avery** (*Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 20, 1755, at Stonington; m. April 26, 1780, at Stonington, **Lydia Calkins.** She was b. March 15, 1759. He d. Jan. 19, 1819. The payment of a pension to Lydia, widow of Samuel Avery, of Lowville, N. Y., was suspended for lack of proof of Revolutionary service, Sept. 16, 1850. She d. Nov. 7, 1853.

Children of Samuel and Lydia (Calkins) Avery:

1503. i. LYDIA[7], b. Feb. 12, 1781; m. Dec. 23, 1798, Reuben Gillette.
ii. BETSEY[7], b. July 26, 1782; d. Nov. 4, 1782.
1504. iii. JOHN SNELL[7], b. Dec. 12, 1784; m. Dec., 1820, Elizabeth Huick.
1505. iv. MARY[7], b. Oct. 22, 1786; m. Oct. 23, 1812, D. Borden; d. Aug. 23, 1824.
1506. v. JOSEPH[7], b. Oct. 19, 1788.
vi. REBECCA[7], b. Nov. 10, 1792; d. Feb. 21, 1796.
1507. vii. ELISHA[7], b. May 10, 1795.
viii. SAMUEL[7], b. Aug. 12, 1799; d. June 16, 1820; unm.
1508. ix. GEORGE[7], b. Aug., 1803.

600. **Thaddeus[6] Avery** (*Joseph[5], Daniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 30, 1749, in Westchester County, N. Y.; m. July 19, 1779, in Westchester County, **Elizabeth Underhill,** dau. of Isaac and Abigail (Lespenard) Underhill. She was b. Aug. 8, 1762. He was a farmer. His descendants say that he was a captain of cavalry in the Revolutionary war. He was the paymaster for Westchester County. His home, still standing, has its fire-place marked with a tablet that states that "Capt. Thaddeus Avery was branded with hot irons in this room, and his wife threatened with death by the Hessians, when they refused to divulge the hiding place of money for the Continental army." In his will, dated Dec. 13, 1827, and recorded Dec. 9, 1836, he mentioned wife, Elizabeth; children, Esther Lawrence, Alpheus, Mary Davis, Charles, Israel, Phebe, William Augustus, Abigail Lespenard Van Zandt, Caroline Scidmore, Harriet, Lucilla Elmira Brown, Eliza Ann, and Emeline Twitching (*Surrogate's Office, Westchester County,* Liber F, p. 517). He d. Nov. 16, 1836, at Mount Pleasant, Westchester County; she d. May 22, 1841, at Mount Pleasant.

Children of Thaddeus and Elizabeth (Underhill) Avery, b. at Mount Pleasant (the baptisms of seven of them are recorded in the books of the Dutch Church, at Sleepy Hollow, N. Y.):

1509. i. ESTHER[7]; m. ——— Laurence.
1510. ii. ALPHEUS[7].
1511. iii. MARY[7]; m. ——— Davis.
1512. iv. CHARLES[7], b. Dec. 10, 1784.
1513. v. ISRAEL[7].
vi. PHEBE HAMMOND[7], b. Oct. 23, 1789; d. Aug. 24, 1851; unm.
1514. vii. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS[7], b. Oct. 17, 1792.
1515. viii. ABIGAIL LESPENARD[7], b. Dec. 15, 1793; m. William Van Zandt.
1516. ix. CAROLINE[7], b. Jan. 22, 1796.
1517. x. HARRIET[7]; probably m., April 28, 1829, Daniel Sutton.
1518. xi. LUCILLA ELMIRA[7], b. Nov. 15, 1800.
1519. xii. ELIZA ANN[7], b. March 18, 1803.
1520. xiii. EMELINE[7], b. July 28, 1806; m. ——— Twiching.

610. **George Dolbeare[6] Avery** (*William[5], Christopher[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 19, 1763, at Groton; m. April 1, 1790, at Groton, **Mary Richards,** widow of Lodowic Champlin and dau. of Guy and Elizabeth (Harris) Richards. She was b. Dec. 3, 1752. She d. Jan. 28, 1799. He m. 2d, June 26, 1800, at Newport, R. I., **Mary Hurlbut,** dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Christophers) Hurlbut. She was b. March 2, 1772; d. Nov. 18, 1803. He engaged in mercantile pursuits in New London, and later in Ohio and Virginia. He was appointed ensign of 2d co., 3d reg't, May, 1794; captain of same company, May, 1795 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He was an inventor of great skill. He d. April 16, 1860, at Oxford, N. Y., at the home of his niece, Miss Elizabeth Butler.

Children of George Dolbeare and Mary (Richards) Avery:

i. GEORGE[7], b. Jan. 23, 1791; midshipman in the navy; d. Nov. 22, 1815, at New York City; unm.
ii. WILLIAM[7], b. Nov. 29, 1793; d. Nov. 30, 1794.
iii. WILLIAM[7], b. Jan. 24, 1796; d. June 8, 1796.

611. **Mary[6] Avery** (*William[5], Christopher[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 23, 1764, at Groton; m. Sept. 11, 1792, at New London, **Simeon Smith,** s. of Simeon and Eunice (Walworth) Smith. He was b. Oct. 14, 1762. He was a major of militia; representative to the general court and high sheriff

of New London County. She d. March 17, 1799; he d. Oct. 13, 1848, both at New London.

Children of Simeon and Mary (Avery) Smith, b. at New London:

i. MARY AVERY[7], b. Oct. 16, 1794; m. Dr. Rowland Sears; d. Aug. 26, 1878, at Whitesboro, N. Y.
ii. EDWIN[7], b. June 25, 1796; d. Feb. 12, 1798.
iii. ELIZA[7], b. Nov. 1, 1798; d. Feb. 2, 1799.

612. Hannah[6] Avery (*William[5], Christopher[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 20, 1772, at Groton; m. Dec. 11, 1791, at Groton, Dr. **Benjamin Butler,** s. of Benjamin and Diadama (Hyde) Butler, of Norwich. He was b. Jan. 30, 1764, at Norwich. He was a shipping merchant and broker in New London, New York City, and Oxford, N. Y. She d. Aug. 5, 1829; he d. Jan. 1, 1839; both at Oxford.

Children of Benjamin and Hannah (Avery) Butler:

i. JULIA HYDE[7], b. June 13, 1794, at New London; m. Sept. 24, 1815, at Oxford, N. Y., Col. James Clapp, s. of Thomas and Hulda (Bull) Clapp. He was b. Dec. 20, 1785, at Hartford, Conn. She d. Nov. 17, 1832, at Oxford; he d. Jan. 8, 1854, at Oxford.
ii. MARY DOLBEARE[7], b. Jan. 8, 1797, at New London; m. Nov. 28, 1817, at New York, Nicholas Devereux, s. of Thomas and Catharine (Corish) Devereux, of Enniscorthy, Ireland. He was b. June 7, 1791, at Enniscorthy. He was a merchant at Utica, N. Y. He d. Dec. 29, 1855, at Utica. She d. Dec. 12, 1881, at Utica. Their oldest child, *Hannah Avery[8]*, m. May 23, 1843, at Utica, Francis Kernan, s. of William and Rosanna (Stubbs) Kernan. He was b. Jan. 14, 1816, at Wayne, N. Y. He was a lawyer; member of the assembly, 1860; member of congress, 1862; member of constitutional convention, 1867; U. S. senator, 1875 to 1881. He d. Sept. 7, 1892, at Utica.
iii. BENJAMIN[7], b. March 4, 1800, at New London; d. y.
iv. ELIZABETH[7], b. July 24, 1804, at New London; d. y.
v. CORNELIA ANN[7], b. March 1, 1806, at New York City; m. June 2, 1830, at Utica, William Constable Pierrepont, s. of Hezekiah Beers and Ann Maria (Constable) Pierrepont. He was b. Oct. 3, 1803, at Greenwich, N. Y. They lived at Pierrepont Manor, Jefferson County, N. Y. She d. Dec. 10, 1871; he d. Dec. 20, 1885, both at Pierrepont Manor. Their dau., *Emily Julia[8]*, m. Dr. S. C. Wolcott

and lives at 308 Genesee St., Utica, N. Y. Another dau., *Anna Maria*[7], m. William Mansfield White; d. Sept. 22, 1884, at Pierrepont Manor. Their son, *William Pierrepont*[8] *White*, m. Mary Antoinette Wheeler. Address: 75 Genesee St., Utica, N. Y.

vi. ELIZABETH HANNAH[7], b. Feb. 19, 1813, at New York City; d. March, 1883, at Oxford, N. Y.; unm.

613. Samuel[6] **Avery** (*William*[5], *Christopher*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 12, 1774, at Groton; m. June 26, 1796, at New London, **Jerusha Arnold,** dau. of Dr. John Arnold. They had two children, Samuel and Jerusha. Samuel[6] Avery moved to Kennebec, Maine. He and his family died there before 1807.

614. Sarah[6] **Avery** (*William*[5], *Christopher*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 16, 1776, at Groton; m. after Nov. 29, 1806, **Ezekiel Bailey** (See *Will of Peter Avery,* No. 263), probably s. of Ezekiel Bailey bap. May 8, 1763, at First Church of Groton. She d. March 29, 1808, at Groton.

615. Thomas[6] **Avery** (*Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 15, 1746, at Brookhaven, Long Island; m. **Sarah** ———. No children. His widow m. Nathaniel Moger before 1802.

617. Humphrey[6] **Avery** (*Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 12, 1750, at Brookhaven, Long Island, N. Y.; m., about 1787, at Swan River, Long Island, **Joanna Smith,** dau. of Ananias and Desire (Smith) Smith. She was b. Oct. 17, 1762, at Swan River. He lived at Blue Point, Long Island, on a farm that he received from his father. He d. Oct. 30, 1831; she d. Feb. 1, 1844, both at Blue Point.

Children of Humphrey and Joanna (Smith) Avery, b. at Blue Point, Long Island:

1529. i. LUCINDA[7], b. May 11, 1788.
1530. ii. JOSEPH[7], b .May 8, 1790.
iii. HUMPHREY[7], died in infancy.
1531. iv. WILLIAM[7], b. March 1, 1796.
1532. v. SUSAN[7], b. March, 1797.
1533. vi. ELIZABETH[7], b. Jan. 27, 1799.
1534. vii. JOANNA[7], b. May 18, 1802.
1535. viii. SALEM[7], b. 1805.

618. **Roger**[6] **Avery** (*Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 2, 1755, at Brookhaven, Long Island; m. **Elizabeth** ———. It is thought that her name may have been Whay, and that she was of Colchester, Conn. In Roger Avery's will, made Nov. 8, 1824, her name does not appear and she was probably dead. He mentioned sons, Roger, John, and Samuel; daus., Esther, Sebilla, and Basheba, all unmarried and living at home.

Children of Roger and Elizabeth Avery, b. at Brookhaven:

1536. i. MARY[7].
1537. ii. ROGER[7].
1538. iii. ELIZABETH[7], b. April 27, 1787.
iv. SUSANNA[7], b. Nov. 23, 1789; d. Aug. 11, 1813, at Tunkhannock, Penn.; unm.
1539. v. JOHN[7], b. Nov. 15, 1791.
vi. BASHEBA[7], b. Sept. 13, 1794; d. Aug. 11, 1864, at Brookhaven; unm.
vii. SAMUEL[7], b. Aug. 18, 1796; d. July 23, 1844, at Brookhaven; unm.
1540. viii. ANSTRUS[7], b. May 16, 1798.
1541. ix. ESTHER[7]; m. Uriah Smith, the widower of her sister, Anstrus. No children.
x. SEBILLA[7], d. July 29, 1870, at Sayville, L. I.; unm.

619. **Susanna**[6] **Avery** (*Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 22, 1758, at Brookhaven, Long Island; m. **Daniel Brown, jr.**, and moved to Hopetown, N. Y.

620. **Cynthia**[6] **Avery** (*William*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*, *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 12, 1750, at Preston; m. **Josiah Arms**, s. of Major John and Susanna (Willard) Arms. He was b. March 17, 1750, at Deerfield, Mass. He moved to Vermont and was a "Hampshire Man" during the trouble with New York. He d. at Brattleboro, Vt., May 23, 1803. She m. 2d, **Jabez Foster**. The record is largely from family tradition.

Children of Josiah and Cynthia (Avery) Arms:

i. SUSANNA[7], died young.
ii. JOHN[7], b. Aug. 11, 1776; m. Clarissa Stebbins; d. July 23, 1825.
iii. JOSIAH[7], died young.
iv. HANNAH[7], m. Zenas Metcalf; 2d, Daniel Arms. By her second husband, she had Sophia, b. July 11, 1823, who married John Stewart Avery (No. 1558).

v. WILLARD[7], b. Dec. 2, 1780; m. Susanna Arms; d. Sept. 25, 1863, at Brattleboro, Vt.
vi. CYNTHIA[7], m. Daniel Goodnow.
vii. DANIEL[7], b. Aug. 31, 1786; m. Eunice Gregory; d. Sept. 8, 1840.
viii. SIBYL[7], b. March 7, 1788; m. William Goodnow; 2d, Solomon Whitney.
ix. WILLIAM[7], b. Oct. 15, 1790; m. Polly Frost, at Dummerston, Vt.; d. 1876.
x. ELISHA[7], d. about 1813.
xi. ANGELINE[7], m. Rufus Hosley.
xii. LUCINDA[7], m. Daniel Houghton.

621. **Jerusha**[6] **Avery** (*William*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. May 21, 1772, at Preston, **John Plummer, jr.**, probably the son of John and Deborah (Killam) Plummer, of Preston. They moved to Brattleboro, Vt. He d. Dec. 14, 1826, aged 76 years; she d. May 17, 1842, both at Brattleboro.

Children of John and Jerusha (Avery) Plummer:

i. AVERY[7], b. April 14, 1773, at Preston.
ii. JOHN[7], m. Eleanor ———; 2d, Mary ———; d. Sept. 21, 1845.
iii. WILLIAM[7], m. Eunice Stearns.
iv. ISAAC[7], m. Susanna Harris; d. Feb. 15, 1839, at Brattleboro.
v. JERUSHA[7], m. ——— Salisbury.
vi. RELIEF[7], m. William Rued.
vii. DAVID[7], m. Mary Howard; 2d, Hannah Carter; d. Sept. 27, 1827.
viii. ELIZABETH[7], b. March 3, 1791, at Brattleboro; m. Elijah Prouty; d. Jan. 24, 1851, at Brattleboro.

623. **Elisha**[6] **Avery** (*William*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 1, 1761, at Preston; m. about 1790, **Mrs. Sibyl (Avery) Stiles**, dau. of Samuel and Sibyl (Noyes) Avery (No. 634, q. v.), and widow of Ezra Stiles. He was a farmer near Brattleboro, Vt., and later a merchant at Boston, Mass. His son, John Humphrey Avery, is authority for this record. Sibyl Avery d. June 8, 1830; he d. June, 1835, both at Boston.

Children of Elisha and Sibyl (Avery) Avery:

1559. i. SAMUEL[7], b. about 1791, near Brattleboro, Vt.
ii. SIBYL[7], b. about 1793, near Brattleboro; d. y.
iii. ELISHA[7], b. about 1795, near Brattleboro; d. y.

1551. iv. CYNTHIA[7], b. about 1796, near Brattleboro.
1552. v. MARY[7], b. Aug. 6, 1798, near Brattleboro.
vi. FRANCES[7], b. about 1802.
1553. vii. SOPHIA[7], b. April 17, 1804, at Boston, Mass.
1554. viii. JOHN HUMPHREY[7], b. July 22, 1809, at Boston.
1555. ix. AMANDA[7], b. 1811, at Boston.

624. William[6] Avery (*William[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 8, 1770, at Brattleboro, Vt.; m. Nov. 18, 1798, at Brattleboro, **Martha Stewart.** She was b. August 15, 1774, at Brattleboro. About 1800, they moved to Stukeley, Canada. He was a farmer. He d. March 19, 1835; she d. June 12, 1850; both at Abbotsford, Province of Quebec.

Children of Willliam and Martha (Stewart) Avery:

1556. i. CHARLES[7], b. June 26, 1802, at Stukeley, Province of Quebec.
1557. ii. LUCINDA[7], b. March 26, 1804, at Stukeley.
1558. iii. JOHN STEWART[7], b. Oct. 14, 1806, at Stukeley.
1559. iv. MARY ANN[7], b. March 6, 1816, at Abbotsford.

625. Zipporah[6] Avery (*Solomon[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 8, 1752, at Preston; m. **Daniel Chapman,** of Groton. They moved to Great Barrington, Mass.

626. Esther[6] Avery (*Solomon[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 29, 1754, at New Haven; m. **Ezra Chapman,** of Groton. They moved to Great Barrington, Mass.

627. Solomon[6] Avery (*Solomon[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 13, 1757, at Norwich; m. Jan. 13, 1784, at New York City, **Sally Buckbee,** dau. of John and Mary (Hyatt) Buckbee. She was b. April 1, 1766, at Westchester, N. Y.; d. May 12, 1828, at Putnam Valley, N. Y. He m. 2d, **Mrs. Elizabeth Purdy.** He served as private in Capt. Spicer's co., Col. Parson's reg't; also in Capt. Gallup's militia; later in Capt. Thomas Wheeler's reg't, Col. Chapman's reg't (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n.* 78). He was a farmer of wealth and influence. He lived at Putnam Valley, N. Y., where he died May 13, 1833. No children.

628. Miles[6] Avery (*Solomon[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 5, 1760, at Norwich; m. Nov., 1783, at Great Barrington, Mass., **Malinda Pixley,** dau. of William and

Rachel Pixley. She was bap. Aug. 4, 1774, with three older children, at First Congregational Church of Great Barrington. He served in Capt. Hyde's co., Col. John Durkie's reg't, as corporal, 1779; sergeant, 1780, 1781; was at Germantown, Valley Forge, Monmouth, Stony Point. and on the Hudson; was pensioned as sergeant in 1818 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 185, 319, 640). He was justice of the peace from 1810 to 1844, inclusive (*Mass. State Registers*). In deeds recorded at Pittsfield, Mass., he is called "Gentleman." She d. Oct. 1, 1827; he d. June 27, 1850, both at Great Barrington.

Children of Miles and Malinda (Pixley) Avery, b. at Great Barrington, Mass.:

1560. i. HORACE[7], b. Sept. 4, 1784.
1561. ii. LUCY[7], b. Feb. 11, 1786.
1562. iii. ISAAC[7], b. Aug. 3, 1787.
1563. iv. HARRY[7], b. July 30, 1789.
1564. v. AMANDA[7], b. April 27, 1799; m. Isaac Avery (No. 1576).
1565. vi. POLLY[7], b. June 13, 1802.

629. **Stephen**[6] **Avery** (*Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 13, 1762, at Groton; m. at Great Barrington, Mass., **Sarah Bement.** She d. Feb., 1816. He was a pensioner of the Revolution, living at Herkimer, N. Y., in 1833, and at Manheim, N. Y., in 1840. He m. 2d, **Mrs. Renewey (Carpenter) Maxson,** who d. about 1819; he m. 3d, Jan. 1, 1820, **Mrs. Anna (DeLapp) Reynolds**; she d. in Herkimer County, in 1840; he d. Oct., 1842, at Manheim.

Children of Stephen and Sarah (Bement) Avery:

1566. i. JERUSHA[7]; m. Ira Shepard.
1567. ii. HUMPHREY[7], b. April 14, 1785, at Stockbridge, Mass.
1568. iii. SOLOMON[7], b. Dec. 15, 1788, at Stockbridge.
1569. iv. LATHEN[7], b. Sept. 9, 1790.
1570. v. SALLY[7], b. March 12, 1792.
1571. vi. HANNAH[7], b. Nov., 1793; m. Abel Hopson.
1572. vii. STEPHEN[7], b. Aug., 1795.
viii. CLARISSA[7], b. March 12, 1798; d. Jan. 17, 1815; unm.
1573. ix. ELECTRA[7], b. Jan. 17, 1800; m. Parker Dodge; 2d, Ira Barnes. No children.
1574. x. AMELIA[7], b. June 10, 1803, at Fairfield, N. Y.
1575. xi. HENRY BERIGHT[7], b. Dec. 6, 1807, at Fairfield.
1576. xii. ISAAC[7], b. April 11, 1810, at Fairfield.
1577. xiii. JOHN[7], b. Sept. 28, 1812, at Fairfield.

630. Ebenezer Punderson[6] Avery (*Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 21, 1765, at Groton; m. Jan. 12, 1787, at Great Barrington, Mass., **Lovina Barnes,** dau. of Phineas and Phebe (Bement) Barnes. She was b. March 10, 1767, at Great Barrington. He assisted in caring for the wounded after the massacre at Fort Griswold. He lived at Great Barrington; later removed to the "Royal Grants," Herkimer County, N. Y.; in 1796, he settled on a farm in Pompey, N. Y. He was a skillful mechanic and was constantly engaged in building grist-, saw-, fulling-, and cider-mills, carding machines, tanneries, and threshing machines, and was the inventor of a successful plow. He was captain of the 5th co., 1st reg't, Onondaga militia, 1801, and resigned in 1805. He d. Sept. 10, 1840; she d. March 30, 1847, both at Pompey, N. Y.

Children of Ebenezer Punderson and Lovina (Barnes) Avery:

1578. i. HANNAH PUNDERSON[7], b. Dec. 3, 1787.
1579. ii. SALLY BEMENT[7], b. Sept. 1, 1789.
1580. iii. LUCY[7], b. March 14, 1791.
1581. iv. WILLIAM[7], b. Aug. 16, 1793.
1582. v. PHEBE[7], b. Oct. 31, 1795.
1583. vi. CANDACE[7], b. Nov. 9, 1797.
1584. vii. LUCETTA[7], b. Oct. 26, 1799.
1585. viii. PERLENA[7], b. Dec. 10, 1802.
1586. ix. PERLINA[7], b. Dec. 10, 1802.
1587. x. CYRUS[7], b. July 28, 1807.
1588. xi. NANCY[7], b. Sept. 8, 1809.
1589. xii. SAMUEL[7], b. Feb. 18, 1812.

631. Henry[6] Avery (*Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 4, 1767, at Groton; m. May 20, 1795, at East Taghkanic, N. Y., **Hannah Rockefeller,** dau. of "Jersey" William and Christina (Rockefeller) Rockefeller, of Germantown, N. Y., and sister of Godfrey Rockefeller (No. 1561). She was b. Aug. 5, 1780, at East Taghkanic. He was the first supervisor of Taghkanic and held that office fourteen years; was justice of the peace for twenty-eight years. He d. March 25, 1853, at West Taghkanic; she d. at the same place, Feb. 4, 1865; buried in the M. E. burying-ground, West Taghkanic.

Children of Henry and Hannah (Rockefeller) Avery, b. at West Taghkanic:

1590. i. WILLIAM[7], b. Oct. 16, 1796.
1591. ii. HANNAH[7], b. Jan. 24, 1800.
1592. iii. AMANDA[7], b. July 17, 1802.
1593. iv. HENRY CYRUS[7], b. Oct. 26, 1803.
1594. v. SALLY[7], b. Aug. 15, 1805.
1595. vi. PETER R.[7], b. March 20, 1807.
1596. vii. ELIZABETH[7], b. Oct. 16, 1808.
1597. viii. LUCINDA[7], b. Sept. 10, 1810.
1598. ix. SOLOMON[7], b. Oct. 17, 1812.
1599. x. CAROLINE[7], b. Oct. 16, 1814.
1600. xi. JACOB[7], b. June 11, 1816.
1601. xii. ESTHER[7], b. Aug. 25, 1819.
1602. xiii. STEPHEN[7], b. May 10, 1822.

632. Cyrus[6] Avery (*Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 12, 1771, at Norwich; m. May 16, 1791, at Tunkhannock, Penn., **Lydia Marcy**, dau. of Zebulon and Jerusha (Conant) Marcy. She was b. Jan. 3, 1772, in the Wyoming Valley, Pa. Cyrus Avery was an extensive land owner, having more than a thousand acres on Tunkhannock Creek. He was justice of the peace many years and a colonel of militia. His commission is in the possession of the family. His wife died June 18, 1817; he d. Feb. 28, 1833, both at Tunkhannock.

Children of Cyrus and Lydia (Marcy) Avery, b. at Tunkhannock:

1603. i. MILES[7], b. Dec. 28, 1791.
ii. ZEBULON[7], b. May 12, 1793; died same day.
1604. iii. ZEBULON[7], b. July 7, 1794.
iv. SOLOMON[7], b. July 28, 1796; d. y.
v. NICHOLAS[7], b. Sept. 19, 1797; d. y.
1605. vi. JERUSHA[7], b. Dec. 3, 1798.
1606. vii. SALLY[7], b. Feb. 5, 1801; m. ——— Wright; d. May 3, 1828, at Tunkhannock.
1607. viii. CYRUS HENRY[7], b. July 28, 1803.
ix. HUMPHREY[7], b. Nov. 14, 1805; d. April 9, 1820.
x. LYDIA[7], b. March 5, 1808; d. Nov. 30, 1831; unm.
1608. xi. ABEL MARCY[7], b. July 29, 1811.
1609. xii. PUNDERSON[7], b. July 31, 1814.
1610. xiii. JOSEPH CONANT[7], b. June 9, 1817.

634. Sibyl Noyes[6] Avery (*Samuel[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. at Groton about 1761; m. Jan. 8, 1781, in Vermont, **Ezra Stiles**, s. of Ezra and Elizabeth (Hubbard) Stiles. He was b. March 11, 1759. He was graduated

from Harvard in 1778. He d. Aug. 22, 1784, at Edenton, N. C. She m. 2d, Elisha Avery (No. 623, q. v.).

Children of Ezra and Sibyl Noyes (Avery) Stiles:

i. ELIZABETH HUBBARD[7], b. April 15, 1782, at Keene, N. H.; m. John Denio.

ii. EMELIA HARRIET[7], b. Feb. 9, 1784, at Groton; m. ——— Clark, of Henrietta, N. Y.

635. Samuel William[6] Avery (*Samuel[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 28, 1779; m. Dec., 1806, probably at Owego, N. Y., **Eliza A. Wattles,** dau. of Gen. Mason Wattles of the Revolution. She d. Sept. 10, 1814. He m. 2d, Jan. 16, 1816, at Aurora, N. Y., **Emily Caroline Avery,** dau. of Daniel and Lydia (Avery) Avery (No. 1002). She was b. July 2, 1793. He was lieu't, first artillery co., sixth reg't, Tioga and Broome counties, N. Y., in 1810; captain in 1812; resigned about 1815 (*Military Records of New York,* pp. 1164, 1388, 1605). She d. Sept. 18, 1822; he d. Dec. 28, 1828.

Child of Samuel William and Eliza A. (Wattles) Avery:

1611. i. SAMUEL M.[7], b. Aug. 25, 1807.

Children of Samuel William and Emily Caroline (Avery) Avery:

1612. i. ELIZA WATTLES[7], b. Dec. 30, 1816.

1613. ii. DANIEL HUMPHREY[7], b. Dec. 30, 1818.

iii. WALTER ODDIE[7], b. Aug. 3, 1820; d. March 7, 1839.

iv. EMILY CAROLINE[7], b. June 20, 1822; d. July, 1826.

636. John Humphrey[6] Avery (*Samuel[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 4, 1782; m. Nov. 3, 1806, **Stella Seeley Hinchman** dau. of Dr. Joseph and Zerviah (Seeley) Hinchman. She was b. Oct. 25, 1788. Her father was a soldier of the Revolution. John Humphrey Avery was a lawyer; represented his district in the state legislature in 1814. None of his sons married.

Children of John Humphrey and Stella Seeley (Hinchman) Avery:

i. HUMPHREY JOHN[7], b. July 13, 1808; d. July 27, 1821.

1614. ii. STELLA HINCHMAN[7], b. Feb. 12, 1810; m. Cuyler Hosmer.

iii. GEORGE WAITSTILL[7], b. Feb. 12, 1812; d. Dec. 23, 1849.

1615. iv. SUSAN PALMES[7], b. Nov. 29, 1813; m. R. D. Pieronet.

1616. v. EMILY ELIZA[7], b. Oct. 10, 1815; m. Judge Farrington.

vi. CHARLES PUMPELLY[7], b. July 3, 1817; d. 1872.
vii. JOSEPH HINCHMAN[7], b. Nov. 29, 1819; d. March 9, 1821.
viii. MARY ANN[7], b. May 1, 1822; single in 1888.
ix. FANNIE CATHARINE[7], b. Nov. 25, 1823; d. Oct. 16, 1825.
1617. x. LESBIA PLATT[7], b. Oct. 2, 1825; m. Isaac Newton Jerome.
xi. GUY HINCHMAN[7], b. Aug. 30, 1829; d 1903, at New York.

637. Frances[6] Avery (*Samuel*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 9, 1785, at Westminster, Vt.; m. Sept. 3, 1803, at Owego, N. Y., **Charles Pumpelly, s. of John and Hannah (Bushnell) Pumpelly.** He was b. Dec. 8, 1789, at Salisbury, Conn. He was in the war of 1812; was one of the founders of Owego; had a large landed estate; was supervisor many years; represented his district in the New York assembly. She d. Oct. 21, 1848; he d. March 9, 1855, both at Owego.

Children of Charles and Frances (Avery) Pumpelly, b. at Owego:

i. JOHN CHARLES[7], b. Oct. 28, 1804; d. March 9, 1830, at Owego; unm.
ii. MARY ANN[7], b. Dec. 31, 1806; m. George Bacon; d. Feb. 11, 1845, at Owego.
iii. SUSAN ISABELLA[7], b. April 24, 1809; m. George James Pumpelly; d. July 30, 1864, at Owego.
iv. FRANCES ELIZA[7], b. March 19, 1811; m. Joseph S. Bosworth; d. March 30, 1879, at New York City.
v. CATHARINE ANN[7], b. Feb. 28, 1813; m. John Mason Parker, judge of the supreme court; d. Dec. 30, 1845, at Owego.
vi. HARRIET AMELIA[7], b. June 27, 1815; m. Theodore Frelinghuysen, president of Princeton College; d. Feb. 8, 1876, at Owego.
vii. STELLA AVERY[7], b. Sept. 19, 1817; m. John Mason Parker, widower of her sister, Catharine Ann; d. Sept. 28, 1894, at Owego.
viii. CAROLINE AUGUSTA[7], b. Feb. 6, 1820; died unm.
ix. JAMES[7], b. Sept. 23, 1822; d. Dec. 3, 1823; at Owego.
x. LYDIA ABBY[7], b. June 26, 1827; m. James Forsyth, president of Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute; d. Aug. 12, 1876, at Troy, N. Y.

638. Susan[6] Avery (*Samuel*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 31, 1787; m. **Nathan Camp.** They lived at Owego, N. Y. She d. Aug. 4, 1813.

Child of Nathan and Susan (Avery) Camp:

i. FREDERICK M.[7]; m. Sarah Platt.

639. **Isabella**[6] **Avery** (*Samuel*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 24, 1789; m. **Levi Leonard.** He was b. July 4, 1790. She d. Aug. 20, 1842; he d. Aug., 1862.

Children of Levi and Isabella (Avery) Leonard:

i. SUSAN[7], m. William B. Wood.
ii. WILLIAM[7].
iii. MARY[7], died young.
iv. CHARLES F.[7], b. Jan. 10, 1830; m. Esther Ann Davenport.

640. **Martha**[6] **Avery** (*James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 22, 1773; m. Feb. 18, 1798, **Moses Benjamin,** s. of David and Lucy (Parke) Benjamin. He was b. July 5, 1774, at Preston. He was a captain in the West India trade. She d. Sept. 12, 1800, at Norwich. He m. 2d, Jerusha Avery (No. 643).

Children of Moses and Martha (Avery) Benjamin, b. at Norwich:

i. CHARLES[7], b. Dec. 28, 1798; m. Lucy Harvey; 2d, Olive Harvey; d. at Georgetown, Demerara, British Guiana.
ii. GEORGE[7], b. July 23, 1800; d. Feb. 20, 1840, at Georgetown; unm.

641. **James**[6] **Avery** (*James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 19, 1776 (*tombstone*); m. March 10, 1811, at Preston, **Hannah Pride,** dau. of Absalom and Huldah (Brewster) Pride, and a descendant of Elder Brewster. She was b. July 26, 1791 (*tombstone*). He d. at Preston, June 13, 1846; she d. March 28, 1869, at Norwich; both are buried at Brewster's Neck, Preston.

Children of James and Hannah (Pride) Avery, b. at Preston:

i. MARTHA PRIDE[7], b. May 3, 1812; d. March 26, 1833; unm.
ii. JERUSHA[7], b. July 18, 1815; d. Feb. 21, 1816.
1618. iii. HULDAH[7], b. March 4, 1817.
1619. iv. FRANCIS SMITH[7], b. Sept. 19, 1819.
1620. v. JERUSHA ADELAIDE[7], b. Aug. 30, 1823.
1621. vi. MARY ESTHER[7], b. Nov. 1, 1825.
1622. vii. GEORGE BENJAMIN[7], b. Aug. 19, 1828.

642. **Christopher**[6] **Avery** (*James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 5, 1778; m. **Anna Stanton.** He d. July 28, 1801, at Demerara, British Guiana; she d. Aug. 13, 1808.

643. **Jerusha**[6] **Avery** (*James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 16, 1781; m. Dec. 15, 1801, at Preston, **Moses Benjamin**, the widower of her sister, Martha (No. 640). She d. Aug. 9, 1803, at Norwich. He m. two other wives and d. July 5, 1813, at Norwich.

Child of Moses and Jerusha (Avery) Benjamin, b. at Norwich:

i. MOSES[7], b. Nov. 25, 1802; d. in Demerara, British Guiana; unm.

644. **Benjamin**[6] **Avery** (*James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 16, 1783; m. **Annis Patchen**, dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth (Dudley) Patchen.

Children of Benjamin and Annis (Patchen) Avery:

i. HENRY JAMES[7], a physician; d. unm.
1623. ii. CAROLINE JERUSHA[7]; m. Amos Slawson; one child, *Olivia*.
1624. iii. BETSY MARIA[7], b. April 1, 1815, at Berlin, N. Y.
iv. SARAH MARTHA[7], d. June 4, 1883; unm.
1625. v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[7], b. Aug. 10, 1819.

645. **Henry Clinton**[6] **Avery** (*James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 11, 1790; m. Oct. 22, 1815, at Poquetanuck, **Sarah Chapman**, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Allyn) Chapman. She was b. April 1, 1796, at Ledyard. He was a grocer at Norwich. He d. Sept. 9, 1822, at Preston; she d. July 8, 1884, at Poquetanuck.

Children of Henry Clinton and Sarah (Chapman) Avery, b. at Poquetannock:

1626. i. ELIZABETH MARIA[7], b. June 22, 1817.
ii. JOHN HENRY[7], b. June 16, 1822; d. Oct. 17, 1847, at Poquetanuck; unm.

647. **Polly Myra**[6] **Avery** (*Waightstill*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 24, 1779, in Burke County, N. C.; m. July, 1796, **Caleb Poor**; 2d, 1823, **Jacob Summey**, of Asheville, N. C. She d. Feb. 20, 1857, in Henderson County, N. C. She was a woman of strong character which she impressed upon her children and her children's children.

Children of Caleb and Polly Myra (Avery) Poor, b. in Burke County, N. C.:

i. EDWIN[7], b. 1797; d. 1829.

ii. POLLY OSGOOD[7], b. 1799; m. John McLean; d. 1881. Their oldest child, *Margaret Adeline*[8], m. Leander Sams Gash. She d. in 1890. Their oldest child, *Thomas Lenoir*[9], m. Davie Anne Deaver, in 1870. Their son, *Robert Lenoir*[10] *Gash*, lives at Brevard, N. C. The youngest child of John and Polly Osgood (Poor) McLean, *Harriet Amanda*[8], m. Charles Manson Greer. Their son, G. A. Greer, lives at Asheville, N. C.

iii. LEAH CAROLINE[7], b. 1800; m. John Span.

iv. PHOEBE[7], b. 1803; d. 1833.

v. WILLIAM PROBART[7], b. 1806; m. Elizabeth Emeline McCarson; 2d, Sarah Ann Wilson; d. 1889.

vi. ISAAC THOMAS[7], b. 1808; d. 1842.

vii. MILTON[7], b. 1812; d. 1828.

648. Elizabeth[6] Avery (*Waightstill*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug., 1782, in Burke County, N. C.; m. about 1802, at Swan Ponds, Burke County, N. C., **William Ballard Lenoir,** s. of General William and Ann (Ballard) Lenoir. He was b. Sept. 1, 1775, in Wilkes County, Tenn.; d. Feb. 14, 1852, at Lenoir, Tenn.

Children of William Ballard and Elizabeth (Avery) Lenoir:

i. ALBERT SOBIESKI[7], b. Aug. 30, 1803, in North Carolina; m. March 2, 1837, in Roane County, Tenn., Catharine Frieling Welcker, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Inman) Welcker. She was b. March 18, 1819, in Roane County. He d. Nov. 28, 1861; she d. Oct. 15, 1889, in Loudon County, Tenn. Their oldest daughter, *Elizabeth*[8], m. July 1, 1857, in Roane County, David McKendree Key, s. of the Rev. John Henry and Margaret (Armitage) Key. He was b. Jan. 27, 1824, at Greenboro, Tenn. He was an officer in the Confederate army; U. S. senator from Tenn.; postmaster-general under President Hayes; U. S. district judge. He d. Feb. 3, 1900, at Chattanooga. Her address is 511 Poplar St., Chattanooga, Tenn. Her oldest daughter, *Emma*[9], m. William Baker Thompson, lieut. in the 11th Michigan Vol. Cavalry and the creator of the U. S. railway postal service; she d. March 30, 1886, at Chattanooga. No children.

ii. LOUISA CAROLINE[7], b. 1805; m. Reynolds A. Ramsey; d. Aug. 12, 1841. Their son, *Thomas Isaac*[8] *Ramsey*, m. Jane Amelia Cunningham Boyd, dau. of William Houston Boyd. Their address is 222 Utica St., San Antonio, Tex.

They have children, *Annie*[8], *Waightstill*[8], and *Thomas*[8]; Thomas was b. April 26, 1877; m. Nov. 26, 1907, Edith Mary Springall.

iii. ISAAC THOMAS[7], m. Mary Caroline Hogg; d. Dec. 7, 1875.
iv. LEAH ADELINE[7], m. John Y. Smith; d. July 22, 1879.
v. MYRA ANN[7], m. Gen. James H. Reagan; d. March 8, 1879.
vi. WILLIAM[7], b. Jan. 20, 1813; d. June 16, 1878; unm.
vii. WAIGHTSTILL AVERY[7], b. Jan. 19, 1815; m. Isabella Hume; d. March 6, 1884.
viii. WALTER FRANKLIN[7], b. Nov. 21, 1816; m. Elizabeth Goddard. She d. Jan. 10, 1855. He m. 2d, July 7, 1857, Hattie Osborne. He d. Sept. 1, 1878; she d. June 5, 1907.
ix. ELIZA MARTHA[7], b. Dec. 23, 1818; m. Col. John Martin; d. March 4, 1894, at Paris, Texas.
x. BENJAMIN BALLARD[7], b. March 5, 1821, at Lenoir, Tenn.; m. Nov. 27, 1855, Henrietta Rutledge Ramsey; she d. May 25, 1864. He m. 2d, Margaret Virginia Siler. He d. March 13, 1905, at Lenoir, Tenn.
xi. ISRAEL PICKINS[7], b. Sept. 21, 1823; d. Dec. 21, 1876.
xii. JULIA JOYCE[7], b. 1826; d. Dec. 18, 1841.

649. Isaac Thomas[6] Avery (*Waightstill*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 22, 1785, at Swans Ponds, N. C.; m. June 27, 1815, at Belvidere, N. C., **Harriet Eloise Erwin,** dau. of Col. William Willoughby and Matilda (Sharpe) Erwin. She was b. May 3, 1795, at Belvidere. She was a descendant of Col. William Sharpe of the first congress, of David Reese who signed the Mecklenberg resolutions (See Avery's *History of the United States and Its People,* vol. 5, p. 356), and of others illustrious in North Carolina history. Isaac Thomas Avery was a fine Latin scholar; a successful farmer, and the largest raiser of cattle and horses in his section of the country; cashier of the Morganton bank; member of the state legislature and of the governor's council. He left a large estate. She d. Aug. 4, 1858; he d. Dec. 31, 1864; both at Swan Ponds.

Children of Isaac Thomas and Harriet Eloise (Erwin) Avery, b. at Swan Ponds, N. C.:

1627. i. WILLIAM WAIGHTSTILL[7], b. May 25, 1816.
ii. CHILD[7], twin to above; died the same day.
iii. THEODORE HORATIO[7], b. Sept., 1817; d. Oct. 3, 1822.
1628. iv. CLARK MOULTON[7], b. Oct. 3, 1819.
v. THOMAS LENOIR[7], b. March 16, 1821; d. Sept. 23, 1852.
vi. LEAH ADELAIDE[7], b. Dec. 20, 1822; d. Jan. 20, 1897; unm.

vii. MATILDA LOUISE[7], b. Oct. 4, 1824; d. July 3, 1825.
viii. CHILD[7], b. May 8, 1826; d. July 18, 1826.
ix. MARCUS[7], b. Oct. 4, 1827; d. Feb. 22, 1828.
x. ISAAC IRWIN[7], b. Dec. 20, 1828; d. July 3, 1863, in the Confederate army at the battle of Gettysburg; unm. He was colonel of the sixth N. C. reg't.
1629. xi. MARY ANN MARTHA[7], b. May 25, 1831.
1630. xii. JUSTINA HARRIET[7], b. Sept. 22, 1833.
1631. xiii. ALPHONSO CALHOUN[7], b. Sept. 11, 1835.
xiv. LAURA MYRA[7], b. Nov. 15, 1837.
xv. EDWARD DOLBEARE[7], b. Sept. 26, 1839; d. Dec. 1, 1848.
1632. xvi. WILLOUGHBY FRANCIS[7], b. May 7, 1843.

650. Selina Louisa[6] Avery (*Waightstill[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 27, 1788, at Swan Ponds, N. C.; m. about 1807, at Swan Ponds, **Thomas Lenoir,** s. of Gen. William and Ann (Ballard) Lenoir, and brother of her sister Elizabeth's husband. He was b. May 2, 1780, at Fort Defiance, N. C. He d. Jan. 15, 1861; she d. Sept. 21, 1864, both at Fort Defiance.

Children of Thomas and Selina Louisa (Avery) Lenoir:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[7], b. June 18, 1808, at Forks of Pigeon, N. C.; m. Jane Keziah Derr; d. May 1, 1862, at Lenoir, N. C.
ii. ANN ELIZA[7], b. March 15, 1811; d. April 26, 1812, at Forks of Pigeon.
iii. SELINA LOUISA[7], b. March 18, 1813, at Forks of Pigeon; m. Samuel Pickins; d. March 29, 1836, at Greensboro, Ala.
iv. LAURA LEAH CAROLINE[7], b. June 6, 1815, at Forks of Pigeon; m. Joseph Caldwell Norwood; d. Feb. 3, 1894, in Loudon County, Tenn.
v. THOMAS ISAAC[7], b. Aug. 26, 1817, at Forks of Pigeon; m. Mary Elizabeth Garrett; d. Jan. 5, 1882, at Forks of Pigeon.
vi. MARY ANN MYRA[7], b. July 21, 1819, at Forks of Pigeon; m. James Gwyn; d. 1898, at Green Hill, N. C.
vii. SARAH JOYCE[7], b. March 15, 1821, at Forks of Pigeon; d. Jan. 21, 1899, at Fort Defiance.
viii. WALTER WAIGHTSTILL[7], b. March 13, 1823, at Fort Defiance; m. Cornelia Isabelle Christian; d. July 26, 1900, in Watauga County, N. C.
ix. RUFUS THEODORE[7], b. Dec. 15, 1825, at Fort Defiance; m. Feb. 18, 1857, at Elkin, N. C., Sarah Leonora Gwyn, dau. of Richard and Elizabeth (Hunt) Gwyn. She was b. April 13, 1833, at Elkin. He is a farmer in the Yadkin Valley.

652. Margaret Stringer[6] Avery (*Isaac[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 19, 1789, in Warren County, Va.; m. March 8, 1820, in Burke County, N. C., **John Murphy,** s. of James Murphy; 2d, May 21, 1829, **John Collett;** d. Aug. 14, 1842.

Children of John and Margaret Stringer (Avery) Murphy:

i. ELIZA M.[7], b. Dec. 20, 1820; m. Thomas George Walton.
ii. SARAH LAURETTA[7], b. May 16, 1822; m. Alexander Francis Gaston; 2d, William C. Erwin; d. June, 1864.
iii. JAMES ISAAC[7], b. July 22, 1823; d. young.
iv. HARRIET LOUISA[7], b. Oct. 13, 1825; m. William McIntyre Walton.
v. JOHN HUGH[7], b. Feb. 14, 1827; m. Clara Irwin Patton.

Child of John and Margaret Stringer (Avery) Collett:

i. WAITSTILL AVERY[7], b. Jan. 28, 1830; m. Mary Caldwell, dau. of Gov. Todd R. Caldwell; d. July 9, 1880.

653. James[6] Avery (*Isaac[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 25, 1791; m. March 6, 1823, in Burke County, N. C., **Elizabeth Brown,** dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Hollingsworth) Brown. She was b. Oct. 2, 1799, in McDowell County, N. C. He was a farmer. He d. March 6, 1872; she d. in 1877, both in Burke County.

Children of James and Elizabeth (Brown) Avery, b. in Burke County:

1633. i. MARGARET ANN[7], b. Dec. 10, 1823.
1634. ii. ISAAC THEODORE[7], b. July 10, 1825.
1635. iii. HANNAH ELVIRA[7], b. Feb. 22, 1827.
1636. iv. WILLIAM BROWN[7], b. Nov. 25, 1828.
1637. v. MARY MATILDA[7], b. Jan. 21, 1832.
1638. vi. HARRIET MARTHA[7], b. May 31, 1834.
1639. vii. ELIZA MURPHY[7], b. May 22, 1836.
1640. viii. LAURA JANE[7], b. Sept. 30, 1838.
ix. HENRY HARRISON[7], b. July 15, 1840; d. Aug. 6, 1861, at Yorktown, Va.; unm.

654. Elizabeth[6] (or Eliza Elnora) Avery (*Isaac[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. 1793, in Warwick County, Va.; m. April 5, 1825, in North Carolina, **James Makemie Oneil.** He was b. Sept. 22, 1798. He was a wagon-maker and lived in Burke County, N. C. She d. Dec. 9, 1849; he d. Nov. 26, 1861, at Manassas, Va.

Children of James and Elizabeth (Avery) Oneil, b. in Burke County, N. C.:

i. HENRY WASTEE[7], b. May 15, 1826.
ii. JULIUS THEODORE[7], b. Dec. 17, 1828.
iii. MARGARET ANN[7], b. July 4, 1830; m. Robert R. Mooney; d. April 19, 1855.
iv. HARRIET ELIZA[7], b. Sept. 23, 1832; m. James W. McGalliard; lives near Morganton, N. C.
v. ISAAC PATRICK[7], b. Jan. 5, 1835; m. Mary E. Carper; d. Aug. 2, 1878, at Salisbury, N. C.

657. Waitstill[6] Avery (*Charles*[5], *Waitstill*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Amy Wheeler.** He served in Abel Spicer's company in 1775; in Jonathan Calkins's company in 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, pp. 78, 505). He was lieu't, 5th co., 3d reg't, Oct., 1785; was made captain, 6th co., 3d reg't, Oct., 1792 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). They lived at East Stockbridge, Mass., and later in Bedford Tp., Luzerne County, Penn., where he d. Nov. 2, 1807, aged 50; she d. Sept. 30, 1844, at West Stockbridge, Mass., aged 88.

Children of Waitstill and Amy (Wheeler) Avery:

1641. i. AMY ABIGAIL[7], b. May 2, 1776.
1642. ii. REBECCA[7], b. Sept. 23, 1790.
1643. iii. WAITSTILL[7], b. Aug. 30, 1796, at Waterford, Conn.
1644. iv. FREDERICK[7], b. Feb. 27, 1799, at Waterford.

658. Lucy[6] Avery (*Charles*[5], *Waitstill*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **James Strickland,** s. of Peter and Sarah (Williams) Strickland.

Children of James and Lucy (Avery) Strickland:

i. APPHIA[7], m. Abel Brown, s. of Aaron and Rebecca (Avery) Brown (No. 1642).
ii. JOANNA[7], m. Harris Rogers.
iii. ELIAS[7], m. Hannah Schofield.
iv. MARY[7], m. Daniel Richards.
v. NATHAN[7].
vi. AMANDA[7].
vii. CHARLOTTE[7], m. Ezra Brown, s. of Aaron and Rebecca (Avery) Brown (No. 1642).
viii. MARY[7], m. Mr. Beattie.
ix. LUCY[7].
x. WAIT[7].
xi. FANNY[7].
xii. JAMES[7].

659. **Esther**[6] **Avery** (*Charles*[5], *Waitstill*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Roger Orton.**

Children of Roger and Esther (Avery) Orton:

i. ELIAS[7], m. Electa Chappell.
ii. HORATIO[7].
iii. MARY[7], m. Oren Heath.
iv. TIMOTHY[7], killed in the battle of Lake Erie; his widow m. a Charles Avery, supposed to have been a cousin of Timothy Orton.
v. HULDAH[7].
vi. DAVID[7].
vii. AMOS[7].
viii. ROGER[7].
ix. MARGARET[7], m. Samuel McGee.
x. THOMAS[7], m. Irene Heath; 2d, Lucy ———.

✓ 660. **Frederick**[6] **Avery** (*Charles*[5], *Waitstill*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Charity Davis,** dau. of Isaac Davis, of Lee, Mass. His descendants say that he served in the Revolutionary war from Connecticut. He undoubtedly served in Col. Sherburne's regiment from March, 1777, to July, 1779 (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 255). His wife d. about 1835, at Rochester, N. Y.

Children of Frederick and Charity (Davis) Avery:

1648. i. CHARLES[7].
1649. ii. APPHIA[7].
1650. iii. MARY[7].
iv. ISAAC[7]; d. at sea, aged 14.
1651. v. HARRIET[7].
1652. vi. FREDERICK[7]; d. at sea.
1653. vii. ELIAS[7].
1654. viii. CHARITY[7].
ix. ALMIRA[7]; died young.
1655. x. EDWIN[7].

CHAPTER X.

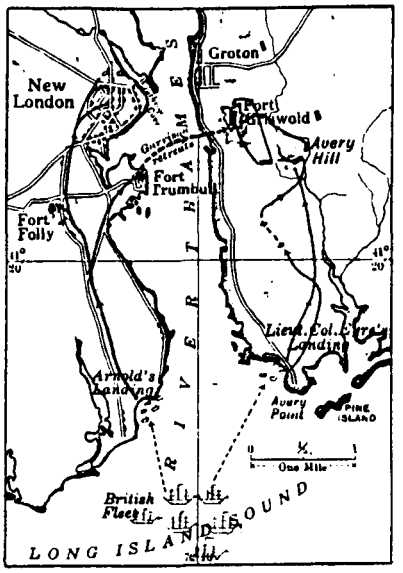
THE SEVENTH GENERATION.

671. **Robert**[7] **Avery** (*James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 27, 1756, at Groton; m. Feb. 6, 1780, at Groton, **Anna Barber.** He died Aug. 29, 1780. No children.

672. **Abigail**[7] **Avery** (*James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 10, 1757, at Groton. According to her father's will she m. **Mr. Sheffield.** George and Abigail Sheffield deeded land that had belonged to their father, James Avery, March 9, 1798 (*Groton Deeds*, 13:236). Before 1816, she married **Gideon Hoxie.** Under that name she is mentioned in her mother's will and in the will of her aunt, Elizabeth (Avery) Starr (No. 261). No children.

673. **Rufus**[7] **Avery** (*James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 16, 1758, at Groton; m. March 1, 1781, at Groton, **Hannah Lord,** daughter of Asa and Abigail (Mumford) Lord, and niece of Lydia Lord, who m. David Avery (No. 262). She was b. May 24, 1759, at Groton. Rufus Avery was a corporal in Capt. Latham's artillery company; was made orderly sergeant and was in the battle of Groton Heights (Fort Griswold). The following narrative, written by him, is perhaps the best original account we have of that terrible massacre:

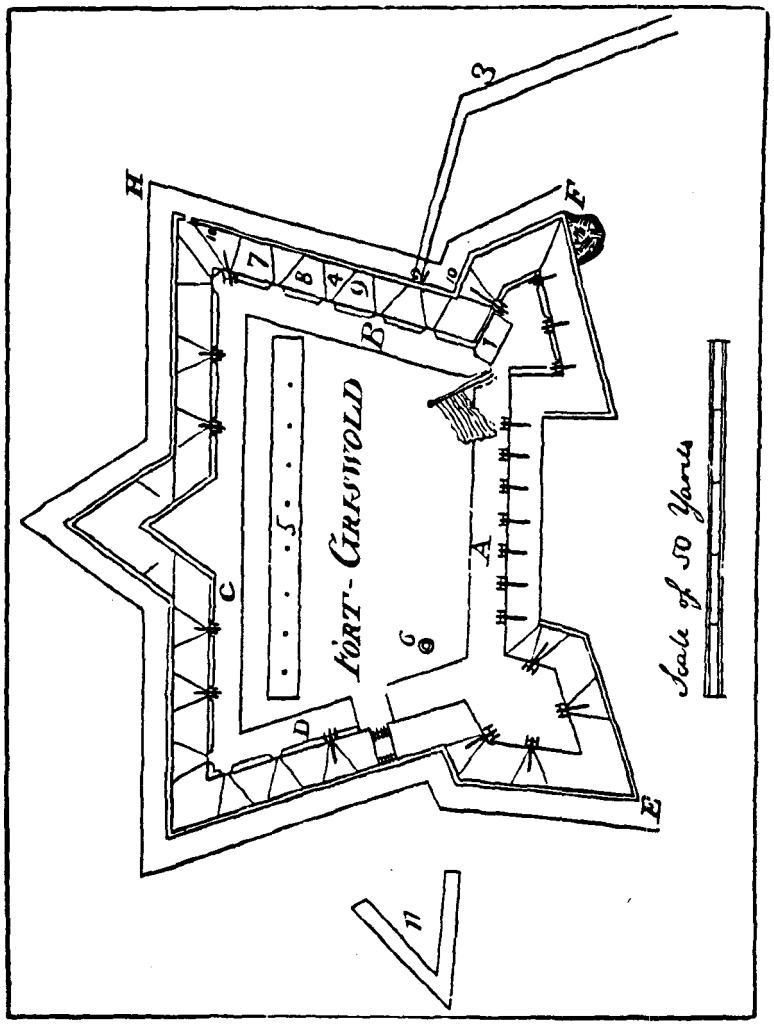
> "As I belonged to the garrison at Fort Griswold when Benedict Arnold's army came to New London and Groton, on the sixth of September, 1781, and made the attack on both places, I had every opportunity to know all the movements through the day and time of the battle. I am requested to give a particular account of the conduct of the enemy. I had charge of the garrison the night before the enemy appeared anywhere near us, or were expected by anyone at that time to trouble us. But about three o'clock in the morning, as soon as I had daylight so as to see the fleet, it appeared a short distance below the lighthouse. The fleet consisted of thirty-two vessels in number—ships, brigs, schooners and sloops. I immediately sent word to Capt.



"WHEN ARNOLD BURNT THE TOWN"

By kind permission of The Burrows Brothers Company, Cleveland, Ohio, Publishers of Avery's "History of the United States and Its People"

William Latham who commanded the said fort, and who was not far distant. He very soon came to the fort and saw the enemy's fleet, and immediately sent a notice to Col. William Ledyard, who was commander of the harbor, Fort Griswold, and Fort Trumbull. He soon arrived at the garrison, saw the fleet, then ordered two large guns to be loaded with heavy charges of good powder, &c. Capt. William Latham took charge of one gun that was discharged at the northeast part of the fort, and I took charge of the gun on the west side of the fort, so as to give a 'larum' to the country in the best manner that it could be done. We discharged then regular 'larums.' Two guns was the regular 'larum,' but the enemy understood that, and they discharged a third gun similar to ours and timed it alike, which broke our alarm, which discouraged our troops coming to our assistance. Col. William Ledyard immediately sent out two expresses, one from each fort, to call on every captain of a militia company of men to hurry them into our relief. But not many came to our assistance. Their excuse was that they supposed it to be only a false alarm. The discharge of the third gun by the enemy entirely changed the alarm. It was customary, when there was a good prize brought into the harbor, or on the receipt of any good news, to rejoice by discharging three cannon, and this the enemy understood. They landed eight hundred officers and men, and some horses and large guns and carriages on the beach at Eastern Point, Groton side of the river, about eight o'clock in the morning, and on the New London side of the river, below the lighthouse on the beach, seven hundred officers and men at the same time. The army on the Groton side was divided into two divisions, about four hundred in each division. Col. Eyre took command of the division southeast of the fort, about one hundred and thirty rods from the fort, behind a ledge of rocks. Major Montgomery took command of his division, about one hundred and fifty rods from the fort, behind a high hill of land. The army on New London side of the river found better and more accommodating marching land than on the Groton side, and as soon as they got against Fort Trumbull they separated into two divisions: one went on to the town of New London, and plundered and set fire to the shipping and buildings, and the other division marched directly down to Fort Trumbull. Capt. Shapley, who commanded the fort, saw that he was likely to be overpowered by the enemy, spiked up the cannon, and embarked on board his boats, which were prepared for him and his men if wanted. But the enemy were so quick upon him that before he and his small company could get out of gunshot in their boats a number of his men got badly wounded. Those who were able to get to Fort Griswold reached there, and most of them were slain. Col. Eyre and Maj. Montgomery had their divisions stationed about nine o'clock in the morning. As soon as they appeared in sight we hove a number of shots at them, but they would endeavor to dis-



MANUSCRIPT PLAN OF FORT GRISWOLD.

Drawn about 1781, probably by an American engineer. The original is in the Library of Congress.

REFERENCES:

1. Magazine.
2. Sallee Port.
3. Ditch leading to Battery below.
4. Embrasure where Maj. Montgomery fell.
5. Barracks.
6. Well.
7, 8, 9. Where ye Light companies and Grenadiers of ye 40th entered.
10. Guns yt much annoyed ye troops.
11. Ravelin that covered ye Gate,
F. A Rock not cut away which gives an entrance into ye work.

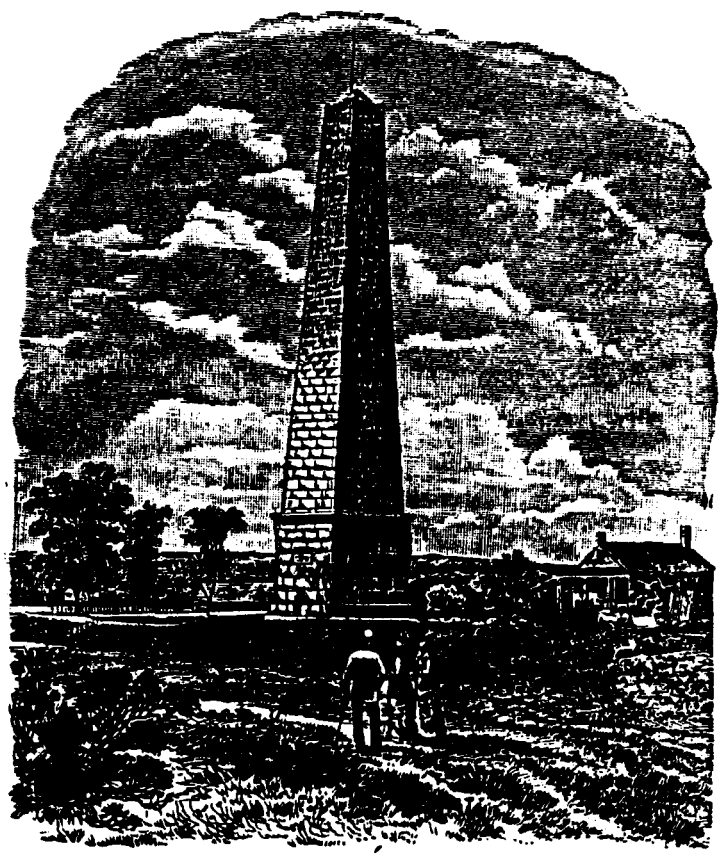
From E to F round the sides D, C, and B, ye work is fraiz'd.
On ye curtain A to the angle F it forms a barbette Batt'y.

appear immediately. About ten o'clock in the forenoon they sent their flag to demand of Col. Ledyard the surrender of the fort. The party with the flag approached within about forty rods of the fort, and we discharged a musket ball before them, and brought them to a stand. Col. Ledyard called a council of war to take the minds of his fellow officers and friends as to what was to be done. They agreed to send a flag to meet theirs, and chose Capt. Elijah Avery, Capt. Amos Stanton, and Capt. John Williams. They immediately met the British flag, and received a demand to give up the fort to them. Our flag soon returned with the summons, which was to surrender the fort to them. Inquiry was made of the council as to what must be done, and the answer was sent to the British flag that the fort would not be given up. Their flag went back to Col. Eyre's division, and soon returned to within seventy rods of the fort, when they were met again by our flag, which brought back to Col. Ledyard the demand if they had to take the fort by storm they should put martial law in force; that is, whom they did not kill with balls should be put to death with sword and bayonet. Our flag went to the British flag with Col. Ledyard's answer that he should not give up the fort to them, let the consequence be what it might. While the flags were passing between us we were exchanging shots with the British at Fort Trumbull, of which they had got possession of said fort before the commencement of the battle at Fort Griswold. We could heave a shot into Fort Trumbull among the enemy without difficulty, but they could not raise a shot so high as to come into Fort Griswold. Having obtained possession of our good powder and shot left by Capt. Shapley in the fort, they used it against us.

About eleven o'clock in the forenoon the enemy found out what we were determined to do. Both divisions started; that of Col. Eyre came on in solid column. As soon as he got on level ground we were prepared to salute them with a gun that took in an eighteen-pound ball, but was then loaded with two bags of grape shot. Capt. Elias Henry Halsey directed the gun, and took aim at the enemy. He had practiced on board of privateers, and he did his duty well. I was present with him and others near the gun, and when the shot struck among the enemy, it cleared a wide space in their solid column. It was reported on good authority that about twenty men were killed and wounded by that charge of grape shot. As soon as the enemy's column was broken by their loss of officers and men, they scattered and trailed their arms, and came on with a quick march and oblique step toward the fort, inclining to the west. During this time we hove cannon and musket shot among the enemy. Col. Eyre's division came up to the south side and west side of the fort, where he was mortally wounded. Major Montgomery, who started with his division at the same time that Eyre did to come to the fort in solid column, inclined to the north, until they got east of the redoubt or battery,

which is east of the fort, when a large number of them came very quick into the battery. Our officers threw a heavy charge of grape shot among them, which destroyed a large number. They then started for the fort, a part of them in platoons, discharging their guns as they advanced, while some scattering officers and soldiers came 'round to the east and north part of the fort. As soon as the enemy got 'round the fort one man attempted to open the gate. He lost his life. There was hard fighting some time before the second man made the trial to open the gate, which he did. Our little number of one hundred and fifty-five officers and soldiers, most of whom were volunteers when the battle began, were soon overpowered. Then there was no block-house on the parade, as there is now, and the enemy had every opportunity to kill and wound almost every man in the fort. When they had overpowered us and driven us from our stations at the breastwork of the fort, Col. Wm. Ledyard, seeing what few officers and men he had left to do any more fighting, they quit their posts, and went on the open parade in the fort, where the enemy had every opportunity to massacre us. There were about six of the enemy to one of us. The enemy mounted the parapet seemingly all as one, swung their hats around once, and discharged their guns, and those they did not kill with ball they meant to kill with the bayonet. I was on the west side of the fort, with Capt. Edward Latham and Mr. Christopher Latham, on the platform; had a full sight of the enemy's conduct, and within five feet of these two men. I had at that time a ball and bayonet hole in my coat. As soon as the enemy discharged their guns, they knocked down the two men before mentioned with the britch of their guns, and put their bayonets into them, but did not quite kill them. By this time, Major Montgomery's division, then under the command of Capt. Bromfield (the other gates having been unbolted by one of the men), marched in through the gates, and formed a solid column. At this time I left my station on the west side of the fort, and went across the south part of the parade towards the south end of the barrack. Col. Wm. Ledyard was on the parade, marching towards the enemy under Capt. Bromfield, raising and lowering his sword. He was then about six or eight feet from the British officer. I turned my eyes from Ledyard and stepped up to the door of the barrack, and saw the enemy discharging their guns through the windows. I turned myself immediately about, and the enemy had executed Col. Ledyard, in less time than one minute after I saw him. The column then continued marching toward the south end of the parade. I could do no better than to pass across the parade before the enemy's column, as they discharged the volleys of three platoons, the fire of which I went through. I believe there was not less than five or six hundred men of the enemy on the parade in the fort. They killed and wounded nearly every man in the fort as quick as they could, which was done

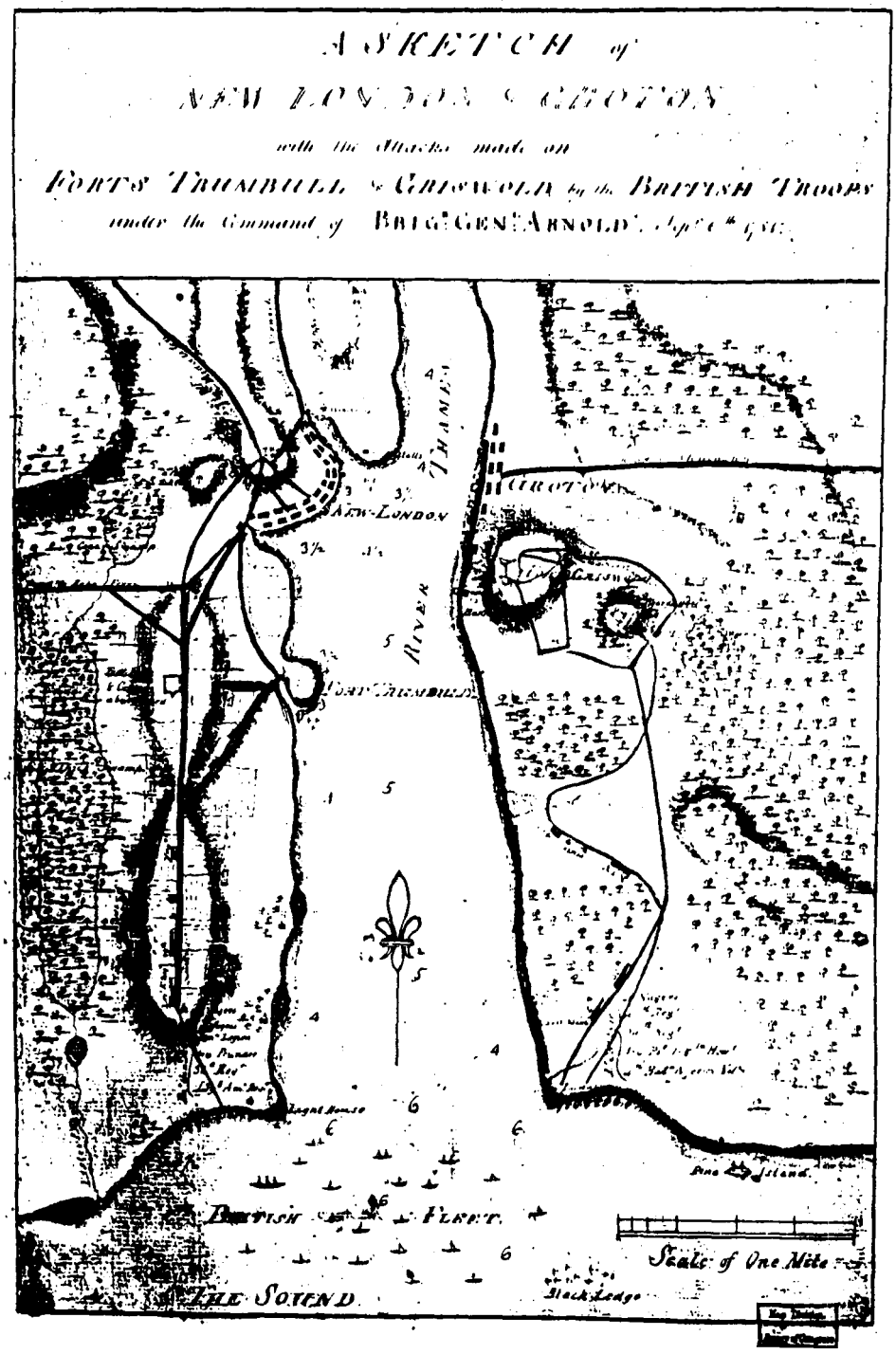
in about one minute. I expected my time would come with the rest. One mad-looking fellow put his bayonet to my side, and swore, 'Bejasus, he would skipper me.' I looked him very earnestly in the face and eyes, and asked for mercy and to spare my life. He attempted three times to put the bayonet in me, but I must say I believe God forbade him, for I was completely in his power, as well as others that were present with the enemy. The enemy at the same



GROTON HEIGHTS MONUMENT.

Erected by the State of Connecticut to commemorate the defense of Fort Griswold by Col. WILLIAM LEDYARD and his brave companions, September 6, 1781. The corner-stone was laid September 6, 1826; the monument was dedicated September 6, 1830. Material, granite; 26 feet square at the base, 24 feet square on the die, 22 feet square at base of the shaft, and 11 feet at the top; whole height 127 feet. It stood thus until 1881, when the height was increased to 135 feet.

time massacred Lieut. Enoch Stanton within four or five feet of me. A platoon of about ten men marched up near where I stood, where two larger outer doors to the magazine made a space wide enough for ten men to stand in one rank. They discharged their guns into the magazine among the dead and wounded, and some well ones, and some they killed and wounded. That platoon fell back, and another platoon came forward to discharge their guns into the outer part of the magazine, where the others did. As they made ready to fire, Capt. Bromfield came suddenly 'round the corner of the magazine, and very quickly raised his sword, exclaiming, 'Stop firing! You'll send us all to hell together!' Their language was bad as well as their conduct. I was near him when he spoke. Bromfield knew there must be, of course, much powder scattered about the magazine, and a great quantity deposited there, but I expect the reason it did not take fire was that there was so much human blood to put it out. They did not bayonet many after they ceased firing their guns. I was amongst them all the time, and they very soon left off killing, and then went stripping and robbing the dead and wounded, and also those that were not wounded. Then they ordered each one of us to march out to the northeast part of the parade, and those that could not go themselves, from their wounds, were to be helped by those who were well. Mr. Samuel Edgecomb, jr., and myself were ordered to take Ensign Charles Eldredge out of the magazine. He was a very large, heavy man, who had been shot in the knee-joint. We poor prisoners were taken out on the parade, about two rods from the gates of the fort, and every man ordered to sit down immediately, and if not obeyed at once the bayonet was to be put into him. The battle was then finished, which was about one o'clock in the afternoon; the enemy began to take care of their dead and wounded. The first thing they did was to take off six of the outer doors of the barrack, and with four men to a door would bring in one man at a time on each door. There were twenty-four men at work about two hours as fast as they could walk and deposit them on the west side of the parade in the fort, where it was the most comfortable place they could find, while we poor prisoners were put in the most uncomfortable spot on the parade, in the fort, where the sun shone down so very warm on us that it made us feel more unhappy. Some of the wounded men lay dying. Capt. Youngs Ledyard and Capt. Nathan Moore were among their number. I sat on the ground with the other prisoners, and these two fine men lay on the ground by me, Ledyard's head on one thigh, and Moore's head on the other. They both died that night. While I was with them they had their reason, and requested water for their thirst. I asked of the enemy water for my brother prisoners to drink, as well as for myself. They granted my request. The well was within two rods of us. I watched them when they brought the water to me for us to drink, to see that they did not put anything in



MANUSCRIPT MAP OF NEW LONDON AND GROTON WITH THE ATTACKS ON FORTS TRUMBULL AND GRISWOLD

Reproduced from original colored drawing in the Faden Collection of Maps in the Library of Congress
By kind permission of The Burrows Brothers Company, Cleveland, Ohio. Publishers of Americ[illegible]

it to poison us; for they had repeatedly said that we must die before the sun went down, because that was in the summons sent to Col. Wm. Ledyard that those who were not killed by the musket-ball should die by the sword and bayonet. But happy for us that were alive, they did not offer to hurt any one man, and they said that was a falsehood. They kept us on the ground in the garrison about two hours after the battle was over, and then ordered every man who was able to walk to rise up immediately. Sentries with loaded guns and fixed bayonets were placed around us, with orders to shoot or bayonet any one that did not obey the officer. I was obliged to leave two dying men who were resting on me as they lay on the ground beside me. We marched down on the bank by the river so as to be ready to embark to go on board the British fleet. Then, about thirty of us, every man was ordered to sit down, and, as at other times, were surrounded with sentries. Capt. Bromfield came and took the names of the wounded that were able to march down with us. I sat where I had a fair view of the enemy's conduct. The sun was about half an hour high, and they were setting fire to the buildings, and bringing down plunder by us as we were placed at the lower part of the village. At the same time a large number of the enemy between us and the fort were getting ready to quit the ground. They loaded up our very large, heavy ammunition wagon, that belonged to the fort, with the wounded men who could not go themselves, and about twenty of the soldiers drew it out of the fort and brought it to the brow of the hill on which the fort stood, which was very steep, and about thirty rods distant. As soon as the enemy began to move the wagon down the hill, they began to put themselves in a position to hold it back with all their power. They found it too much for them to do; they released their hold on the wagon as quickly as possible, to prevent being run over by the wagon themselves, leaving it to run down the hill with great speed. It ran about twelve rods to a large apple-tree stump, and both shafts of the wagon struck very hard, and hurt the wounded men very much. A great number of the enemy were near where the wagon stopped, and they immediately ran to the wagon, and brought that and the wounded men by where we prisoners were sitting on the ground, and deposited them in the house near by, that belonged to Ensign Ebenezer Avery, who was one that was in the wagon when it started down the hill. Some of the enemy had set fire to the house before the wounded prisoners were placed in it, but the fire was put out by some of the others. Capt. Bromfield paroled the wounded men who were left, and took Ebenezer Ledyard, Esq., as a hostage for them left on parole, to see them forthcoming, if called for. By this time the enemy's boats came up to the shore near where we prisoners were. The officer spoke with a doleful sound: 'Come, you rebels, go on board the boats.' That touched my feelings more than anything that passed

that day. I realized that I should have to leave my dear wife and my good neighbors and friends, and also my native land, and suffer with cold and hunger, as I was in the power of a cruel foe or enemy; but I was still in the hands of a higher power, which was a great consolation for me, for I am sensible that God has preserved my life through many hardships, and when in danger of losing my life many times in the wars, etc. When we prisoners had marched down to the shore, the boats that were to receive us on board were kept off where the water was about knee-deep, and we were marched down in two ranks, one on each side of the boat. The officer that had the command very harshly ordered us to 'get on board immediately.' There were about twelve prisoners in a boat. They rowed us down to an armed sloop, commanded by one Capt. Thomas, as they called him, a refugee tory, who lay with his vessel within the fleet. As soon as they put us on board the sloop they shut us down in the hold of the vessel, where they had a fire for cooking, which made it very hot and smoky. They stopped up the hatchway, making it so close that we had no air to breathe. We begged that they would spare our lives, and they gave us some relief by opening the hatchway, and letting one or two of us on deck at a time during the night, but with sentries with guns and bayonets to watch us. They did not give us anything to eat for about twenty-four hours, and then only a mess made of hogs' brains that they caught on Groton bank, with other plunder. While we were on board Thomas's sloop we had nothing to eat or drink that we could hardly swallow. This continued about three days. There were a number of weapons of war where we were placed in the vessel, and some of the prisoners whispered together that there was an opportunity to make a prize of the sloop. This somehow got to the officers' ears, and they immediately shut us down in the hold of the vessel. I felt very certain that we would have to suffer, for they seemed so enraged that they appeared to have an intention to massacre us all. They soon got ready, and began to call us up on deck, one by one. As I came up they tied my hands behind me with strong yarns, binding them together, and winding the rope yarn so hard as to nearly bring my shoulder-blades to touch each other. Then they had a boat come from a fourteen-gun brig commanded by a Capt. Steel, by name and nature. I was ordered to get over the side of the sloop without the use of my hands, the bulwarks above the deck being all of three feet in height, and then I had to fall into the boat that was to carry us to the brig, and was made to lay down under the seats on which the rowers sat, as though we were brutes about to be slaughtered. After we were put on board the brig, we were ordered to stand in one rank beside the gunwale of the vessel, and a spar was placed before us, leaving about one foot space for each man to stand in, with a sentry to nearly every man, with orders to bayonet or shoot anyone who offered to move. They kept

us in that situation about two hours with the rain and cold with very thin clothing upon us, and then gave us liberty to go about the main deck, and were obliged to lie on the wet deck without anything to eat or drink for supper. We were on board the brig about four days, and then put on board a ship commanded by Capt. Scott, who appeared very friendly to us prisoners. He took me on the quarter deck with him. He was apparently about sixty years of age, and I remained with him until I was exchanged. Capt. Nathaniel Shaw came down to New York with the American flag after me and four young men that were made prisoners with me, that belonged to the garrison at Fort Griswold, and during the time of the battle behaved like good soldiers. General Mifflin came with the Britsh flag to meet the American flag. I sailed with him about twenty miles in the flag-boat. He asked me some questions and I gave him little or no information. I told him that I was very sorry that they came to destroy so many good men, and cause so much distress to families and desolation to the community, by burning so much valuable property; and further, that I did not believe they would gain any honor by it. He replied, we might thank our own countrymen for it. I told him that *I* should not. I then turned to the General and said, 'Will you answer me a few questions?' 'As many as you pdease, Sir,' was his reply. I made many enquiries, and asked him how many of the enemy were missing that were engaged in the attack on Groton and New London, remarking, 'Sir, I expect you can tell us, as you are the Commissary of the British army.' He said, 'I find in the returns that there are two hundred and twenty odd missing, but I don't know what became of them.' Here I conclude the foregoing particular account from my own personal knowledge of the British attack and capture of Fort Griswold, and their brutal conduct at New London and Groton, and also of their barbarous treatment of the prisoners who fell into their hands.'

attest — Rufus Avery

Orderly Sergeant, under Captain William Latham, who commanded the Matross Company at Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781.

Rufus Avery was appointed ensign of the 3d company of militia, 8th reg't, May, 1788; lieutenant of 2d company, October, 1789; captain of 3d company, October, 1792 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). He was a pensioner. His wife died April 6, 1836, at Groton; he died July 30, 1842, at Groton.

Children of Rufus and Hannah (Lord) Avery, b. at Groton:

1674. i. DAVID[6], b. Oct. 9, 1781.
1675. ii. ASA LORD[6], b. March 1, 1783.
1676. iii. RUFUS[6], b. March 7, 1785.
iv. GUERDON[6], b. Nov. 3, 1786; d. May 15, 1804.
1677. v. LYDIA LORD[5], b. Sept. 24, 1791.

674. **Caleb[7] Avery** (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 25, 1760, at Groton; m. Jan. 16, 1788, at Groton, **Mary Avery** (No. 681), daughter of John and Sarah (Belton) Avery. She was b. Dec. 25, 1769, at Groton. Caleb Avery entered Fort Griswold as a volunteer on the morning of Sept. 6, 1781. He saw Col. Ledyard killed and was himself taken prisoner and confined in the old sugar house at New York. He was a pensioner (*Conn. Men in the Rev'n*, p. 655). He d. April 7, 1835; she d. March 4, 1853, both at Groton.

Children of Caleb and Mary (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

1678. i. SARAH BELTON[6], b. June 25, 1790.
1679. ii. JAMES M.[6], b. Jan. 16 ,1794.
1680. iii. ELIZA[6], b. Aug. 31, 1796.
1681. iv. ROBERT AUSTIN[6], b. Aug. 3, 1803.

677. **Eleazar[7] Avery** (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 29, 1771, at Groton; m. March 6, 1808, at Salem, **Rachel Harris**, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Tozer) Harris. She was b. Jan. 17, 1783. They lived at Bozrah, Groton, East Haddam, and Colchester. He was a merchant and farmer. She d. July 25, 1843; he d. Nov. 11, 1844, both at Colchester.

Children of Eleazar and Rachel (Harris) Avery:

i. RACHEL MARIA[6], b. Dec. 7 ,1808, at Bozrah; d. unm.
1682. ii. ELIZABETH ALLYN[6], b. July 21, 1810, at Bozrah.
1683. iii. MARY HARRIS[6], b. June 7, 1812, at Bozrah.
1684. iv. ELEAZAR JAMES[6], b. Jan. 6, 1815, at Bozrah.
1685. v. HARRIS GILBERT[6], b. Nov. 9, 1817, at Colchester.
1686. vi. ABBY JANE[6], b. Jan. 9, 1820, at East Haddam.
vii. LYDIA ANN[6], b. Dec. 29, 1821, d. Dec. 27, 1824.
1687. viii. TIMOTHY ALLEN[6], b. Sept. 20, 1825, at Colchester.
ix. LOIS SARAH[6], b. April 9, 1827; d. April 14, 1827.

678. **George Washington[7] Avery** (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 9, 1776, at Groton; m. Jan. 1, 1797, at Groton, **Mary Allyn**, dau. of Joseph and Mary

(Belton) Allyn. She was b. Oct., 1774, at Groton. He was a sergeant in the war of 1812, under Capt. Morgan, 1813, 1814 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7). He was justice of the peace in North Groton, now Ledyard. She d. Nov. 1, 1847.

Children of George Washington and Mary (Allyn) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

1688. i. WASHINGTON[8], b. Aug. 29, 1798.
ii. MARY[8], b. Aug. 9, 1800; d. Feb. 16, 1819, at Ledyard.
iii. EUNICE[8], b. Feb. 22, 1803; d. y.
1689. iv. ALLYN[8], b. March 24, 1805.
1690. v. JOSEPH ALLYN[8], b. May 13, 1807.
vi. ELEAZAR[8], b. April 20, 1809; d. April 1, 1889; unm.
vii. BELTON ALLYN[8], b. July 22, 1811; d. Sept. 28, 1858; unm.
viii. SALLY MARIA[8], b. May 31, 1813; d. Nov. 26, 1904; unm.
1691. ix. EMELINE[8], b. Nov. 5, 1814.
1692. x. ELIZA ANN[8], b. March 6, 1816.
1693. xi. JAMES EDWIN[8], b. March 27, 1820.

✓ **679. Peter[7] Avery** (*John*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 10, 1764, at Groton; m. October, 1787, at Groton, **Hannah Avery** (No. 746), dau. of Lieut. Parke and Hannah (Morgan) Avery. She was b. Sept. 9, 1770, at Groton. He was in the battle of Fort Griswold and was taken prisoner and carried to New York. He described the sufferings of the prisoners and often spoke of the relish with which he ate two raw potatoes that he purloined from the basket of an old cook. He became a thrifty farmer and grazier at Groton and traded extensively in stock at the West Indies. He was made lieutenant of the 2d co., 8th regt., Oct., 1801; captain, Nov. 29, 1803 (*Ms. State Records*, Hartford). His wife died Oct. 7, 1806, at Groton. He m. 2d, about 1808, at Groton, **Mrs. Nancy Ann Ledyard**, dau. of Oliver and Mary (Denison) Smith. She was b. Sept. 3, 1777, at Groton. He d. Oct. 17, 1845, at Groton; she d. June 10, 1848.

Children of Peter and Hannah (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

1694. i. JOHN PARKE[8], b. Oct. 18, 1788.
ii. ALFRED[8], b. about 1790; died young.
iii. THOMAS JEFFERSON[8], b. May 5, 1798; d. Nov. 3, 1815.
1695. iv. ADALINE[8], b. July 4, 1800.
1696. v. HANNAH ANN[8], b. Aug. 7, 1806.

680. **Jonas Belton**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 19, 1766, at Groton; m. July 24, 1791, at Groton, **Esther Denison,** dau. of George Denison. He bought land in New Milford, Penn., and removed thither about 1813. He became an inn-keeper and in the ball room of his log tavern the village school was kept. He lived to see the inconveniences of the border dwindle away before civilization. She d. at New Milford, Dec. 13, 1835; he d. there Feb. 2, 1836.

Children of Jonas Belton and Esther (Denison) Avery:

1697. i. CLARISSA BELTON[8], b. April 27, 1792; m. Park William Avery (No. 1810).
1698. ii. NANCY DENISON[8], b. April 1, 1794; m. Ebenezer Avery (No. 1717).
1699. iii. FRANKLIN NILES[8], b. Jan. 10, 1796.
1700. iv. JULIA[8], b. Jan., 1803.
1701. v. ALMIRA ESTHER[8], b. Oct. 18, 1806, at Groton.

682. **Elizabeth Starr**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 31, 1771, at Groton; m. **Nicholas Street Lester,** s. of David and Elizabeth (Street) Lester. He d. Sept. 7, 1826, at Groton; she d. about 1853, at Groton.

Children of Nicholas Street and Elizabeth Starr (Avery) Lester, b. at Groton:

i. CHARLOTTE[8], b. Dec. 8, 1801; d. y.
ii. HENRY[8], b. Feb. 8, 1803; d. y.
iii. NICHOLAS STREET[8], b. Dec. 19, 1804; m. Frances Elizabeth Burdick; d. May 12, 1892, at New London.
iv. FRANCES SARAH[8], b. May 12, 1807; m. Charles W. Strickland.
v. ADELINE ELIZABETH[8], b. May 14, 1809; m. Earl Warner; d. April 21, 1900.
vi. JOHN HENRY[8], b. Jan. 29, 1814; m. Frances Strickland; 2d, Louise Smith; d. Dec. 3, 1879, at Hyde Park, Ill.

683. **John Sands**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 19, 1782, at Groton; m. April, 1812, **Bethiah Williams,** dau. of Seth and Abigail (Williams) Williams. She was b. Nov. 11, 1787, at Ledyard; d. there May 29, 1817. He m. 2d, Aug. 29, 1819, at Groton, **Sally Smith,** dau. of Oliver and Mary (Denison) Smith and widow of John Clark, her second husband. Her first husband was Jonathan Clark. She was b. Aug. 28, 1779, at Stonington. John Sands Avery was

a farmer and merchant; was appointed ensign of 1st co., 3d reg't, Oct., 1804, to take rank from Sept. 27, 1804; was appointed lieut. of same co., May 22, 1805 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford); was a private in the war of 1812 in Capt. Meech's co., in 1813; corp. in Capt. Allen's co., in 1814 (*Conn. Men in War of 1812*, p. 7). He d. Nov. 16, 1848; she d. March 14, 1871, both at Ledyard.

Child of John Sands and Bethiah (Williams) Avery, b. at Groton:

1702. i. BETHIAH WILLIAMS[8], b. May 28, 1817.

Child of John Sands and Sally (Smith) Avery, b. at Groton:

1703. i. SARAH SANDS[8], b. Aug. 18, 1820.

684. **Eliza**[7] **Avery** (*Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 1, 1771, at Groton; m. Sept. 14, 1794, at Groton, **William Eldridge**, s. of Charles and Rachel (Avery) Eldridge (No. 277). He was b. Dec. 14, 1769, at Groton. They lived at Tolland. He was one of the commissioners who laid out the "fire lands" for the "Connecticut sufferers" in the western part of the Western Reserve, Ohio.

Child of William and Eliza (Avery) Eldridge, b. at New London:

i. FRANCES ELIZABETH[8], b. Dec. 10, 1806; m. Loren Pinckney Waldo; d. March 29, 1874, at Hartford.

685. **Caleb**[7] **Avery** (*Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]). It has been said that he m. for his first wife, **Prudence Avery** (No. 676), dau. of James and Elizabeth (Allyn) Avery, but no proof has been given. He probably m. **Eunice Avery** (No. 516), dau. of George and Eunice (Avery) Avery. She was b. Sept. 25, 1767, at Groton. According to a tombstone in the Avery-Morgan burying-ground, Eunice Avery, relict of Capt. Caleb Johnson and of Caleb Avery died Sept. 15, 1829, in her 62d year. Caleb Johnson d. Aug. 8, 1809. According to family records, Caleb Avery left no children.

686. **John J.**[7] **Avery** (*Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 17, 1776, at Groton; m. Jan. 9, 1794, at Groton, **Nancy Ann Murdock**, dau. of Abram and Hannah (Lay) Murdock. She was b. March 29, 1773, at Westbrook. He was a farmer at Groton. She d. Aug. 16, 1817, at Groton.

He m. 2d, **Margaret Foote,** dau. of Hosea and Eunice (Chamberlin) Foote, and widow of Daniel Taylor of Colchester. In 1799, he obtained permission from the town of Groton to call himself John J. Avery to distinguish himself from the many other John Averys. His wife d. Nov. 6, 1843, at Groton, aged 68 years; he d. Oct. 25, 1857, at Groton.

Children of John and Nancy Ann (Murdock) Avery, b. at Groton:

1704. i. MARIA M.[8], b. Jan. 26, 1796.
ii. ELIJAH MURDOCK[8], b. March 17, 1798; d. Nov. 27, 1836; unm.
iii. DEAN LAY[8], b. Feb. 14, 1800; d. April 19, 1824; unm.
1705. iv. GEORGE ANSON[8], b. Jan. 28, 1802.
1706. v. DELIA ANN[8], b. March 6, 1804.
1707. vi. CARLETON MURDOCK[8], b. April 24, 1806.
1708. vii. COURTLAND[8], b. Dec. 18, 1807.
1709. viii. ERASTUS[8], b. Dec. 8, 1809.
1710. ix. ALBERT LAY[8], b. July 12, 1811.
1711. x. OSCAR FITZALEN[8], b. May 22, 1813.
1712. xi. AMANDA MELVINA[8], b. May 22, 1813, twin.
1713. xii. SOLON CICERO[8], b. May 27, 1816.

687. **Amos**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 14, 1769, at Groton; m. (it is supposed) **Tabitha Stoddard,** dau. of Ichabod and Tabitha (Billings) Stoddard. She was b. March 14, 1769, at Groton.

Child of Amos and Tabitha (Stoddard) Avery:

i. SOPHIA[8].

688. **Aaron**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 27, 1771, at Groton; m. Feb. 26, 1798, at Groton, **Anne Kinne,** dau. of the Rev. Aaron and Anne (Morgan) Kinne. She was b. April 18, 1771, at Groton. He d. about 1811; she d. Sept., 1849, at Tallmadge, O.

Children of Aaron and Anne (Kinne) Avery:

1714. i. NANCY[8], b. Oct. 9, 1799.
ii. ELLSWORTH[8], b. March 11, 1801; d. in Ohio; unm.
1715. iii. AMOS[8], b. Nov. 22, 1802.

691. **Elijah**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 2, 1783, at Groton. David Avery (No. 511) said he m. **Lucy Babcock;** Sweet, in "The Averys of Gro-

ton," says that he m. Lucy Stoddard. He d. Sept. 2, 1806. No children recorded.

693. **Ebenezer**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 8, 1762, at Groton; m. Sept. 25, 1783, at Groton, **Hannah Morgan,** dau. of John and Dorothy (Avery) Morgan (No. 299). She was b. Sept. 5, 1764, at Groton; d. Sept. 27, 1792, at Groton. He m. 2d, Feb. 17, 1793, at Groton, **Mary Eldridge,** dau. of Charles and Rachel (Avery) Eldridge (No. 277). She was b. Sept. 25, 1767, at Groton. He was justice of the peace, 1799 to 1832 inclusive. He was made ensign 3d company, 8th reg't, May, 1786; lieutenant, May, 1791; major, 1794; was made lieutenant-colonel commandant of the 8th reg't of militia, May, 1800; representative, 1816, 1817 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He d. Aug. 8, 1842; she d. Jan. 19, 1854, both at Groton.

Children of Ebenezer and Hannah (Morgan) Avery, b. at Groton:

1716. i. LUCY[8], b. June 11, 1784.
1717. ii. EBENEZER[8], b. April 2, 1786.
1718. iii. FANNY[8], b. April 22, 1788; m. David Avery (No. 391).
1719. iv. EGBERT[8], b. July 26, 1789.
v. CLARISSA[8], b. March 2, 1791; d. y.
vi. JONATHAN[8], b. Sept. 6, 1792; d. y.

Children of Ebenezer and Mary (Eldridge) Avery, b. at Groton:

1720. i. CHARLES ELDRIDGE[8], b. March 6, 1794.
1721. ii. HENRY WILLIAM[8], b. Oct. 12, 1795.
1722. iii. MARY ELDRIDGE[8], b. May 15, 1798.
1723. iv. SIDNEY[8], b. March 23, 1800.
1724. v. AMASA[8], b. Oct. 18, 1801.
1725. vi. JARED REID[8], b. Sept. 17, 1804.

694. **Lucy**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 24, 1766, at Groton; m. Jan. 7, 1784, at Groton, **William Morgan,** s. of Solomon and Mary (Walsworth) Morgan (No. 12, vii). He was b. Sept. 7, 1758, at Groton. They lived at Groton, and at Scipio and Collins, N. Y. He d. Sept. 21, 1840; she d. July 20, 1844, both at Collins.

Children of William and Lucy (Avery) Morgan:

i. LUCY[8], b. Aug. 7, 1784, at Groton; d. about 1809; unm.
ii. WILLIAM[8], b. Dec. 6, 1785, at Groton; m. Rebecca Bacon; d. April 12, 1827, at Collins, N. Y.
iii. PHEBE[8], b. Nov. 27, 1787, at Groton; m. Reuben Hussey; d. June 8, 1855, at North Collins, N. Y.
iv. POLLY[8], b. Oct. 6, 1789, at Groton; m. Russell Williams; d. about 1859, at Parkman, Ohio.
v. ELIAS[8], b. Sept. 26, 1791, at Groton; m. Lydia Avery (No. 1840); 2d, Julia Avery (No. 1835), widow of John Spaulding; d. March 26, 1880, at North Collins.
vi. ERASTUS[8], b. Dec. 17, 1793, at Groton; m. Nancy Spaulding, dau. of John and Julia (Avery) Spaulding (No. 1835); d. Feb. 28, 1865, in Crawford Co., Penn.
vii. DUDLEY[8], b. Nov. 7, 1795 at Groton; m. Ann Shaw; d. 1832, in Ohio.
viii. ELISHA[8], b. Aug. 24, 1797; m. Celina R. Town.
ix. ELIZABETH[8], b. Aug. 17, 1800, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Abel Franklin Avery (No. 1843).
x. EBENEZER[8], b. Oct. 12, 1803; m. Rebecca Maria Spaulding, dau. of John and Julia (Avery) Spaulding (No. 1835).
xi. FREDERICK DENISON[8], b. July 17, 1806; m. Fidelia Ann White.

695. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 28, 1768, at Groton; m. Jan. 21, 1785, at Groton, **Dr. John Owen Miner,** s. of Simeon and Mary (Owen) Miner. He was b. Jan. 9, 1762, at North Stonington. He was noted for his professional skill and personal qualifications, and as the father of a bevy of brilliant and merry daughters. It is said that a suitor for consent to court his daughter, on being asked "Which one?" replied "Any one of them." Dr. Miner rendered aid to the wounded after the battle of Fort Griswold. His wife d. Aug. 25, 1837, at Groton; he d. April 27, 1851, at Groton.

Children of John Owen and Elizabeth (Avery) Miner, b. at Groton:

i. BETSEY[8], b. June 18, 1789; m. Asa Lord Avery (No. 1675); d. Aug. 18, 1885, at Groton.
ii. MARY[8], b. July 18. 1791; m. Dr. John Smith; d. Oct. 5, 1856, at Ashtabula, Ohio.
iii. NANCY ANGELINA[8], b. Oct. 15, 1793; m. Elisha Avery (No. 761); d. March 17, 1867, at Colchester.
iv. JOHN OWEN[8], b. Oct. 26, 1795; m. Adeline Avery (No. 1695); d. July 22, 1858, at Groton.

v. LUCY AVERY[8], b. March 19, 1798; m. Albert Morgan; d. Sept. 5, 1869, at New London.
vi. JULIA ANN[8], b. July 28, 1800; m. Dr. Frank Stoddard; d. July 6, 1879, at Mystic.
vii. PHEBE DENISON[8], b. Aug. 1, 1802; m. Dr. William Miner; d. Feb. 18, 1855, at New London.
viii. EMELINE FRANCES[8], b. Nov. 10, 1805; m. Capt. Nathan Fish; d. Jan. 9, 1872, at Mystic.
ix. HANNAH ADELIA[8], b. Sept. 6, 1809; m. Isaac Randall; d. Aug. 19, 1893, at Newton, Mass.

696. Hezekiah[7] Avery (*Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 20, 1772, at Groton; m. April 6, 1794, at Ledyard, N. Y., **Mary Avery** (No. 389), dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Burrows) Avery. She was b. March 31, 1775, at Groton. They lived at Groton, and at Aurora and Ledyard, N. Y. He was ensign in John Tillotson's regiment of militia, Cayuga Co., N. Y., in 1801; lieut., 1802; adjutant, 1806 (*New York Military Records, 1784-1821*, pp. 554, 616, 820, 821, 1145). She d. Feb. 2, 1844; he d. April 10, 1854.

Children of Hezekiah and Mary (Avery) Avery:

1726. i. AUSTIN[8], b. July 12, 1795; m. July 13, 1817, Adalina Moses.
ii. ALBERT[8], b. Jan. 15, 1797; d. y.
iii. CHARLES ELDRIDGE[8], b. May 8, 1798; d. Feb. 23, 1862; unm.
1727. iv. MARY ANN[8], b. Sept. 11, 1801; m. Henry Thomas Avery (No. 1737).
1728. v. CATHARINE LEDYARD[8], b. Jan. 31, 1804; m. Ebenezer Avery (No. 1717).
1729. vi. HARRIET ELIZABETH[8], b. Dec. 19, 1815, at Ledyard; m. Charles Denison Avery.
1730. vii. LYDIA MARIA[8], b. March 25, 1818.

697. Henry[7] Avery (*Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 22, 1776, at Groton; m. Sept. 20, 1798, at Groton, **Lucy Morgan Fish**, dau. of Thomas and Lucy (Morgan) Fish. She was b. Jan. 26, 1780, at Groton. David Avery (No. 511) visited them at Aurora, N. Y., in 1801, and called Henry Avery "captain." She d. Nov. 28, 1838. He m. 2d, Aug. 3, 1840, **Mrs. Mary Lindsley.** He d. May 1, 1873.

Children of Henry and Lucy Morgan (Fish) Avery:

1731. i. LAMIRA[8], b. May 3, 1800.
1732. ii. AMANDA[8], b. July 4, 1802.



HENRY AVERY.

1733. iii. ALEXANDER HAMILTON[8], b. Aug. 23, 1804.
1734. iv. EMILY[8], b. May 6, 1807.
1735. v. PHEBE DENISON[8], b. Oct. 22, 1809; d. Aug. 8, 1840.
vi. LUCY M.[8], b. March 12, 1812; d. May 3, 1830; unm.
vii. EUNICE FISH[8], b. Sept. 14, 1814; d. April 30, 1828.
1736. viii. ELIZABETH MORGAN[8], b. March 1, 1817.
ix. MARY M.[8], b. March 1, 1817; d. y.
1737. x. HENRY THOMAS[8], b. July 28, 1819.
1738. xi. ROSANNAH ASENATH[8], b. Dec. 13, 1821.

698. Cyrus[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 7, 1779, at Groton; m. Nov. 23, 1806, at North Stonington, **Phebe Hewitt,** dau. of Col. Henry and Phebe (Morgan) Hewett. She was b. March 17, 1790, at Stonington. He was paymaster in Col. John Tillotson's regiment of Cayuga County, N. Y., militia in 1810; moved from the county before 1814. She d. Nov. 25, 1845, at Scipio, N. Y.; he d. Feb. 24, 1847, at Moravia, N. Y. The division of his estate gives the names and locations of many of his relatives.

"Petition of Henry Hewett of Venice [N. Y.], sworn to March 15, 1847, shows that Cyrus Avery of Moravia, died February 24, 1847; that he left a will dated April 17, 1838, by which he appoints his wife executrix. The petition states that she has died. The petition further shows that he left as next-of-kin, Hezekiah, Daniel and Rebecca Morgan of Ledyard, Charles of Brutus, and Henry of Wayne County, Pa., being brothers and sisters of the deceased. He further left Ebenezer of New Milford, Pa., Phebe Hussey, Elias Morgan, Erastus Morgan, Ebenezer Morgan, Betsey Avery of Collins, N. Y., Fred Morgan of Caroline, N. Y., Amasa Avery of Burlington, N. Y., Russell Williams of Parkman, Ohio, Elisha Morgan of Gallipolis, Ohio, Ann Morgan, widow of Dudley Morgan, deceased, of Huron County, Ohio, Egbert Avery of Norwich, Samuel R. Avery and Lucy Mitchell of Groton, Henry Avery and Nathan Denison of Mystic, Conn., Sydney Avery of Belvidere, Ill. Also the children of the deceased wife of John O. Miner of Groton (names unknown). (*Surrogate's Office*, Cayuga County, N. Y.).

699. Jerusha[7] **Avery** (*Latham*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 15, 1771, at Groton; m. Jan. 28, 1790, at Groton, the **Rev. Roswell Burrows**, s. of the Rev. Silas and Mary (Smith) Burrows. He was b. Sept. 2, 1768, at Groton. He was the pastor of the Fort Hill Baptist church. He d. May 28, 1837; she d. Nov. 3, 1838, both at Groton. Both are buried in the Fort Hill cemetery beside the church.

Children of Roswell and Jerusha (Avery) Burrows, b. at Groton:

i. LATHAM AVERY[8], b. Aug. 30, 1792; m. Sarah Lester; d. about 1855, at Buffalo, N. Y.
ii. JERUSHA AVERY[8], b. June 24, 1795; d. Oct. 12, 1814; unm.
iii. ROSWELL SMITH[8], b. Feb. 22, 1798; m. Mary Ann Randall.
iv. LUCY LATHAM[8], b. Jan. 18, 1801; m. Alexander Stewart.
v. LORENZO[8], b. March 5, 1805; m. Louise Lord.
vi. MARY ESTHER[8], b. April 7, 1809; d. Oct. 7, 1814.
vii. JULIA ANN[8], b. Aug. 20, 1811; m. Albert Gallatin Smith.

700. Griswold[7] **Avery** (*Griswold*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 27, 1765, at Waterford; m. May 26, 1793, at Waterford, **Lucretia Chadwick Miller**; dau. of George and Thankful (Chadwick) Miller. She was b. about 1774, at Lyme. He applied for a pension for his services as a waiter during the years 1779, 1780 and 1781, under his father, Capt. Griswold Avery, in Col. Jonathan Lattimer's regiment, and

in Col. Joseph Harris's regiment; also in 1782, under Capt. Durkee. His application was refused because serving as a "waiter" was not military service (*Application for Pension* on file in Bureau of Pensions, Washington). He was justice of the peace from 1798 to 1832; representative to the Connecticut legislature, 1800-1802, 1806-1808; ensign, 7th company, 3d reg't, May, 1791; lieut., May, 1792; capt., Oct., 1792 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). He lived at Great Neck, Waterford, until 1817. He d. Dec. 20, 1842, at Montville; she d. Jan. 7, 1847, at Waterford; both are buried in Harbor Mouth cemetery.

Children of Griswold and Lucretia Chadwick (Miller) Avery, b. at Waterford:

i. GRISWOLD[8], b. March 17, 1797; lieut. 8th company, 3rd reg't; d. Oct. 7, 1823, at Waterford; unm.

1739. ii. MARY ANN[8], b. May 5, 1801.

1740. iii. FRANCES LUCRETIA[8], b. Jan. 15, 1805.

1741. iv. GEORGE MILLER[8], b. March 31, 1809.

1742. v. ELIZABETH ELDRIDGE[8], b. May 4, 1817.

701. Guerdon[7] Avery (*Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 24, 1768, at Waterford; m. Jan. 1, 1792, at Lyme, **Eunice Powers.** He was made ensign of the grenadier company of the 33d reg't, Oct., 1799 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). He was a private in the militia in the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7). He d. June 11, 1850, at Waterford. In his will, made Aug. 9, 1820, he mentioned wife, Eunice, daughters, Eunice Harris and Anna Lester.

Children of Guerdon and Eunice (Powers) Avery, b. at Waterford:

1743. i. EUNICE[8], b. Feb. 4, 1793; m. Henry Harris.

ii. GUERDON[8], b. Jan. 19, 1795; d. y.

iii. CHARLES[8], b. Oct., 1797; d. y.

1744. iv. ANNA[8], b. March 31, 1799; m. Amos Lester.

702. Anna[7] Avery (*Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); **m. Capt. Joseph Powers.** Griswold Avery, her father, in his will in 1812, called her "deceased."

Children of Joseph and Anna (Avery) Powers:

i. NANCY[8].

ii. JOSEPH[8].

iii. CHARLES[8].

703. Charles[7] Avery (*Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) ; m. **Lucy Griffing.** He was representative to the general assembly, 1815, 1816, 1818, 1822; was justice of the peace from 1817 to his death; ensign, 4th company, 3rd reg't, May 1799 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He lived at Waterford on a farm given him by his father. He died Sept. 13, 1825; she d. Aug. 5, 1855, aged 81, both at Waterford.

Children of Charles and Lucy (Griffing) Avery, b. at Waterford:

1745. i. GUERDON[8], b. April 12, 1797.
1746. ii. JOSEPH[8], b. Jan. 6, 1800.
1747. iii. LEDYARD[8], b. June 7, 1802.
1748. iv. ISAAC RAYMOND[8], b. May 27, 1805.
1749. v. NANCY[8], b. May 27, 1805.
1750. vi. HANNAH RAYMOND[8], b. Aug. 8, 1814.

704. Polly[7] Avery (*Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) ; m. Oct. 12, 1809, at Waterford, **Daniel Steward.**

Children of Daniel and Polly (Avery) Steward:

i. LUCY ANN[8].
ii. GRISWOLD[8].
iii. CHARLES AVERY[8].

705. Elihu[7] Avery (*Elihu[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) ; m. **Nancy Eldridge,** dau. of Daniel and Betsey (Turner) Eldridge. "Nancy, consort of Elihu Avery, died March 5, 1818, aged 43" (*Avery-Morgan burying-ground*). He m. 2d, **Mrs. Hannah West,** dau. of Joseph and ——— (Bradford) Latham and widow of Capt. Jesse B. West. He was a blacksmith and farmer. He d. July 17, 1830, aged 52, at Groton. She d. June 30, 1849, at Albion, N. Y.

Children of Elihu and Nancy (Eldridge) Avery, b. at Groton:

1751. i. EMILY[8], b. Jan. 8, 1801.
1752. ii. NANCY ELDRIDGE[8], b. April 30, 1803; m. Robert Austin Avery (No. 1681).
1753. iii. AMANDA MALVINA[8], b. June 30, 1806; m. Urbane Avery (No. 1827).
iv. FERNANDO[8], b. Aug. 1, 1808; d. y.

v. FANNY[8], b. May 10, 1811; d. July 8, 1869, at Mount Vernon, N. Y.; unm.
vi. ELIHU[8], b. April 25, 1813; d. y.
vii. CHARLES[8], b. Feb. 26, 1818; d. y.
viii. DEMETRIUS[8], b. Feb. 26, 1818; d. y.

Child of Elihu and Hannah (Latham) Avery, b. at Groton:

1754. i. ELLEN HOLDREDGE[8], b. July 17, 1819.

706. Cynthia[7] Avery (*Elihu*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Ebenezer Lester,** s. of Thomas and Mary (Allyn) Lester. He was b. Dec. 2, 1766, at Groton.

Children of Ebenezer and Cynthia (Avery) Lester:

i. CYNTHIA[8], d. unm.
ii. EBENEZER[8], m. Clarissa Williams.
iii. MARIA[8], m. Joseph Peters; lived at Venice, N. Y.
iv. ELIHU AVERY[8], b. Aug. 21, 1798; m. Lucy Bacon; d. Sept., 1885, at Lansing, Mich.
v. HARRIET[8], m. Alexander Meade.
vi. SOLON[8], m. Nancy Ellsworth; 2d, Polly Kimball.
vii. ELIAS[8], d. unm.
viii. HERMAN[8], m. Chloe Clark; lived at Clarence, N. Y.

708. Edward[7] Avery (*James*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 3, 1764, at Groton; m. **Priscilla Palmer,** dau. of Nehemiah and Mary Palmer (*David Avery ms.*). She was bap. Oct. 14, 1764, First Church of Stonington. He d. at sea, Dec., 1795.

709. Abigail[7] Avery (*James*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 3, 1767, at Groton; m. March 14, 1793, at Groton, **Stanton Sholes,** s. of Abel and Lucy Sholes. He was b. March 14, 1772, at Groton. About 1803, he moved to New York State and later to Pennsylvania. He was a captain of artillery in the war of 1812 (*Family Records*). She d. May 11, 1853, at Freedom, Penn.; he d. Feb. 14, 1865, at Columbus, O.

Children of Stanton and Abigail (Avery) Sholes, b. at Groton:

i. MAHALA[8], b. May 24, 1794; d. y.
ii. JAMES AVERY[8], b. Feb. 19, 1796; m. ——— Hays; 2d, ——— Purdie; d. about 1874, at Rochester, Penn.
iii. LUCY[8], b. Dec. 29, 1797; m. ——— Knox.
iv. STANTON[8], b. Dec. 13, 1799; m. Sarah Elizabeth Munden; d. July, 1891, at Allegheny, Penn.

710. **James**[7] **Avery** (*James*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 19, 1769, at Groton; m. Jan. 13, 1791, at Groton, **Mercy Allyn,** dau. of Samuel and Mary (Wood) Allyn (No. 113, ii). James Avery and his wife Mercy, June 13, 1796, deeded to their brother Samuel Allyn land that they inherited from her father, Samuel Allyn (*Groton Deeds,* 13:74). He d. May 22, 1813, at Groton; she m. 2d, William Short, and d. Nov. 19, 1849, at Hartland, Vt., aged 80 years.

Children of James and Mercy (Allyn) Avery, b. at Groton:

1755. i. WILLIAM BILLINGS[8], b. Feb. 21, 1793; probably d. y.
1756. ii. SABRINA[8], b. Jan. 30, 1796.
1757. iii. SALACIA[8], b. March 4, 1801.
1758. iv. PHEBE ANN[8], b. Feb. 15, 1803.
1759. v. ASENATH[8], b. Sept. 6, 1806.
1760. vii. MARY[8], b. March 4, 1809.

711. **Theophilus**[7] **Avery** (*James*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 3, 1774, at Groton; m. March 26, 1797, at Groton, **Margery Newton,** dau. of Abel Newton. She was b. June 5, 1775, at Groton. He was a private in the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812,* p. 7). She d. Oct. 1, 1849; he d. Jan. 1, 1870, at Ledyard, formerly the North Parish of Groton.

Children of Theophilus and Margery (Newton) Avery, b. in the North Parish of Groton, now Ledyard:

1761. i. CLARA[8], b. Dec. 23, 1797.
1762. ii. BILLINGS[8], b. Sept. 19, 1802.
iii. EMILY NEWTON[8], b. Nov. 6, 1807; d. Feb. 13, 1892; unm.

712. **Joshua**[7] **Avery** (*James*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 10, 1776, at Groton; m. April 1, 1798, **Hannah Avery** (No. 834), dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Smith) Avery. She was b. Dec. 13, 1772, at Groton. He was made ensign 2d company, 3d reg't, May, 1802; captain, Oct. 15, 1805; major, Oct., 1808 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He d. June 4, 1817, at New London.

"Hannah, late consort of Joshua Avery, died at New London, Nov. 20, 1820, aged 48 years."

Children of Joshua and Hannah (Avery) Avery, b. at New London:

i. ORLANDO[5], b. Jan. 1, 1799; d. Nov. 13, 1824, at New London; unm.
1764 ii. LAVINIA[5], b. Dec. 18, 1801.
1765. iii. JAMES[5], b. March 5, 1804.
iv. EDWARD[5], b. Dec. 10, 1806; d. March 8, 1812.
1766. v. DWIGHT[5], b. Sept. 19, 1811.

713. Polly[7] Avery (*James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 19, 1778, at Groton; **m.** Feb. 28, 1801, at Groton, **Asa Comstock,** s. of Nathan and Mary (Green) Comstock. He was b. Aug. 12, 1770, at Montville. She d. April 30, 1842; he d. Nov. 2, 1848, both at Montville.

Children of Asa and Polly (Avery) Comstock, b. at Montville:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[8], b. Aug. 13, 1803; m. Mary E. Hewett.
ii. REUBEN[8], b. March 13, 1805; d. May 28, 1837.

714. Sarah[7] Avery (*James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 3, 1781, at Groton; m. Jan. 18, 1801, at Groton, **Amos Lester,** s. of Amos and Anna (Lester) Lester. He was b. March 25, 1776, at Groton. He d. Aug. 11, 1842; she d. Aug. 16, 1872, both at Ledyard, formerly the North Parish of Groton.

Children of Amos and Sarah (Avery) Lester, b. at Groton North Parish, now Ledyard:

i. ANNA[8], b. July 20, 1801; m. Oliver S. Tyler; d. April 23, 1882, at Norwich.
ii. LYDIA[8], b. Dec. 19, 1802; m. Erastus Brewster Kimball; d. March, 1888, at Mystic.
iii. AMOS AVERY[8], b. March 31, 1805; d. Aug. 28, 1807.
iv. ISAAC AVERY[8], b. March 1, 1810; m. Mary Chapman; d. June 26, 1889.
v. ELIZA MARIA[8], b. July 26, 1813; m. Asa Lyman Lester; 2d, Asa Allyn.

715. Cynthia[7] Avery (*Theophilus[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 22, 1784, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. **Nathan Brewster,** s. of Nathan Brewster, of Preston. She d. Nov. 29, 1814.

716. Erastus[7] Avery (*Theophilus[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 22, 1787, at North

Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. **Sarah Morgan.** He was a carpenter and lived at Middletown.

Children of Erastus and Sarah (Morgan) Avery, b. at Middletown:

1767. i. LUCY[8].
1768. ii. ELIZABETH[8].
1769. iii. SARAH[8].
1770. iv. ICHABOD[8], b. Aug. 25, 1817.

718. **Lydia**[7] **Avery** (*Theophilus*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 15, 1792, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. May 30, 1818, at Groton, **Thomas Roach,** s. of Thomas and Thankful (Baker) Roach. He was b. June 8, 1792, at Groton. He served in the war of 1812. He d. May 15, 1875; she d. Oct. 11, 1878, both at Ledyard.

Children of Thomas and Lydia (Avery) Roach, b. at Ledyard:

i. SIDNEY AVERY[8], b. March 13, 1819; m. Isabel Settle (Little?); d. Oct. 8, 1875, at Ledyard.
ii. DELIA ANN[8], b. Feb. 12, 1821; m. Daniel Main; d. Aug. 17, 1842, at Ledyard.
iii. LUCY ANGELINE[8], b. Dec. 25, 1822; m. Simeon A. Stoddard.
iv. ALBERT BILLINGS[8], b. March 18, 1825; d. Nov. 23, 1847, in Maryland; unm.
v. ERASTUS NELSON[8], b. Nov. 13, 1829; m. Mrs. Emma Jane Phillips.
vi. FRANK VAN RENSSELAER[8], b. May 21, 1833; m. Mary Burrows.
vii. CALVIN H.[8], b. Aug. 8, 1839; m. Maria J. Lamb.

729. **Fanny**[7] **Avery** (*Benajah*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. Nov. 30, 1795, at Groton, **James Allyn,** s. of James and Anna (Stanton) Allyn (No. 112, v). He was b. Oct. 22, 1769, at Groton.

Children of James and Fanny (Avery) Allyn, b. at Groton:

i. BENAJAH AVERY[8], b. Nov. 27, 1796.
ii. JAMES STANTON[8], b. Oct. 21, 1799.
iii. MARY ANN CAROLINE[8], b. Jan. 20, 1802.
iv. ALBERT MUNROE[8], b. July 28, 1805.
v. FRANCIS WILLIAMS[8], b. May 21, 1810.

730. **Sabra**[7] **Avery** (*Benajah*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 2, 1777, at Groton; m. Aug. 4, 1798, at Groton, **Paul Frederick Niles**, s. of Thomas Northrop and Anna (Avery) Niles (No. 323). He was b. July 22, 1772, at Groton. He d. Dec. 3, 1849; she d. Dec. 29, 1850, both at New York City.

Children of Paul Frederick and Sabra (Avery) Niles:

i. ALMIRA[8], b. May 11, 1799, at Groton; d. May 14, 1871, at Flushing, Long Island, N. Y.

ii. THOMAS NORTHROP[8], b. Nov. 11, 1800, at Groton; d. April 29, 1853, at Pontotoc, Miss.

iii. PHEBE AVERY[8], b. March 1, 1803, at Groton; d. Sept. 29, 1814, at Groton.

iv. FREDERICK MONTALLEN[8], b. April 13, 1805, at Groton; d. Nov. 12, 1831.

v. JULIA ANN[8], b. Feb. 18, 1808, at Groton; m. Walter Jaggar; d. March 12, 1877, at Flushing, Long Island, N. Y.

vi. MARY ELIZABETH CHARLOTTE[8], b. April 22, 1814, at New York City; m. Augustus Jaggar; d. Jan. 14, 1891, at Philadelphia, Penn.

vii. ROBERT M.[8], b. July 24, 1816, at New York City; d. Jan. 16, 1843, at New York City.

731. **Bridget**[7] **Avery** (*Benajah*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 13, 1780, at Groton; m. June 24, 1804, at Groton, **Silas Northrop Niles**, s. of Thomas Northrop and Anna (Avery) Niles (No. 323). He was b. Jan. 10, 1777. She d. Dec. 22, 1805; he d. Aug. 2, 1826, both at Groton.

Child of Silas Northrop and Bridget (Avery) Niles, b. at Groton:

i. HIRAM[8], b. April 18, 1805; m. Chloe Robinson.

732. **Polly**[7] **Avery** (*Benajah*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. Feb. 22, 1804, at Groton, **Sanford Stoddard**, s. of Ichabod and Tabitha (Billings) Stoddard. He was b. July 25, 1778, at Groton.

Children of Sanford and Polly (Avery) Stoddard, b. at Groton:

i. EMELIA AVERY[8], b. Dec. 28, 1804; m. John Woodward Minor.

ii. BRIDGET NILES[8], b. Feb. 12, 1807; m. Asaph Hurlbutt.

iii. SOPHIA[8], b. March 4, 1809.

iv. AMELIA[8], b. July 5, 1811.

v. SANFORD BILLINGS[8], b. Dec. 4, 1813.
vi. WILLIAM AVERY[8], b. April 18, 1816.
vii. ALBERT MUNROE[8], b. July 18, 1818.
viii. POLLY CORDELIA[8], b. Feb. 20, 1821.

733. **Prentice**[7] **Avery** (*Daniel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 19, 1781, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard). He is said to have m. **Mary** ——— and to have left two sons, Asa and Anson. He d. May 31, 1831, at Ledyard.

Children of Prentice and Mary Avery:

1780. i. ASA[8].
1781. ii. ANSON[8].

734. **Anson**[7] **Avery** (*Daniel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 4, 1786, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. Feb. 2, 1812, **Eunice Avery** (No. 1812), dau. of Youngs and Eunice (Latham) Avery. She was b. Feb. 2, 1792, at Groton. He was made ensign, 9th company, 8th reg't, 1810; captain, Aug. 22, 1811 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). He served through the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7). He was representative to the Conn. Assembly in 1836 and 1837; selectman of Ledyard; a Democrat in politics. He d. Feb. 2, 1860; she d. Oct. 26, 1873.

Children of Anson and Eunice (Avery) Avery:

i. SYBIL[8], b. Dec. 20, 1812; d. Aug. 21, 1822.
1782. ii. BENAJAH AUSTIN[8], b. Feb. 22, 1817, at Groton.
1783. iii. AUGUSTUS[8], b. Aug. 31, 1821, at Poquetanuck.
1784. iv. AUGUSTA[8], b. Aug. 31, 1821; m. Park Stephen Avery (No. 1822).

738. **Moses**[7] **Avery** (*Daniel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 19, 1799, at North Parish of Groton (now Ledyard); m. **Andromache Giddings**, dau. of Andrew and Catharine (Andrus) Giddings. He d. Jan. 29, 1824, at Ledyard. She m. 2d, a Mr. Chapman.

Child of Moses and Andromache (Giddings) Avery:

i. MOSES[8], b. July 25, 1824; d. y.

739. **Oliver**[7] **Avery** (*David*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 29, 1784, at Groton; m. Dec. 29, 1808, **Jane Lumley**. He d. Sept. 27, 1848.

Children of Oliver and Jane (Lumley) Avery:

i. HARRIET[8]; d. y.

1794. ii. MARY ANN[8]; m. Luther Crosby.

740. Asa[7] Avery (*David[6], Asa[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 21, 1786; said to have m. a **Miss Hinckley,** and to have had one child. He d. Oct. 25, 1838.

Child of Asa and ——— (Hinckley) Avery:

1795. i. ASA[8].

741. Sophia[7] Avery (*David[6], Asa[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 2, 1788; said to have m. **Joel Norton,** and to have had the following children:

Children of Joel and Sophia (Avery) Norton:

i. MARIA[8].
ii. CELESTA[8].
iii. ELIZABETH[8].
iv. MARY[8].
v. CHRISTINE[8].
vi. JOEL[8].
vii. DWIGHT[8].

742. Alfred[7] Avery (*David[6], Asa[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 2, 1791, at Groton; m. Oct. 15, 1815, at Stockbridge, Mass., **Elizabeth Pease,** dau. of Phineas and Betsey (Lawrence) Pease. She was b. Oct. 16, 1788, at Stockbridge. He was a wagon maker at Stockbridge; emigrated to Brownhelm, Ohio; later to Oberlin, Ohio, where he d. June 9, 1852. She d. Dec. 12, 1855, at Oberlin.

Children of Alfred and Elizabeth (Pease) Avery, b. at Brownhelm:

1796. i. HARRIET[8], b. Oct. 14, 1819.
1797. ii. SARAH[8], b. Sept. 13, 1821.
1798. iii. MARTHA[8], b. Nov. 13, 1823; m. Oct. 21, 1847, William Jonathan Chaney; 2d, Joseph Creamer; no children.
1799. iv. CYRUS[8], b. Dec. 9, 1825.
1800. v. EGBERT[8], b. Jan. 23, 1829.
1801. vi. HENRY[8], b. Feb. 13, 1831.

743. Austin[7] Avery (*David[6], Asa[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 1, 1794; m. April, 1817, at Curtisville, Conn., **Sarah Hill.** They moved to East Bloomfield, N. Y. He d. about 1866; she d. Sept. 20, 1875.

744. **Shubael**[7] **Avery** (*David*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 26, 1797, probably at Preston; m. Aug. 21, 1851, at Stockbridge, Mass., **Mary Crosby.** He d. Aug. 2, 1870. No children.

745. **Youngs**[7] **Avery** (*Parke*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 2, 1767, at Groton; m. Sept. 23, 1787, at Groton, **Eunice Latham.** dau. of William and Eunice (Forsythe) Latham (No. 68, ii). She was b. Feb. 18, 1767, at Groton. His death is recorded on the books of the Baptist church, at Mystic, as May 30, 1837; she d. Feb. 6, 1852, at Groton.

Children of Youngs and Eunice (Latham) Avery, b. at Groton:

1810. i. PARK WILLIAM[8], b. Sept. 20, 1788.
1811. ii. MARY[8], b. Jan. 19, 1790.
1812. iii. EUNICE[8], b. Feb. 2, 1792; m. Anson Avery (No. 734).
1813. iv. HANNAH[8], b. March 3, 1794.
1814. v. NANCY S.[8], b. March 4, 1796.
1815. vi. LUCY[8], b. Nov. 2, 1798.
1816. vii. LATHAM YOUNGS[8], b. Dec. 1, 1800.

747. **Thomas**[7] **Avery** (*Parke*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 27, 1778, at Groton; m. Nov. 20, 1803, at Groton, **Sally Rogers,** dau. of Amos and Sarah (Phillips) Rogers. He was representative from Groton, in 1819; justice of the peace for many years (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford).

Children of Thomas and Sally (Rogers) Avery, b. at Groton:

1817. i. HANNAH[8], b. May 22, 1804; m. Latham Youngs Avery (No. 1816).
1818. ii. FANNY[8], b. Oct. 17, 1805; m. March 21, 1824, at Groton, James S. Mitchel. No children.
1819. iii. DELIA ROGERS[8], b. April 6, 1808.
iv. JAMES MADISON[8], b. April 14, 1811; d. y.
1820. v. SALLY AUGUSTUS[8], b. April 24, 1812.
1821. vi. THOMAS JEFFERSON[8], b. June 9, 1815.
1822. vii. PARK STEPHEN[8], b. Sept. 21, 1817.
1823. viii. MARY ABBY[8], b. Feb. 22, 1821; m. Benajah Austin Avery (No. 1782).

748. **Cyrus**[7] **Avery** (*Jasper*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 15, 1768, at Groton; m. Feb. 8, 1792, at Groton, **Micah Bailey,** dau. of Obadiah and Azubah (Rogers) Bailey. She was b. June 19, 1765, at Groton. He d. Dec. 20, 1831; she d. April 12, 1852, both at Groton.

Children of Cyrus and Micah (Bailey) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. MARIA E.[8], b. Dec. 12, 1792; d. July 25, 1834; unm.
1824. ii. SALLY[8], b. Dec. 20, 1794.
iii. CYRUS[8], b. March 30, 1797; d. March 14, 1821; unm.
1825. iv. CORNELIA[8], b. Aug. 30, 1799.
1826. v. MARVIN BAILEY[8], b. May 17, 1802.
1827. vi. URBANE[8], b. Jan. 7, 1806.

749. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Jasper*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. Dec. 16, 1787, **Daniel Burrows,** s. of Silas and Mary (Smith) Burrows. He was b. Oct. 28, 1766. He was a Methodist minister; lived at Middletown and Groton; was elected at large to represent Connecticut in the seventeenth congress, serving 1821, 1822; was a Democrat. He d. Jan. 23, 1858, at Groton.

Children of Daniel and Mary (Avery) Burrows:

i. DANIEL[8]; m. Olive White.
ii. MARY[8]; m. David Tarbox.
iii. SILAS[8]; m. Lucy Smith.
iv. GILBERT[8]; m. Charlotte Smith.
v. URBANE[8]; m. Emeline Lord; was a Methodist class leader; associate judge, at Gibson, Penn., where he d. July 15, 1882, aged 83 years. No children.
vi. FRANCIS[8]; m. Abby M. Lord.
vii. EDWARD[8]; d. unm.
viii. LEONARD[8], b. July 2, 1807, at Hebron, Conn.; m. Charlotte Ann Smith; d. Oct. 29, 1868, at Middletown.
ix. ELIZABETH[8], m. Capt. Clift.

750. **Elizabeth**[7] **Avery** (*Jasper*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 16, 1772, at Groton; m. April 1, 1792, at Groton, **John Bolles,** s. of Samuel and Margaret (Moore) Bolles. He was b. Aug. 17, 1767, at Montville. They moved to Wilkesbarre, Pa., in 1809; later to Susquehanna county, where she d. July 31, 1859; he d. May 8, 1860, same county.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Avery) Bolles, b. at New London:

i. AVERY[8], b. Feb. 15, 1794; m. Eunice Witter; d. March, 1881, at Dimock, Penn.
ii. ANDREW[8], b. April 25, 1796; m. Susan Beardsley; d. Nov., 1834.
iii. MARIA[8], b. Sept. 6, 1798; m. Phineas Arms; d. Oct. 29, 1881.
iv. STEPHEN[8], b. March 24, 1801; m. Emily Horton; d. Sept. 5, 1867.
v. ELIZA[8], b. Dec. 6, 1806; m. Thomas Johnson.

751. **Jasper**[7] **Avery** (*Jasper*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Catharine Copp**, dau. of Joseph and Rachel (Denison) Copp. She was b. Oct. 7, 1775, at Groton. He was captain of a vessel running from New London to Savannah, and was lost at sea, March 29, 1800. She m. 2d, Jasper Morgan (No. 82, iv). She d. July 7, 1822, at Washington, Mass.

Children of Jasper and Catharine (Copp) Avery, b. at Groton:

1828. i. FREDERICK[8], b. Dec. 23, 1796.
1829. ii. CHARLOTTE E.[8], b. April 1, 1798.
iii. JASPER[8], b. June, 1800; d. in 1810.

754. **Elizabeth**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was bap. July 16, 1769, First Church of Groton; m. Oct. 13, 1802, at Groton, **Jesse Williams**, s. of Caleb and Freelove (Fanning) Williams. He was b. June 28, 1774, at Groton. Capt. Jesse Williams d. Feb. 26, 1839; his wife d. Jan. 8, 1843, both at Groton.

Children of Jesse and Elizabeth (Avery) Williams, b. at Groton:

i. ELIZA[8], b. Dec. 22, 1803; m. Nathaniel Denison Smith; d. Dec. 15, 1848.
ii. CALEB MINOR[8], b. March 20, 1806; m. Sabra Gallup; d. Jan. 18, 1886.
iii. ALONZO[8], b. June 26, 1808; m. Hannah Fish Latham; d. Sept. 3, 1868, at Mystic.
iv. EBENEZER AVERY[8], b. June 7, 1811; d. y.
v. LYDIA ANN[8], b. May 1, 1813; d. May 14, 1895; unm.
vi. FREDERICK AVERY[8], b. May 11, 1816; m. Caroline Fish Morgan; 2d, Caroline Louise Stoddard; d. Oct. 11, 1873, at Groton.

755. **Ebenezer**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 4, 1771, at Groton; m. Aug. 30, 1792, at Groton, **Deborah Avery** (No. 398), dau. of Daniel

and Deborah (Avery) Avery. She was b. Jan. 12, 1774, at Groton. They moved to Scipio, N. Y., and later to Collins, now N. Collins. She d. Dec. 5, 1840; he d. Dec. 12, 1844, both at North Collins.

Children of Ebenezer and Deborah (Avery) Avery:

1835. i. JULIA[8], b. April 23, 1793, at Groton.
1836. ii. ASHER ROSSETER[8], b. July 29, 1794, at Groton.
1837. iii. LAVINIA[8], b. May 29, 1796, at Scipio, N. Y.
1838. iv. PARKE[8], b. April 23, 1798, at Scipio.
1839. v. LATHAM[8], b. April 25, 1800, at Scipio.
1840. vi. LYDIA[8], b. Jan. 7, 1802, at Scipio.
1841. vii. DEBORAH[8], b. June 4, 1803, at Scipio.
1842. viii. ELIZA[8], b. March 15, 1805, at Scipio.
1843. ix. ABEL FRANKLIN[8], b. June 2, 1806, at Scipio.
1844. x. LUCY L.[8], b. Nov. 24, 1809, at Scipio.
1845. xi. SALLY ANNE[8], b. Nov. 23, 1811, at Scipio.
xii. EBENEZER[8], b. Aug. 29, 1813, at Scipio; d. Jan. 7, 1894; unm.
xiii. MARY CHARLOTTE[8], b. Dec. 27, 1817, at Scipio; d. y.

758. **Frances[7] Avery** (*Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 4, 1787, at Groton; m. Sept. 11, 1806, at Groton, **Walter Burdick**, s. of Walter and Betsey (Franklin) Burdick. He was b. Feb. 29, 1784, at Groton. He d. Oct. 31, 1826, at Tolland; she d. July 11, 1852, at Springfield, Mass.

Children of Walter and Frances (Avery) Burdick:

i. FRANCES ELIZABETH[8], b. July 2, 1807, at Groton; m. Nicholas Street Lester; d. Feb. 28, 1884.
ii. ALONZO[8], b. Dec. 19, 1809, at Ellington; m. Lucy Lewis; d. Dec. 19, 1882.
iii. JULIA ANN[8], b. April 7, 1815, at Tolland; m. Henry Clarke Miner; d. May 19, 1871.
iv. MARY CATHARINE[8], b. June 8, 1818, at Tolland; d. April 15, 1884.
v. WILLIAM LEDYARD AVERY[8], b. March 23, 1821, at Tolland; m. Harriet A. Parsons.

759. **John Coleman[7] Avery** (*Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 18, 1792, at Groton; m. Dec. 23, 1813, at Cincinnati, O., **Nancy Satterly**, dau. of Capt. Stephen and Margaret (Barron) Satterly. She was b. May 30, 1789, at Sag Harbor, N. Y.; d. Sept. 10, 1828, at Cincinnati. He

m. 2d, Oct. 29, 1829, at Cincinnati, **Lydia Robinson,** dau. of John and Mary (Dresher) Robinson. She was b. Jan. 8, 1801, at Chestnut Hill, near Philadelphia. John Coleman Avery moved from Groton to Cincinnati in 1809. He was a lieutenant in the army of the Northwest in the war of 1812; returned to Cincinnati and engaged in the hardware business; was soon elected marshal of the city; in 1828, was elected sheriff of Hamilton County; was re-elected three times to that important office; during the later part of his life, he engaged in profitable real estate transactions. He d. Feb. 1, 1850, at Cincinnati; his widow d. Aug. 3, 1880, at College Hill, Ohio.

Child of John Coleman and Nancy (Satterly) Avery, b. at Cincinnati:

1848. i. CHARLES L'HOMMEDIEU[8], b. Aug. 25, 1815.

Children of John Coleman and Lydia (Robinson) Avery, b. at Cincinnati:

i. MARY FRANCES[8], b. Oct. 8, 1831; d. Oct. 7, 1894, at Cincinnati.

1849. ii. WILLIAM LEDYARD[8], b. Nov. 21, 1833.

1850. iii. ANNA MARIA[8], b. Aug. 8, 1836.

iv. LOUISA[8], b. Nov. 21, 1838.

v. ORLANDO[8], b. Feb. 15, 1841; d. Nov. 24, 1894, at College Hill; unm.

vi. ELMIRA L'HOMMEDIEU[8], b. Oct. 12, 1843; d. Jan. 1, 1860, at Cincinnati.

1851. vii. JOHN COLEMAN[8], b. Dec. 29, 1846; Harvard Col., 1872; Address "The Groton," Cincinnati.

760. Eliza[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 23, 1821, at Groton; m. May 10, 1838, at Stonington, **Elias Billings Brown,** s. of Elias and Mary Louise (Burrows) Brown. He was b. July 3, 1817, at Stonington. He d. Oct. 28, 1887; she d. Feb. 20, 1893.

Children of Elias Billings and Eliza (Avery) Brown, bap. First Church of Stonington:

i. STEPHEN AVERY[8]; bap. June 3, 1849.

ii. ELIAS EVERETT[8]; bap. Sept. 29, 1850.

iii. MARY FANNY[8]; bap. July 6, 1856; m. Frederick Denison.

iv. CHARLES[8]; bap. Dec., 1859.

761. **Elisha**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 11, 1780, at Groton; m. Dec. 17, 1801, at Groton, **Mary H. Avery** (No. 852), dau. of Isaac and Lucy (Swan) Avery. She was b. July 18, 1780, at Groton (now Ledyard); d. April 10, 1810, at Groton. He m. 2d, Nov. 18, 1810, at Groton, **Nancy Angelina Miner,** dau. of John Owen and Elizabeth (Avery) Miner (No. 695). She was b. Oct. 15, 1793, at Groton. He was made lieut., 3d co., 8th reg't, May, 1804; capt., Oct. 3, 1806; major, same regiment, Feb., 1809; served as major of 8th regiment through the War of 1812 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford; *Conn. Men in the War of 1812,* p. 7). He was a merchant; a man of wealth; prominent in church and society. He d. Aug. 21, 1823; she d. March 12, 1867, both at Colchester.

Child of Elisha and Mary H. (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

1852. i. ELISHA SIMEON[8], b. Jan. 9, 1806.

Children of Elisha and Nancy Angelina (Miner) Avery:

1853. i. MARY ANGELINA[8], b. Jan. 8, 1812, at Groton.
1854. ii. NANCY EMELINE[8], b. Aug. 7, 1813, at Groton.
1855. iii. EDWIN MINER[8], b. Sept. 10, 1815, at Groton.
1856. iv. ORRIN WILLIAMS[8], b. April 6, 1818, at Groton.
1857. v. JULIA STODDARD[8], b. Feb. 11, 1820, at Groton.
vi. JOHN OWEN[8], b. May 30, 1822, at Colchester; d. y.

762. **Robert Niles**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 1, 1785, at Groton; m. June 19, 1806, at Groton, **Mary (Polly) Hudson,** dau. of Phineas and Margaret Hudson. She was b. Sept. 2, 1787, at Groton. He was a sea captain, and later a farmer. He was killed by the caving in of a sand bank, June 10, 1814. His widow m. 2d, **Joseph Swan Avery,** a brother of her husband. She d. Feb. 8, 1855, at Mystic.

Children of Robert Niles and Mary (Hudson) Avery, b. at Groton:

1858. i. MARY LATHAM[8], b. Feb. 21, 1808; m. Marvin Bailey Avery (No. 1826).
1859. ii. MARGARET HUDSON[8], b. July 24, 1809.
1860. iii. ROBERT PHINEAS[8], b. May 12, 1812.

763. **Joseph Swan**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct., 1787, at Groton; m. **Mrs. Mary (Hudson) Avery,** dau. of Phineas and Margaret Hudson, and widow of his brother, Robert Niles Avery. She was b. Sept. 2, 1787, at Groton. He was a successful merchant and ship owner. She d. Feb. 8, 1855; he d. Nov. 10, 1865, both at Groton.

Children of Joseph Swan and Mary (Hudson) Avery, b. at Groton:

1861. i. LUCY SWAN[8], b. Nov. 1, 1817.
1862. ii. HANNAH L.[8], b. Dec. 20, 1819.
1863. iii. JOSEPH C.[8], b. May 27, 1827; d. Oct. 23, 1856, at sea; probably unm.
iv. HARRIET[8], b. Feb. 8, 1820; d. about 1831.

764. **Frederick Allyn**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 5, 1789, at Groton; m. Dec. 29, 1811, at Groton, **Elizabeth Bellows,** dau. of Nathan and Sarah (Smith) Bellows (No. 98, ii). She was b. Aug. 16, 1794, at Groton. He was a successful merchant; moved to New York City; finally to Champaign Co., O., where he led a farmer's life. He and his wife died in Ohio, he on July 27, 1862.

Children of Frederick Allyn and Elizabeth (Bellows) Avery:

i. FREDERICK ALLYN[8], b. April 29, 1819, at Preston; removed to New York; successful in the grocery business; one of the founders of the New York "City Guards;" was an officer on the "Preble," U. S. N., in the search for a water route across the Isthmus of Panama in 1859; member of Lieutenant Strain's expedition across the Isthmus of Darien; during the civil war was on Gen. McClellan's staff; was in the coal business at the time of his death. He d. Sept. 9, 1866, at New York City.
ii. ELISHA[8], b. May 8, 1822, at Lebanon; d. Feb. 3, 1842, at Hampton.
iii. ELIZA[8], b. Jan. 17, 1826, at Lebanon; d. May 29, 1831.
iv. SIMEON[8], b. May 10, 1828, at Lebanon; d. April 1, 1831.
1864. v. ERASTUS[8], b. July 18, 1831, at Lebanon.
1865. vi. ELLEN FREDERICA[8], b. Nov. 8, 1836, at Lebanon.

765. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 22, 1790, at Groton; m. March 19, 1809, at Groton, **Daniel Packer,** s. of Elisha and Lucy

(Smith) Packer. He was b. Jan. 15, 1783, at Mystic. He was a manufacturer at Packersville. He d. Jan. 9, 1838, at Packersville; she d. Feb. 5, 1843, same place.

Children of Daniel and Mary (Avery) Packer:

i. DANIEL[8], b. Jan. 11, 1810, at North Stonington; m. Susan Coit; 2d, Harrietta M. Briggs; d. Oct. 21, 1889, at Packersville.

ii. STEPHEN A.[8], b. Aug. 13, 1812, at North Stonington; m. Hannah Park; 2d, Jane Bates; d. June 20, 1881, at Packersville.

iii. ROBERT A.[8], b. Feb. 22, 1815, at North Stonington; d. y.

iv. MARY H.[8], b. Nov. 5, 1816, at North Stonington; m. Dr. Lewis Phinney; d. March 7, 1876, at Packersville.

v. ELISHA AVERY[8], b. July 23, 1823, at North Stonington; m. Caroline M. Mitchell; d. April 2, 1892, at Packersville.

vi. LUCY[8], b. May 19, 1830, at Packersville; m. Albert Randall; 2d, C. W. Moore.

768. **Martha Billings**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 17, 1796, at Groton; m. March 22, 1813, at Groton, **Asa Park**, s. of Hezekiah and Phebe (Avery) Park (No. 328, vii). He was b. June 23, 1789, at Preston. She d. June 14, 1835, at Preston. He m. 2d, Mrs. Abby (Williams) Lamb; d. March 15, 1852, at Preston.

Children of Asa and Martha Billings (Avery) Park, b. at Preston:

i. EDWIN ALBERT[8], b. Dec. 28, 1813; m. Abby Jane Lamb; d. Feb. 8, 1882, at Groton.

ii. PRENTICE AVERY[8], b. Sept. 22, 1815; m. Lory Ann Braman; d. Sept. 7, 1838.

iii. ELIZABETH ANN[8], b. Jan. 8, 1818; m. Jacob J. Lamb; d. Aug. 3, 1845.

iv. STEPHEN AVERY[8], b. July 22, 1820; d. Aug. 1, 1858; unm.

v. JOHN CHESTER[8], b. Oct. 22, 1822; m. Lory (Braman) Park, widow of his brother, Prentice Avery Park; d. July 20, 1868.

vi. MARY ABBY[8], b. July 19, 1825; d. y.

vii. HENRY RUSSELL[8], b. Jan. 7, 1830; d. 1847.

769. **Asa**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 16, 1785, at Preston; m. May 21, 1809, at Groton, **Desire Giddings**, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Button) Giddings. She was b. Jan. 20, 1791, at Preston. He d. Dec. 5, 1851.

Children of Asa and Desire (Giddings) Avery:

1871. i. ASA ALLEN[8], b. Feb. 19, 1810.
ii. JOHN[8], b. March 15, 1812; d. y.
1872. iii. ABIGAIL[8], b. July 28, 1813, at Preston.
1873. iv. JOSEPH[8], b. March 28, 1815.
1874. v. MARY[8], b. June 10, 1817, at Voluntown.
1875. vi. LUCY[8], b. March 8, 1820; m. Aug. 25, 1843, at Willimantic, George Bliss.
1876. vii. NANCY[8], b. June 17, 1822, at Preston.
1877. viii. SARAH BREWSTER[8], b. March 14, 1825.
1878. ix. WILLIAM CLEVELAND[8], b. April 10, 1827, at Willimantic.
1879. x. ELIZABETH FOWLER[8], b. Nov. 28, 1829.
1880. xi. DESIRE LOUISE[8], b. March 1, 1835, at Plainfield.

771. Solomon Story[7] Avery (*Ebenezer*[6] *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 28, 1788, at Preston; m. Oct. 25, 1810, at Preston, **Betsey Partridge**, dau. of Elijah and Prudence (Brown) Partridge. She was b. Feb. 5, 1792, at Preston. They moved to Hartwick, N. Y. He was a carpenter. She d. Sept. 3, 1864; he d. Aug. 9, 1880, both at Hartwick.

Children of Solomon Story and Betsey (Partridge) Avery, b. at Hartwick:

i. CAROLINE[8], b. Aug. 9, 1811; d. Aug. 11, 1811.
1881. ii. BETSEY MARIA[8], b. March 16, 1813.
1882. iii. DANIEL SOLOMON[8], b. Nov. 2, 1815.
1883. iv. ALBERT ALLEN[8], b. Oct. 24, 1817.
v. AMANDA MALVINA[8], b. April 16, 1820; d. Nov. 20, 1839.
1884. vi. EBENEZER OSCAR[8], b. April 24, 1821.
vii. CELIA ABBY[8], b. April 24, 1826; d. March 2, 1835.
1885. viii. GEORGE ORLONZO[8], b. March 22, 1834.

772. Sabra[7] Avery (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 4, 1790, at Preston; m. **Joseph Capron**, s. of ——— and Jerusha Capron. He was b. Dec. 3, 1791, at Preston. She d. July 27, 1864, at Manchester, N. Y.; he d. Sept. 30, 1874, at same place.

Children of Joseph and Sabra (Avery) Capron:

i. COLLINS YORK[8], b. Aug. 12, 1811, at Preston; m. Maria Stafford; d. Feb., 1887, at Thetford, Mich.
ii. JERUSHA[8], b. Feb. 11, 1814, at Redhook, N. Y.; m. Levi Darling; d. March 26, 1881, at Middleport, N. Y.
iii. HENRY[8], b. March 14, 1815, at Anercum, N. Y.; m. Laura Brown; d. Jan. 18, 1865, at Auburn, N. Y.

iv. EBENEZER AVERY[8], b. April 14, 1817, at Redhook, N. Y.; m. Elizabeth Partridge; 2d, Sarah Youngs; 3d, Caroline Marsh; d. July 4, 1891, at Morenci, Mich.
v. JULIA ANN[8], b. Dec. 13, 1818, at Phelps, N. Y.
vi. ALEXANDER R.[8], b. Nov. 10, 1823, at Perrinton, N. Y.; d. y.
vii. LUCY E.[8], b. Aug. 28, 1825, at Manchester; d. y.

774. John Stanton[7] Avery (*Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 22, 1794, at Preston; m. Dec. 25, 1823, at Cooperstown, N. Y., **Caroline Osborn,** dau. of Elnathan and Julia A. (Curtis) Osborn. She was b. Nov. 12, 1800, at Cooperstown. The Whitney genealogy, page 563, records that her mother's name was Sally Jarvis. He was a wagon-maker; member of the masonic order; served in the war of 1812, and was a pensioner of that war. She d. March 30, 1835, at Greene, N. Y. He m. 2d, Feb. 23, 1844, **Mrs. Caroline Hollenbeck.** He d. Jan. 9, 1883.

Children of John Stanton and Caroline (Osborn) Avery:

i. ALBERT[8], b. Jan., 1825; d. y.
ii. AMELIA[8], b. Jan. 26, 1827; d. y.
1886. iii. CORNELIA CAROLINE[8], b. Jan. 24, 1828, at Greene.
iv. CHARLES BARNARD[8], b. May, 1830, at Greene; d. y.
1887. v. WILLIAM OSBORN[8], b. May 28, 1833, at Greene.
vi. JOHN STANTON[8], b. March 22, 1835; lost at sea, 1855; unm.

775. Ebenezer[7] Avery (*Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 16, 1797, at Preston; m. June 7, 1822, **Lydia A. Crapo.** She d. Feb. 18, 1839; he d. April 28, 1857.

Children of Ebenezer and Lydia A. (Crapo) Avery:

1888. i. CLAUDIUS G.[8], b. July 27, 1823; d. Sept. 24, 1875.
1889. ii. SUSAN A.[8], b. Dec. 5, 1826; m. a Mr. Woodruff, of Bellevue, Mich.
1890. iii. ELIZABETH P.[8], b. Jan. 11, 1830; d. Oct. 14, 1891.
1891. iv. HENRIETTA[8], b. July 15, 1833; d. Aug. 20, 1869.
1892. v. ANNA L.[8], b. Dec. 25, 1836.
vi. EBENEZER[8], b. Feb. 9, 1839; d. y.

776. Hannah Morgan[7] Avery (*Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 21, 1798, at Preston; m. March 24, 1822, **Asa Fitch.** He was b. July 21, 1790. She d. Dec. 14, 1858; he d. Oct. 1, 1875.

Children of Asa and Hannah Morgan (Avery) Fitch:

i. EDWIN AUGUSTUS[8], b. Jan. 9, 1823.
ii. CHARLES HUDSON[8], b. July 21, 1824.
iii. ELIZA ANN[8], b. July 13, 1829.
iv. MARY ANN[8], b. July 13, 1829.
v. ELISHA AVERY[8], b. March 9, 1832.
vi. LYDIA LOUISA[8], b. Jan. 19, 1834.
vii. RUSSELL WHITING[8], b. Nov. 1, 1835.

777. Lucy Allyn[7] Avery (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 4, 1802, at Preston; m. Jan. 13, 1825, **Nathan Cook,** s. of James and Persis (Herrick) Cook. He was b. Nov. 20, 1802, at Preston. He d. May 25, 1885; she d. Aug. 1, 1892.

Children of Nathan and Lucy Allyn (Avery) Cook, probably b. at Norwich:

i. NATHAN AVERY[8], b. Nov. 3, 1825.
ii. CARLOS ALLYN[8], b. June 23, 1828.
iii. ALBERT GEORGE[8], b. Dec. 18, 1829.
iv. LUCY MARY[8], b. March 5, 1832.
v. JAMES EBENEZER[8], b. Oct. 4, 1833.
vi. FANNY AYRE[8], b. March 21, 1834.
vii. LUCIA PERSIS[8], b. Dec. 16, 1837.
viii. WILLIAM[8], b. Sept. 28, 1838.
ix. ISAAC HERRICK[8], b. Sept. 30, 1839.
x. CYRUS FORTUNE[8], b. Sept. 22, 1841.

778. Benjamin Franklin[7] Avery (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 18, 1804, at Preston; m. Feb. 25, 1829, at North Stonington, **Dimmis Swan Bailey,** dau. of Elijah and Margaret (Fanning) Bailey. She was b. April 8, 1806, at Ledyard. He was a carpenter. He d. Aug. 24, 1834, at Preston. She m. 2d, a Mr. Collins, and d. Oct. 5, 1849, at Willimantic.

Children of Benjamin Franklin and Dimmis Swan (Bailey) Avery:

1893. i. LUCY ANN[8], b. Jan. 13, 1830, at Preston.
1894. ii. ELISHA BENJAMIN[8], b. March 8, 1832, at Stonington.

779. Albert G.[7] Avery (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 16, 1808, at Preston; m. April 20, 1835, **Sarah A. Carpenter.** She was b. May 8, 1815. He d. March 5, 1875; she d. Jan. 18, 1892.

Children of Albert G. and Sarah A. (Carpenter) Avery:

1895. i. ALBERT F.[8], b. May 10, 1836; d. Feb. 27, 1876.
1896. ii. ALLEN W.[8], b. Aug. 6, 1838.
1897. iii. MARTIN V.[8], b. April 22, 1841.
1898. iv. LUCY J.[8], b. Aug. 17, 1843.
1899. v. EDWIN W.[8], b. May 24, 1846.
vi. CARLOS[8], b. Aug. 16, 1851; d. Oct. 12, 1851.
1900. vii. FRED H.[8], b. March 26, 1855.

780. George S.[7] Avery (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 18, 1811, at Preston; m. Nov. 24, 1835, at Norwich, **Eliza Ann Gavitt.** She was b. May 2, 1813, at Lebanon; d. March 11, 1863. He d. Dec. 21, 1874.

Children of George S. and Eliza Ann (Gavitt) Avery:

1901. i. MARY E.[8], b. Oct. 15, 1836, at Norwich; probably m. Ferdinand Stedman, at Norwich, Feb. 17, 1863.
1902. ii. GEORGE L.[8], b. Oct. 2, 1840, at Bellevue, Mich.
iii. URETTA A.[8], b. April 12, 1843, at Bellevue; d. y.
1903. iv. CHARLES G.[8], b. Jan. 12, 1845, at Bellevue.
1904. v. FRANK H.[8], b. Oct. 29, 1848, at Bellevue.
1905. vi. ADA D.[8], b. March 30, 1854, at Bellevue.

781. Nathan[7] Avery (*Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 6, 1786, at Orford, N. H.; m. Sept. 29, 1808, at Newbury, Vt., **Sarah White.** She was b. June 19, 1783, at Newbury; d. Oct. 22, 1841, at Newbury. He m. 2d, April 11, 1843, at Newbury, **Maria Virgin,** dau. of Henry and Margaret (Houston) Virgin. He was a farmer and surveyor. He d. Aug. 21, 1845, at Newbury; she d. Jan. 16, 1859, at Wakefield, Mass.

Children of Nathan and Sarah (White) Avery, probably all b. at Newbury:

1906. i. EBEN[8], b. July 31, 1809.
1907. ii. SAMUEL POWERS[8], b. April 19, 1811.
1908. iii. MARY ANN[8], b. April 7, 1813.
1909. iv. SALLY[8], b. Aug. 12, 1815.

Child of Nathan and Maria (Virgin) Avery, b. at Newbury:

i. NATHAN AYERS[8], b. Oct. 6, 1844; d. March 23, 1863, in a government hospital; a Union soldier.

782. **Ann**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 17, 1788, at Fairlee, N. H.; m. April 25, 1802, at Newbury, Vt., **Daniel Meader**, s. of Samuel and Ruth (Hill) Meader. He was b. Oct. 21, 1782, at Dover, N. H. He was a farmer and a lawyer. She d. Feb. 23, 1861; he d. March 19, 1872, both at Newbury. She was sometimes called Nancy.

Children of Daniel and Ann (Avery) Meader, b. at Newbury:

i. ANN[8], b. Oct. 8, 1803; m. James Brown; d. July 4, 1839, at Elkgrove, Ill.
ii. ELIZA[8], b. May 31, 1805; d. Oct. 7, 1825, at Newbury; unm.
iii. MARY[8], b. May 4, 1807; d. Sept. 22, 1825, at Newbury.
iv. RUTH HILL[8], b. May 31, 1809; m. William Brownhill; d. July 31, 1840, at Elkgrove.
v. EUSEBIA[8], b. June 3, 1811; d. Jan. 2, 1826, at Newbury.
vi. JOHN AYERS[8], b. June 30, 1813; m. Ann Maria Page; d. March 6, 1897, at Newbury.
vii. SARAH AVERY[8], b. April 21, 1815; m. George Anson Knowles; d. Jan. 19, 1894, at Las Vegas, N. M.
viii. NATHAN AVERY[8], b. March 26, 1817; m. Mary Ann Lamphere; 2d, Eliza Wood Sturtevant.
ix. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. May 1, 1819; m. Susan McConnell; was a Union soldier; d. in the army.
x. JAMES[8], b. Feb. 24, 1821; d. y.
xi. JAMES MADISON[8], b. March 30, 1823; m. Emily Dow Chapman; 2d, Olive Philbrick; was a soldier in the first reg't of Michigan engineers; d. Feb. 19, 1899, at Grand Rapids, Mich.
xii. ROBERT FRANKLIN[8], b. April 1, 1825; d. June 17, 1848.
xiii. MARY ELIZA[8], b. Nov. 29, 1826; d. Dec. 9, 1842, at Newbury.
xiv. CHARLES CARROLL[8], b. Oct. 31, 1830; m. Caroline M. Russell; was a Union soldier; d. Feb. 11, 1900, at Lynn, Mass.

783. **George Washington**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 12, 1789, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Sept. 20, 1816, at Barnet, Vt., **Vasti Virgin**, dau. of Henry and Margaret (Houston) Virgin, and a sister of the second wife of Nathan Avery (No. 781). She was b. Aug. 10, 1794, at Fryeburg, Maine. He was a farmer in Newbury, Vt. He was in the war of 1812, and received a bounty of 80 acres of land for his services. He d. May 17, 1863; she d. April 11, 1872, both at Newbury.

Children of George Washington and Vasti (Virgin) Avery, b. at Newbury:

1910. i. MARY ANN[8], b. Dec. 26, 1816.
1911. ii. PARK[8], b. April 23, 1819.
1912. iii. CHARLES[8], b. Dec. 21, 1821.
iv. PETER[8], b. Aug. 4, 1823; d. y.
1913. v. MARGARET[8], b. March 7, 1828.
1914. vi. HARRIET VIRGIN[8], b. May 20, 1830.
1915. vii. JANE WALLACE[8], b. March 22, 1832.
1916. viii. CAROLINE KIMBALL[8], b. July 10, 1834.
ix. HANNAH[8], b. July 13, 1836; d. y.

784. **Simeon**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 19, 1791; m. July 4, 1814, at Newbury, Vt., **Hannah Bailey,** dau. of Col. Joshua and Anna (Fowler) Bailey. She d. Oct., 1825, at Newbury. He m. 2d, **Betsey Brown;** after her death, he m. 3d, **Eleanor Cochrane,** also said to be a Wilson of Topsham, Vt. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. He d. Feb. 19, 1858, at Newbury. His widow m. Josiah Knight and moved to Charles City, Iowa.

Children of Simeon and Hannah (Bailey) Avery, b. at Newbury:

1917. i. AUSTIN AYERS[8], b. Oct. 11, 1815.
1918. ii. SIMEON[8], b. Oct. 14, 1818.
1919. iii. GEORGE W.[8].
1920. iv. ANNA AYERS[8]; m. a Mr. Evans.
1921. v. BAILEY[8], b. Sept. 6, 1825.

Children of Simeon and Betsey (Brown) Avery:

1922. i. FRED[8]; d. March 13, 1865, in Andersonville prison.
1923. ii. LAURA[8]; m. J. Williamson; d. in 1864.

785. **John Ayers**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 18, 1795, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Jan. 14, 1829, at Monkton, Vt., **Emeline Baldwin,** dau. of Nathan G. and Abby (Chamberlain) Baldwin. She was b. Feb. 3, 1803, at Monkton. He was graduated at Middlebury College in 1826; was ordained, Sept. 24, 1828, as a Congregational minister, his principal pastorate being Middletown Springs, Vt. He was associated with the Rev. G. H. Hulin, as editor and proprietor of the "Religious Recorder," published at Syracuse, N. Y. He d. April 25, 1863, at Syracuse; she d. Sept., 1878.

Children of John Ayers and Emeline (Baldwin) Avery:

1924. i. FRANCES E.[8], b. Sept. 1, 1833.

1925. ii. MATTHEW HENRY[8], b. March 27, 1835, at Middletown Springs, Vt.; captain of the 10th N. Y. Cavalry; colonel, Dec., 1864; brevet brigadier-general, March, 1865; was in twenty engagements; acquitted himself with great gallantry; after the war engaged in the oil business; member of Bradford (Pa.) Oil exchange; d. Sept. 1, 1881, at Geneva, N. Y.

786. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Jesse[6]*, *Simeon[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 5, 1805, at Orford, N. H.; m. March 6, 1827, at Orford, **Daniel Clarke**, s. of Benjamin and Susanna (Bass) Clarke. He was b. Nov. 11, 1806, at Orford. He was a manufacturer of patent sashes and locks. They moved to Aurora, N. Y. She d. Oct. 19, 1841, at Aurora. He m. a second time and removed to Buffalo.

Children of Daniel and Elizabeth (Avery) Clarke:

i. CELESTIA ARABEL[8], b. July 26, 1828; m. Samuel Rarick.

ii. ELIZABETH[8], b. July 5, 1831; d. y.

iii. ALMIRA MARIAN[8], b. Oct. 19, 1835.

iv. ALATHA T. EMELINE[8], b. Nov. 1, 1840; d. y.

787. Marian[7] Avery (*Jesse[6]*, *Simeon[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 8, 1807, at Orford, N. H.; m. **Curtis William Hunter.** She d. June 19, 1835, at Madison, Ind.

Children of Curtis William and Marian (Avery) Hunter:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[8].

ii. SARAH ELIZABETH[8].

788. Eben Platt[7] Avery (*Jesse[6]*, *Simeon[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 14, 1809, at Orford, N. H.; m. **Philosa Currier.** He d. April 11, 1851, at East Boston, Mass.

Children of Eben Platt and Philosa (Currier) Avery:

1926. i. CURTIS[8].

1927. ii. CHARLES[8].

789. Almira Morey[7] Avery (*Jesse[6]*, *Simeon[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 19, 1812, at Orford, N. H.; m. **Martin Warner.**

790. **Joshua K.**[7] **Avery** (*Jesse*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 22, 1815, at Orford, N. H.; m. **Emeline M. Thorndike.** He d. April 4, 1892, at Orford, N. H.

Children of Joshua K. and Emeline M. (Thorndike) Avery, b. at Orford, N. H.

1934. i. WILLARD BARSTOW[8], b. Sept. 29, 1852.
1935. ii. WALTER JESSE[8], b. May 12, 1859.
1936. iii. HERBERT[8].

791. **Susan Colston**[7] **Avery** (*Jesse*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 4, 1820, at Orford, N. H.; m. **Rufus Erastus Whitcombe,** s. of Rufus and Martha (Oliver) Whitcombe. He was b. April 4, 1819, at Hartland, Vt. She d. Sept. 20, 1847, at Orford; he m. 2d, Sept. 5, 1848, at Lebanon, N. H., her sister, Mahala Platt Avery (No. 792).

Children of Rufus Erastus and Susan Colston (Avery) Whitcombe, b. at Orford:

i. EDGAR BARSTOW[8].
ii. ELLEN MARION[8], b. Oct. 13, 1842; m. Henry Valentine Bragg.
iii. SUSAN ELIZABETH[8], b. June 29, 1847; m. Walter Haynes Johnson; d. July 18, 1891, at Buffalo, N. Y.

792. **Mahala Platt**[7] **Avery** (*Jesse*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 13, 1824, at Orford, N. H.; m. Sept. 5, 1848, at Lebanon, N. H., **Rufus Erastus Whitcombe,** s. of Rufus E. and Martha (Oliver) Whitcombe. He was b. April 4, 1819, at Hartland, Vt. He was the widower of her sister, Susan Colston Avery. He d. April 1, 1892, at Bradford, Vt.; she d. Nov. 17, 1906, at same place.

801. **Thomas Russell**[7] **Avery** (*Joshua*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 5, 1809, at Arlington, Mass.; m. Jan., 1834, at Arlington, **Mary Putnam Cutter,** dau. of Aaron and Polly (Putnam) Cutter. She was b. Feb. 5, 1814, at Arlington. He d. Jan. 21, 1836, at Arlington. She m. 2d, Ebenezer H. Allen.

802. **Charles Park**[7] **Avery** (*Joshua*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 19, 1812, at Arlington, Mass.; m. Oct. 9, 1845, at Arlington, **Hannah M. Bailey.**

804. **Alexander Pope[7] Avery** (*Joshua[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 2, 1818, at Arlington, Mass.; m. Oct. 14, 1847, at Arlington, **Julia A. Bailey.**

805. **John Leek[7] Avery** (*Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 25, 1815, at Cincinnati, O.; m. Dec. 5, 1840, at Greenfield, Ind., **Sarah Tomb Campbell,** dau. of Samuel C. and Margaret (McKinley) Campbell. She was b. Feb. 17, 1814, in Allegheny County, Penn. He was a carpenter and contractor. She d. Sept. 4, 1894; he d. March 30, 1909, both at Indianapolis, Ind.

Child of John Leek and Sarah Tomb (Campbell) Avery, b. at Philadelphia, Ind.:

1956. i. JOHN PLUTARCH[8], b. April 2, 1842.

806. **Oliver Spenser[7] Avery** (*Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 28, 1817, at Miami, O.; m. Aug. 8, 1845, in Hamilton Co., O., **Eliza J. Atherton,** dau. of Isaac and Ellen (Campbell) Atherton. She was b. Oct. 15, 1827.

Children of Oliver Spenser and Eliza J. (Atherton) Avery:

1957. i. JAMES O.[8], b. Aug. 24, 1849.
1958. ii. ELLA E.[8], b. Oct. 2, 1851; m. Leonidas Van Meter.
1959. iii. REBECCA[8], b. Oct. 7, 1853; m. Eusebius H. Harris.
1960. iv. JOHN M.[8], b. Aug. 20, 1858.
v. SARAH T.[8], b. Dec. 2, 1860; d. y.
1961. vi. NANCY J.[8], b. July 12, 1862.
1962. vii. LAURA B.[8], b. July 27, 1867; m. Orrin J. Avery (No. 3084).

807. **Henry Passmore[7] Avery** (*Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 19, 1819, at Miami, O.; m. **Charity Wimp.** He d. Aug. 15, 1878, at Dallas City, Ill.

808. **Simeon Hyde[7] Avery** (*Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 6, 1824, at Miami, Ohio; m. Dec. 23, 1846, at Dallas City, Iowa, **Clarissa A. Alexander,** dau. of John and Laura (Hurd) Alexander. She was b. June 19, 1829.

Children of Simeon Hyde and Clarissa A. (Alexander) Avery:

1973. i. ELIZABETH[8], b. Dec. 19, 1847.
1974. ii. MARY[8], b. Nov. 22, 1849.
iii. JAMES W.[8], b. April 2, 1851; d. April 24, 1851.
1975. iv. LAURA A.[8], b. Sept. 13, 1853.
1976. v. REBECCA J.[8], b. Aug. 6, 1856.
1977. vi. ELLA N.[8], b. March 15, 1858.
1978. vii. CLARA M.[8], b. Oct. 31, 1862.
1979. viii. MATTIE[8], b. May 20, 1865.

809. **Emeline**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon Hyde*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 7, 1828, at Miami, Ohio; m. **William Wimp.**

810. **Zipporah**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 22, 1753, at Preston; m. **Thomas Williams,** who was soon lost at sea; m. 2d, **Daniel Cook,** who d. about 1796, leaving all his property to his widow; m. 3d, July 30, 1797, at Plainfield, **Elias Woodward.** He d. April 10, 1825, at Plainfield, aged 84; she d. July 2, 1827, aged 73. No children.

811. **John**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 14, 1755, at Preston; m. Feb. 25, 1779, at Stonington, **Lucy Ayer,** dau. of Joseph and Thankful (Dake) Ayer. She was b. July 21, 1759, at Stonington. He was a goldsmith; representative from Preston, 1781, 1784; captain, May, 1784 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He d. Nov. 10, 1815, at Preston (now Griswold); she d. Oct. 28, 1846, at Groton.

Children of John and Lucy (Ayer) Avery, b. at Preston (now Griswold):

1980. i. JOHN[8], b. Nov. 23, 1780.
1981. ii. ELISHA[8], b. Jan. 4, 1783.
iii. LUCY[8], b. March 17, 1785; d. July 3, 1863, at Griswold; unm.
1982. iv. ANNA[8], b. April 2, 1787.
1983. v. HANNAH[8], b. Jan. 19, 1789.
1984. vi. ELIZABETH[8], b. April 18, 1791.
1985. vii. CYNTHIA[8], b. Feb. 22, 1793.
viii. MARIA[8], b. June 22, 1795; d. y.

812. **Samuel**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 4, 1760, at Preston; m. about 1786, **Sarah Eldridge.** She was b. Nov., 1762. He was a gold-

smith; invented a nail-cutting machine. She d. Nov. 23, 1811; he d. Feb. 16, 1836.

Children of Samuel and Sarah (Eldridge) Avery:

i. SAMUEL[8], b. June, 1787; d. 1829, at Preston; unm.
1986. ii. SARAH ELDRIDGE[8], b. Aug. 5, 1789; m. Henry Swift, s. of Zepheniah Swift; no children.
1987. iii. BETSEY[8], b. Oct. 21, 1791, at Preston; m. Samuel Avery (No. 2971).
iv. LUCY[8], b. Aug., 1793; d. Dec. 1, 1811.
1988. v. MARIA[8], b. Aug. 13, 1797.
1989. vi. HARRIET[8], b. Aug. 10, 1802, at Groton; m. March 14, 1843, Erastus Babcock; d. June 4, 1882, at Franklin; no children.
1990. vii. AUSTIN[8], b. June 6, 1804, at Groton.

813. **William**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 22, 1765, at Preston; m. Nov. 29, 1792, at Preston, **Margaret Avery** (No. 822), dau. of Jonas and Mary (Avery) Avery. She was b. Feb. 27, 1775, at Groton. He d. Dec. 5, 1798, at Stonington. She m. 2d, April 5, 1802, at Stonington, Oliver Avery (No. 336). She d. May 22, 1805, at Stonington.

Children of William and Margaret (Avery) Avery, b. at Stonington:

1991. i. ZIPPORAH[8], b. Aug. 28, 1793.
ii. WILLIAM[8], b. Dec. 4, 1796; d. 1816; unm.
1992. iii. MARY[8], b. Dec. 9, 1798.

815. **Robert Stanton**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 25, 1771, at Preston; m. June 14, 1807, at Preston, **Sarah Crary**, dau. of Oliver and Eunice (Brewster) Crary. She was of "Mayflower" ancestry. She was b. June 13, 1777, at Preston; d. Jan. 3, 1829, at Preston He m. 2d, June 8, 1829, at Preston, her sister, **Nancy Crary**, who was b. Sept. 22, 1782, at Preston. He was a goldsmith. He was also a successful farmer. He was appointed lieutenant, Nov. 29, 1802; captain, 1st company, 8th reg't militia, April 25, 1805; major of 2d reg't, horse artillery, June, 1837; justice of the peace, 1820-1840, inclusive (*State Records*, Hartford); an earnest Whig; represented Preston in the state legislature, 1812; belonged to the Separatist church and later to the Congrega-

tional. He d. June 27, 1846, at Preston; she d. May 12, 1861, at same place.

Children of Robert Stanton and Sarah (Crary) Avery, b. at Preston:

1993. i. ROBERT STANTON[8], b. May 1, 1808.
1994. ii. ULYSSES[8], b. July 17, 1809.
1995. iii. ISAAC[8], b. March 31, 1811.
1996. iv. EUNICE[8], b. Nov. 15, 1813.
v. MARY ANN[8], b. Sept. 8, 1815; d. Sept. 26, 1881, at Preston; unm.
1997. vi. SARAH[8], b. Aug. 15, 1817.
1998. vii. JOHN[8], b. Aug. 19, 1819.
1999. viii. ERASMUS[8], b. May 6, 1822.

816. Amos[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 3, 1774, at Preston; m. May 10, 1804, at Preston, **Dorothy Crary**, dau. of Oliver and Eunice (Brewster) Crary, and sister of his brother, Robert Stanton Avery's, wives. She was b. Aug. 4, 1779, at Preston. He was a farmer and wool-grower; made ensign, 1st company, 8th reg't, Nov. 29, 1802; 1st lieut., 1st company, 8th militia, April 25, 1805 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). Represented his town in the state legislature in 1800, 1801, 1802, 1822, 1827, 1829. He d. Nov. 25, 1840, at Preston; she d. Jan. 7, 1852, at same place.

Children of Amos and Dorothy (Crary) Avery, b. at Preston:

2000. i. AMOS[8], b. March 2, 1805.
2001. ii. EXPERIENCE[8], b. July 1, 1807.
iii. OLIVER CRARY[8], b. Sept. 22, 1809; d. y.
2002. iv. LOUISA[8], b. April 30, 1812.
v. DELIA[8], b. Oct. 30, 1814; drowned, May 17, 1849.
2003. vi. NANCY CRARY[8], b. June 13, 1817.
2004. vii. OLIVER PERRY[8], b. Aug. 24, 1819.
2005. viii. ANDREW[8], b. July 19, 1822.

817. Christopher[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 4, 1781, at Preston; m. March 20, 1806, at Plainfield, Conn., **Olive Tyler**, dau. of John and Mary (Bordman) Tyler. She was b. Nov. 28, 1784, at Preston. He d. March 10, 1837; she d. Dec. 13, 1843.

Children of Christopher and Olive (Tyler) Avery:

2006. i. ALBERT[8], b. Jan. 23, 1807.
2007. ii. MARY[8], b. Aug. 4, 1810.
2008. iii. GEORGE[8], b. March 31, 1814.
2009. iv. ELBRIDGE[8], b. July 22, 1816.
2010. v. ABBY TYLER[8], b. Feb. 11, 1819.
2011. vi. WOLCOTT[8], b. Aug. 9, 1822.
2012. vii. LUCIUS GOODWIN[8], b. Nov. 23, 1825, at Plainfield.

818. **Amos**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 16, 1769, at Preston; m. Dec. 12, 1790, at Preston, **Susanna Starkweather,** dau. of Jesse and Mary (Kinne) Starkweather. She was b. June 10, 1769, at Preston. She d. about 1800. He traded with the Indians in western New York, and did not return from a trip taken in 1812.

Children of Amos and Susanna (Starkweather) Avery:

2013. i. JOHN STANTON[8], b. Jan. 27, 1792, at Preston.
2014. ii. WILLIAM WILLIAMS[8], b. Nov. 5, 1793.
iii. THETIS[8], b. about 1795; d. Dec. 11, 1815, at Preston, aged 20; unm.
2015. iv. ORLANDO HOPKINS[8], b. March 13, 1799, at Buffalo, N. Y.

819. **Isaac**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 10, 1771, at Preston; m. Oct. 15, 1809, at Preston, **Abigail Amelia Guillaud,** dau. of Claudius and Sarah (Mumford) Guillaud. She was b. July 14, 1784. He was a farmer at Preston. He was a private in the War of 1812 (*Conn. Men in War of 1812*, p. 7). She d. March 26, 1824, at Preston. He d. Jan. 21, 1856.

Children of Isaac and Abigail Amelia (Guillaud) Avery, b. at Preston:

i. WILLIAM WILLIAMS[8], b. Aug. 11, 1810; d. Nov. 21, 1884, at Preston; unm.
ii. ISAAC[8], b. Oct. 15, 1814; d. y.
2016. iii. FRANCES MUMFORD[8], b. Aug. 1, 1816.
2017. iv. ABIGAIL AMELIA[8], b. June 20, 1819.
2018. v. SARAH LOUISA[8], b. Feb. 23, 1822.

820. **Abigail**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 13, 1776, at Preston; m. April 10, 1800, at Preston, **Elisha Crary,** s. of Oliver and Eunice (Brewster) Crary. Three of his sisters had married cousins

of his wife. He was b. Aug. 22, 1773, at Preston. She d. July 28, 1854; he d. Feb. 8, 1861, both at Preston.

Children of Elisha and Abigail (Avery) Crary, b. at Preston:

i. JOHN BREWSTER[8], b. Dec. 22, 1800; d. June 5, 1844, at Bellevue, Mich.
ii. ELISHA AVERY[8], b. April 25, 1802; m. Elizabeth Brewster; d. March 27, 1855, at Preston.
iii. ISAAC EDWIN[8], b. Oct. 2, 1804; m. Jane Elizabeth Hickock; 2d, ——— Pratt; d. May 8, 1854, at Marshall, Mich.
iv. WILLIAM GRANT[8], b. Nov. 26, 1808; m. Julia Morse; d. July 25, 1886, at Lemoille, Iowa.
v. ABBY[8], b. May 27, 1813; m. Warren Cook.
vi. LUCY[8], b. Nov. 4, 1815; m. Chester Smith Prentice.
vii. OLIVER WOLCOTT[8], b. Dec. 21, 1819; m. Eliza Burrows; 2d, Aganethe Thovson.

821. **Mercy[7] Avery** (*Isaac[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 14, 1781, at Preston; m. **William Grant.** Margaret Avery, her sister, in her will, proved June 24, 1854, mentioned her sister, Mercy Grant, William Grant, Isaac Avery Grant, Charles, Eunice, and Mary Hewett, children of Charles Hewett.

Children of William and Mercy (Avery) Grant:

i. MERCY ADELAIDE[8], b. about 1814; m. Charles Hewett; d. July 19, 1848.
ii. ISAAC AVERY[8].

823. **Timothy[7] Avery** (*Christopher[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 8, 1766; m. **Nancy Prior,** dau. of Capt. Prior of Long Island (*David Avery Ms.*). He d. March 20, 1795.

824. **Christopher[7] Avery** (*Christopher[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 10, 1768; m. **Cynthia Ayer,** dau. of Joseph and Thankful (Dake) Ayer. She was b. June 12, 1763, at Stonington; d. Feb. 11, 1832, at Stonington. He was in the war of 1812 from Stonington (*Conn. Men in War of 1812,* p. 7). It is said that they left three children.

Children of Christopher and Cynthia (Ayer) Avery:

2022. i. CYNTHIA[8].
2023. ii. LOVISA[8].
2024. iii. TIMOTHY[8].

826. **Jonathan**[7] **Avery** (*Christopher*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Maren 5, 1775; m. Feb. 2, 1802, **Anna Hewett**, dau. of Charles and Hannah (Stanton) Hewett. She was b. Aug. 27, 1777, at Stonington. He d. June 15, 1835; she d. May 15, 1838.

Children of Jonathan and Anna (Hewett) Avery, b. at Stonington:

2027. i. ELIZABETH[8], b. Oct. 25, 1803.
ii. MARY ANN[8], b. Feb. 20, 1807; d. unm.

827. **Lovisa**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1767, at Groton; m. about 1795, at Groton, **Isaac Chester**, s. of Benajah and Hannah Chester. He was b. about 1768, at Groton; was a farmer; d. March 9, 1841, at East Haddam, aged 73 years. She d. May 22, 1852, at East Haddam, aged 84 years.

Children of Isaac and Lovisa (Avery) Chester, b. at Groton:

i. SOCRATES[8], b. about 1796; m. Jerusha Crosby.
ii. ELDERKIN AVERY[8], b. Aug. 14, 1798; m. Lucy Morgan; d. July 22, 1839.
iii. LAURA[8], b. Feb. 5, 1803; m. Andrew Stark; d. Jan. 25, 1852.
iv. HENRY[8]; m. Eliza Beckwith.
v. ISAAC[8], b. May, 1813; m. Azubah Clark; d. Jan. 6, 1892.

828. **Vashti**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 18, 1774, at Groton; m. about 1806, as his second wife, **Joseph Pettis**. He d. April 6, 1850, aged 90; she d. April 18, 1866; both are buried in the old Bromley graveyard, Sachem Plain, Norwich.

Child of Joseph and Vashti (Avery) Pettis:

i. MERCY[8]; m. Palmer Newton; d. Sept. 7, 1872, at Norwich.

829. **Rebecca**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 4, 1775, at Groton; m. Jan. 24, 1805, at Groton, **William Waite**, s. of John and Rebecca (Mather) Waite. He was b. Nov. 23, 1774, at Lyme; was a farmer at Lyme. He d. April 13, 1841; she d. Oct. 6, 1842, both at Lyme.

Children of William and Rebecca (Avery) Waite, b. at Lyme:

i. MERCY HIGGINS[8], b. Oct. 2, 1806; m. Silas Beebe; d. Sept. 30, 1869, at Bay City, Mich.
ii. NATHAN AVERY[8], b. May 8, 1808; m. Cordelia Beebe; d. Sept. 22, 1838, at Lyme.
iii. WILLIAM MATHER[8], b. Nov. 6, 1809; d. Dec. 7, 1830, at Cincinnati, O.; unm.
iv. PRENTICE AVERY[8], b. Dec. 3, 1811; m. Esther Mason; 2d, Lydia Dearborn; d. April 19, 1879, at New London.
v. JOHN ELDERKIN[8], b. July 8, 1814; m. Lucy Ann Dowzick; d. June 29, 1894, at Lyme.
vi. REBECCA MATHER[8], b. May 30, 1816; m. John Tyler Meech.

830. **Prentice**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 5, 1776, at Groton; m. Oct. 9, 1802, **Mary Gallup,** dau. of Jesse and Catharine (Fish) Gallup. She was b. Jan. 8, 1778, at Groton. He d. Sept. 22, 1811; she d. about 1870.

Children of Prentice and Mary (Gallup) Avery, b. at Groton:

2028. i. ARDELIA EVERETT[8], b. Nov. 5, 1803.
2029. ii. EUNICE ALLYN[8], b. March 13, 1805.
iii. MARY[8], b. Jan. 3, 1807; d. y.
2030. iv. NATHAN PRENTICE[8], b. Jan. 22, 1809.

831. **Roxcelena**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 9, 1779, at Groton; m. **Benjamin Starr,** s. of Nicholas and Hannah (Starr) Starr. He was b. July 13, 1781, at Groton. He was a tanner and currier; lived at Hebron, Griswold, Voluntown, and Jewett City. He d. April 25, 1835, at Jewett City; she d. Jan. 20, 1836, at the same place.

Children of Benjamin and Roxcelena (Avery) Starr:

i. FANNY[8], b. June 18, 1804, at Hebron; m. Phineas Holdridge; d. March 13, 1832.
ii. VINE AVERY[8], b. Aug. 12, 1805, at Voluntown; m. Mary Ann Wilcox; 2d, Sally Sullivan; d. Sept. 27, 1846, at East Chester, N. Y.
iii. EUNICE[8], b. Aug. 22, 1807; was a missionary to the Choctaw Indians.
iv. JAMES MADISON[8], b. July 6, 1809, at Voluntown; m. Elizabeth Miner.
v. LUCIUS TYLER[8], b. Aug. 30, 1820; d. y.

832. **Prudence**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 15, 1787, at Groton; m. Feb. 17, 1818, at East Haddam, **Elial Parker.** s. of John and Sarah (Fuller) Parker. He was b. Sept. 17, 1776, at East Haddam. She was his second wife. He was a farmer. He d. Nov. 24, 1837, at East Haddam; she d. Dec. 31, 1866, at the same place.

Children of Elial and Prudence (Avery) Parker; b. at East Haddam:

i. AVERY[8], b. Jan. 10, 1819; m. Ellen Higgins; d. Aug. 22, 1891, at Flemington, N. J.
ii. ELIAL[8], b. Oct. 1, 1820; m. Amanda W. Griffing.
iii. OZIAS HOLMES[8], b. Nov. 13, 1823; m. Maria M. Ayer; d. April 28, 1906.

833. **Russell**[7] **Avery** (*Thomas*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 18, 1769; m. **Betsey Wheeler,** dau. of Charles and Martha (Williams) Wheeler. He moved to Colerain, Mass. He was justice of the peace. He d. Dec. 16, 1831; she d. about 1843, at Richmond, Mass.

Children of Russell and Betsey (Wheeler) Avery:

2031. i. ELIZA[8], b. about 1798, at Groton.
2032. ii. EUNICE[8], b. July 23, 1800, at Groton.
2033. iii. SABRA MARIA[8], b. July 17, 1802, at Colerain, Mass.
2034. iv. MARTHA[8], b. about 1808, at Colerain; m. William West.
2035. v. MARY ANN[8], b. about 1811, at Colerain; m. Sidney West.
2036. vi. HANNAH SMITH[8], b. Jan. 13, 1816, at Colerain.

835. **Gilbert**[7] **Avery** (*Thomas*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 18, 1775; m. July 21, 1799, at New London, **Lucy Olcott Powers;** m. 2d, **Sophia Bushnell,** dau. of Ira and Martha Bushnell, from England. While the children by his second wife were very young, he joined the Shakers. Leaving his children by his first wife with the Shakers at Enfield, he, with his wife and other children joined the Shakers at Lebanon, N. Y. He d. Nov. 26, 1853, at Canaan, N. Y., with the Shakers; she d. Dec. 2, 1866, with the Mt. Lebanon Shakers.

Children of Gilbert and Lucy Olcott (Powers) Avery, b. at Saybrook:

i. JULIA ANN[8], b. 1806; d. Dec. 10, 1886, at Enfield.
ii. GILBERT[8], b. Jan. 24, 1808; living with the Shakers at Shaker Station, in 1905.

Children of Gilbert and Sophia (Bushnell) Avery, b. at Saybrook:

i. ELIZA[8], b. about 1814; d. Dec. 30, 1886, at Mt. Lebanon.
ii. GILES BUSHNELL[8], b. about 1817; d. Dec. 27, 1891, at Watervliet, N. Y., with the Shakers.

836. **Anna[7] Avery** (*Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 25, 1777, at Groton; m. **Samuel Holman Miner,** s. of Richardson and Katharine (Holman) Miner. He was b. March 21, 1776, at Stonington. He was a saddler; lived at Colerain, Mass., Halifax, Vt., and later at Smithfield, Penn. He d. Jan., 1863, at E. Smithfield. She d. Feb. 11, 1870, at Monroe, Wis.

Children of Samuel Holman and Anna (Avery) Miner:

i. AUSTIN[8], b. April 24, 1800, at Stonington; m. Relief Haven; d. April 5, 1866, at E. Smithfield, Penn.
ii. HANNAH[8], b. Feb. 7, 1802, at Colerain; m. Samuel Niles, s. of Samuel and Freedom (Hale) Niles; d. March 13, 1902, at Burlingame, Kansas. She was a very remarkable woman, bringing up a large family to be a credit to the world and retaining her faculties to the last.
iii. NANCY[8], b. Aug. 3, 1803, at Colerain; m. Joshua Harris; d. Feb. 20, 1894, in E. Charlotte, Vt.
iv. MARY[8], b. July 20, 1806, at Colerain, Mass.; m. Chandler Otis; d. June 12, 1876, at Buffalo, N. Y.
v. THOMAS[8]; d. y.
vi. SAMUEL ELBERT[8], b. Dec. 13, 1815, at Halifax; m. Aug. 18, 1843, at Oriskany, N. Y., Maria Catharine Kelley. She was b. Jan. 3, 1820, at Sharon, N. Y. She d. July 26, 1861, at Brodhead, Wis.; he m. 2d, Lucy Wheeler; 3d, Olive Havens. He was a Congregational minister. He d. June 26, 1904, at Ridgeway, Mo. By his first wife he had eight children: *Charles Elbert*, b. June 4, 1844, at Madison, Wis., and d. July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg, Pa.—a member of the 7th Mich. Cav.; *Edgar Samuel; George Edward; Ellen Matilda; Frances Maria; Anna Mary; Etta Alice;* and *William Avery.* William Avery Miner was b. May 8, 1861, at Brodhead, Wis.; m. Martha A. Spencer; lives at Ridgeway, Mo.

837. **Sabra[7] Avery** (*Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 10, 1779, at Groton; m. June 11, 1801, at Groton, **Vine Stoddard,** s. of Vine and Jemima (Fish) Stoddard. He was b. Oct. 28, 1775, at Groton.

She d. Oct. 7, 1803, at Groton. He m. 2d, Prudence (Morgan) Smith (No. 264, iv). He d. Dec. 22, 1863, at Groton.

Children of Vine and Sabra (Avery) Stoddard, b. at Groton:

i. HARRIET[7], b. Feb. 27, 1802; m. Sidney Morgan.
ii. PRENTICE[7], b. June 20, 1803; m. Frances Mary (Smith) Bolles; 2d, Sarah Ann Osborn; d. Feb. 8, 1885, at Boston, Mass.

838. **Lucy**[7] **Avery** (*Thomas*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 3, 1784; m. **David Denison**, s. of David and Mary (Babcock) Denison. He was b. April 4, 1780, at Leyden, Mass. He was a farmer, sheep-grower, and owned a sawmill. She d. Jan. 13, 1830, at Colerain, Mass.; he d. May 4, 1847, at the same place.

Children of David and Lucy (Avery) Denison:

i. NANCY ELMIRA[8], b. Dec. 15, 1808, at Bernardston, Mass.; m. David Cheney; d. July 1, 1887, at Topeka, Kas.
ii. EMELINE HUNTINGTON[8], b. Oct. 14, 1810, at Bernardston; m. the Rev. Robert Allyn; d. April 24, 1844, at Colchester.
iii. ELLEN DOUGLASS[8], b. May 19, 1812, at Bernardston; m. Isaac T. Goodenow; d. April 23, 1890, at Manhattan, Kas.
iv. DAVID A.[8], b. Sept. 23, 1813, at Bernardston; m. Emeline A. Cone; d. Aug. 7, 1865, at Colerain.
v. JOSEPH[8], b. Oct. 1, 1815, at Bernardston; m. Sarah J. Woodruff; 2d, Frances A. Dennis; d. Feb. 19, 1900, at Manhattan, Kas.
vi. CHARLES G.[8], b. Sept. 21, 1817, at Colerain; d. y.
vii. HENRY S.[8], b. Feb. 27, 1820; d. Jan. 10, 1840, at Colerain.
viii. HIRAM SMITH[8], b. Feb. 27, 1820, at Colerain; d. Dec. 4, 1895, at Manhattan, Kas.; unm.
ix. GEORGE[8], b. July 1, 1822, at Colerain; m. Kate Russell; d. Feb. 15, 1876, at Washington, D. C.
x. DARIUS C.[8], b. April 10, 1825, at Colerain; d. Oct. 23, 1850; unm.

839. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Thomas*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 26, 1786, at Groton; m. **John Denison**, s. of David and Keziah (Smith) Denison, and sister of Amy, who m. Nathaniel Avery (No. 200). They lived at Colerain, Mass. She d. Jan. 17, 1857, at Chicopee, Mass.

Children of John and Mary (Avery) Denison, b. at Colerain:

i. MARY LOUISE[8], b. Oct. 1, 1810; d. Dec. 22, 1860; unm.
ii. JOHN AVERY[8], b. April 25, 1812; d. March 4, 1888; unm.
iii. HANNAH SMITH[8], b. May 5, 1814; m. Robert G. Marsh; d. June 10, 1877, at Holyoke, Mass.
iv. THOMAS AVERY[8], b. Jan. 5, 1818; m. Clara Danforth; d. Sept. 13, 1873, at Chicopee.
v. SOPHRONIA AUGUSTA[8], b. Aug. 8, 1824; m. Horatio Newcomb Pratt.
vi. ANN BORODELL[8], b. June, 1827; m. John Henry White.

Three other children died in infancy.

840. Samuel Prentice[7] Avery (*Thomas[6]*, *Christopher[5]*, *Christopher[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 9, 1793; m. Sept. 13, 1815, at Middletown, **Phebe Ward Clark.** She d. March 20, 1863; he d. Jan., 1871.

Children of Samuel Prentice and Phebe Ward (Clark) Avery:

2037. i. LUCY ANN[8], b. Dec. 18, 1816.
ii. PHEBE WARD[8], b. Aug. 4, 1818; d. March 8, 1835.
2038. iii. SAMUEL CLARK[8], b. Dec. 16, 1820.

841. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Samuel[6]*, *Christopher[5]*, *Christopher[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 19, 1781, at Norwich; m. Oct. 10, 1804, at Norwich, **Major Thomas Tracy,** s. of Samuel and Sybil (Lathrop) Tracy. He was b. Dec. 23, 1769, at Norwich. He d. Dec. 29, 1806; she d. April 22, 1822, both at Norwich.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Avery) Tracy, b. at Norwich:

i. ELIZABETH[8], b. June 21, 1805; d. Nov. 21, 1807.
ii. ANN THOMAS[8], b. Dec. 28, 1806; m. James T. Richards; d. in 1843, at Norwich.

842. Samuel[7] Avery (*Samuel[6]*, *Christopher[5]*, *Christopher[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 31, 1784, at Norwich, Conn.; m. Nov. 28, 1804, **Chloe Elmer,** dau. of Daniel and Jerusha (Olcott) Elmer. She was b. Nov. 28, 1782, at South Windsor. He was a stone cutter. She d. June 22, 1862; he d. Dec. 28, 1863, both at South Windsor.

Children of Samuel and Chloe (Elmer) Avery, b. at South Windsor:

i. DANIEL ELMER[8], b. May 7, 1805; d. Jan. 20, 1834, at Manchester; unm.
ii. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. March 18, 1807; d. April 25, 1842, at Staten Island, N. Y., unm.
2039. iii. SAMUEL THOMAS[8], b. April 7, 1809.
2040. iv. EUNICE M.[8], b. Sept. 25, 1811.
2041. v. CHLOE MARY[8], b. May 17, 1814.
2042. vi. JERUSHA OLCOTT[8], b. Dec. 21, 1816.
2043. vii. ELIZABETH CAROLINE[8], b. April 12, 1819.
2044. viii. WEALTHY ANN WARBURTON[8], b. April 16, 1821.
2045. ix. JULIA ANN[8], b. April 17, 1827.

843. Henry[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 29, 1786, at Norwich; m. **Rachel Russell.** He was a lawyer and lived at Cincinnati, Ohio. He d. in 1838, at Cincinnati, and his widow m. George Hatch. She d. Feb. 24, 1866.

Children of Henry and Rachel (Russell) Avery, b. at Cincinnati:

2046. i. EMILY[8], b. Sept. 22, 1832.
2047. ii. FRANCIS[8], b. Nov. 28, 1834.

850. Nathan[7] Avery (*Isaac[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 21, 1775, at Groton North Parish (now Ledyard); m. Dec. 16, 1802, at Ledyard, **Matilda Babcock,** dau. of James and Margaret (Geer) Babcock. She was b. Nov. 1, 1779, at Groton. He was a farmer and miller and was prominent in the church. He d. May 25, 1855; she d. Oct. 2, 1861, both at Ledyard.

Children of Nathan and Matilda (Babcock) Avery, b. at Groton North Parish, now Ledyard:

2060. i. NATHAN SMITH[8], b. April 8, 1803; probably died unmarried; nothing known of him.
2061. ii. ELIAS BABCOCK[8], b. March 6, 1805.
iii. PHEBE[8], b. about 1807; d. Feb. 1, 1863; unm.
2062. iv. ALBERT GALLATIN[8], b. Jan. 6, 1809.
v. MARY HANNAH[8], b. April 24, 1811; d. July 5, 1816.
2063. vi. ARDELIA[8], b. March 22, 1813; m. Oct. 18, 1842, at Yates, N. Y., Henry Tuttle.
vii. LUCY[8], b. June 2, 1815; d. about 1892, at Rochester, N. Y.; unm.
2064. viii. JAMES BABCOCK[8], b. Feb. 21, 1818.
2065. ix. AMOS GEER[8], b. March 3, 1822.

851. **Isaac**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 14, 1777, at Groton North Parish, now Ledyard; m. April 27, 1800, at Stonington, **Tabitha Wheeler,** dau. of Paul and Mary (Wheeler) Wheeler. She was b. April 2, 1786, at Stonington. He d. April 14, 1810.

Children of Isaac and Tabitha (Wheeler) Avery:

2066. i. TABITHA[8], b. June 6, 1801.
ii. LUCY ANN[8], b. May 8, 1804; d. Dec., 1807.
2067. iii. ISAAC WHEELER[8], b. Oct. 14, 1806.
2068. iv. CHARLES[8], b. Oct. 14, 1806; m. and went south; no further information.

853. **Christopher Swan**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 25, 1788, at Groton North Parish, now Ledyard; m. **Margaret Brewster,** dau. of Benjamin and Susannah (Green) Brewster, of "Mayflower" descent. She was b. Nov. 12, 1794, at Windham. She d. April 7, 1827, at Windham. He m. 2d, a **Widow Kent.** He served as physician and surgeon in the war of 1812; was eminent in his profession. He d. July 2, 1862, at Windham.

Child of Christopher Swan and Margaret (Brewster) Avery:

2069. i. SUSAN DORRANCE[8], b. July 27, 1814, at Windham.
Two other children died in infancy.

854. **William Wheeler**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 20, 1791, at Groton North Parish, now Ledyard; m. March 29, 1812, **Nancy Smith,** dau. of Thomas and Thankful (Bennett) Smith. She was b. May 20, 1788, at Preston. He was a farmer and tavern keeper. A William W. Avery was sergeant in Anson Avery's co. of militia, in 1813, 1814 (*Conn. Men in War of 1812*, p. 7). He d. July 25, 1865, at Lebanon; she d. Dec. 13, 1872, at Coventry.

Children of William Wheeler and Nancy (Smith) Avery:

2070. i. WILLIAM SMITH[8], b. Jan. 7, 1813, at Groton.
2071. ii. HORATIO NELSON[8], b. April 2, 1815, at Groton.
2072. iii. NANCY ORDELIA[8], b. July 25, 1818, at Groton.
2073. iv. MARGARET BREWSTER[8], b. Aug. 5, 1822, at Willimantic.
2074. v. CHRISTOPHER WATSON[8], b. Jan. 19, 1825, at Willimantic.

855. **Paul Wheeler**[7] **Avery** (*Luther*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 18, 1789, at Stonington. He is said to have married and left four children. Lucy, wife of Simeon Peckham, formerly wife of Paul Avery, died April 20, 1840, at Windham, aged 47 years. According to a letter from his brother, Alfred Avery (No. 857), he left a widow and one son.

856. **Polly**[7] **Avery** (*Luther*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 14, 1792, at Stonington. She is said to have married and left four children. She d. June 18, 1867 (*Letter of Alfred Avery*, No. 857).

857. **Alfred**[7] **Avery** (*Luther*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 1, 1794, at Stonington; m. March 1, 1827, at Stonington, **Fanny S. Wheeler**, dau. of Asa and Mary (Brown) Wheeler. She was b. June 27, 1807, at Stonington. She d. Dec. 20, 1853, and was buried in the Scotland Parish burying-ground. He m. a second time. According to a letter from him written in 1869, he had then two living children, two died in infancy and one died in the civil war. He d. Aug. 28, 1884, at Windham; buried in Scotland Parish burying-ground.

Child of Alfred and Fanny S. (Wheeler) Avery:

i. COURTLAND C.[8], d. June 24, 1863, aged 26, in co. G., 26th regiment, Conn. volunteers.

858. **Phebe**[7] **Avery** (*Luther*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 7, 1797, at Stonington; m. Nov., 1815, **Elisha Burnham**, s. of William and Lois (Grow) Burnham. He was b. Aug. 12, 1794, at Scotland. She d. Oct. 16, 1836, at Windham; he d. Dec. 18, 1866.

Children of Elisha and Phebe (Avery) Burnham, b. at Windham:

i. EDWIN E.[8], b. Oct. 18, 1816; m. Amanda Lincoln.
ii. ALFRED A.[8], b. March 8, 1819; m. Delia D. Cleveland.
iii. PHEBE ANN[8], b. Feb. 16, 1822; d. y.
iv. LUCY ANN[8], b. Aug. 29, 1823; m. Wolcott Cary.
v. ARDELIA[8], b. Jan. 10, 1826; m. John Larabee.
vi. AMANDA[8], b. May 16, 1828; m. Charles Larabee.
vii. FANNY ELLEN[8], b. Nov. 4, 1832; d. y.

859. **Miranda**[7] **Avery** (*Luther*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 7, 1800, at Stonington; m. Feb. 24, 1831, at Preston, **Christopher Champlin**, s. of Charles and Mary (Woodburn) Champlin. He was b. March 12, 1792, at Preston. According to her brother, Alfred Avery (No. 857), she had four children.

860. **William Randall**[7] **Avery** (*Luther*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 18, 1802, at Stonington; m. Feb. 28, 1832, at Coventry, **Rhoda Emeline Avery** (No. 406), dau. of Denison and Hannah (Babcock) Avery. She was b. June 22, 1809, at Groton. He was a farmer. He d. June 1, 1864, at Fremont, Iowa; she d. Nov. 2, 1896, at New London.

Children of William Randall and Rhoda Emeline (Avery) Avery:

2084. i. WILLIAM DENISON[8], b. March 28, 1833, at Windham.
2085. ii. ELIZA EMELINE[8], b. Oct. 16, 1834, at Windham.
2086. iii. ANNA M.[8], b. Dec. 8, 1836, at Homer, N. Y.
iv. LUTHER[8], b. July 14, 1839, at Homer; was in second Iowa cavalry; d. Feb. 6, 1862, in St. Louis Hospital; unm.
v. NATHAN FRANKLIN[8], b. July 5, 1843, at Homer; sergeant in 26th Conn. volunteers; d. Feb. 21, 1863, at New London.

861. **Nancy**[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 29, 1783, at Stonington; m. Jan. 8, 1804, at Stonington, **Isaac Williams**, s. of Isaac and Phebe (Williams) Williams. He was b. Aug. 23, 1781, at Stonington. She d. Dec. 7, 1821, at Stonington; he m. 2d, Sarah Burnham. He d. Nov. 11, 1847, at Stonington.

Children of Isaac and Nancy (Avery) Williams, b. at Stonington:

i. NANCY ANGELINE[8], b. Nov. 19, 1804; m. John Holmes, jr.; d. Jan. 21, 1835, at Stonington.
ii. STEPHEN AVERY[8], b. Sept. 26, 1806; d. y.
iii. HANNAH A.[8], b. Feb. 21, 1808; d. Dec. 29, 1860; unm.
iv. MARY A.[8], b. March 19, 1810; m. Horace Knight; d. April 6, 1878.
v. ISAAC ATWOOD[8], b. May 30, 1813; d. Aug. 26, 1834.
vi. LUCY HALLAM[8], b. April 22, 1816.

vii. JOEL BENEDICT[8], b. Dec. 22, 1818; m. Elizabeth N. Niles; d. Oct. 26, 1875.
viii. AUGUSTUS POMEROY[8], b. Aug. 12, 1821; d. Sept. 22, 1851; unm.

862. Stephen Lyman[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 12, 1786, at Stonington; m. Dec. 1, 1815, **Rebecca Wheeler,** dau. of Hosea and Bridget (Grant) Wheeler and widow of Thomas Wheeler. She was b. Feb 28, 1785, at Stonington. He was made cornet of 4th troop, 3d reg't cavalry, June, 1809, colonel of the 2d reg't of horse, 1817 (*Ms. State papers,* Hartford).

Children of Stephen Lyman and Rebecca (Wheeler) Avery, b. at Stonington;

2087. i. STEPHEN EDWIN[8], b. Dec. 6, 1816; m. Mary Pratt; d. at Norwich, N. Y., about 1863. No children.
2088. ii. HOSEA WHEELER[8], b. May 6, 1818.
2089. iii. NANCY WHEELER[8], b. Oct. 26, 1822.

863. Hannah Mary[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 18, 1789, at Stonington; m. **Luther Miner,** s. of Daniel and Mary or Mercy (Denison) Miner. He was b. March 27, 1788, at Stonington. No children.

864. Roswell Randall[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 5, 1791, at Stonington; m. April 19, 1818, at North Stonington, formerly a parish of Stonington, **Mary Ann Wheeler,** dau. of Asa and Mary (Brown) Wheeler. She was b. June 27, 1800, at Stonington. He was a sergeant of militia in the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in War of 1812,* p. 7, where he is called Russell R. Avery); ensign of 7th co., 8th reg't, 1816 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He later moved to Norwich, N. Y.

Children of Roswell Randall and Mary Ann (Wheeler) Avery, b. at North Stonington:

2090. i. MARY ANN[8], b. Jan. 1, 1821.
ii. CORNELIA C.[8], b. March 25, 1823; d. Nov. 24, 1889; unm.
2091. iii. REBECCA WHEELER[8], b. March 18, 1826.
iv. EMMA WHEELER[8], b. June 27, 1828; d. Sept. 8, 1829, at Norwich, N. Y.

865. Charles Grandison[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 9, 1796, at Stonington; m. Nov. 4, 1823, at North Stonington, **Ede Denison Wheeler,** dau. of Asa and Mary (Brown) Wheeler and sister of the wife of Roswell Randall Avery (No. 864). She was b. Oct. 22, 1803, at Stonington. He was a farmer. She d. Aug. 3, 1837, at North Stonington; he d. Sept. 6, 1837, at same place.

Children of Charles Grandison and Ede Denison Wheeler, b. at North Stonington:

2092. i. HARRIET B.[8], b. May 27, 1825.

2093. ii. CHARLES GRANDISON[8], b. July, 1828; enlisted in the Union Army, Aug. 2, 1862; d. of wounds received in the battle of Drury's Bluff, Va., July 21, 1864.

iii. CYRUS WHEELER[8], b. 1829; d. March 8, 1833.

iv. ALMIRA W.[8], b. Oct. 6, 1835; d. unm.

Two other children died in infancy.

866. Eliza Adeline[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 17, 1805, at Stonington; m. March 20, 1823, **Elisha Park.** She d. Oct. 9, 1865, at North Stonington.

Child of Elisha and Eliza Adeline (Avery) Park:

i. EMILY[8], b. 1825; d. Feb. 16, 1833.

867. Wealthy Amira[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 29, 1807, at Stonington; m. May 16, 1831, **George Ayers,** s. of Elisha and Hope (Fanning) Ayers. She d. Nov. 30, 1835.

Child of George and Wealthy Amira (Avery) Ayers:

i. GEORGE[8], b. July 10, 1834; d. Dec. 30, 1851.

868. Alexander Hamilton[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 28, 1814, at Stonington; m. Aug. 9, 1838, at Monson, Mass., **Mary Whitaker,** dau. of Dr. Ede and Hannah (Bugbee) Whitaker. She was b. Jan. 7, 1817, at Monson. She d. Sept. 14, 1853, at Springfield, Mass. He m. 2d, Nov. 30, 1854, at Springfield, **Sarah Hooker Osgood,** dau. of the Rev. Samuel and Mary S. (Osgood) Osgood. She was b. March 17, 1826, at Springfield. He was a merchant. He d. June 27, 1862, at Brookline, Mass.

Children of Alexander Hamilton and Mary (Whitaker) Avery, b. at Springfield, Mass.:

i. EMMA LOUISE[8], b. Dec. 5, 1843; d. y.
2094. ii. LOUISA HUNTINGTON[8], b. March 7, 1846.
2095. iii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. July 5, 1848.

Children of Alexander Hamilton and Sarah Hooker (Osgood) Avery:

i. JAMES OSGOOD[8], b. Sept. 27, 1855, at Springfield; d. April 13, 1862, on the ocean.
ii. WILLIAM BEWSTER[8], b. Dec. 20, 1856, at Brookline; d. y.
iii. ANNA OSGOOD[8], b. Nov. 8, 1859, at Brookline; d. y.
iv. ALEXANDER MORGAN[8], b. June 8, 1862, at Brookline; d. y.

869. **Ralph Hurlbut**[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 22, 1816, at Stonington; m. June 21, 1842, at Stonington, **Martha Cheseboro Randall,** dau. of Col. William and Martha (Cheseboro) Randall. She was b. April 4, 1817, at Stonington. He was a merchant and farmer; later removed to Canastota, N. Y., where he conducted a coal business; was collector of internal revenue during the war; was prominent in political, religious and commercial affairs. He d. May 16, 1889; she d. March 10, 1897, both at Canastota, N. Y.

Children of Ralph Hurlbut and Martha Cheseboro (Randall) Avery:

2096. i. WILLIAM RANDALL[8], b. Nov. 12, 1843, at Norwich.
2097. ii. STEPHEN[8], b. Nov. 24, 1845, at Norwich.
2098. iii. ELIZABETH MORGAN[8], b. Oct. 26, 1847, at Norwich.
2099. iv. MARTHA RANDALL[8], b. Dec. 23, 1849, at Brooklyn, N. Y.
v. GERTRUDE[8], b. Aug. 17, 1852, at Brooklyn; d. Oct. 31, 1853, at Brooklyn.
2100. vi. RALPH[8], b. Aug. 22, 1857, at Lenox, N. Y.
vii. JOHN JAMES[8], b. Dec. 18, 1859, at Lenox; d. July 19, 1861, at Lenox.

870. **Frances Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 20, 1821, at North Stonington, formerly Stonington; m. Jan. 12, 1843, at North Stonington, **Richard Anson Wheeler,** s. of Richard and Mary (Hewett) Wheeler. He was b. Jan. 29, 1817, at Stonington. She d. Sept. 3, 1855, at Stonington. He m. 2d, Miss Lucy

A. Noyes, by whom he had one daughter, Grace Denison. Richard Anson Wheeler was commissioned captain of the 6th company, 8th Conn. militia, at the age of twenty; member of the board of education for fifteen years; selectman and assessor four years; justice of the peace; representative to the general assembly in 1851; high sheriff of New London County, 1860 to 1872; judge of probate from 1864 to 1887, when he became ineligible on account of age; notary public, 53 years; president of the Connecticut Historical Society; of the Groton Monument Association; member of the church committee of the First Congregational church for 65 years; author of the History of the First Church; author of History of Stonington; an authority on early New England history. He d. April 6, 1904, in the house where he was born and in which he lived his long and useful life.

Children of Richard Anson and Frances Mary (Avery) Wheeler, b. at Stonington:

i. ELIZA MARY[8], b. Jan. 9, 1844; m. Henry Tyler.
ii. EMILY AVERY[8], b. June 30, 1855; m. Seth Noyes Williams.

876. **Prudence**[7] **Avery** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 26, 1788, at Groton; m. Oct. 16, 1814, at Groton, **Dudley Avery.** He was b. Dec. 16, 1791. For some years he had charge of Fisher's Island; was a sergeant in the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7); ensign 7th co., 1st reg't of riflemen, 1817 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford); held many town offices in Connecticut; removed to Ohio; the town of Avery, O., was named for him; was held in high esteem; was justice of the peace many years. He d. Sept. 30, 1854, at Lyme, O.; she d. Dec. 29, 1870, at Weston, O.

Children of Dudley and Prudence (Avery) Avery:

2101. i. DUDLEY AUSTIN[8], b. Sept. 22, 1815, at Groton.
2102. ii. HIRAM[8], b. Feb. 7, 1817, at Groton.
2103. iii. LUTHER[8], b. April 30, 1819, at Groton.
iv. SIDNEY STODDARD[8], b. April 16, 1821, at Groton; d. Feb. 24, 1830; buried in the Edward Avery burying-ground.
2104. v. SARAH E.[8], b. Aug. 14, 1823, at Groton.
vi. JOHN Q. A.[8], b. June 12, 1825, at Groton; d. y.; buried in the Edward Avery burying-ground.
vii. LUCY ANN[8], b. Dec. 30, 1826, at Groton; d. Oct. 9, 1830; buried in the Edward Avery burying-ground.

2105. viii. JOSHUA ORLANDO[6], b. Nov. 23, 1828, at Groton.
2106. ix. SYLVIA ANN[6], b. Aug. 31, 1830, at Groton.
2107. x. PRUDENCE OLIVE[6], b. July 9, 1832, at Salem.

877. **Sylvia**[7] **Avery** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 26, 1790, at Groton; m. **John Comstock,** s. of Oliver and Amy (Comstock) Comstock. He was b. Jan. 31, 1785, at Montville, Conn. After her death, he was twice married.

878. **Priscilla**[7] **Avery** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 17, 1793, at Groton; m. March 26, 1818, at Groton, **Enoch Lamb,** s. of Deacon Samuel and Tabitha (Wightman) Lamb. He was b. July 17, 1794, at Groton. He was a cooper. She d. Sept. 27, 1841; he d. June 17, 1851, both at Circleville, Ohio.

Children of Enoch and Priscilla (Avery) Lamb:

i. ERASTUS AVERY[8], b. Dec. 31, 1820, at Groton; m. Maria M. Garretson; d. April 11, 1897, at Salem, Ohio.
ii. JACOB WIGHTMAN[8], b. May 21, 1823, at Ledyard; m. Elizabeth Parish; d. Aug. 14, 1898, at Longmont, Colo.
iii. HARRIET NEWELL[8], b. July 7, 1825, at Lansingburg, N. Y.; m. William Henry Nye; d. July 7, 1863, at Albion, Iowa.
iv. JOHN OWEN[8], b. Nov. 4, 1827, at Lansingburg; m. Ann Parish; d. May, 1897, at Elkhart, Ind.
v. WILLIAM LAWRENCE[8], b. Jan. 21, 1830, at Lansingburg; d. at Elkhart, Ind.
vi. SAMUEL MINTON[8], b. April 28, 1832, at Lansingburg; d. March 12, 1851, at Circleville, Ohio.
vii. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. June 26, 1834, at Circleville; d. March 26, 1840, at Circleville.
viii. MARY PERMELIA[8], b. Aug. 24, 1837, at Circleville; m. James Denbow; 2d, James Linn Eakins.

879. **Luther**[7] **Avery** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 4, 1795, at Groton; m. March 31, 1822, **Deborah Hammond,** dau. of James and Deborah (Snow) Hammond. She was b. May 13, 1800, at Rochester, Mass. He d. before 1837, in which year she m. Wyatt Snow. She d. Feb. 8, 1867. No children.

880. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 2, 1799, at Groton; m. Dec. 7, 1831, at Groton, **Peleg Spicer Tefft,** s. of Peleg and Rebecca (Barker) Tefft. He was b. Oct. 9, 1808, at Westerly, R. I. He was a farmer. She d. Aug. 8, 1865, at Providence, R. I.; he d. March 31, 1876, at North Stonington.

Children of Peleg Spicer and Mary (Avery) Tefft, b. at Westerly, R. I.:

i. PELEG SPICER[8], b. Dec. 19, 1832; m. Lydia Gavett Bliven; d. Aug. 24, 1897, at Westerly.

ii. JACOB AVERY[8], b. July 30, 1835; m. Martha Ann Rogers; d. Jan. 9, 1892, at Providence.

iii. REBECCA MARIA[8], b. Oct. 18, 1841; m. Elisha Satterlee Allyn, s. of Samuel Geer and Lydia Geer (Satterlee) Allyn (No. 355, i).

891. **Alanson**[7] **Avery** (*Frederick*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Nancy Eglin,** dau. of ——— and Nancy (Dodds) Eglin. He was a farmer; moved from Benson, N. Y., to North Oxford, Ontario, Canada; d. March 21, 1880, at North Oxford.

Children of Alanson and Nancy (Eglin) Avery:

2127. i. JOHN EGLIN[8], b. Feb. 7, 1819, at Johnstown, N. Y.

2128. ii. CORNELIUS[8].

iii. ALANSON[8].

2129. iv. SILAS WOOD[8], b. Sept. 23, 1823, at Oxford, Ontario.

2130. v. ORRIN[8], b. Nov. 15, 1829, at Oxford.

2131. vi. HENRY[8].

2132. vii. DANIEL STODDARD[8], b. April 26, 1841, at North Oxford, Ont.

2133. viii. MARY JANE[8].

2134. ix. CATHARINE[8].

2135. x. ELIZA[8].

892. **Frederick**[7] **Avery** (*Frederick*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 4, 1796, at Groton; m. about 1825, at North Broadalbin, N. Y., **Sarah Benedict,** dau. of James and Sylvia (Reed) Benedict. She was b. June 8, 1799, at North Broadalbin. He was a farmer. He d. Jan. 28, 1878; she d. March 15, 1884, both at North Broadalbin.

Children of Frederick and Sarah (Benedict) Avery, b. at North Broadalbin:

2136. i. LYDIA[8], b. Nov. 30, 1826.
2137. ii. AMOS[8], b. July 16, 1828.
2138. iii. SYLVIA[8], b. Feb. 9, 1833.
2139. iv. JAMES BENEDICT[8], b. Dec. 7, 1834.
2140. v. ANGELINE[8], b. Nov. 15, 1839.

911. Walter[7] Avery (*Oliver[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 7, 1757, at Charlemont, Mass.; published Oct. 15, 1779, at Charlemont, Mass., to **Hannah Johnson,** of Colerain, Mass. He soon married, as Nov. 18, 1779, his father deeded, out of love to his son, Walter and his wife Hannah, certain lands in Charlemont. An old account book of Dr. John Long of Sherburne shows an account with him in 1784 and 1785. On the Greenfield, Mass., records is found "Died March 26, 1795, the wife of Walter Avery, on a journey to this place."

Children of Walter and Hannah (Johnson) Avery, b. at Charlemont:

2160. i. SARAH[8], b. Sept. 19, 1780.
2161. ii. OLIVER[8], b. July 28, 1782.
2162. iii. ASHER[8], b. Sept. 2, 1784.
2163. iv. WALTER[8], b. about 1787.

912. Lois[7] Avery (*Oliver[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 11, 1763, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Jan. 31, 1783, **Zebulon Benton.**

Child of Zebulon and Lois (Avery) Benton:

i. JOHN LIAS[8], b. Dec. 25, 1783.

913. Mary[7] Avery (*Oliver[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 2, 1765, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. **Ichabod Hawks.**

936. Elisha[7] Avery (*Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 14, 1783, at Enfield; m. Nov. 22, 1808, at Enfield, **Persis Pease,** dau. of John and Charity (Thompson) Pease. She was b. April 23, 1785, at Enfield. He d. Aug. 14, 1826; she d. March 23, 1828, both at Enfield.

Children of Elisha and Persis (Pease) Avery:

2183. i. EMELINE[8], b. Sept. 12, 1809, at Enfield; m. William Woodward; moved to Elmira, N. Y.; five children.

2184. ii. PERSIS[8], b. Aug. 6, 1811, at Warehouse Point.
2185 iii. ELISHA PEASE[8], b. March 5, 1814, at Enfield.
2186. iv. CHARLES AUSTIN[8], b. Dec. 23, 1816, at Enfield.
v. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA[8], b. 1818, at Cortland, N. Y.; d. Dec., 1843; unm.
vi. LAURA M.[8], b. March 26, 1820, at Cortland; d. unm.
2187. vii. JAMES HARVEY[8], b. Nov. 4, 1821, at Cortland.

937. Samuel[7] Avery (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 11, 1786, at Enfield; m. about 1817, at Charlemont, Mass., **Priscilla Bates**, dau. of Dr. Stephen and Jane (Roberts) Bates. She was b. Aug. 25, 1789, at Charlemont. He was a blacksmith. She d. about 1866, at Lamoille, Ill.; he d. March 28, 1871, at the same place.

Children of Samuel and Priscilla (Bates) Avery, b. at Charlemont:

2188. i. PRISCILLA BATES[8], b. Dec. 12, 1819.
ii. SAMUEL F.[8], b. Dec. 24, 1822; was graduated at Pittsfield, Mass.; was a physician; d. June 19, 1882, at Lamoille.
2189. iii. STEPHEN BATES[8], b. March 24, 1824.
iv. JANE MARIA[8], b. Dec. 14, 1828; d. at Lamoille; unm.
2190. v. WEALTHY HUNT[8], b. Feb. 25, 1833.

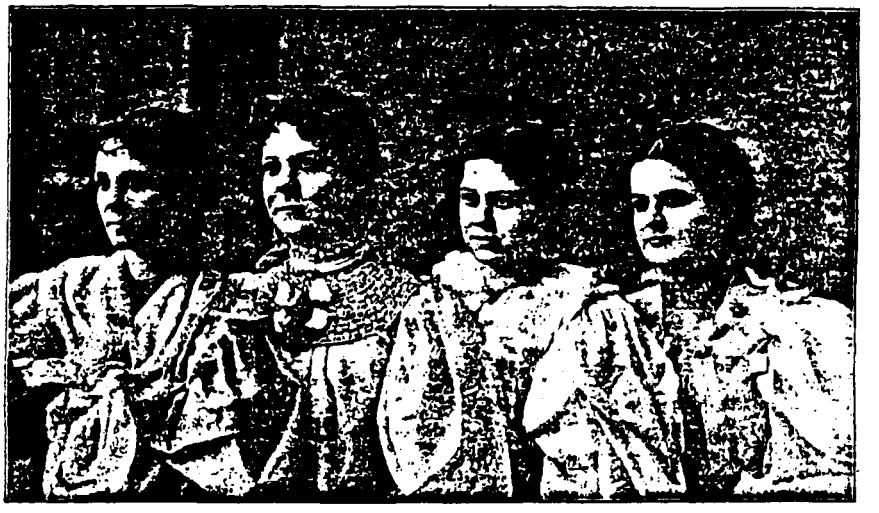
938. Pamelia[7] Avery (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 21, 1788, at Enfield; m. **Thomas Fox.** She d. May 29, 1876, and was buried at Colerain, Mass. No children.

939. Amy[7] Avery (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 16, 1790, at Enfield; m. **Roswell Rice;** d. about 1879 and was buried at Charlemont. No children.

940. Almira[7] Avery (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 28, 1792, at Enfield; m. **John Giles,** s. of Edward and Margaret (Kennon) Giles. He was b. May 14, 1790, at East Charlemont, Mass. He was a physician and teacher. He d. July 8, 1844, at Hamilton, Ohio; she d. about 1884, at Decatur, Ill.

Children of John and Almira (Avery) Giles, b. at Charlemont, Mass.:

i. CHAUNCEY[6], b. May 11, 1813; m. Sept. 8, 1841, at Palmyra, New York, Eunice Lakey, dau. of Abner Forbes and Lucy (Pomeroy) Lakey, b. May 18, 1821, at Palmyra. He was a clergyman; lived at Cincinnati, New York, and Philadelphia. He d. Nov. 6, 1893, at Philadelphia. They had seven children: *Lucy Pomeroy* who m. Henry William Guernsey; *Frank Warren* who m. Mary Ella V. Bennett; *Chauncey Lakey* who m. Essie Kate Lloyd; *Carrie* who m. James Richard Carter; *Edward* who d. y.; *Charles Henry* who m. Sadie Carlin; *John William* who m. Henrietta Peck.



ii. ALMIRA AVERY[6], b. March 3, 1818; m. April 29, 1840, at Tuscaloosa, Ala., George Wescott Powers, s. of William and Abigail (Kendrix) Powers, b. Jan. 17, 1814, at Charlton, N. Y. He was a lawyer; d. Sept. 16, 1849, at Decatur, Ill. She was highly educated, having taken the full course in Miss Willard's famous school followed by a course at Mount Union College. After her husband's death, wishing to retain the extensive landed property in which he had invested, she taught school for seven years and thus saved her children's heritage for them. She was the first president of the Decatur public library and was called the mother of education for that city. She left her beautiful home to live with her youngest daughter, and died at St. Louis, April 2, 1900, loved by all who knew her. They had three children, all b. at Decatur: *Emma* who m. John Kirkpatrick Warren; *Sarah Abigail*

who m. George Solon Durfee; and *Ada* who m. Edwin Delzer Bartholomew. The second of these children, Mrs. Sarah Abigail (Powers) Durfee, had two sons, *George Powers*, and *Ralph Earnest*, and four daughters, *Emada Lamira, Mabell Almira, Mary Giselle*, and *Abbie Fay*. The cut on p. 441 represents these Durfee sisters.

iii. CAROLINE MARIA[8], b. March 29, 1820; m. March 3, 1846, at Decatur, Samuel St. John Powers, s. of William and Abigail (Hendrix) Powers, b. May 18, 1816, at Charlton, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. Feb. 7, 1885, at Decatur. They had ten children, all b. at Decatur: *William Lorenzo; Myra Abby; Carrie Maria; George Wescott*, who m. *Hadassah Bowers*, and now lives at Decatur; *Ellen M.* and *Mary* who died young; *Theron Avery*, who m. *Hathaway Pickrell Jones* and lives at Decatur; *Frank Samuel; Edward Giles;* and *Chauncy M.*

iv. JAMES KENNON[8], b. Jan. 8, 1824; m. July 21, 1853, at Placerville, Calif., Rosena Extine Jones, dau. of John and Martha Eliza (Willard) Jones, b. April 1, 1835. He is a farmer. Residence, Balls Ferry, Calif. They had ten children, all b. at Placerville.

v. EDWARD[8], b. April, 1827; d. unm.

vi. MARIA AVERY[8], b. April, 1830; m. Henry Prather Elliott, s. of Jesse Elliott. He was a merchant. He d. Feb. 16, 1859, at Decatur. She m. 2d, Frank Pitt Hardy. She d. April 21, 1871, at Decatur. Her children by her first husband died young. By her second she had one daughter, *Josephene*.

vii. ELLEN MARGARET[8], b. April 16, 1835; d. Jan. 1, 1860; unm.

942. Annis[7] Avery (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 13, 1796, at Enfield; m. Dec. 25, 1815, at Charlemont, Mass., **Caleb Hill**. He was b. Dec. 19, 1786, at Gardiner, Mass.; d. June 18, 1842, at Charlemont. She d. May 25, 1885, at Wauwatosa, Wis.

Children of Caleb and Annis (Avery) Hill:

i. WARREN[8], b. Sept. 15, 1816, at Charlemont; m. Mary Snow; was a carpenter and builder; d. April 16, 1859, at Black Earth, Wis. They had two children; *Maria*, who m. Benjamin Franklin Snow, and *Harriet Isabel*.

ii. THOMAS FOX[8], b. July 8, 1818, at Charlemont; m. Isabella Ward. She d. Aug. 25, 1882, at Ann Arbor, Mich.; he d. Nov. 8, 1890, at Ann Arbor. They had two children, *John Ward*, who was a graduate of the University of Michigan, class of 1865, and d. June 18, 1875, at Newton,

Kas., unm., and *Ella Marie*, who was b. May 11, 1848, at North Adams, Mass., and m. Aug. 8, 1881, at Ann Arbor, George Kingsley, s. of Judge James and Lucy Ann (Clark) Kingsley. He was b. Jan. 8, 1840, at Ann Arbor, was a graduate of the University of Michigan, class of 1862, was a lawyer of note at Paola, Kas., a member of the board of education, district judge, president of the Citizens' State bank. Mrs. Kingsley was a woman of rare attainments. He d. Jan. 14, 1904, at Paola; she d. two years later at the same place. They had two children; *Thomas Hill Kingsley*, who was b. May 6, 1882, at Paola, and was graduated at the University of Michigan, and *Alison Clark* who d. y.

iii. ADELINE AMANDA[6], b. June 25, 1820, at Charlemont; m. June 25, 1840, at Charlemont, Thomas Morris Riddle. They had five children, all b. at Wauwatosa, viz., *Ellen Marie*, who m. the Rev. Thomas Cole Wilson and had three daughters, the second of whom, Elizabeth, is professor of literature at Lawrence University, Appleton, Wis.; *Thomas Morris* who m. Sophia A. Eldret; *Charles Hill* who m. Anna S. Dousman and 2d, Gussie May Gansman; *Edwin Augustus;* and *Frances Imogen* who m. Henry Seward Cooke. Thomas Morris Riddle d. Sept. 2, 1869, at Wauwatosa, and she m. 2d, Aug. 28, 1889, Joseph Rork.

iv. AVERY[6], b. June 30, 1822, at Enfield; m. June 10, 1845, at Milwaukee, Wis., Angeline Loraine Brown. He d. April 24, 1863, at Milwaukee. They had five children, all b. at Milwaukee, viz., *Sarah R.* who m. Conrad L. Gabrilson; *Frank Avery* who m. Augusta Jeannette Smith; *Jennie Loraine* who m. Charles B. Clark; *Cicero Demerit* who m. Harriet Baillet; and *Warren Brown* who m. Carrie N. Ward.

v. CHARLES[6], b. July 12, 1824, at Charlemont; d. Nov. 22, 1855, at Memphis, Tenn.; unm.

vi. MARIA[6], b. July 21, 1827, at Charlemont; d. y.

vii. HOMER[6], b. Feb. 16, 1833, at West Springfield, Mass.; m. May 29, 1856, at Chicago, Elizabeth Kiernan. She d. Aug. 13, 1884, at Antigo, Wis.; he d. Sept. 23, 1893, at the same place. They had eight children, viz., *George Willis* who m. Catharine Laykom, and 2d, Mary Melissa Whitney; *Charles Homer* who m. Minnetta Isabelle Packard; *Annis Mariah* who m. Fred Uriah Roe; *Thomas Kiernan* who m. Ruth Davidson; *Caleb Warren; Elizabeth Adeline* who m. Daniel Ellsworth Rockwood; *John Avery* who m. Minnie Dignan; and *Frank Centennial.*

viii. DEXTER DANIEL[8], b. Nov. 22, 1837, at Charlemont; m. May 4, 1869, at Beloit, Wis., Louise P. Rau. He served in Co. M, first Wisconsin cavalry, from Dec., 1863, to July 22, 1865, being mustered out at the close of the war; was in all the battles of the Atlanta campaign under Sherman; was graduated from Beloit College in 1866 and from Chicago Theological Seminary in 1869; after a successful career as pastor at Elgin, Pasadena, Los Angeles, Los Alamitas, and the establishing of missions in various parts of California, he retired to his fruit farm at Downey, Calif. They have three children: *Charles Caleb*, *Roland Max*, and *Edith Louise*.

943. Amos[7] Avery (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 29, 1798, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Sept. 26, 1827, at Wilmington, N. Y., **Eliza Bucklin Sanford**, dau. of Reuben and Polly (Lewis) Sanford. She was b. Sept. 18, 1808, at Wilmington. He was a blacksmith and farmer. She d. Feb. 18, 1875, at Wilmington; he d. Oct. 8, 1892, at the same place.

Children of Amos and Eliza Bucklin (Sanford) Avery, b. at Wilmington:

2200. i. SANFORD[8], b. April 20, 1831.
2201. ii. HENRY CLAY[8], b. Dec. 27, 1833.
2202. iii. FLETCHER JAMES[8], b. Oct. 24, 1837.
2203. iv. ANN ELIZA[8], b. Sept. 2, 1839.
2204. v. ERWIN WENTWORTH[8], b. Dec. 15, 1842.
2205. vi. WILBER BUCKLIN[8], b. April 2, 1844.
2206. vii. POLLY MARIA[8], b. Aug. 23, 1846.
2207. viii. AMANDA[8], b. Feb. 7, 1849.

944. Amanda Scott[7] Avery (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 13, 1800, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Oct. 20, 1825, at Charlemont, **Asa Porter Church**, s. of Ephraim and Polly (Blair) Church. He was b. Nov. 22, 1794, at Charlemont. A farmer. He d. July 13, 1853, at Fort Ann, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 17, 1880, at Hamburg, N. Y.

Children of Asa Porter and Amanda Scott (Avery) Church:

i. WILLIAM BLAIR[8], b. June 19, 1827, at Bolton, N. Y.; m. Sarah P. Craig; 2d, Mary Jane Valentine; private, Co. B, 67th reg't, N. Y. inf.; major 98th reg't, N. Y. inf.; d. April 1, 1892, at Hamburg. His only child, *William Avery Church*, lives at Hamburg.

ii. GEORGE WALTER[8], b. June 13, 1829, at Bolton; m. Unknown; d. July 3, 1900, at Albany.

iii. JULIA CLARK[8], b. Oct. 6, 1831, at Bolton; was graduated from the Albany Normal College in 1856; m. Dr. George Abbott in 1857. He was for many years surgeon of the 67th reg't, N. Y. inf'y, and went out with that reg't in June, 1863. In the following year, he became colonel of the 98th reg't, which he enlisted and organized in about sixty days. He is a physician and surgeon and lives at Hamburg. Of their five children, two, *George Burwell* and *Eliza Maria*, are living.

iv. CAROLINE AMANDA[8], b. Feb. 10, 1834, at Bolton; m. Virgil C. Douglass; d. July 28, 1873, at Oswego, N. Y.

v. ELIZA SANFORD[8], b. May 15, 1836, at Fort Ann; d. Aug. 3, 1865, at Perry, Ga.

vi. MARY[8], b. Aug. 14, 1839, at Fort Ann; d. Jan. 23, 1860, at Fort Ann.

vii. DELIA[8], b. Nov. 26, 1841, at Fort Ann; d. Feb. 25, 1860, at Fort Ann.

viii. PAMELA FOX[8], b. July 21, 1844, at Fort Ann; m. Horace James Platt.

945. Elihu[7] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 16, 1802, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Feb. 19, 1839, at Windsor, Mass., **Jerusha Chapman,** dau. of Ezra and Betsey (Taft) Chapman. She was b. Nov. 8, 1810, at Windsor. He was a farmer; d. Dec. 5, 1871, at La Moille, Ill. She d. Nov. 5, 1896, at La Moille.

Children of Elihu and Jerusha (Chapman) Avery, b. at Charlemont:

2208. i. ELIZABETH CHAPMAN[8], b. Dec. 23, 1839.

ii. JULIA MARIA[8], b. Jan. 28, 1842.

946. Maria[7] **Avery** (*Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 31, 1804, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Aug. 30, 1830, at Charlemont, **Dexter Daniels,** s. of Amos and Lydia (Montague) Daniels. He was b. Sept. 30, 1801, at Sunderland, Mass.; was a hatter. He d. Aug. 1, 1841, at Colerain, Mass. She m. 2d, **Alvah Pike,** s. of Elisha and Susannah (Giles) Pike. He d. Dec. 20, 1857, at Charlemont. She was a member of the Dorothy Quincy Hancock chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution and lived to celebrate her one hundredth birthday. She d. July 7, 1906, at Colerain.

Children of Dexter and Maria (Avery) Daniels:

i. PAMELA FOX[8], b. June 3, 1831, at Williamstown, Mass.; m. William Chapin.
ii. LYDIA MARIA[8], b. April 16, 1834, at Williamstown; m. Abram Taylor Williston; d. July 31, 1863, at Westfield, Mass.
iii. DEXTER AVERY[8], b. May 31, 1836, at Williamstown; m. Lucy Cressy; d. July 7, 1878, at Colerain.
iv. FRANCES SUBMIT[8], b. Aug. 3, 1838, at Colerain; m. William Cottle; d. Nov., 1868, at Martha's Vineyard, Mass.
v. WILLIAM HARRISON[8], b. Aug. 23, 1840, at Colerain; d. y.

947. Abner[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 19, 1786, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. **Dorinda Barnard,** dau. of David Barnard. She was b. Sept. 24, 1787, at Shelburne, Mass. She d. Oct. 24, 1833, at Charlemont, Mass. He m. 2d, **Sarah Ann Dean,** dau. of Christopher and Prudence (Denison) Dean. She was b. June 7, 1808, at Colerain, Mass. He d. Dec. 26, 1857, at Charlemont; she d. Feb. 24, 1875, at Shelburne.

Children of Abner and Dorinda (Barnard) Avery, b. at Charlemont:

2209. i. WILLIAM BARNARD[8], b. Jan. 1, 1818.
ii. RHODA ALLEN[8], b. Nov. 10, 1820; d. July 31, 1872, at Charlemont; unm.
iii. GARDNER FOX[8], b. July 31, 1822; d. Oct. 28, 1842, at Buckland, Mass.
2210. iv. AMANDA LUCRETIA[8], b. April 5, 1825.
v. CLARISSA[8], b. June 30, 1827; d. y.
2211. vi. AMOS LAWRENCE[8], b. April 6, 1831.

Children of Abner and Sarah Ann (Dean) Avery, b. at Charlemont:

2212. i. CHARLOTTE MARIA[8], b. March 16, 1837.
2213. ii. JOHN DEAN[8], b. July 1, 1839.
iii. WALES TILESTON[8], b. Jan. 4, 1842; d. y.
2214. iv. SARAH DORINDA[8], b. Jan. 1, 1844.
v. PRUDENCE REBECCA[8], b. Aug. 14, 1846; d. May 3, 1893, at Buckland; unm.
2215. vi. ABNER DEAN[8], b. Nov. 9, 1848.

948. Betsey[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); m. **Jesse Coleman,** a farmer. She d. Feb. 11, 1860.

Children of Jesse and Betsey (Avery) Coleman, b. at Buckland, Mass.:

i. ELIZABETH[8], b. Oct., 1815; m. N. Dickinson Williams; d. Jan. 29, 1896, at Buckland.
ii. LORING EELLS[8], b. April 1, 1817; m. Lucinda Griswold; 2d, Eliza A. Packard; d. Aug. 23, 1883, at Ashland, Mass.
iii. SAMUEL[8], b. about 1819; m. Sophronia Woodward; d. Jan. 17, 1887, at Buckland.

949. Charlotte[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 19, 1788, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. **Samuel Rice.**

951. Eunice[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 25, 1792, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. May 24, 1824, **Ebenezer Porter.** He was b. April 12, 1781; d. Oct. 20, 1861. She d. Sept. 19, 1875.

Children of Ebenezer and Eunice (Avery) Porter:

i. SARAH JANE[8], b. March 12, 1825, at Hawley, Mass.; m. William Hillman; d. Oct. 28, 1860, at Halifax, Vt.
ii. MEHITABEL F.[8], b. Nov. 26, 1826; m. John Hillman; 2d, Benj. Hawkes; 3d, William Foster.
iii. ABIGAIL H.[8], b. Aug. 31, 1828; m. Chandler Hathaway; 2d, L. B. Leonard.

952. Lois[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 24, 1795, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Oct. 16, 1814, **Valentine Wightman Rathbon, s. of** Valentine and Hepsidah (Carpenter) Rathbon. He was b. Sept. 10, 1795. He d. Dec. 30, 1831; she d. April, 1854.

Children of Valentine Wightman and Lois (Avery) Rathbon:

i. JOHN AVERY[8], b. July 1, 1816; m. Emily Daniels.
ii. MARIA LOIS[8], b. Feb. 23, 1818; m. Joseph I. Tracy.
iii. HORACE[8], b. Dec. 28, 1821.

953. Oliver[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 3, 1797, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. April 13, 1825, at Groton, N. Y., **Hannah Webb, dau.** of Nehemiah W. and Abigail (Backus) Webb. She was b. July 7, 1806. He was a cabinet-maker. He d. Nov. 13, 1877; she d. March 22, 1883, both at Groton, N. Y.

Children of Oliver and Hannah (Webb) Avery, b. at Groton, N. Y.:

2216. i. FREDERICK[8], b. Jan. 7, 1826.
2217. ii. ABIGAIL BACKUS[8], b. Dec. 7, 1827.
iii. ALBERT[8], b. Nov. 18, 1829; d. y.
2218. iv. MARCUS ALBERT[8], b. June 1, 1832.
2219. v. AMOS[8], b. Aug. 18, 1834.
2220. vi. OLIVER[8], b. Sept. 26, 1836.
vii. HANNAH[8], b. Sept. 14, 1838; d. y.
2221. viii. DAVID[8], b. Aug. 15, 1840.
2222. ix. EDWARD MORTIMER[8], b. Feb. 28, 1849.

954. Abel[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 3, 1801, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. Oct. 11, 1826, at Groton, N. Y., **Emeline Huldah Andrus,** dau. of Ezra and Pauline (Phelps) Andrus. She was b. May 18, 1806, at Winchester. He was an edge-tool maker. He d. April 30, 1881, at Monroe Center, Mich.; she d. Nov. 4, 1893, at Traverse City, Mich.

Children of Abel and Emeline Huldah (Andrus) Avery:

2223. i. PAULINE LOUISA[8], b. Jan. 7, 1828, at Evans, N. Y.
2224. ii. AMOS WARREN[8], b. June 25, 1831, at Buffalo, N. Y.
2225. iii. HORACE ANDRUS[8], b. Sept. 20, 1833, at Buffalo.
2226. iv. LUCIUS ABEL[8], b. Aug. 18, 1835, at South Dansville, N. Y.
v. EDWIN CICERO[8], b. Nov. 20, 1837, at South Dansville; d. Dec. 1, 1862, in the military hospital, New York City; a soldier in Co. I, 161st reg't, N. Y. infantry.
2227. vi. MATILDA SARAH[8], b. April 25, 1840, at South Dansville.
vii. JOHN ALFRED[8], b. Sept. 25, 1842, at South Dansville; d. Dec. 31, 1862, in the military hospital, New York City; a soldier in Co. I, 161st reg't N. Y. infantry; unm.
2228. viii. AUGUSTA EMELINE[8], b. Oct. 30, 1844, at South Dansville.
2229. ix. JOEL GRANT[8], b. July 17, 1847, at South Dansville.

955. Freelove[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 20, 1803, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. **Albert Wines,** d. Nov. 29, 1894, at Custer Park, Ill.

956. David[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 19, 1805, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. May 23, 1839, at Charlemont, Mass., **Prudence Denison Dean,** dau. of Christopher and Prudence (Denison) Dean,

and sister of the wife of Abner Avery (No. 947). She was b. Dec. 20, 1817, at Colerain, Mass. He was a farmer and was held in high esteem by all who knew him. The venerable couple celebrated their sixtieth wedding-day anniversary and his one



DAVID AVERY.

hundredth birthday anniversary with large assemblages of neighbors and friends, for each one of whom he had a cheerful greeting. He d. July 28, 1905, in the house in which he was born and had always lived, the historic Capt. Oliver Avery house, pictured on page 292 of this volume.

Children of David and Prudence Denison (Dean) Avery, b. at East Charlemont:

i. ADELINE REBECCA[8], b. Jan. 25, 1841; d. y.
ii. FRANCIS DENISON[8], b. Feb. 11, 1843; wounded May 14, 1864, at Drury's Bluff; d. Aug. 12, 1869, from the effects of the wounds. He was 1st lieut. of Co. C, 27th Mass. infantry.
2230. iii. HENRY GARDNER[8], b. Feb. 7, 1845.
2231. iv. JAMES DEAN[8], b. Feb. 10, 1848.
2232. v. ADELAIDE FITCH[8], b. Feb. 17, 1850.
2233. vi. WILLIAM BALLARD[8], b. July 11, 1856.
2234. vii. DAVID ELLSWORTH[8], b. May 4, 1862; unm.; residence, Medford, Mass.

957. Amos[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 19, 1807, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. about 1837, **Julina Bundy**, dau. of Sanford and Lovina (Tolman) Bundy. She was b. Feb., 1815. He was a blacksmith and, in 1828, settled at Evans Center, N. Y., where he lived until his death; after 1834, a lawyer; a whig; justice of the peace for forty years; member of the New York assembly in 1858; capt. of a rifle company and colonel of a regiment of militia; commander-in-chief of the forces raised by the "Junta" in Buffalo to invade Canada in the "Patriot War"; went as a private in the 67th regiment N. Y. national guard, in 1863, to aid in stopping Lee's advance. His wife d. Oct. 3, 1865, at Evans Center; he d. Oct. 21, 1899, at the same place.

Children of Amos and Julina (Bundy) Avery, b. at Evans Center:

2235. i. AMOS DUANE[8], b. March 28, 1838.
2236. ii. ORSON SANFORD[8], b. May 29, 1840.
2237. iii. EMMA LOVINA[8], b. June 1, 1842.
2238. iv. EMILY JULINA[8], b. June 1, 1842.
2239. v. RICHARD HENRY[8], b. April 7, 1845; enlisted in the 116th reg't of N. Y. volunteers; served to end of war; member of exploring party to survey route of Northern Pacific R. R.; d. about 1876.
2240. vi. LOREN DE WITT[8], b. Dec. 3, 1848.
2241. vii. ANN MARIA[8], b. June 3, 1853.

958. Lucretia[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct., 1809, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. **Charles** or **Bartlett Ballard.** She d. June, 1878, at Buckland, Mass. No children.

967. Gardner[7] Avery (*Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 17, 1773, at Monson, Mass.; m. Nov. 21, 1797, at Albany, N. Y., **Huldah Russell,** dau. of Solomon and Anna (Nichols) Russell. She was b. Dec. 15, 1774. She d. Aug. 31, 1798, at Albany. He m. 2d, Sept. 26, 1804, **Betsey Sage,** dau. of Abram Sage. He was a farmer and manufacturer of iron hollow-ware. He d. Aug. 17, 1849. She d. Dec. 3, 1860.

Child of Gardner and Huldah (Russell) Avery, b. at Albany:

2261. i. HULDAH[8], b. Aug. 16, 1798.

Children of Gardner and Betsey (Sage) Avery:

2262. i. JARED[8], b. July 14, 1805; m. Adeline Kniffen.
2263. ii. ELIZA[8], b. Oct. 13, 1806.
2264. iii. MARY[8], b. Oct. 21, 1808, at Paris, N. Y.
2265. iv. ELI[8], b. March 28, 1810, at New Hartford, N. Y.
2266. v. LOUISA[8], b. July 6, 1812; m. Frederick S. Savage.
vi. HARRIS S.[8], b. Aug. 28, 1814; d. unm.
2267. vii. JAMES[8], b. Nov. 24, 1817, at Clayville, N. Y.
2268. viii. LYMAN[8], b. April 19, 1819.

968. Stephen[7] Avery (*Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 17, 1775, at Monson, Mass.; m. April 4, 1803, at Longmeadow, Mass., **Mary Stebbins,** dau. of Medad and Sarah (Keep) Stebbins. She was b. Nov. 22, 1779, at Longmeadow. They moved to Paris, N. Y. He was a farmer. He d. Oct. 7, 1813; she d. May 9, 1834.

Children of Stephen and Mary (Stebbins) Avery:

2269. i. SARAH[8], b. Dec. 13, 1803.
2270. ii. STEPHEN STEBBINS[8], b. Dec. 2, 1806.
2271. iii. FIDELIA[8], b. Jan. 27, 1810.
2272. iv. LUCINDA[8], b. June 18, 1813.

969. Hannah[7] Avery (*Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 29, 1778, at Monson, Mass.; m. **Isaac Warner.** He was a lawyer at Burlington, Vt. She d. Oct., 1855.

Child of Isaac and Hannah (Avery) Warner:

i. CHARLES[8], was a banker at Burlington.

970. Benjamin[7] Avery (*Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 19, 1780, at Monson, Mass.; m. Dec. 25, 1802, Summit tp., Erie County, Penn., **Sally**

Himebaugh, dau. of Peter and Catharine (Demond) Himebaugh. She was b. Nov. 11, 1786, in Delaware Co., N. Y. He was a farmer at Waterford, Penn. He d. Aug. 24, 1855, at Waterford; she d. Aug. 25, 1861, at the same place.

Children of Benjamin and Sally (Himebaugh) Avery, b. at Waterford:

2273. i. JOHN[8], b. April 13, 1804.
2274. ii. BENJAMIN[8], b. Feb. 14, 1806.
2275. iii. CALVIN[8], b. July 9, 1808; d. Oct. 27, 1865, leaving children *Jared* and *Sophia;* perhaps others.
2276. iv. GARDNER[8], b. Oct. 7, 1810.
v. CATHARINE[8], b. Nov. 18, 1814; d. Nov. 19, 1849, at Waterford; unm.
2277. vi. WILLIAM[8], b. July 4, 1817.
vii. AMY[8], b. May 8, 1820; d. unm.
2278. viii. CHARLES[8], b. Oct. 7, 1822; d. Sept. 11, 1857, at Louisville, Ky.
2279. ix. JARED NEWEL[8], b. Dec. 20, 1825.
x. AMOS[8], b. Dec. 3, 1828; d. Oct. 17, 1863, at Nashville, Tenn., in the Union Army; unm.

971. **Betsey**[7] **Avery** (*Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 30, 1783, at Monson, Mass.; m. **Solomon Howard** of Sauquoit, N. Y. He was a moulder. She d. Oct. 26, 1815.

972. **Calvin**[7] **Avery** (*Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 24, 1785, at Monson, Mass.; m. April 24, 1809, at Paris, N. Y., **Sally Gilbert.** She was b. Jan. 12, 1789. at Paris, N. Y. She d. Dec. 11, 1819, at Lenox, N. Y. He m. 2d, Nov. 8, 1820, at Quality Hill, N. Y., **Frances Shirtliff,** dau. of David and Thriza (King) Shirtliff. She was b. April 9, 1797, at Montgomery, Mass. He d. Feb. 12, 1859, at Lenox; she d. Oct. 5, 1877, at State Bridge, N. Y.

Children of Calvin and Sally (Gilbert) Avery:

2280. i. BETSEY[8], b Jan. 15, 1810, at Paris, N. Y.
2281. ii. SARAH[8], b. Jan. 2, 1813, at Lenox, N. Y.
iii. CALVIN GARDNER[8], b. Oct. 21, 1816, at Lenox; d. y.

Children of Calvin and Frances (Shirtliff) Avery, b. at Lenox:

2282. i. FRANCES MARIA[8], b. Aug. 22, 1821.
ii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS[8], b. July 23, 1827; d. Jan. 11, 1854; unm.
2283. iii. LOUISA AUGUSTA[8], b. Feb., 1837.

973. **Anson**[7] **Avery** (*Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 17, 1786, at Monson, Mass.; m. **Betsey Beach**; 2d, ——— **Cobb.** He was a farmer. No children.

974. **John**[7] **Avery** (*Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 7, 1788, at Monson, Mass.; m. Jan. 23, 1811, at Waltham, Mass., **Penelope Nichols.** She was b. June, 1793. He d. Sept. 25, 1855, at Wampsville, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 6, 1867, at the same place.

Children of John and Penelope (Nichols) Avery:

2288. i. SELINDA STEWARD[8], b. Jan. 8, 1812, at Waltham.
2289. ii. MARY SABIN[8], b. April 7, 1813, at Monson.
2290. iii. CHARLOTTE NEWELL[8], b. Aug. 14, 1814, at Monson.
iv. JOHN LYMAN[8], b. Dec. 22, 1817, at Monson; d. y.
2291. v. LYMAN RAY[8], b. Oct. 14, 1819, at Monson.
2292. vi. EMILY GREEN[8], b. Oct. 25, 1822, at Sauquoit, N. Y.
2293. vii. NELSON NEWELL[8], b. Feb. 12, 1826, at Sauquoit.
2294. viii. HARRIET HALE[8], b. Jan. 22, 1828, at Sauquoit.

975. **Amy**[7] **Avery** (*Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 30, 1793, at Monson, Mass.; m. **John Bligh**; 2d, **Julius Bligh**; d. March 3, 1827.

976. **Charles**[7] **Avery** (*Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 30, 1795, at Monson, Mass.; m. Oct. 1, 1822, at Clinton, N. Y., **Delia Strong,** dau. of the Rev. Joseph and Sophia (Woodbridge) Strong. She was b. May 18, 1800, at Heath, Mass. He was graduated from Hamilton College in 1820; was professor of chemistry and physics there from 1834 to 1869; raised money for an endowment, for a chemical laboratory, for an observatory; introduced the system of endowed prizes; was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences; was elected, in 1871, professor in the Homœopathic College of New York. He d. May 20, 1883; she d. Oct. 3, 1889; both at Clinton.

Children of Charles and Delia (Strong) Avery:

2295. i. DELIA[8], b. March 17, 1824, at Homer, N. Y.
2296. ii. JOSEPH STRONG[8], b. Aug. 7, 1826, at Fairfield, N. Y.
2297. iii. CHARLES DWIGHT[8], b. March 25, 1830, at Belleville, N. Y.
2298. iv. THEODORE[8], b. Dec. 28, 1832, at Clinton.

v. SOPHIA WOODBRIDGE[8], b. May 25, 1835, at Clinton; d. y.
2299. vi. HENRY NEWELL[8], b. April 30, 1838, at Clinton.
2300. vii. EDWARD WOODBRIDGE[8], b. Jan. 1, 1841, at Clinton.

977. Sophia[7] Avery (*Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 22, 1800, at Monson, Mass.; m. Sept. 1, 1821, at Paris, N. Y., **Jonathan Stickney,** s. of David and Sally (Gray) Stickney. He was b. Dec. 25, 1796, at Grafton, Vt. He d. Aug. 23, 1885, at Concord, O.; she d. Oct. 10, 1890, at Painesville, O.

Children of Jonathan and Sophia (Avery) Stickney:

i. GROVE HENDERSON[8], b. June 24, 1823, at Paris; d. Nov. 21, 1845, at Concord.
ii. MARIA[8], b. May 11, 1825, at Paris; m. John N. Dyer.
iii. SOPHIA[8], b. May 11, 1825; d. y.
iv. GARDNER AVERY[8], b. Feb. 16, 1827, at Concord; m. C. Peck; 2d, M. Stearns.
v. FRANKLIN GRAY[8], b. March 23, 1828, at Concord; m. Phebe M. Merritt; d. April 29, 1882, at Painesville.
vi. SOPHIA[8], b. July 16, 1830, at Concord; m. Edward Kelly.
vii. OSCAR[8], b. June 10, 1835, at Concord; d. April 29, 1863, at Dansville, N. Y.; in the army.
viii. EMILY[8], b. June 10, 1837, at Concord; d. Sept. 5, 1860, at Concord.
ix. HENRY HARRISON[8], b. April 15, 1844, at Concord; d. y.

978. Jared Newell[7] Avery (*Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 26, 1803, at Monson, Mass.; m. Feb. 5, 1834, at Bridgewater, N. Y., **Cornelia Benham,** dau. of Truman and Ruth (Clark) Benham. She was b. Sept. 23, 1808, at Bridgewater. He was an iron manufacturer at Lenox, N. Y.; afterward a farmer at Lenox and Wampsville, N. Y.; in his advanced years, he retired to Oneida, N. Y., where he died. She d. Oct. 8, 1877, at Oneida; he d. March 11, 1880.

Children of Jared Newell and Cornelia (Benham) Avery:

2301. i. TRUMAN GARDNER[8], b. July 30, 1837, at Lenox Furnace, N. Y.
ii. FRANKLIN NEWELL[8], b. March 18, 1840, at Lenox Furnace; d. Nov. 19, 1864, in the military hospital at Keacni, La.
iii. FREDERICK BENHAM[8], b. March 20, 1842; at Lenox Furnace; d. y.
2302. iv. SPENCER[8], b. March 19, 1850, at Lenox Furnace.

Two other children died in infancy.

979. **Cyrus**[7] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 29, 1784, at Watertown; m. Feb. 28, 1823, at Watertown, **Parthenia Skilton,** dau. of Avery and Parthenia (Judd) Skilton (No. 94, iv). She was b. Oct. 2, 1788, at Watertown. She d. Sept. 12, 1830, at Lyons, N. Y. He m. 2d, **Mrs. Sabrina Barcley.** He d. Jan. 28, 1869, at Lyons; she d. Dec. 24, 1873.

Children of Cyrus and Parthenia (Skilton) Avery, b. at Lyons, N. Y.:

2303. i. MARY SKILTON[8], b. May 13, 1824.
2304. ii. ANTHONY GUERNSEY[8], b. Nov. 28, 1826.

980. **Joseph**[7] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Mrs. Hester N. Rosevelt.** She d. April 19, 1883, aged 88 years.

Children of Joseph and Hester N. (Rosevelt) Avery:

2305. i. CYRUS[8], b. Nov. 8, 1834.
2306. ii. LUCY[8], m. Charles C. Buddington.

981. **Sarah**[7] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 26, 1793, at Watertown; m. Oct. 30, 1831, at Madison, O., **Calvin Dille,** s. of David and Mary (Wade) Dille. He was b. April 11, 1785, in Washington County, Penn. He was a farmer. Both d. at Euclid, O.

Children of Calvin and Sarah (Avery) Dille, b. at Euclid:

i. AVERY B.[8], b. March 18, 1834; m. Mary Wilcox.
ii. ANNA B.[8], b. Sept. 24, 1836; m. Henry H. Bliss; d. Jan. 24, 1907.

982. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); married and died at Euclid, O.; left two children.

983 **Ann**[7] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Robert H. Strobridge;** d. Nov. 5, 1877, at Euclid, O.; no children.

986. **Betsey**[7] **Avery** (*Roger*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 26, 1785, at Cornwall, Vt.; m. **Francis Grover.** She d. June 29, 1866, at Spring Arbor, Mich.

Children of Francis and Betsey (Avery) Grover:

i. MARY[8], m. Martin Cooley.

ii. HENRY[8], m. Lucyette Lewis, dau. of Oliver and Lucy (Avery) Lewis (No. 988, iii).

987. John[7] Avery (*Roger[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 4, 1786, at Cornwall, Vt. He married **Dorcas** ——— and died at Newfane, N. Y., leaving the following children:

2307. i. ALONZO[8].

2308. ii. ROGER[8].

2309. iii. EDGAR[8].

2310. iv. MELISSA[8].

988. Lucy[7] Avery (*Roger[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 4, 1787, at Cornwall, Vt.; m. **Oliver Lewis,** s. of Christopher Lewis. He was b. June 15, 1791. He d. Feb. 17, 1861; she d. June 29, 1862, both at Newfane, N. Y.

Children of Oliver and Lucy (Avery) Lewis, the oldest b. at Cornwall, the rest at Royalton, N. Y.:

i. MARY[8], b. April 30, 1816; m. Frank Gaylord; d. March, 1895, at Jackson, Mich.

ii. CYRUS AVERY[8], b. March 28, 1818; m. Abigail Steele.

iii. LUCYETTE[8], b. May 7, 1822; m. Henry Grover, s. of Francis and Betsey (Avery) Grover (No. 986, ii).

iv. BETSEY[8], b. Sept. 2, 1820; m. Henry Demmon.

v. JOSEPH[8], b. Dec. 25, 1825; m. Julia Brown.

vi. ELIZABETH[8], b. Aug. 18, 1827; m. George Brown.

989. Polly[7] (Mary) Avery (*Roger[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 14, 1790, at Cornwall, Vt.; m. June 21, 1818, at Royalton, N. Y., **Henry Hill,** s. of Noah and Caroline (Parmalee) Hill. He was b. April 18, 1794, at New Haven. He was a farmer. He d. Nov. 11, 1869, at Jefferson, Ind.; she d. Dec. 13, 1883, at the same place.

Children of Henry and Mary (Avery) Hill, b. at Royalton, N. Y.:

i. HENRY[8], b. April 23, 1819; m. Eunice Maria Eaton; d. Aug. 27, 1900, at Ripley, Ind.

ii. EDWIN R.[8], b. Sept. 21, 1820; m. Henrietta Thorp; d. Sept. 14. 1889, at Montpelier, O.

iii. MARY H.[8], b. Feb. 24, 1822; m. Ralph Cobb; d. Jan. 5, 1897, at Elyria, O.
iv. RACHEL[8], b. Dec. 3, 1823; m. Samuel B. Morehouse; d. May 17, 1880, at Lockport, N. Y.
v. SIDNEY[8], b. Feb. 7, 1826; m. Mary Louisa Graves; d. May 1, 1894, at Montpelier, O.
vi. CAROLINE P.[8], b. May 27, 1828; d. June 30, 1868, at Vicksburg, Miss.
vii. CHARLES R.[8], b. Oct. 4, 1830; m. Mary Judson; d. Dec. 18, 1898, in California.
viii. JAMES[8], b. Sept. 23, 1832; d. y.
ix. HELEN M.[8], b. March 20, 1835; m. Theodore T. Tidball.

990. Daniel[7] **Avery** (*Roger*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 26, 1794, at Cornwall, Vt.; **m. Almeda Lewis**; d. July, 1873, in Jackson County, Mich. He was a blacksmith.

Children of Daniel and Almeda (Lewis) Avery:

2311. i. HENRY[8].
2312. ii. ELIZA[8].
2313. iii. PHEBE[8], m. ——— Day.
2314. iv. JAMES[8].
2315. v. LUCY[8], m. ——— Mapes.
2316. vi. ALMEDA[8], b. May 2, 1831, at Royalton, N. Y.
2317. vii. ALMIRA[8], m. ——— Grant.
2318. viii. ELLEN[8] (Ella Celia?).
2319. ix. CHARLES DANIEL[8], b. May 4, 1838, at Alden, N. Y.
2320. x. FOSTER[8].

994. Alfred[7] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 3, 1810, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Jan. 29, 1834, at Kings Ferry, N. Y., **Mary Jane Underhill,** dau. of Jesse and Pamela (Purdy) Underhill. She was b. May 11, 1811, at Somers, N. Y. He was a merchant. He d. March 14, 1887, at Kings Ferry; she d. Nov. 23, 1903, at the same place.

Children of Alfred and Mary Jane (Underhill) Avery, b. at Ledyard, N. Y.:

2323. i. HENRY MORGAN[8], b. Aug. 9, 1838.
2324. ii. EDWIN ALLEN[8], b. July 19, 1840.
2325. iii. PHEBE JANE[8], b. Feb. 25, 1846; residence, Kings Ferry.

Two children died in infancy.

995. Maria[7] Avery (*Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 16, 1812, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Aug. 8, 1844, at Ledyard, N. Y., **William Hinckley,** s. of Zina and Elizabeth (Ball) Hinckley. He was b. Aug. 3, 1806, at Lee, Mass. He was a carriage-maker and farmer. She d. Oct. 15, 1866, at Venice, N. Y.; he d. Nov. 12, 1866, at the same place.

Children of William and Maria (Avery) Hinckley, b. at Venice, N. Y.:

i. ELIZA AVERY[8], b. Oct. 26, 1846; m. Spencer Abram Hoaglan; residence, Greeley, Colo.
ii. LUCY MARIA[8], b. March 14, 1849; m. Charles Henry Lyon.
iii. MARY AUGUSTA[8], b. July 27, 1851; d. Dec. 1, 1897, at Paola, Kas.; unm.
iv. LEWIS EDMOND[8], b. March 9, 1855; m. Emma M. Perry; d. Sept. 9, 1886, at Fort Collins, Colo.
v. CHARLES BENJAMIN[8], b. Sept. 27, 1857; d. Nov. 30, 1901, at Long Branch, N. J.

996. Edgar[7] Avery (*Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 29, 1820, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Jan. 25, 1847, at Auburn, N. Y., **Eliza Keith Worthing,** dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Carter) Worthing. She was b. Nov. 25. 1826. He was a farmer. He d. May 27, 1886, at Greeley, Colo.; she d. Aug. 28, 1897, at Fort Collins, Colo.

Children of Edgar and Eliza Keith (Worthing) Avery, b. at Ledyard, N. Y.:

i. EDWARD ROBIE[8], b. Oct. 28, 1847; d. Nov. 8, 1908; unm.
2326. ii. FRANKLIN CAPEN[8], b. April 8, 1849.
2327. iii. SARAH LOUISA[8], b. March 10, 1851.
2328. iv. GEORGE PORTER[8], b. Dec. 25, 1852.
2329. v. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. Oct. 5, 1854.

997. Charles[7] Avery (*Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 23, 1823, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Jan. 23, 1845, probably at Kings Ferry, N. Y., **Sarah Chadwick,** dau. of Ansel and Clarissa (Ogden) Chadwick. She was b. Jan. 31, 1825, probably at Kings Ferry. He was a farmer. She d. Feb. 17, 1877, at Ledyard, N. Y.; he d. July 28, 1897, at Venice, N. Y

Children of Charles and Sarah (Chadwick) Avery, b. at Venice, N. Y.:

i. LUCY[8], b. Jan. 16, 1846; d. Sept. 19, 1868, at Venice; unm.
2330. ii. GEORGE BENJAMIN[8], b. Oct. 23, 1847.
2331. iii. WESTON O.[8], b. June 19, 1849; d. Oct. 26, 1887, at Jacksonville, Fla.; probably unm.
iv. ELLA CLARISSA[8], b. May 5, 1851; d. July 14, 1869, at Venice; unm.
2332. v. DEWITT CHADWICK[8], b. June 23, 1854.
vi. ESTHER HARRIET[8], b. Sept. 7, 1856; d. Aug. 1, 1873, at Aurora.

998. Nancy[7] Avery (*David[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 16, 1808, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Jan. 8, 1832, **Nathaniel Walker,** s. of Obadiah and Charlotte (Kendall) Walker. He was b. Feb. 17, 1806, at Straford, N. Y.; d. Aug. 8, 1887, at Main, N. Y. She d. April 10, 1894. No children.

999. Hamilton[7] Avery (*David[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 11, 1811, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. April 10, 1834, at Scipio, **Lucy Holt Kendall,** dau. of Charles and Hannah (Benjamin) Kendall. She was b. March 13, 1812, at Scipio. He was a farmer, at Scipio, now Venice. She d. Sept. 26, 1868, at Easton, Md.; he d. July 21, 1872, at the same place.

Children of Hamilton and Lucy Holt (Kendall) Avery, b. at Venice, N. Y.:

i. LUCINDA KENDALL[8], b. March 4, 1836; d. Oct. 28, 1840, at Venice.
ii. MARY DEAN[8], b. Nov. 2, 1837; d. July 4, 1843, at Venice.
2333. iii. ADELIA MARIA[8], b. Nov. 5, 1839.
iv. LUCINDA CUMMINGS[8], b. Oct. 11, 1841; d. Feb. 18, 1843, at Venice.
2334. v. DAVID CHARLES[8], b. April 6, 1844.
vi. HARRIET FRANCES[8], b. Nov. 4, 1845; d. Oct. 31, 1863, at Aurora.
2335. vii. JANETTE CECELIA[8], b. July 29, 1848; residence, Easton, Md.
2336. viii. LUCY EMILY[8], b. Aug. 6, 1851.

1000. Fanny[7] Avery (*David[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 24, 1814, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Feb. 13, 1839, at Scipio, **Isaac Johnson Tillotson,** s. of Sylves-

ter and Temperance (Johnson) Tillotson. He was b. April 17, 1814, at Ovid, N. Y. He was a lumberman. He d. Aug. 4, 1877, at Auburn, N. Y. She was alive in Oct., 1908, at Auburn, N. Y.

Child of Isaac Johnson and Fanny (Avery) Tillotson, b. at Northville, N. Y.:

i. HELEN[8], b. June 11, 1842; address, 76 Nelson St., Auburn, N. Y.

1001. Alfred[7] Avery (*Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 12, 1791, at Groton; m. June 25, 1815, at Hartford, **Clarissa Smith,** dau. of Moses and Mabel (Seymour) Smith. She was b. Aug. 11, 1792. He was a merchant. He d. April 9, 1854, at Genoa, N. Y.; she d. April 2, 1857, at the same place.

Children of Alfred and Clarissa (Smith) Avery:

2337. i. ABBY[8], b. April 5, 1816, at Aurora, N. Y.
2338. ii. DANIEL[8], b. Jan. 12, 1818, at Genoa.
2339. iii. ELIZABETH[8], b. Feb. 28, 1820, at Genoa.
2340. iv. HENRY[8], b. March 21, 1822, at Genoa.
2341. v. URANIA[8], b. May 22, 1824, at Genoa.
2342. vi. ALFRED[8], b. Jan. 5, 1827, at Genoa.
2343. vii. CLARISSA[8], b. Oct. 3, 1829, at Genoa.
viii. BENJAMIN F.[8], b. March 4, 1838; d. April 15, 1851, at Genoa.

1003. Edwin[7] Avery (*Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 22, 1795; m. May 30, 1822, at Hartford, **Julia Trumbull Collins,** dau. of Stephen and Ruth (Smith) Collins. She was b. Aug. 5, 1802, at Hartford. He was a merchant. He d. May 23, 1856, at Genoa, N. Y.; she d. Nov. 22, 1890, at the same place.

Children of Edwin and Julia Trumbull (Collins) Avery:

i. STEPHEN COLLINS[8], b. April 4, 1823, at Williamsville, N. Y.; d. May 10, 1837, at Genoa.
2344. ii. JANE[8], b. Dec. 29, 1824, at Williamsville.
2345. iii. HARRIET SEYMOUR[8], b. March 28, 1827, at Genoa.
2346. iv. HELEN RUTH[8], b. June 22, 1829, at Genoa.
2347. v. EDWIN[8], b. Feb. 23, 1832, at Genoa.
2348. vi. SIDNEY SMITH[8], b. Nov. 25, 1834, at Genoa.
vii. CAROLINE AMELIA[8], b. Jan. 29, 1838, at Genoa; d. Feb. 20, 1880; unm.
2349. viii. FRANCES ADELAIDE[8], b. Oct. 13, 1841, at Genoa; m. Henry Avery (No. 2340).

1004. Daniel Lewis[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 31, 1797; m. March 30, 1820, **Lydia Ann Cuyler,** dau. of Jacob Cuyler of Albany, N. Y. She was b. Aug. 1, 1801; d. April 14, 1850, at Aurora, N. Y.; he d. Oct. 14, 1868, at Fond du Lac, Wis.

Children of Daniel Lewis and Lydia Ann (Cuyler) Avery:

i. EMILY CAROLINE[8], b. March 12, 1821; d. Dec. 12, 1843.
2350. ii. DAVID ELDRIDGE[8], b. Aug. 9, 1823; d. Sept. 12, 1872.
iii. RICHARD GLEN[8], b. Nov. 30, 1829; d. Feb. 3, 1844.
iv. DANIEL LEWIS[8], b. Jan. 4, 1832; d. Aug. 24, 1854.
2351. v. MARGARET CUYLER[8], b. Sept. 22, 1834; m. Jan., 1853, Hannibal Woodworth.

1005. Benjamin Franklin[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 3, 1801, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. April 27, 1844, at Utica, N. Y., **Susan Howes Look,** dau. of Samuel and Polly (Loomis) Look. She was b. Oct. 27, 1817, at Conway, Mass. He was graduated from Union College in 1822; studied law and was admitted to the bar in New York City. His early experience on his father's farm had convinced him that the plow then in use could be much improved and he turned his attention in that direction. His first business venture was at Clarksville, Va., where, in connection with Caleb H. Richmond, he built a foundry for the manufacture of plows. Failing to secure the renewal of their lease, they moved their establishment to Milton, N. C., and later settled at Meadville, Va. In 1842, Mr. Avery became the executor of his father's estate, terminated his partnership at Meadville, sold his Virginia property to a younger brother, and returned to Aurora. After his marriage, he bought and rebuilt the family homestead at Aurora. In 1846, Louisville was chosen as an eligible place for a plow factory and soon became Mr. Avery's permanent home. He built a large factory there, but the civil war destroyed his business and his buildings were used by the government as a hospital. The cause of the Union was dear to his heart, his loyalty endangering his property if not his life—as was predicted. After the war, he formed a partnership with his sons and his son-in-law, John C. Coonley, under the firm name of B. F. Avery & Sons. The venture was very successful and the Avery plow lightened the work of the farmer north and south.



BENJAMIN FRANKLIN AVERY.



MRS. SUSAN LOOK AVERY.

In 1869, Mr. Avery, with his wife and four children, went to Europe where they remained two years. After his return, he lived in quiet happiness with his family, an ideal husband, father, and friend. He was able to surround his family with such treasures as wealth and refinement could procure. For years, a part of each summer has been spent by the family at Wyoming, N. Y. He was a Presbyterian of liberal views and an elder of the church. He was straightforward and honest, and was charitable both in giving money and in thinking no evil. He d. March 3, 1885, at Louisville, having nobly lived a life of lofty ideals.

Mr. Avery was peculiarly happy in his marriage. During the childhood and youth of her six children, Mrs. Avery attended closely to her domestic affairs. In her later years, she became interested in all the vital questions of the day. She is an ardent advocate of equal suffrage, municipal ownership of public utilities, the initiative and referendum, good government, free trade, the rights of labor, and is opposed to militarism, to war except in self-defense, and to capital punishment. She is an unusual combination of aristocrat and democrat. She founded the Women's Club of Louisville and the Susan Look Avery Club of Wyoming, N. Y. She is a woman of great dignity and commanding presence. She speaks impressively and with the ardor of conviction. She is always listened to with reverence and leaves behind her an aroused sense of civic duty and personal responsibility. She is the descendant of a long line of Puritan ancestors—Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., Loomis of Windsor, and Roberts and Look of Nantucket and Martha's Vineyard. Her address is Mrs. Susan Look Avery, Louisville, Ky.

Children of Benjamin Franklin and Susanna Howes (Look) Avery:

2352. i. LYDIA ARMS[8], b. Jan. 31, 1845, at Lynchburg, Va.
2353. ii. SAMUEL LOOK[8], b. Dec. 9, 1846, at Aurora, N. Y.
2354. iii. GERTRUDE ARMS[8], b. Aug. 18, 1849, at Louisville, Ky.
2355. iv. GEORGE CAPWELL[8], b. March 1, 1852, at Louisville.
2356. v. HELEN BLASDELL[8], b. March 29, 1855, at Louisville.
2357. vi. WILLIAM SIDNEY[8], b. March 15, 1858, at Louisville.

1006. Ashbel[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 30, 1805, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Dec. 1, 1831, at Genoa, N. Y., **Emeline Miner**, dau. of William and

Polly (Terry) Miner. She was b. Dec. 26, 1808, at Genoa. He was a merchant and farmer. He was supervisor of Genoa and held other offices in the town. He served two terms, 1844-1850, as member of the general assembly. In politics, he was a Republican. He d. April 29, 1870, at Iowa City, Iowa; she d. Feb. 16, 1893, at the same place.

Children of Ashbel and Emeline (Miner) Avery, b. at Genoa, N. Y.:

i. CELIA ADELE[8], b. July 7, 1835; d. y.
2358. ii. ORLANDO MINER[8], b. Oct. 19, 1839.
2359. iii. ARABELLA MARIA[8], b. Sept. 10, 1843.
2360. iv. ALICE EMELINE[8], b. March 4, 1846.
2361. v. ASHBEL SMITH[8], b. Oct. 12, 1849.

1007. Lydia[7] Avery (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 24, 1810, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Nov. 12, 1835, at Aurora, N. Y., **Ebenezer White Arms,** s. of Ebenezer and Mary (White) Arms. He was b. March 25, 1805, at Greenfield, Mass. He was graduated from Yale in 1828. He d. Jan. 15, 1877, at Aurora; she d. Feb. 16, 1893, at the same place. No children.

1008. George[7] Avery (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 2, 1815, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Feb. 25, 1840, at Albany, N. Y., **Rachel Leavenworth,** dau. of John and Rachel (Turner) Leavenworth. She was b. Sept. 17, 1815, at Towanda, Penn. He was a merchant. He d. April 30, 1849, at Meadville, Va. She m. 2d, David H. Strickland, the widower of Elizabeth Avery (No. 2339); d. March 15, 1890, at Danville, Va.

Children of George and Rachel (Leavenworth) Avery, b. at Meadville:

i. MARION FRANCES[8], b. March 29, 1841; d. Feb. 20, 1900, at Danville; unm.
2362. ii. AMELIA SOPHIA[8], b. May 20, 1844.

1009. Abigail[7] Avery (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 15, 1817, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Sept. 20, 1859, at Aurora, as his second wife, **The Rev. John Leech,** s. of John Leech, of Ballamea, Ireland. He was graduated from Dublin University and was an Episcopal minister. He d.

May 26, 1893, at Aurora; she d. May 4, 1901, at Aurora. No children.

1010. James[7] Avery (*Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 8, 1825, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1845, at Ledyard, N. Y., **Cornelia Bucklong Brownell,** dau. of Jonathan and Sarah Brownell. She was b. Sept. 12, 1823, near Aurora. He was a farmer. He d. Jan. 1, 1864, at Aurora; she d. Oct. 10, 1904, at the same place.

Children of James and Cornelia Bucklong (Brownell) Avery, b. at Aurora, N. Y.:

2363. i. FRANCES BROWNELL[8], b. Dec. 3, 1846.
2364. ii. CORNELIA ABBY[8], b. May 28, 1850.
2365. iii. WILLIAM BYRON[8], b. May 29, 1853.
2366. iv. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. May 29, 1853.
2367. v. ANNA MARIA[8], b. Oct. 18, 1855.
vi. EMILY[8], b. Dec. 22, 1861; died young.

1011. Maria[7] Avery (*Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 1, 1833, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. July 5, 1864, at Aurora, **William Washington Howard,** s. of Thomas and Anna (Washington) Howard. He was b. Sept. 14, 1819, at London, England. He was a graduate of Oxford and a Presbyterian minister. He d. July 1, 1871, at Aurora; she d. Jan. 14, 1893, at the same place.

Child of William Washington and Maria (Avery) Howard, b. at Aurora:

i. MARGARET AVERY[8], b. Sept. 2, 1868.

1012. Maria Barber[7] Avery (*Elias[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 30, 1801, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. July 13, 1823, **William Smith.** She d. Dec. 14, 1826, at Springfield, Mass.

Child of William and Maria Barber (Avery) Smith:

i. JOSEPH RIDGEWAY[8]; he was a sailor and died at sea.

1013. Elizabeth Denison[7] Avery (*Elias[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 19, 1803, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Dec. 11, 1823, **Joseph Ridgeway.** She d. Nov. 25, 1824, at Columbus, Ohio. No children.

1014. John Barber[7] Avery (*Elias*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 9, 1808, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. June 15, 1831, at Covert, N. Y., **Elizabeth Starkweather,** dau. of Daniel and Mary (Godfrey) Starkweather. She was b. May 22, 1812, at Ulysses, N. Y. He was a merchant and one of the principal grain-buyers of Farmer, N. Y., of which place he was postmaster for 34 years. His wife d. July 28, 1885, at Farmer; he d. March 13, 1898, at Aurora.

Children of John Barber and Elizabeth (Starkweather) Avery, b. at Farmer:

i. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. March 29, 1832; d. Oct. 1, 1886, at Aurora; unm.
ii. HELEN MARIA[8], b. March 7, 1836; died young.
iii. WILLIAM ELIAS[8], b. July 29, 1838; was 1st lieut. 75th reg't, N. Y. vols.; was killed in the charge on Port Hudson, May 27, 1863; unm.
2368. iv. LUCY MARIA[8], b. July 7, 1842.
v. FRANCES ADELE[8], b. Nov. 3, 1844; d. Feb. 1, 1861, at Farmer.
2369. vi. ALBERT NOYES[8], b. March 25, 1846.
2370. vii. HELEN LOUISE[8], b. Nov. 3, 1849.

1015. Noyes Latham[7] Avery (*Elias*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 11, 1815, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Aug. 20, 1846, at Ovid, N. Y., **Hester Ann Osborn,** dau. of John Osborn. He m. 2d, Sept. 30, 1851, at Aurora, N. Y., **Elizabeth Dougherty,** dau. of Edward and Annis (Lake) Dougherty. She was b. April 23, 1820, at Union Springs, N. Y. He was a prominent business man of Grass Lake, Mich. She d. Oct. 12, 1875, at Grand Rapids, Mich.; he d. June 8, 1901, at Grass Lake.

Child of Noyes Latham and Hester Ann (Osborn) Avery, b. at Farmer, N. Y.:

i. JOHN MORGAN[8], b. July 20, 1847; d. May 17, 1873; unm.

Children of Noyes Latham and Elizabeth (Dougherty) Avery:

2371. i. FANNY LOVELL[8]; m. Nov. 9, 1876, Wilder D. Foster; d. May 8, 1886; no children.
2372. ii. NOYES FREDERICK[8], b. Jan. 15, 1855, at Grand Rapids.

1016. Barton Frederick[7] Avery (*Dudley*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 16, 1796, at

Aurora, N. Y.; m. Sept. 23, 1817, at Parkman, O., **Betsey Brown.** She was b. Dec. 6, 1800, at Rutland, Mass. He was associate judge of the court of common pleas for Geauga County, O., in 1834 and later years. He d. April 12, 1857, at Chardon, O.; she d. March 9, 1878, at the same place.

Children of Barton Frederick and Betsey (Brown) Avery, b. at Parkman, O.:

i. SHERBURN H.[8], b. May 20, 1820; d. in infancy.
2373. ii. CAROLINE[8], b. Dec. 4, 1821.
2374. iii. ELIAS[8], b. Jan. 21, 1824.
2375. iv. MARIA ELLEN[8], b. July 4, 1826.
2376. v. MARY M.[8], b. June 7, 1829; m. June 17, 1846, Oliver S. Osterhoudt; d. Aug. 24, 1846, at Cleveland, O.
2377. vi. DUDLEY FREDERICK[8], b. Jan. 24, 1835.

1017. Caroline Campuit[7] Avery (*Dudley[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 19, 1798, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. **Henry Fellows,** s. of Edmund B. Fellows. He d. May 7, 1871, at Sennett, N. Y.

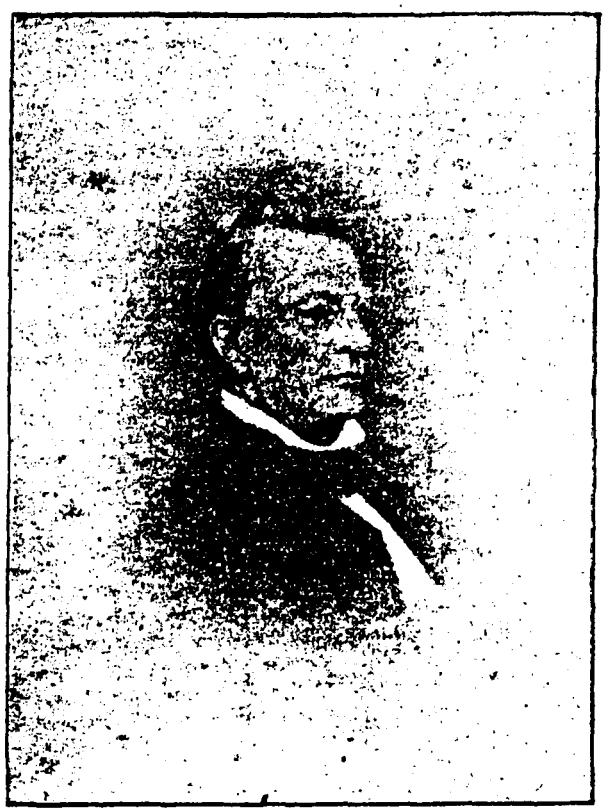
Children of Henry and Caroline Campuit (Avery) Fellows:

i. FREDERICK PORTER.[8]
ii. MARY HANNAH[8]; m. Isaac Snook.
iii. EDMUND DUDLEY.[8]
iv. HENRY BAXTON.[8]

1018. Hannah[7] Avery (*Dudley[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 3, 1804, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. **William Sprague.**

1019. Daniel Dudley[7] Avery (*Dudley[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 10, 1810, at Baton Rouge, La.; m. Aug. 15, 1837, at New Iberia, La., **Sarah Craig Marsh,** dau. of John C. and Ann Eliza (Baldwin) Marsh. She was b. March 30, 1813, at New York City. He received his early education from his mother; was prepared for college by the Rev. Philander Chase, afterwards an Episcopal bishop; was graduated from Yale in 1830; returned to his native city, studied law, and was admitted to the bar in 1832. He was twice elected to the legislature and held the office of prosecuting attorney for the district: was also elected district judge, which office he resigned in 1862. In this year, he removed his family to his estate on Petite Anse, now Avery's Island, and later to Texas to escape

the excitement incident to the war. His oldest son enlisted in the Confederate army; his second son developed the salt works on the island which proved to be of untold value to the South. After the war, Judge Avery returned to Avery's Island, found



DANIEL DUDLEY AVERY

his home in ruins, and set himself vigorously to the task of saving the remnant of his fortune. His declining years were years of disappointment which he met with Christian fortitude. His faithful and devoted wife d. March 29, 1879, and he followed her on the tenth of the following June. Their bodies lie in the same tomb beneath the spreading oaks of Avery's Island.

Children of Daniel Dudley and Sarah Craig (Marsh) Avery, b. at Baton Rouge, La.:

2378. i. MARY ELIZA[5], b. May 19, 1838.
2379. ii. SARAH MARSH[5], b. Feb. 4, 1840.
2380. iii. DUDLEY[5], b. Sept. 20, 1842.
iv. JOHN MARSH[5], b. April 4, 1844. He developed the famous salt mines of Avery's Island and, at the age of seventeen,



JOHN MARSH AVERY

became a member of the staff of Gen. Taylor of the Confederate army; after the war, he did much to bring order out of chaos; he repeatedly served in council assembly; in the state senate, in 1888, he led the opposition to the recharter of the Louisiana lottery company; he d. April 10, 1891; unm.

2381. v. MARGARET HENSHAW[5], b. Oct. 16, 1848.

1020. **Eliza Brown**[7] **Avery** (*Dudley*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1815; m. at Baton Rouge, La., **Simon Walsh,** s. of Richard Walsh. He was b. about 1800 in Ireland. He d. about 1850, at New Iberia, La. She m. 2d, about 1854, **William Sharpe,** b. about 1800 in Pennsylvania; d. in 1877 at Baton Rouge. He was a sugar planter. She d. in Sept., 1884.

Children of Simon and Eliza Brown (Avery) Walsh, b. at New Iberia:

i. ROBERT MOON[8], b. March 22, 1841; m. Selina Mintz; d. in 1896.
ii. DUDLEY AVERY[8], b. Dec. 2, 1843; d. Aug., 1867.
iii. DANIEL HICKEY[8], b. Dec. 10, 1845; m. Adile Daign. Address, Plaquemine, La.
iv. MARY URSULA[8], b. March 21, 1847; m. A. J. Sharpe; d. April, 1894.
v. SIMON WILLIAM[8], b. January, 1850; d. Nov., 1893.

1021. **Frances**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 26, 1795, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. **Edward Bloomer Ely,** s. of Dr. and Sarah (Bloomer) Ely. The title of "Colonel" was conferred on him by the governor of Kentucky. He d. July 7, 1844, in Texas; she d. March 5, 1863, at St. Paul, Ind.

1022. **Herman**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 15, 1796, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. July 22, 1822, at St. Paul, Ind., **Mary Van Pelt,** dau. of Alexander and Elizabeth (Corwin) Van Pelt. She was b. May 4, 1804. He was a farmer. In politics, he was a Jeffersonian Democrat. She d. Aug. 3, 1842, at St. Paul. He m. 2d, Dec. 20, 1842, at St. Paul, the **Widow Sarah McClure,** the sister of his first wife. She was b. June 18, 1810; d. April 2, 1843, at St. Paul. He m. 3d, Nov. 30, 1843, at St. Paul, **Mahala Quinn Knight,** dau. of William and Elizabeth (Quinn) Knight. She was b. May 19, 1822; d. Jan. 19, 1846, at St. Paul. He m. 4th, July 2, 1846, at St. Paul, the **Widow Elizabeth Hill,** the sister of his third wife. She was b. March 22, 1815. He d. Dec. 2, 1852, at St. Paul.

Children of Herman and Mary (Van Pelt) Avery, b. at St. Paul:

2382. i. CHARLOTTE ANN[8], b. June 6, 1829.
2383. ii. DANIEL WILSON[8], b. March 30, 1832.
2384. iii. MATTHIAS VAN PELT[8], b. Feb. 19, 1834.
2385. iv. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. June 6, 1836.
Three children died in infancy.

Child of Herman and Mahala Quinn (Knight) Avery, b. at St. Paul:

2386. i. FRANCES ELY[8], b. March 24, 1845.

Child of Herman and Elizabeth (Knight) Avery, b. at St. Paul:

2387. i. MAHALA[8], b. May 24, 1849.
Two children died in infancy.

1023. Guy Carleton[7] Avery (*Isaac[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 7, 1798, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Dec., 1821, at Northbend, Ohio, **Elizabeth Towner,** dau. of Homer Towner. He was a farmer. She d. March 10, 1833, in Shelby County, Ind. He m. 2d, Nov. 21, 1833, in Shelby County, **Sophia Bartley,** dau. of John P. and Charity Bartley. She was b. Nov. 18, 1812, in Adams County, O. He d. March 7, 1846, in Shelby County; she d. Dec. 1, 1860, at the same place.

Children of Guy Carleton and Elizabeth (Towner) Avery:

2388. i. HOMER TOWNER[8], b. Sept. 17, 1823, at Northbend, O.
2389. ii. SARAH LOUISA[8], b. Sept. 18, 1828, in Shelby County.
iii. FREDERICK BARTON[8], d. Aug. 29, 1838, in Shelby Co.

Children of Guy Carleton and Sophia (Bartley) Avery, b. in Shelby County:

2390. i. MARY[8], b. Sept. 19, 1836.
2391. ii. FREDERICK WILLIAM[8], b. April 14, 1838.
2392. iii. GUY CARLETON[8], b. May 29, 1840.
iv. EDWIN[8], b. Dec. 17, 1842; d. y.
v. THOMAS BARTLEY[8], b. Oct. 11, 1844; d. y.

1024. Dudley[7] Avery (*Isaac[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 28, 1800, at Aurora, N. Y.; **m. Emily Copeland,** dau. of Abram and ——— (Haywood) Copeland. She was b. April 2, 1798, in Connecticut. He was a commission merchant. She d. Nov. 8, 1835, at Laporte, Ind. He m. 2d, **Emma Marcia Russell,** widow of Dr. Wood. She was b.

March 6, 1806, at Jericho, Vt. He d. Dec. 10, 1842, at Memphis, Tenn. She d. March 10, 1891, at Chicago, Ill.

Children of Dudley and Emily (Copeland) Avery:

2393. i. EDWARD ELY[8], b. Oct. 2, 1823, at Northbend, O.
ii. SARAH[8], b. Dec. 1, 1824, in Shelby Co., Ind.; d. y.
iii. ISAAC[8], b. 1825, in Shelby Co.; d. May 4, 1849.
iv. ABRAHAM[8], b. Oct. 16, 1827, at Northbend, O.; d. y.
2394. v. HELEN ELIZA[8], b. March 2, 1829, in Shelby Co.
2395. vi. MILTON HERMAN[8], b. Aug. 9, 1830, in Shelby Co.
2396. vii. OSCAR[8], b. Dec. 30, 1831, in Shelby Co.
2397. viii. MARIE ANTOINETTE[8], b. June 10, 1833, in Shelby Co.

Children of Dudley and Emma Marcia (Russell) Avery:

2398. i. ADELA ELIZABETH[8], b. July 8, 1838, at Carrolton, Ill.; m. Charles Eldred; d. Feb. 11, 1864, at Carrolton.
2399. ii. FRANCES EMMA[8], b. June 24, 1842, at Memphis, Tenn.

1025. Charlotte Ann[7] Avery (*Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 21, 1803, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. April 18, 1824, at Warsaw, Ky., **Daniel Ordway Gillett,** s. of Roger and Marcy (Marsh) Gillett. He was b. Nov. 17, 1790, at Hartford township, Vt. She d. Dec. 3, 1861, at Exeter, Ill.; he d. April 25, 1878, at the same place.

Child of Daniel Ordway and Charlotte Ann (Avery) Gillett, b. at Exeter, Ill.:

i. FRANCES CHARLOTTE[8], b. Feb. 18, 1841; m. Capt. Ralph Jacoby Whitledge. Address, St. Louis, Mo.

1026. William Pitt[7] Avery (*Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 5, 1805, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. **Hannah Major,** dau. of Thomas Major. She was b. in Ireland. He was a farmer and merchant. He d. Sept. 1, 1832, in Shelby Co., Ind. She d. about 1861.

Child of William Pitt and Hannah (Major) Avery, b. in Shelby Co.:

2400. i. DINAH[8], b. March 22, 1828.

1027. Sally Maria[7] Avery (*Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 23, 1808, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Oct. 7, 1830, at Flat Rock, Ind., **Matthias Corwin Van Pelt,** s. of Alexander and Elizabeth (Corwin) Van Pelt. He was

a brother of the wife of Herman Avery (No. 1022) and nephew of the famous Tom Corwin. He was b. Jan. 2, 1802, at Lebanon, O. He was a lawyer and later a commission merchant in Cincinnati. He was of high repute and great ability. He d. Aug. 29, 1878, at Camp Denison, O.; she d. Jan. 8, 1888, at the same place.



MRS. SALLY MARIA AVERY VAN PELT.

Children of Matthias and Sally Maria (Avery) Van Pelt:

i. EDNA AVERY[5], b. June 17, 1835, at Shelbyville, Ind.; m. Dr. Alfred Buckingham. She was a graduate of the Cincinnati Wesleyan College and president of its alumnæ association; her magnificent musical abilities were fully developed; she was a member of the state humane society. She d. Jan. 11, 1905, at Camp Denison.

ii. EMMA CORWIN[5], b. Oct. 22, 1847, at Cincinnati.



MRS. EDNA AVERY BUCKINGHAM.

1028. **Daniel**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 19, 1811, at Ulysses, N. Y.; m. Jan. 11, 1838, at Winchester, Ill., **Elizabeth Haxby,** dau. of William and Ann (Brewis-Pickering) Haxby. She was b. April 27, 1817, at Scarborough, England. He was a merchant. He d. Dec. 28, 1866, at Winchester, Ill.

Children of Daniel and Elizabeth (Haxby) Avery, b. at Winchester, Ill.:

2401. i. SARAH ANN[8], b. July 20, 1840.
2402. ii. FRANCES HELEN[8], b. Oct. 3, 1846.
2403. iii. DANIEL[8], b. Jan. 10, 1849.
2404. iv. HENRY STEWART[8], b. Jan. 23, 1851.

1029. **Helen**[7] **Avery** (*Isaac*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 11, 1812, at Ulysses, N. Y.; m. Nov. 18, 1830, in Shelby County, Ind., **Thomas Rufus E. Davis,** by whom she had three children, all of whom d. in infancy. She m. 2d, Oct. 14, 1841, at Exeter, Ill., **Alexander Leslie Underwood.** s. of Silas and Lucy Underwood. He was b. June 21, 1814, at Hardwick, Vt. He was a physician. He d. March 5, 1870, at St. Paul, Ind.; she d. May 22, 1881, at New Iberia, La.

Children of Alexander Leslie and Helen (Avery) Underwood, b. at Milford, Ind.:

i. EDNA MARIA[8], b. Sept. 1, 1845; m. Buckley C. Harris; d. Dec. 4, 1892, at Opelousas, La.
ii. FRANCES HELEN ANN[8], b. Oct. 14, 1847; m. Charles Wesley Hewes. Address: 1501 Scott St., San Francisco, Cal.

Four children died in infancy.

1030. **Betsey Ann**[7] **Avery** (*Latham*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 4, 1819, at Groton; m. March 19, 1838, at Groton, **Edmund Fish,** s. of Roswell and Isabel (Phelps) Fish. He was b. Jan. 25, 1805, at Mystic. He was a merchant in New York. He d. Jan. 3, 1867, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; she d. Feb. 26, 1889, at Groton.

Children of Edmund and Betsey Ann (Avery) Fish, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

i. ELIZABETH AVERY[8], b. Aug. 12, 1839; m. Isaac Peck Bouse; d. May 22, 1877, at Groton. He m. 2d, Deborah Avery (No. 1035).

ii. LATHAM AVERY[8], b. Jan. 25, 1842; m. Ann Eliza Wood.
iii. IDA STEELE[8], b. March 2, 1850; m. Frederick Campbell; 2d, Eugene L. Baker.

1031. Emily[7] Avery (*Latham[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 17, 1821, at Groton; m. March 21, 1842, at Groton, **Silas Henry Fish,** s. of Roswell and Isabel (Phelps) Fish, and brother of the husband of Betsey Ann Avery (No. 1030). He was b. May 26, 1818, at Mystic. He was a grain merchant. He d. Jan. 31, 1884, at Buffalo, N. Y.; she d. Feb. 1, 1894, at same place.

Children of Silas Henry and Emily (Avery) Fish, b. at Buffalo:

i. HENRY HAGGERTY[8], b. Dec. 25, 1842; d. April 1, 1865, at Five Forks, Va.
ii. EDMUND PHELPS[8], b. Feb. 10, 1845; m. Mary Sophia Houghton. Residence, Buffalo, N. Y.

Two daughters died in infancy.

1032. Mary Jane[7] Avery (*Latham[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 12, 1824, at Groton; m. Aug. 31, 1847, at Brooklyn, N. Y., **Albert Newell Ramsdell.** He was b. about 1818, at Mansfield; was a banker and railway president. He d. June 11, 1873, at Groton; she d. Aug. 15, 1887, at the same place. No children.

1033. Christopher Lester[7] Avery (*Latham[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 8, 1826, at Groton; m. Jan. 30, 1850, at Brooklyn, N. Y., **Sarah Wisner Smith,** dau. of Ira and Sarah Wisner (Steele) Smith. She was b. July, 1830, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; d. Sept. 29, 1869, at the same place. He m. 2d, Nov. 1, 1870, at Groton, **Ellen Barber Copp,** dau. of Belton Allyn and Betsey Ann (Barber) Copp. She was b. July 20, 1834, at Groton. He was a merchant and farmer. He d. Jan. 1, 1904, at Groton.

Children of Christopher Lester and Sarah Wisner (Smith) Avery, b. at Buffalo, N. Y.:

2405. i. LATHAM[8], b. Nov. 24, 1853.
2406. ii. MARY LOUISE[8], b. Aug. 28, 1855.
iii. IRA SMITH[8], b. July 15, 1858; d. Oct. 15, 1878, at Buffalo, N. Y.
2407. iv. BETSEY WOOD[8], b. May 7, 1860.

Children of Christopher Latham and Ellen Barber (Copp) Avery, b. at Groton:

2408. i. CHRISTOPHER LESTER[8], b. Sept. 4, 1872.
2409. ii. MARY JANE[8], b. Aug. 16, 1875.

1034. Julia[7] Avery (*Latham[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 9, 1828, at Groton; m. Dec. 22, 1853, at Brooklyn, N. Y., **Richard Iahaziel Sherman,** s. of James and Sophia (Day) Sherman. He was b. Dec., 1818, at Rome, N. Y.; d. Dec. 29, 1888. No children.

1035. Deborah[7] Avery (*Latham[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1830, at Groton; m. Oct. 1, 1887, at Groton, **Isaac Peck Bouse,** whose first wife was Elizabeth Avery Fish (No. 1030, i). He was b. Aug. 18, 1824, at Flushing, L. I. He was a merchant. He d. June 29, 1894, at Groton; she d. Nov. 27, 1895, same place. No children.

1036. Anson Alfred[7] Avery (*Alfred Anson[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 24, 1817, at Groton; m. May 8, 1837, at Willimantic, **Celia Lippit Kenyon.** She d. Jan. 31, 1840, at Lafayette, N. Y.; no children. He m. 2d, Aug. 24, 1842, at Lafayette, N. Y., **Abigail Felicia Ross,** dau. of Abram V. and Mary (Newell) Ross. She was b. Oct. 9, 1822, at Lafayette, N. Y. He was a carriage maker. He d. Nov. 20, 1869, at Syracuse, N. Y.; she d. July 24, 1879, at the same place.

Children of Anson Alfred and Abigail Felicia (Ross) Avery, b. at Cardiff, N. Y.:

2410. i. ELLEN CELIA[8], b. March 31, 1844.
2411. ii. DENISON ANSON[8], b. Oct. 8, 1850; d. June 6, 1876, at Syracuse.
2412. iii. MARY AUGUSTA EUGENIA[8], b. July 21, 1859.

1037. Moses Edwin[7] Avery (*Alfred Anson[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 14, 1819, at Groton; m. June 3, 1845, at Baltimore, Md., **Belinda Belmont Markes.** He d. at sea, Aug. 3, 1849.

Child of Moses Edwin and Belinda Belmont (Markes) Avery:

2413. i. ELLEN L.[8]; m. James T. Newman, of Baltimore, Md.

1038. Charles Gilson[7] Avery (*Alfred Anson[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 11, 1821, at Groton; m. April 3, 1842, at Groton, **Nancy M. Edgecomb.** She d. June 11, 1861, at Waterford. He m. 2d, Jan. 7, 1867, at Norwich, **Caroline Elizabeth Chapman,** dau. of Allyn and Betsey (Kimball) Chapman. She was b. Dec. 16, 1822, at Preston; d. Aug. 12, 1894, at Groton. No children.

1039. Phebe Ann[7] Avery (*Alfred Anson[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 14, 1822, at Groton; m. March 28, 1841, at Groton, **James Monroe Benham.** She d. July, 1892.

Children of James Monroe and Phebe Ann (Avery) Benham:

i. JAMES IRA[8], b. April 14, 1842; m. Janett Leeds. Address, New London.

ii. AUGUSTA AVERY[8], b. April 11, 1844; m. Lester H. Phillips. Address, Middletown.

iii. GEORGE LEWIS EDWIN[8], b. Dec. 1, 1846; m. Regina Maria Crocker. Address, New London.

1040. Martha Smith[7] Avery (*Alfred Anson[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 3, 1825, at Groton; m. Nov. 20, 1842, at Stonington, **Robert Stanton Bromley,** s. of Stanton and Pauline (Burdick) Bromley. He was b. Nov. 14, 1821, at North Stonington. She d. Oct. 14, 1849, at Rockville; he d. Nov. 18, 1891, at the same place.

Children of Robert Stanton and Martha Smith (Avery) Bromley:

i. CHARLES[8]; d. in youth.

ii. MARY ANN[8]; m. Henry Hale; 2d, Wilber N. Clark.

1041. Henry Smith[7] Avery (*Alfred Anson[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 6, 1826, at Groton; m. May 24, 1849, at Broad Brook, **Cynthia Amanda West,** dau. of Roswell and Betsey West. She was b. July 24, 1820, at Marlboro, Mass. He was a merchant; a soldier in the civil war. May 24, 1899, they celebrated their golden wedding. Their adopted daughter, Nellie E., b. July 4, 1873, m. George Linstead, of Bristol.

1042. Cyrus Denison[7] Avery (*Benjamin Gilson*[6], *Denison*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 20, 1833, at Geddes, N. Y.; m. Feb. 19, 1863, at Poquetanuck, **Delia Geer,** dau. of Isaac Wheeler and Experience (Avery) Geer (No. 2001). She was b. March 24, 1838, at Poquetanuck; d. Oct. 27, 1872. He m. 2d, Jan. 20, 1875, **Grace Ellen Terry,** dau. of Guy and Julette M. (Averill) Terry. She was b. Nov. 7, 1850, Fairmount, N. Y. He was one of the principal organizers of the Syracuse Iron Works; the Onondaga County (N. Y.) Milk Association; the Onondaga County Pottery Company; the Agricultural Society and Farmers' Club of the county; the Kemp and Burpee Manufacturing Company, for the manufacture of agricultural implements. He is junior warden in St. Mark's Church, at Geddes. He lives at Syracuse, N. Y.

Children of Cyrus Denison and Grace Ellen (Terry) Avery, b. at Geddes, N. Y.:

i. DELIA[8], b. Oct. 20, 1875; d. y.
2414. ii. PAUL[8], b. May 15, 1877.
2415. iii. BENJAMIN GUY[8], b. Aug. 22, 1879.
iv. CYRUS DENISON[8], b. Jan. 10, 1883; d. y.
2416. v. HAROLD TERRY[8], b. May 6, 1887.

1043. Julia Maria[7] Avery (*Benjamin Gilson*[6], *Denison*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 9, 1835, at Geddes, N. Y.; m. April 30, 1857, at Geddes, **Webster Randolph Chamberlain,** s. of Augustus and Susan (Lincoln) Chamberlain. He was b. Sept. 23, 1832, in Saratoga County, N. Y. He is a lawyer. They live at Syracuse, N. Y.

Child of Webster Randolph and Julia Maria (Avery) Chamberlain, b. at Syracuse:

i. JULIA ELIZA[8], b. March 29, 1859; m. William Sanford Abbey.

1044. Frances Eliza[7] Avery (*Benjamin Gilson*[6], *Denison*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 5, 1838, in Onondaga County, N. Y.; m. April 10, 1861, at Geddes, N. Y., **Francis Henry Nye,** s. of Daniel Butler and Experience (Swift) Nye. He was b. Jan. 19, 1823, at West Sandwich, Mass.; d. Aug. 11, 1908, at Syracuse, N. Y. He was a salt manufacturer. She lives at Ardmore, Penn.

Children of Francis Henry and Frances Eliza (Avery) Nye, b. at Geddes:

i. FRANCIS HENRY[9] b. Feb. 26, 1865; m. Nellie Kloch.
ii. CYRUS AVERY[9], b. Jan. 22, 1874; d. y.
iii. CARROLL EDWARD[9], b. Feb. 3, 1877; d. March 11, 1906.
iv. EDITH AVERY[9], b. May 1, 1878; m. Edward A. Green.
v. ROBERT GILSON[9], b. June 21, 1880; m. Ethel M. Gibson.

1045. Denison[7] Avery (*Dudley Bailey[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 1, 1845, at Columbia; m. **Minnie Hurlburt.**

Child of Denison and Minnie (Hurlburt) Avery, b. at Bristol:

2417. i. LUCRETIA[8].

1046. Marian[7] Avery (*Dudley Bailey[6], Denison[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 9, 1849, at Columbia; m. Nov. 12, 1865, at Colchester, **Alonzo Taylor,** s. of Charles Taylor. He was b. in 1842. He was a bugler in the civil war. She m. 2d, May 1, 1880, at Manchester, **Jared Pearl,** s. of Jared and Murilda F. (Hasket) Pearl. He was b. June 10, 1844, at Columbia. He was a soldier in the civil war. They live at Manchester.

Child of Alonzo and Marian (Avery) Taylor, b. at Hebron:

i. BESTOR ALONZO[8], b. Jan. 23, 1872; m. Annie Honeyford.
Two children d. in infancy.

Children of Jared and Marian (Avery) Pearl, b. at Manchester:

i. MORTON AVERY[8], b. Jan. 18, 1883.
ii. STEPHEN DENISON[8], b. Aug. 28, 1884.
One child died in infancy.

1056. Isaac[7] Avery (*John[6], John[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 4, 1775, at Groton; m. Jan. 8, 1797, at Preston, **Clarissa Button,** dau. of Roswell and Mary (Spicer) Button. She was b. May 9, 1777. He d. Jan. 22, 1846, at Ledyard; she d. Nov. 7, 1859, at Groton. He was a soldier in the war of 1812; his widow had a grant of 160 acres of land in Michigan.

Children of Isaac and Clarissa (Button) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

i. CLARISSA[8], b. Feb. 18, 1798; d. May 4, 1868; unm.
2427. ii. WILLIAM PITT[8], b. May 28, 1800.
iii. ROSWELL MINER[8], b. Feb. 21, 1802; d. Jan. 14, 1814.
2428. iv. MARY[8], b. Jan. 5, 1804.
2429. v. ISAAC ALLYN[8], b. Oct. 14, 1806.
2430. vi. GILBERT BUTTON[8], b. Sept. 21, 1809.
2431. vii. SABRA EMELINE[8], b. May 16, 1812.
2432. viii. EMILY[8], b. June 14, 1816.

1057. Prudence[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 14, 1778, at Groton; m. **Daniel Allyn,** s. of Christopher and Elizabeth (Ruff) Allyn. He was b. Nov. 10, 1774. She d. March, 1855.

Children of Daniel and Prudence (Avery) Allyn; probably b. at Groton:

i. DANIEL[8], b. April 11, 1799; m. Lucinda ————; d. Feb. 6, 1883, at Greenfield, Mass.
ii. PRUDENCE[8], d. Oct., 1883, at Uncasville.
iii. MARY[8]; m. Samuel Canfield.
iv. JOHN MINER[8]; m. Emily Comstock; d. Oct., 1854.
v. HANNAH[8]; m. William Hamilton.
vi. GUERDON[8], d. Nov., 1873, at Uncasville.
vii. ROBERT[8]; m. Anna Van Buren; d. Oct., 1877.

1058. Lydia[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 23, 1786, at Groton; m. Jan. 11, 1806, at Groton, **Roswell Button,** s. of Roswell and Lydia (Spicer) Button, and brother of the wife of Isaac Avery (No. 1056). He d. Aug. 8, 1856, at West Hoboken, N. J.; she d. July 24, 1866, at Camden, N. J.

Children of Roswell and Lydia (Avery) Button:

i. APPLETON AVERY[8], b. Oct. 11, 1807, at Groton; m. Susan ————; d. Sept. 25, 1889, in the Ozark Mountains.
ii. WILLIAM PALMER[8], b. Aug. 31, 1809, at Preston; d. May 15, 1866, at Quebec, Canada; unm.
iii. LUCIUS[8], b. July 6, 1811, at Preston; m. Sabrina Dolben; 2d, Helen Rathbone; d. Dec. 30, 1884.
iv. STEPHEN DECATUR[8], b. June 8, 1813, at Preston; m. Maria Pinto; 2d, Maria Goodwell; d. Jan. 17, 1897, at Camden, N. J.
v. MARY ANN[8], b. May 8, 1815, at Preston; m. J. C. Hoxie; d. Sept. 19, 1845, at Hoboken, N. J.
vi. NANCY AIDA[8], b. June 19, 1817, at Preston; m. J. C. Hoxie as his second wife.

1059. **Hannah**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 25, 1789, at Groton; m. about 1814, **Lodowic Bailey,** s. of Obadiah and Esther (Williams) Bailey. He was b. Sept. 14, 1785, at Montville. They settled in Brooklyn township, Penn., then a wilderness. She d. in 1860; he d. about 1873.

Children of Lodowic and Hannah (Avery) Bailey:

i. HANNAH[8]; m. Joseph McKirby.
ii. JOHN[8]; m. Huldah T. Yeamans.
iii. ELIZA[8]; m. Mark Quirk.
iv. ISAAC AVERY[8]; m. Maria A. Grannis.
v. LODOWIC[8]; m. Louisa A. Giles.
vi. ADELINE (?).
vii. LUCINDA (?).

1060. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 18, 1780, at Groton; m. **John Baker,** s. of Joshua and Mary (Gates) Baker. She d. Sept. 15, 1852; he d. Oct. 20, 1862, at Montville.

Children of John and Mary (Avery) Baker:

i. JOHN[8]; m. ——— Hill.
ii. HUMPHREY[8]; m. Lucy Stoddard.
iii. ANN[8]; m. Moses Hill.
iv. LEONARD[8]; m. Cynthia Chapman.
v. JULIA[8]; m. Hubbard Chester.
vi. RICHARD[8]; m. Jane Chester.

They also had Mary, Emily, and Jerusha, of whom nothing is known.

1061. **Susannah**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 20, 1782, at Groton; m. June 11, 1801, at Montville, **Elisha Baker,** s. of Joshua and Mary (Gates) Baker, and brother of her sister Mary's husband (No. 1060). He was b. Aug. 18, 1778, at Montville. They settled in Colchester. He d. Nov. 11, 1859; she d. May 21, 1860, both at Colchester.

Children of Elisha and Susannah (Avery) Baker, b. at Colchester:

i. MARY ANN[8], b. Dec. 9, 1804; m. Leonard Culver.
ii. FANNY[8], b. Nov. 2, 1806; m. Denison Geer.
iii. JARED[8], b. Feb. 18, 1810; m. Hannah Hewett.

iv. ELISHA AVERY[8], b. April 5, 1812; m. Laura Taylor.
v. CAROLINE[8], b. Oct. 10, 1814; m. William Adams.
vi. CHARLES[8], b. July 4, 1816; d. unm.
vii. EMELINE[8], b. April 27, 1819.
viii. GEORGE H.[8], b. April 26, 1825; m. Betsey A. Howe.

1062. Jerusha[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *John[5]*, *Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 31, 1786, at Groton; m. **Jeremiah Comb.**

1063. Thomas Ledyard[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *John[5]*, *Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 24, 1788, at Groton; m. Jan. 31, 1819, at New London, **Lucretia Manwaring,** dau. of Joseph and Deborah (Brayman) Manwaring. She was b. Sept. 25, 1794, at Lyme. She d. Oct. 25, 1833, at New London. He m. 2d, Nov. 27, 1834, at New London, **Maria Manwaring,** the sister of his first wife. She was b. Oct. 10, 1799, at Lyme. He was a sea captain. He d. May 28, 1877, at New London; she d. May 9, 1879, at the same place.

Children of Thomas Ledyard and Lucretia (Manwaring) Avery, b. at New London:

i. ANN MARIA[8], b. Nov. 3, 1820; d. May 12, 1893; unm.
2433. ii. JOHN COIT[8], b. Oct. 30, 1822.
iii. LUCRETIA MANWARING[8], b. July 15, 1825; d. April 3, 1897, at New London; unm.
iv. HENRY THOMAS[8], b. Jan. 8, 1827; d. June 1, 1843, lost at sea.
2434. v. JOSEPH MANWARING[8], b. Nov. 3, 1828.
2435. vi. MARY HOLT[8], b. Dec. 11, 1830.

Child of Thomas Ledyard and Maria (Manwaring) Avery, b. at New London:

2436. i. CATHERINE REBECCA[8], b. June 25, 1836.

1065. Abigail[7] Avery (*Ransford[6]*, *Ephraim[5]*, *Samuel[4]*, *Thomas[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 9, 1779, at Southampton, Mass.; published Dec. 25, 1801, at Montgomery, Mass., to **William Crowe,** s. of David and Huldah Crowe. He d. Feb. 20, 1845, at Montgomery.

Children of William and Abigail (Avery) Crowe, b. at Montgomery:

i. HENRY[8], b. May 7, 1802.
ii. DAVID[8], b. May 17, 1805.
iii. LOUISA[8], b. April 2, 1807; m. Thomas Bill Avery (No. 1079).
iv. WILLIAM[8], b. Nov. 5, 1808; m. Hannah King.
v. MASSILON[8], b. May 20, 1810; m. Betsey Bosworth.
vi. HORATIO[8], b. Jan. 7, 1812.

1066. Marcy[7] (Mercy?) Avery (*Ransford*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 11, 1782, at Montgomery, Mass.; published at Montgomery, Oct. 26, 1800, to **Elisha Chapman;** m. soon after. She d. April 8, 1822, at Montgomery.

Children of Elisha and Marcy (Avery) Chapman, b. at Montgomery:

i. AVERY[8], b. Sept. 15, 1801; m. Iduma Moor.
ii. DELANA[8], b. Dec. 3, 1802; m. Allen Pettis.
iii. SAMUEL[8], b. Nov. 23, 1804; m. Marilla Bartholomew; d. Jan. 8, 1836.
iv. SOPHIA[8], b. April 6, 1807; m. Samuel Upson
v. ANNES[8], b. May 8, 1809; m. Ebenezer W. Phelps.
vi. EUNICE[8], b. June 27, 1811.

1068. Betsey[7] Avery (*Ransford*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 27, 1787, at Montgomery, Mass.; published Sept. 17, 1808, at Montgomery, to **Samuel Rogers,** s. of Josiah and the Widow Mary (Smith) Rogers, of West Springfield, Mass. He was b. April 11, 1781, at Wolcott; probably d. Aug. 15, 1861, at Black River, near Oswego, N. Y.

1070. Ransford[7] Avery (*Ransford*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 1, 1796, at Montgomery, Mass.; published Sept. 20, 1816, at Montgomery, to **Pattey Allyn,** of West Springfield. In 1835, he and his wife sold land in Southampton to Richard Avery. She is called Polly. A Ransford Avery was published to Marcy Hutchinson, Jan. 11, 1817, at Montgomery. The children are recorded as the children of Ransford, Jr., and Pattey Avery (*Montgomery Records*).

Children of Ransford and Pattey (Allyn) Avery, b. at Montgomery:

2440. i. EUNICE[8], b. Feb. 27, 1818.
2441. ii. WILLIAM HERRICK[8], b. Dec. 23, 1820.
2442. iii. POLLY ANN[8], b. May 30, 1823.
2443. iv. JOHN[8].
2444. v. MARTHA[8].
2445. vi. HELEN[8].

1071. Richard[7] Avery (*Ransford[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 1, 1796, at Montgomery, Mass.; was published Jan. 18, 1821, at Montgomery, to **Anna Pettis,** dau. of Abial and Eunice Pettis. She was b. Sept. 2, 1792, at Montgomery. He was published Sept. 4, 1825, to **Mercy Hutchinson.** April 2, 1822, Richard Avery and wife, Anna, deeded land to Ransford Avery. Richard Avery made his will Oct. 15, 1866, leaving all to wife, Mercy; the will was proved Aug., 1867, at Northampton (*Northampton Wills,* 56:557). In her will, dated Dec. 3, 1870, Mercy Avery called herself of Southampton; mentioned daughter, Mary J. Pomeroy; son-in-law, Jerome J. Pomeroy; daughter, Angeline E. Lyman; and daughter, Caroline C. Clark (*Northampton Wills,* 59:64). The children were probably as given below.

Child of Richard and Anna (Pettis) Avery:

2446. i. ELIZA[8].

Children of Richard and Mercy (Hutchinson) Avery:

2447. i. MARY JANE[8]; m. Jerome J. Pomeroy.
2448. ii. ANGELINE[8]; m. ———— Lyman.
2449. iii. CAROLINE C.[8]; m. ———— Clark.

1072. Rowland[7] Avery (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 21, 1782, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. **Roxanna Shurtliff.** He d. July 25, 1860, at Montgomery.

Child of Rowland and Roxanna (Shurtliff) Avery, b. at Norwich, Mass.:

2450. i. ROWLAND DEWEY[8], b. Oct. 11, 1830.

1073. Charles Dewey[7] Avery (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 20, 1784, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. **Abigail Peck,** dau. of Joseph and Mary (Castle) Peck. She d. March 4, 1820, at Montgomery. He m.

2d, Nov. 23, 1824, at Middletown, **Elizabeth Stocking.** On the Middletown records he is called Christopher Dewey Avery.

Children of Charles Dewey and Abigail (Peck) Avery, b. at Montgomery:

2451. i. SALLY OLIVIA[8], b. Dec. 18, 1810.
2452. ii. CHARLES SUMNER[8], b. Aug. 23, 1813.
2453. iii. JOSEPH WILLIAM[8], b. Sept. 7, 1819. A person of this name was published to Sophia Chapman, Dec. 16, 1841; called of Southampton, Mass.

1074. Vashti[7] Avery (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 16, 1786, at Montgomery, Mass.; published Oct. 27, 1804, at Montgomery, to **Bradford Chapman.**

Children of Bradford and Vashti (Avery) Chapman, b. at Montgomery:

i. ELECTA[8], b. Sept. 27, 1805.
ii. CHARLES ASHBILL[8], b. Nov. 23, 1806.
iii. HARVEY WILBUR[8], b. Aug. 26, 1812.
iv. AZARIAH HERRICK[8], b. Dec. 15, 1816; d. y.

1075. Electa[7] Avery (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 11, 1788, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. Jan. 1, 1807, at Westfield, Mass., **Moses Parks,** s. of Aaron and Lydia (Provin) Parks. He was b. March 8, 1785, at Montgomery. She d. Dec. 17, 1831, at Montgomery. He m. 2d, Nancy Avery (No. 1077), sister of his first wife. He d. March 15, 1862, at Feeding Hill, Mass.

Children of Moses and Electa (Avery) Parks, b. at Montgomery:

i. ELISHA LEWIS[8], b. Oct. 24, 1808.
ii. AARON PROVIN[8], b. Sept. 16, 1810; m. Statira B. Moore; d. May 10, 1868, at Montgomery.
iii. CAROLINE[8], b. March 8, 1812; d. April 16, 1831.
iv. LAURA[8], b. Nov. 16, 1813; m. Nathan Hutchinson.
v. WILLIAM AVERY[8], b. Aug. 23, 1815; m. Hester L. Parks.
vi. SAMUEL DEXTER[8], b. March 9, 1817.
vii. MOSES DEWEY[8], b. Dec. 9, 1818; m. Lemira W. ————; d. Nov. 2, 1851.
viii. LAFAYETTE[8], b. July 9, 1823.

Three other children died in infancy.

1077. **Nancy**[7] **Avery** (*William*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 1, 1792, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. Oct. 21, 1832, at Montgomery, **Dea. Moses Parks,** the widower of her sister, Electa Avery (No. 1075). No children.

1078. **Olive**[7] **Avery** (*William*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 19, 1795, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. April 28, 1814, **Warham Kingsley,** s. of Joseph and Isabella (Strong) Kingsley. He was b. March 11, 1788. He was a farmer. She d. July 18, 1858, at Westhampton, Mass.; he d. May 1, 1862.

Children of Warham and Olive (Avery) Kingsley:

i. ROWLAND AVERY[8], b. April 28, 1815; m. Pamelia Moray.
ii. ALVIN WARHAM[8], b. Oct. 4, 1816; m. Charlotte A. Wood.
iii. PHILETUS DEWEY[8], b. July 3, 1819; d. y.
iv. ALMERON A.[8], b. Oct. 17, 1822; m. Pamelia Moray, the widow of his brother, Rowland Avery.
v. OLIVE JANE[8], b. May 9, 1827.

1079. **Thomas Bill**[7] **Avery** (*William*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 12, 1798, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. Oct. 8, 1829, at Montgomery, **Louisa Crowe,** dau. of William and Abigail (Avery) Crowe (No. 1065). She was b. April 2, 1807, at Montgomery. He was a farmer. He d. Sept. 6, 1861; she d. July 17, 1885, both at Montgomery.

Children of Thomas Bill and Louisa (Crowe) Avery, b. at Montgomery:

2454. i. WILLIAM DEWEY[8], b. April 11, 1831.
2455. ii. CHARLES SUMNER[8], b. April 3, 1833.
2456. iii. HORATIO ALLEN[8], b. Oct. 8, 1836.
2457. iv. ORRILL ELIZA[8], b. Feb. 23, 1842; m. June 26, 1860, at Springfield, Mass., Francis B. Wilson.
2458. v. HENRY CLAY[8], b. Sept. 29, 1844.

1080. **Abigail**[7] **Avery** (*William*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 10, 1801, at Montgomery, Mass.; pub. Oct. 5, 1822, at Montgomery, to **Philander Pettis,** s. of Abial and Eunice Pettis, and brother of the wife of Richard Avery (No. 1071). He was b. Nov. 29, 1795, at Montgomery. She d. Sept. 28, 1888, at East Hampton, Mass.

Child of Philander and Abigail (Avery) Pettis, b. at Montgomery:

i. NANCY EMERGENNE[8], b. May 20, 1823.

1081. **Polly[7] Avery** (*Ephraim[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 1, 1786, at Montgomery, Mass.; published Jan. 4, 1806, at Montgomery, to **Willard Wight,** s. of Thomas and Mary (Whiting) Wight. He was b. Feb. 3, 1781; was of Norwich, Mass. He d. Nov. 30, 1861; she d. Jan. 26, 1877.

Children of Willard and Polly (Avery) Wight:

i. HORACE AVERY[8], b. Jan. 14, 1808.
ii. EMELINE[8], b. Feb. 17, 1810.
iii. SUSANNA[8], b. Jan. 27, 1813.
iv. MARILLA[8], b. Sept. 26, 1815.
v. WARNER WHITING[8], b. Sept. 15, 1817; d. April 20, 1841.
vi. CORDELIA MINA[8], b. June 17, 1824.
vii. EDWARD FRANKLIN[8], b. Nov. 30, 1826.
viii. MARY JANE[8], b. Nov. 27, 1828.

1082. **Elisha[7] Avery** (*Ephraim[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 7, 1789, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. **Nancy Whitney,** dau. of Peter Whitney, of Huntington, Mass. She d. Nov. 13, 1862, at Montgomery. In his will, made Dec. 7, 1853, at Montgomery, he mentioned wife, Nancy; sons, William H., Horace W., Elisha, George; dau., Arvilla, wife of Vincent Chapman; grandson, Byron Sherwood; mother, Susannah Avery; sister, Lucinda Avery (Case 47, *Springfield Wills*). He d. June 12, 1866, at Montgomery.

Children of Elisha and Nancy (Whitney) Avery, b. at Montgomery:

2459. i. WILLIAM HARRISON[8], b. Jan. 31, 1813.
2460. ii. HORACE WHITNEY[8], b. July 8, 1815.
2461. iii. ARVILLA[8], b. July 21, 1817.
2462. iv. ORIL[8], b. June 3, 1820; d. March, 1843.
2463. v. ELISHA[8], d. Oct. 31, 1899; Lucinda Avery, widow of Elisha Avery, d. Jan. 22, 1902, aged 77 years.
2464. vi. GEORGE[8].

1083. **Susanna[7] Avery** (*Ephraim[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 5, 1792, at Montgomery, Mass.; published Dec. 5, 1813, at Montgomery, to

Flavius Moore, s. of Joel and Martha (Spring) Moore. He was b. Nov. 13, 1789, at Montgomery. She d. July 8, 1827, at Montgomery. He m. 2d, Harmony Searl; d. April 5, 1848, at Montgomery.

Children of Flavius and Susanna (Avery) Moore, b. at Montgomery:

i. MARTHA SUSAN[8], b. June 22, 1816.
ii. REDEXA SPRING[8], b. Jan. 29, 1822; m. Horatio W. Lyman.
iii. CYRENE[8], b. Nov. 26, 1823.
iv. SARAH ANGENETTE[8], b. April 6, 1827; m. Ochterlong Moore.

1084. Abner[7] Avery (*Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 2, 1796, at Montgomery, Mass.; published July 9, 1815, at Montgomery, to **Eunice Herrick,** dau. of Stephen and Nancy Herrick. She was b. June 27, 1794, at Westfield, Mass.

Children of Abner and Eunice (Herrick) Avery, b. at Montgomery:

2465. i. RICHARDSON[8], b. Feb. 19, 1816.
2466. ii. SOPHIA[8], b. Feb. 14, 1818.
2467. iii. CORINTHIA[8], b. Sept. 29, 1831.
2468. iv. LEUTHEUR (?).
2469. v. HENRY HOLLAND[8] (?).

1086. Leutheur[7] Avery (*Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 23, 1803, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. March 6, 1821, at Montgomery, **Hiram Hatch,** s. of Moses and Lucy Hatch. He was b. Feb. 28, 1802, at Montgomery. He was a blacksmith. He d. April 28, 1838; she d. March 2, 1897, at Springfield, Mass.

Children of Hiram and Leutheur (Avery) Hatch:

i. DUANE HIRAM[8], b. Aug. 26, 1823, at Norwich, Mass.; m. Mary Ann Sheldon; 2d, Carrie Nichols.
ii. DELOS HIRAM[8], b. March 29, 1825, at Norwich; m. Frances Brown.
iii. MOSES BASCUM[8], b. May 13, 1827, at Westfield, Mass.; d. March 29, 1857; unm.
iv. CYRENE AMELIA[8], b. Nov. 19, 1831, at Westfield; m. Elisha Bronson.
v. HORACE ATHERTON[8], b. July 14, 1833, at Westfield; m. Jennie Searl; 2d, Carrie Owen; d. June 15, 1898, at Westfield.

1089. Adnah[7] Avery (*Abel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 12, 1792, at Westfield, Mass. His mother, Jerusha Sackett, was dau. of Adnah and Jerusha (Pomeroy) Sackett, and grand-niece of Seth Pomeroy, a hero of the French and Revolutionary wars; she was b. May 27, 1769. He m. **Esther Parsons.** She d. Dec. 4, 1839; he d. Sept. 22, 1844, at Westfield.

Children of Adnah and Esther (Parsons) Avery, b. at Westfield:

i. ELY PARSONS[8], b. Oct. 2, 1821; d. Nov. 9, 1847; unm.
2470. ii. ADNAH[8], b. March 29, 1823.
iii. ESTHER AMELIA[8], b. Jan. 29, 1825; d. March 27, 1897, at Waltham, Mass.; unm.
iv. WILLIAM ROWLAND[8], b. Oct. 24, 1826; d. Feb. 16, 1871; unm.
2471. v. MOSES ASHLEY[8], b. Sept. 18, 1828.
2472. vi. DOROTHY[8], b. July 29, 1830.
2473. vii. DEXTER[8], b. Jan. 23, 1833.
viii. MORTON[8], b. Nov., 1835; d. Oct. 13, 1856, at Westfield; unm.
2474. ix. SARAH IRENE[8], b. Dec. 30, 1837.

1090. Walter[7] Avery (*Abel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1795, at Westfield, Mass.; m. June 18, 1824, at Montgomery, Mass., **Mary Chapman,** dau. of Nathan and Eunice (Parks) Chapman. She was b. Sept. 2, 1804. He d. Jan. 12, 1838, at Westfield, aged 43 years.

Children of Walter and Mary (Chapman) Avery:

2475. i. ORRIN[8].
2476. ii. NATHAN CHAPMAN[8].
2477. iii. MARY[8].

1091. Isaac[7] Avery (*Abel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1798, at Westfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 6, 1823, at Watson, N. Y., **Mary Ann Beach,** dau. of John and Lydia (Porter) Beach. She was b. Sept. 11, 1802, at Litchfield. He d. Oct. 18, 1832, at Watson; she d. Oct. 4, 1891, at Lowville, N. Y.

Children of Isaac and Mary Ann (Beach) Avery, b. at Watson:

i. IRENE[8], b. Sept. 23, 1824; d. Feb. 7, 1892, at Lowville, N. Y.; unm.
2478. ii. SIDNEY JOHN[8], b. Jan. 24, 1827.
2479. iii. JERUSHA[8], b. March 25, 1829.

1092. Solomon[7] Avery (*Abel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 23, 1800, at Westfield, Mass.; m. Jan. 31, 1825, at Southington, **Ellina Clark,** dau. of Silas and Thankful (Pratt) Clark. She was b. Oct. 18, 1803, at Southington. He was a merchant at Westfield, Mass. He d. Nov. 20, 1854, at Westfield; his will is on file at Springfield, Mass., case 486. She d. Jan. 22, 1880, at Springfield; her will is at Springfield, case 472.

Children of Solomon and Ellina (Clark) Avery, b. at Westfield:

i. JANE ELLINA[8], b. June 20, 1826; d. Nov. 1, 1853, at Westfield; unm.

2481. ii. SILAS CLARK[8], b. Nov. 29, 1828.

2482. iii. ADALINE[8], b. June 28, 1831.

iv. EDWARD SOLOMON[8], b. Sept. 10, 1838; d. y.

2483. v. THEODORA[8], b. April 3, 1845.

1095. John[7] Avery (*Abel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1808, at Westfield, Mass.; m. **Lydia Adkins,** dau. of Eber and Sally (Smith) Adkins. She was b. July 8, 1810, at Westfield. He was a carpenter. He d. April, 16, 1851, at Westfield; she d. Sept. 5, 1894, at the same place.

Children of John and Lydia (Adkins) Avery, b. at Westfield:

2484. i. DOLLY ANN[8], b. Dec. 22, 1832.

2485. ii. ELIZA JANE[8].

2486. iii. ISAAC[8], b. Dec. 14, 1836.

2487. iv. IDA LUCINDA[8]; m. Charles Wheelock; 2d, Major Cordis King; 3d, John O. Hebren; d. Dec. 6, 1889, at Washington, D. C.; no children.

2488. v. JOHN CYRUS[8], b. Aug. 11, 1843.

1096. Ephraim[7] Avery (*Samuel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 15, 1792, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. July 3, 1814, at Montgomery, **Lucy Wright.** dau. of Samuel and Lucy Wright. She was b. July 17, 1797, at Montgomery. He d. Sept. 22, 1884, at Montgomery.

Child of Ephraim and Lucy (Wright) Avery, b. at Montgomery:

2489. i. HIRAM ALLEN[8], b. May 27, 1815; m. Louisa Ardelia ————.

1097. Wealthy[7] Avery (*Samuel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 5, 1793, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. July 6, 1813, **Walker Wright,** s. of Samuel and Lucy Wright and brother of the wife of Ephraim Avery (No. 1096). He was b. Oct. 29, 1793, at Montgomery.

Child of Walker and Wealthy (Avery) Wright, b. at Montgomery:

i. MARY ANN[8], b. Oct. 9, 1814.

1098. Asenath[7] Avery (*Samuel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 24, 1795, at Montgomery, Mass.; published Feb. 27, 1821, at Montgomery, to **John Monroe.** He was b. March, 1800. She d. Aug. 8, 1874, at Fiskdale, Mass.; he d. July 8, 1890, at Southbridge, Mass.

Children of John and Asenath (Avery) Monroe:

i. EUGENIA C.[8], d. Jan. 9, 1869, at Norwich; unm.
ii. GEORGE[8], went to Australia and was never heard of more.
iii. SARAH ANN[8], m. Henry E. Williams; d. July 4, 1879, at Cedar Falls, Ia.
iv. HEZEKIAH[8]; m. Anna Sherman; was a sailor; d. April 1, 1854, at Staten Island, N. Y.
v. ABBY[8]; m. Morton Spencer; d. March 5, 1850.
vi. MARY ELIZABETH[8]; m. Henry Cheseboro; d. April 21, 1888, at Stonington.
vii. ADELAIDE H.[8], b. Jan. 4, 1834, at Montville; m. William Henry Bond.
viii. JOHN C.[8], b. Nov., 1836; was a soldier in the civil war; a blacksmith at Norwich; m. Emma Shepard.
ix. AUSTIN G.[8], b. Aug. 30, 1844, at Montville; a soldier in the civil war; m. Alice J. Dart.

1099. Marilla[7] Avery (*Samuel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 3, 1798, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. **Theodore Whitney,** s. of Peter and Mary (Blair) Whitney. He was b. May 3, 1799, at Montgomery. He d. Aug. 7, 1851, at Chester, Mass.; she d. Jan. 8, 1883.

Children of Theodore and Marilla (Avery) Whitney:

i. CHARLOTTE ARDELIA[8], b. Nov. 27, 1820; m. Aaron Frink.
ii. FRANCES AMELIA[8], b. Oct. 6, 1822; m. James Heron Harmon.
iii. MARTHA SHELDON[8], b. July 3, 1824; m. Hezekiah King Nooney.
iv. ELIZABETH ALLEN[8], b. July 12, 1828; m. Goodrich Barnes; 2d, Elisha B. Pomeroy.

v. CATHARINE FOWLER[8], b. June 18, 1830; m. Francis Asbury Grover.
vi. ALICE PELTON[8], b. Sept., 1832; m. Roland Harmon.
vii. MARILLA ANN[8], b. Nov. 27, 1835; m. Henry Graves Smith.

1100. Harvey[7] Avery (*Samuel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 14, 1799, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. **Lucy Phillips.** He d. Aug. 1, 1869.

Children of Harvey and Lucy (Phillips) Avery:

2490. i. ARLINGTON[8].
2491. ii. REVILLO[8].

1101. Laura[7] Avery (*Samuel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 30, 1801, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. March 9, 1818, **Azariah Herrick,** s. of Jonathan and Hannah (Burt) Herrick. He was b. Aug. 17, 1792. He was a farmer at Frewsburg, N. Y. She d. July 1, 1881.

Children of Azariah and Laura (Avery) Herrick:

i. MARIA[8], b. Nov. 8, 1819; m. Joseph Coleman.
ii. ALPHA[8], b. Sept. 18, 1821.
iii. AVERY[8], b. Jan. 26, 1823.
iv. LESTER[8], b. Oct. 27, 1824.
v. HENRY[8], b. Feb. 22, 1826; m. Edith Bragg.
vi. ANZOLETTE[8], b. July 28, 1828.
vii. MARTHA[8], b. May 15, 1830.
viii. WALLACE[8], b. Sept. 5, 1838.
ix. FRANK[8], b. June 14, 1840; m. Sophia Simmons.
x. GEORGE[8], b. May 11, 1844.
xi. MARY E.[8], b. Oct. 3, 1846; m. Francis Forbes.

1102. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Samuel*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 25, 1803, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. April 25, 1822, at Montgomery, **Joseph Tyler, Allyn,** s. of David and Desire (Tyler) Allyn (No. 112, xii). He was b. May 18, 1795, at Montgomery. Soon after marriage, they moved to Norfolk, Va., where he became prominent, representing his district in the assembly and holding other important offices. He was a hardware merchant. He d. July 9, 1862; she d. Sept. 17, 1871, both at Norfolk.

Children of Joseph Tyler and Elizabeth (Avery) Allyn, b. at Norfolk:

i. CAMILLA AMELIA[8], b. Feb. 12, 1826; m. Dr. William J. Moore; d. May 15, 1885, at Philadelphia, Pa.

ii. JOSEPH TYLER[8], b. Aug. 9, 1840; m. Mary Russell Bell; he was a lieutenant in the confederate army; d. July 20, 1904.

1103. Mary Ann[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 25, 1805, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. **A. Johnson**; d. May 11, 1889.

1104. Henry[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 15, 1807, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. Aug. 18, 1836, at Montgomery, **Caroline Morse**, dau. of Chauncey and Olive (Palmer) Morse. She was b. Aug. 29, 1815. He was a merchant and trader. She d. May 23, 1873, at Westfield, Mass. Her will is on file at Springfield, Case 468. He d. Nov. 7, 1892.

Children of Henry and Caroline (Morse) Avery, b. at Westfield, Mass.:

2492. i. HELEN JOSEPHENE[8], b. May 6, 1838.

2493. ii. FRANK RHODES[8], b. April 7, 1853.

1105. Eunice[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 30, 1809, at Montgomery, Mass.; m. **Thomas Boothby**, an English journalist. He and two of their children died of yellow fever in 1855. She d. Nov. 11, 1887, at Providence, R. I.

Children of Thomas and Eunice (Avery) Boothby:

i. FRANK[8], lieut. in a Georgia reg't, confederate army; killed in action.

ii. THOMAS BORDON[8]; m. Fleta Frink.

1106. Eliza[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Ephraim[5], Samuel[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 4, 1811, at Montgomery, Mass.; published Sept. 16, 1827, at Montgomery, to **Pelig Aborn Rhodes**. He was a merchant. He d. ——— 13, 1868, at Providence, R. I. The record is taken from family letters.

Children of Pelig Aborn and Eliza (Avery) Rhodes:

i. FRANK AVERY[8]; m. Abbie Williams.

ii. WALLACE EUGENE[8]; m. Mamie Reggio.

iii. MARY ELLEN[8] (Nellie); m. Signor Rudolph Lanciani, of Rome, Italy.

iv. VIRGINIA PAULINE[8]; m. Richard Waterman.
v. EMMA ABAN[8]; unm.
vi. CAMILLA AUGUSTA[8]; m. William C. Hunter.
vii. WILLIAM HENRY[8]; m. Addie Fletcher.

1107. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Abraham*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 19, 1788, at East Lyme; m. Sept. 2, 1816, at East Lyme, the **Rev. John Henderson** (or **John Hendricks**). She d. April 29, 1874, at East Lyme.

Child of John and Elizabeth (Avery) Henderson, b. at East Lyme:

i. SAMUEL[8]; a pilot on a blockade runner; captured at New Orleans; confined in Fort Warren; d. at New Orleans after the war; unm.

1108. Abraham Selden[7] Avery (*Abraham*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 1, 1792, at East Lyme; m. Aug. 2, 1818, at Dansville, N. Y., **Esther Clark,** dau. of Oliver and Elizabeth (Fish) Clark. She was b. Oct. 25, 1792, at Mansfield. He was a home missionary in western New York, Virginia, and Ohio. He d. about 1868, at New Lexington, O. She d. Oct. 25, 1872, at Lawrenceburg, Ind.

Children of Abraham Selden and Esther (Clark) Avery:

2494. i. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. May 11, 1819, at Pike, N. Y.
ii. JULIA EMELINE[8], b. June 19, 1820, at Pike; d. y.
2495. iii. JOHN CALVIN[8], b. June 2, 1821, at Pike; m. Anna Wood; one child, Cally; all are dead.
2496. iv. ESTHER[8], b. June 30, 1822, at Pike.
2497. v. SAMUEL SELDEN[8], b. July 22, 1823, at Pike.
vi. ABRAHAM THOMAS[8], b. April 7, 1825, at Pike; d. y.
vii. SARAH[8], b. Aug. 30, 1827, at Bristol, N. Y.; d. May 8, 1844, at Vienna, Va.; unm.
2498. viii. ELIZA ANN[8], b. June 13, 1829, at Perry, N. Y.; d. May, 1855; probably unm.
ix. CAROLINE[8], b. Dec., 1830, at Sparta, N. Y.; d. y.
2499. x. JULIA[8], b. April 26, 1835, at Attica, N. Y.
xi. ABRAHAM WILLIAM[8], b. May 6, 1836, at Wales, N. Y.; d. 1856.
xii. HANNAH[8], b. Sept. 26, 1837, at Hamburg, N. Y.; d. y.

1109. Thomas[7] Avery (*Abraham*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 1, 1798, at East Lyme; m. March 12, 1845, at East Lyme, **Elizabeth Brace Gris-**

wold, dau. of Andrew and Lucinda (Johnson) Griswold. She was b. June 19, 1823. He was a farmer. She d. June 12, 1852, at East Lyme; he d. March 20, 1869, at East Lyme.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth Brace (Griswold) Avery, b. at East Lyme:

i. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. Jan. 10, 1846; d. y.
2500. ii. WILLIAM ANDREW[8], b. Aug. 14, 1847.
2501. iii. CHARLES THOMAS[8], b. Dec. 8, 1849.

1110. Samuel[7] **Avery** (*Abraham*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 4, 1805, at East Lyme; m. Nov. 26, 1834, at St. Johns, New Brunswick, **Eleanor Williamson,** dau. of John and Elizabeth (Van Orden) Williamson. She was b. March 20, 1817, at Yarmouth, Nova Scotia. He was a physician. He d. Jan. 23, 1842, at New Orleans, La.; she d. Dec. 26, 1893, at East Lyme.

Children of Samuel and Eleanor (Williamson) Avery:

i. ELLEN ELIZABETH[8], b. Dec. 11, 1835, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; d. Nov., 1903, at Rochester, N. Y.; unm.
ii. HANNAH JANE[8], b. July 25, 1839, at New Orleans; d. y.

1111. Nathan[7] **Avery** (*William Thomas*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 8, 1792, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1818, in Montgomery Co., Tenn., **Rebecca Jones Rivers,** dau. of Gen. Thomas and Elizabeth (Edmunds) Rivers. She was b. about 1794, in Virginia. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 (Letter from Deborah Avery Kendall, No. 1114). He was a physician at Bolivar and Memphis, Tenn. He d. March 5, 1846, at Memphis; she d. May 30, 1847, at the same place.

Children of Nathan and Rebecca Jones (Rivers) Avery, b. at Bolivar, Tenn.:

2502. i. WILLIAM THOMAS[8], b. Nov. 11, 1819.
ii. LAURA[8], b. Nov. 20, 1821; d. Oct., 1831, at Bolivar.
2503. iii. ELIZABETH EDMUNDS[8], b. Jan. 19, 1824.
iv. REBECCA RIVERS[8], b. Feb. 20, 1826; d. Aug. 29, 1840.
2504. v. AMANDA[8], b. May 6, 1828.
2505. vi. CORNELIA ESTELLE[8], b. June 14, 1830.
vii. LAURENA[8], b. Feb. 28, 1833; d. y.

1112. **Clarissa**[7] **Avery** (*William Thomas*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 31, 1793, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. Oct. 27, 1825, at New Lebanon, **Dea. Silas Churchill,** s. of the Rev. Silas and Rhoda (Belden) Churchill. He was b. June 5, 1800, at New Lebanon. He was a farmer. She d. March 18, 1836; he d. Aug. 9, 1878, both at New Lebanon.

Children of Silas and Clarissa (Avery) Churchill, b. at New Lebanon:

i. FRANCIS ELLIOT[8], b. Sept. 12, 1826; m. Kate Whetmore; d. May, 1895, Burlington, Ia.
ii. MARY CORNELIA[8], b. April 21, 1829; m. the Rev. Henry Decker; d. Nov. 1, 1899, at Turin, N. Y.
iii. WILLIAM THOMAS[8], b. Dec. 21, 1830; m. Alice Summer Woodbridge. Residence, Hartford.
iv. SILAS PAYSON[8], b. Nov. 12, 1832; m. Emma Hoyt; d. July, 1894, at Cleveland, O.
v. ELLEN CLARISSA[8], b. Aug. 26, 1835; d. June 8, 1857; unm.

1113. **George**[7] **Avery** (*William Thomas*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 2, 1802, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. Jan. 24, 1839, at Knoxville, Ill., **Seraphina Princess Mary Phelps,** dau. of Aaron Noble and Clarissa (Root) Phelps. She was b. Jan. 19, 1815, at Westfield, Mass. He was a farmer. He d. Dec. 31, 1886, at Galesburg, Ill.; she d. Dec. 12, 1891, at the same place.

Children of George and Seraphina Princess Mary (Phelps) Avery, b. at Galesburg, Ill.:

2506. i. ROBERT HANNEMAN[8], b. Jan. 17, 1840.
2507. ii. JOHN THOMAS[8], b. Dec. 25, 1841.
2508. iii. MARY[8], b. Aug. 13, 1844.
2509. iv. CYRUS MINOR[8], b. June 19, 1846.
2510. v. PHEBE THROOP[8], b. Dec. 21, 1848.
2511. vi. GEORGE[8], b. April 9, 1854.
vii. FREDERICK ARTHUR[8], b. Oct. 15, 1857; d. y.

1114. **Deborah**[7] **Avery** (*William Thomas*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 31, 1806, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. July 24, 1832, at New Lebanon, **John Kendall,** s. of Thomas and Olive (Crane) Kendall. He was b. July 21, 1810, at Northbridge, Mass. He was the inventor of



GEORGE AVERY

the Kendall thermometer; one of the founders of Knox College, Ill. He d. May 19, 1892, at New Lebanon. She d. Dec. 3, 1907, at New Lebanon. She retained her faculties to the last and enjoyed all the progress that had been made in the march of civilization in her long span of life.

Children of John and Deborah (Avery) Kendall:

i. MARY CURTIS[8], b. Feb. 5, 1834, at New Lebanon; m. Edward C. Clark. Residence, New Lebanon, N. Y.

ii. ELLEN CORNELIA[8], b. Oct. 10, 1837, at Galesburg, Ill.

iii. SARAH WHITING[8], b. Jan. 15, 1842, at Galesburg; m. Henry L. Brown. Residence, Pittsfield, Mass.

Two children died in infancy.

1115. John Thomas[7] Avery (*William Thomas[6], Nathan[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 29, 1810, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. April 25, 1838, at Le Roy, N. Y., **Sarah Avis Whiting,** dau. of Henry Starr and Sarah (Canfield) Whiting. She was b. Sept. 19, 1819, at Herkimer, N. Y. He was a successful pastor at Syracuse, N. Y.; was later known far and wide as a powerful evangelist; was pastor of Plymouth Church, Cleveland, O., but soon resumed evangelistic work. After 1839, he made his home at Cleveland. His wife d. May 13, 1893; he d. May 16, 1896, both at Cleveland.

Children of John Thomas and Sarah Avis (Whiting) Avery, b. at Cleveland:

2512. i. WILLIAM GATES[8], b. Dec. 27, 1840.

2513. ii. SARAH WHITING[8], b. May 10, 1843.

2514. iii. GEORGE WHITFIELD[8], b. Oct. 9, 1845.

2515. iv. MARY EVELYNE[8], b. Jan. 5, 1848.

v. JOHN THOMAS[8], b. Aug. 5, 1850; d. July 13, 1890, at Cleveland; unm.

2516. vi. FREDERICK BURT[8], b. June 7, 1854.

2517. vii. HENRY WHITING[8], b. Feb. 10, 1857.

1116. Cornelia[7] Avery (*William Thomas[6], Nathan[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 7, 1816, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; m. Jan. 10, 1850, at New Lebanon, N. Y., **William Ball,** s. of Nathan and Fear (Chadwick) Ball. He was b. July 29, 1809, at Lee, Mass. He was a blacksmith. He d. March 16, 1887, at Buffalo, N. Y.; she d. June 2, 1894, at South Omaha, Neb. No children.



THE REV. JOHN THOMAS AVERY.

1117. **Oriza**[7] **Avery** (*Ashbel Stevens*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 7, 1803; m. June 22, 1831, **Johnson Balcom.**

Children of Johnson and Oriza (Avery) Balcom:

i. ARMINDA[8], b. April 13, 1832; d. Jan. 15, 1870.
ii. WILLIAM ALLEN[8], b. Aug. 27, 1835.
iii. SARAH ALMIRA[8], b. April 1, 1837.
iv. ADELIA[8], b. Sept. 30, 1839.
v. MARY JANE[8], b. Nov. 26, 1841.
vi. JUSTUS AVERY[8], b. April 2, 1844; d. Oct. 31, 1863, in the Chattanooga hospital.

1118. **Abraham**[7] **Avery** (*Ashbel Stevens*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 19, 1805; m. Aug. 16, 1833, at Shoreham, Vt., **Mary Moffit,** dau. of Eli Moffit. She was b. Sept. 5, 1802; d. Dec. 29, 1872, at Sandstone, Mich.; he d. Feb. 7, 1888, at Sandstone.

Children of Abraham and Mary (Moffit) Avery:

2518. i. ABRAHAM[8], b. Aug. 24, 1834, at Sandstone, Mich.
2519. ii. ELI MOFFIT[8], b. Sept. 2, 1836; d. April 19, 1860.

1119. **Sarah Stevens**[7] **Avery** (*Ashbel Stevens*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 3, 1813, at Shoreham, Vt.; m. May 24, 1834, at Sandstone, Mich., **David Chapel.** He was b. March 3, 1804, at Salem; d. May 7, 1875, at Parma, Mich.; she d. May 21, 1875, at the same place.

Children of David and Sarah Stevens (Avery) Chapel, b. at Spring Arbor, Mich.:

i. GEORGE WASHINGTON[8], b. May 24, 1835; m. Harriet Todd; d. Dec. 28, 1901, at Spring Arbor.
ii. ANN ELIZABETH[8], b. Aug. 16, 1836; d. July 22, 1851, at Spring Arbor.
iii. DELIA MARIA[8], b. July 24, 1839; m. Theodore King; d. Aug. 8, 1897, at Spring Arbor.
iv. ROYAL[8], b. Dec. 14, 1842; m. Ardelia Downer.
v. ROLLIN[8], b. Sept. 3, 1848; d. Nov. 10, 1867.
vi. DAVID[8], b. Oct. 10, 1856; m. Alice Birkam.

1120. **William Miller**[7] **Avery** (*Ashbel Stevens*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 6, 1818; m. Sept. 20, 1852, **Harriet Reed,** dau. of John and Cleora (Thayer) Reed. She was b. Feb. 13, 1830, at Syracuse, N. Y.

He was a physician; a graduate of the medical department of University of Michigan; principal of the public schools at Jackson, Mich.; later, a member of the school board until his death. His wife d. March 27, 1871; he d. July 2, 1872, both at Jackson.

Children of William Miller and Harriet (Reed) Avery:

2520. i. HATTIE EUNICE[8], b. July 6, 1861, at Tompkins, Mich.
2521. ii. JANNETTE MARIA[8], b. March 4, 1865.

1121. Susan Miller[7] Avery (*Nathan[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 7, 1804; m. Nov. 12, 1829, **Charles Augustus Thorp.**

Children of Charles Augustus and Susan Miller (Avery) Thorp:

i. SARAH S.[8]
ii. CHARLES[8].
iii. WILLIAM[8].

1122. Laurette[7] Avery (*Nathan[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 30, 1805; m. **William C. Fonda.**

Children of William C. and Laurette (Avery) Fonda:

i. NATHAN[8].
ii. SUSAN[8].
iii. SARAH[8].
iv. EDWARD[8].
v. FRANCES[8].
vi. CHARLES[8].
vii. WILLIAM[8].

1123. Sarah Maria[7] Avery (*Nathan[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 3, 1809; m. **J. P. Tuttle.**

1124. Larmia Euphrasia[7] Avery (*Nathan[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 7, 1811; m. **L. S. Parsons.**

1125. William Henry[7] Avery (*Nathan[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 27, 1813, at Claverack, N. Y.; m. Feb. 10, 1836, at Valatie, N. Y., **Laura Ann Stickles,** dau. of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Couchman) Stickles. She was b. Oct. 24, 1811, at Pine Plains, N. Y. He was a grocer. He d. Sept. 12, 1877; she d. Dec. 23, 1892, both at Hudson, N. Y.

Children of William Henry and Laura Ann (Stickles) Avery, b. at Valatie:

2522. i. NATHAN STICKLES[8], b. May 28, 1837.
2523. ii. JOHN EVANS[8], b. Sept. 5, 1841.
2524. iii. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. Oct. 4, 1846.
2525. iv. LAURA ELIZABETH[8], b. Oct. 24, 1850.
2526. v. BENJAMIN F.[8], b. Oct. 29, 1853.

1126. Mary Sophia[7] Avery (*Nathan[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 29, 1815; m. **William Glen.**

Children of William and Mary Sophia (Avery) Glen:

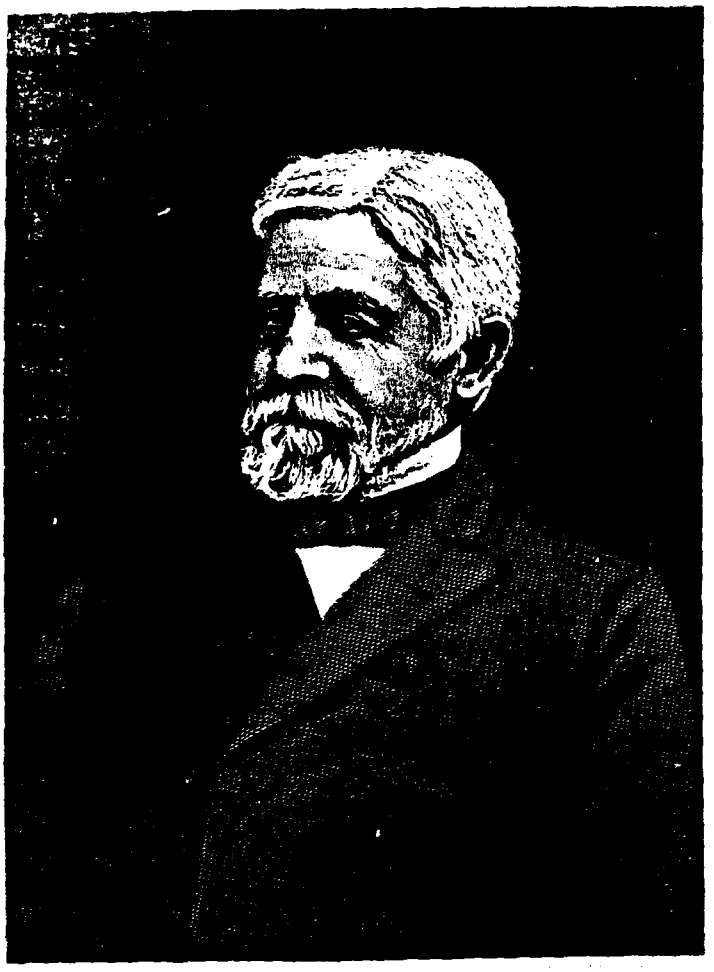
i. JUNIUS B.[8]
ii. WILLIAM[8].
iii. ROBERT R.[8]
iv. CHARLES A.[8]
v. JULIA SEELEY[8].
vi. NELLIE[8].

1127. Addison[7] Avery (*Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 20, 1810, at Wilbraham, Mass.; m. Nov. 6, 1834, at Springfield, Mass., **Sylvia Ann Moseley,** dau. of Nathaniel and Electa (Buckland) Moseley. She was b. Nov. 15, 1812, at Springfield, Mass. He was of the mercantile firm of McConnell & Avery, Boston. He d. Oct. 19, 1841, at Boston; she d. July 11, 1861, at West Townsend, Mass.

Children of Addison and Sylvia Ann (Moseley) Avery, b. at Boston, Mass.:

2527. i. ADDISON[8], b. Feb. 17, 1837.
2528. ii. ANN ELIZABETH[8], b. Aug. 24, 1838.
2529. iii. JOHN[8], b. April 8, 1841.

1128. Julia[7] Avery (*Abraham[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 18, 1822, at Wilbraham, Mass.; m. June 13, 1842, at Boston, Mass., the **Rev. John Roper.** He was b. June 6, 1813, in Yorkshire, England; was graduated at Wesleyan University (Middletown), 1833; d. May 30, 1847. She m. 2d, Jan. 16, 1851, at Wilbraham, Mass., **George Curtis Rand,** s. of John and Elizabeth (Babcock) Rand. He was b. Dec. 13, 1819, at Danville, Vt. She d. March 14, 1874, at Newton Center, Mass.; he d. Dec. 30, 1878, at the same place.



Abraham Avery

Children of John and Julia (Avery) Roper:

i. JOHN[8], b. June 26, 1843, at Milbury, Mass.; d. Sept. 25, 1903, at Chicago, Ill.

ii. ELIZABETH[8], b. May 11, 1847; d. y.

Children of George Curtis and Julia (Avery) Rand, b. at Boston:

i. AVERY LEWIS[8], b. Nov. 24, 1851; m. Sarah Jennette Wood; address, Newton Center.

ii. JULIA AVERY[8], b. June 27, 1858; m. Frank O. Hill; address, 839 Michigan Ave., Cranston, Ill.

iii. EMMA CURTIS[8], b. Oct. 22, 1860; m. Charles Augustus Richardson; address, Oak Park, Ill.

1129. Abraham[7] Avery (*Abraham*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 15, 1824, at Wilbraham, Mass.; m. Nov. 19, 1851, at Middletown, Conn., **Margaret Cook Camp,** dau. of William Smithson and Margaret (Cook) Camp. She was b. Dec. 28, 1828, at Middletown. He took high rank in the academy; entered Wesleyan University (Middletown), which his father had helped to found; left in his fourth year to enter business life, but subsequently received the degree of A. M. He formed a partnership with his brother-in-law in the publishing and printing business, and the firm of Rand and Avery soon became known wherever books are read. Their business grew until they built and occupied the Franklin buildings, on the corner of Federal and Franklin streets, Boston. Here they had the largest and most complete printing establishment at that time in the United States. Among the thousands of books which bore the imprint of Rand and Avery may be mentioned, "Uncle Tom's Cabin," by Mrs. Harriet Beecher Stowe, their first great work. School books, pamphlets, newspapers, magazines, advertisements for proprietary medicines, all issued from their presses, gave employment to hundreds of workmen, and swelled their pay-rolls to thousands of dollars weekly. In 1878, Mr. Avery and Mr. Rand retired from business. Mr. Avery was a trustee of the Franklin Savings Bank, a director in the Shawmut Fire Insurance Company, in the Newton and Watertown Gas Light Company, the European Globe Nail Company, and many other important corporations. He was a life member of the New England Historical and Genea-

logical Society, of the Bostonian Society of the Young Men's Christian Union, and, for many years, one of the standing committee of Dr. Edward Everett Hale's church. He was an extensive traveller both in the United States and abroad. He numbered among his friends many celebrated persons whose books were issued from the Rand-Avery presses. He was much interested in the "Averys of Groton," issued by Mr. Sweet, to whom he gave financial aid. He was beloved by all who knew him. His wife d. Jan. 29, 1891, at Boston; he d. April 3, 1893, at Los Angeles, Calif.

Children of Abraham and Margaret Cook (Camp) Avery:

2530. i. ANNIE[8], b. Oct. 29, 1856, at Middletown.
ii. WILLIAM SMITHSON[8], b. March 26, 1858, at Boston; d. Aug. 13, 1859, at Boston.
2531. iii. KATE CAMP[8], b. Sept. 22, 1861, at Boston.

1135. Samuel[7] Avery (*John[6], Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 5, 1785, at Stamford; m. Dec. 2, 1817, at Westport, **Lorinda Morehouse**, dau. of Stephen and Esther (Taylor) Morehouse. She was b. Oct. 27, 1796, at Westport. He was a ship owner and sea captain; had many exciting experiences in the war of 1812, and the Napoleonic wars. He d. at New Albany, Ind.; she d. Oct., 1862, at Webster Groves, Missouri.

Children of Samuel and Lorinda (Morehouse) Avery, b. at Westport:

2540. i. EDWARD MOREHOUSE[8], b. March 25, 1819.
2541. ii. HELEN MOREWOOD[8], b. Sept. 25, 1820.
2542. iii. MARY HAZARD[8], b. Jan. 29, 1822.
iv. JANE ANN[8], b. July 10, 1823; unm.
2543. v. ELIZABETH JANE[8], b. Dec. 3, 1825.
2544. vi. JOHN HAZARD[8], b. Nov. 23, 1827.
2545. vii. MARGARET LORINDA[8], b. Feb. 14, 1830; m. ——— Wilgus; d. Oct., 1875; no children.
viii. CHARLES HAZARD[8], b. April 3, 1833; d. 1875, at San Francisco.
2546. ix. STEPHEN MOREHOUSE[8], b. April 29, 1835.

1136. Edward[7] Avery (*John[6], Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 20, 1790, at Stamford; m. Dec. 28, 1823, at Steubenville, O., **Jane Galbraith, dau. of John**

Galbraith of Steubenville. She d. Aug. 16, 1824, at Wooster, O., aged 23 years. Her only child, Caroline, d. July 4, the same year. He m. 2d, Feb. 23, 1834, at Westport, **Mrs. Genette Maria (Sherwood) Brush.** She was b. Dec. 1, 1799, in Conn.; d. Sept. 4, 1851, at Wooster, O. Edward Avery settled at Wooster, O., in 1817, and was one of the pioneer lawyers of that place. He was elected prosecuting attorney of Wayne County in 1819; state senator in 1824; judge of the supreme court of Ohio in 1845; resigned on account of ill health in 1851. He was a graduate of Yale and a man of great scholarly attainments. He d. June 27, 1866, at Wooster, O. No children.

1137. Lydia[7] Avery (*Charles*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 25, 1784; m. Oct. 16, 1808, **Jehiel Shafter,** s. of Moses and Mary (Johnson) Shafter. He was b. Nov. 15, 1778, at Ellington. She d. July 12, 1854; he d. June 23, 1860.

Children of Jehiel and Lydia (Avery) Shafter:

i. CHARLES AVERY[8], b. Sept. 12, 1811, at Potsdam, N. Y.; m. Sarah Williams; 2d, Emeline Slater.

ii. CHARLOTTE[8], b. June 6, 1816, at Potsdam; m. Daniel Crandall; 2d, William Bridges; 3d, Asalph Dickerson Leonard.

iii. CATHARINE[8], b. April 10, 1818, at Potsdam; m. John Fox Emen; 2d, Isaac Thomas Gaylord; d. June 17, 1857.

iv. MARIA[8], b. April 24, 1820, at Potsdam; m. William Henry Phillips.

v. IRA[8], b. Nov. 15, 1822, at Potsdam; d. May 11, 1844.

vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[8], b. March 31, 1825, at Hanover, N. Y.; m. Corde Burroughs.

vii. MARY ELECTA[8], b. June 17, 1830, at Hanover; m. Henry Reddington.

1143. Mary Weld[7] Avery (*Stephen*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1803, at Brandon, Vt.; m. June 5, 1830, **Russell Loomis,** s. of Russell and Lydia (Huntington) Looomis. He was b. Aug. 1, 1800, possibly at Shaftsbury, Vt. He d. March 2, 1875, at New York City; she d. May 13, 1890, at Ridgewood, Long Island.

Children of Russell and Mary Weld (Avery) Loomis, b. at Saratoga Springs, N. Y.:

i. MARGARET[8], b. Jan. 1, 1837.
ii. MARY[8], b. July 20, 1839.

1144. Abigail Post[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1805, at Brandon, Vt.; m. Feb. 19, 1834, at Cambridge, Vt., **John Stearns,** s. of Pelig and Susan (Phinney) Stearns. He was b. Aug. 16, 1801, at Cambridge, Vt. She was a teacher and author; contributor to the "New York Mirror." She d. Sept. 2, 1838, at Cambridge; he d. Sept. 12, 1875, at La Harpe, Ill.

Children of John and Abigail Post (Avery) Stearns, b. at Cambridge:

i. STEPHEN AVERY[8], b. Jan. 31, 1835; d. May 16, 1894, at La Harpe.
ii. MARY ABBIE[8], b. Oct. 28, 1836; m. J. M. Campbell; d. April 9, 1894, at Denver, Col.
iii. JOHN WILLIAM[8], b. Feb. 22, 1838; d. Aug. 22, 1867, at New Orleans, La.

1145. Charles[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 16, 1806, at Brandon, Vt.; m. **Julia Ann Galusha,** dau. of Truman and Lydia (Loomis) Galusha. She d. Aug. 22, 1844, aged 28 years. He m. 2d, **Marietta Stevens.** She d. Oct. 10, 1870, aged 45 years. He m. 3d, Adeline F. Bardwell. She was b. March 14, 1824; d. May 1, 1881, at Monroe, Mich. He was a farmer. He d. April 9, 1890, at Mt. Clemens, Mich.

Child of Charles and Julia Ann (Galusha) Avery:

2547. i. FRANK[8].

1146. Perez Jones[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 28, 1812, at Brandon, Vt.; m. **Almira Keeler,** dau. of Judge Keeler, of Brandon, Vt. He was a lawyer and the projector and builder of the Portage Lake and Lake Superior canal. She d. in March, 1877; he d. June 22, 1877, both at New York City. No children.

1147. William Lovell[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Charles[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 28, 1815, at Brandon, Vt.; m. Sept. 5, 1853, at Meredith, N. H., **Elizabeth**

Walker, dau. of Lyman B. and Mary (Henry) Walker. He d. March 9, 1893, at Mt. Clemens, Mich.

Child of William Lovell and Elizabeth (Walker) Avery, b. at Meredith, N. H.:

2548. i. LYMAN BRADSTREET WALKER[8], b. Sept. 12, 1854.

1148. **James Frederick**[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 24, 1822, at Brandon, Vt.; m. May 13, 1852, at Ann Arbor, Mich., **Mary Ann Cook,** dau. of Solon and Anne (Long) Cook. She was b. Oct. 2, 1830, at Auburn, N. Y. He was the proprietor and owner of a hotel at Mt. Clemens.

Children of James Frederick and Mary Ann (Cook) Avery, b. at Ann Arbor, Mich.:

2549. i. ELIZABETH ADELLE[8], b. June 1, 1854; m. Lyman Bradstreet Walker Avery (No. 2548).
ii. PEREZ JONES[8], b. Aug. 26, 1855; d. June 26, 1857.
2550. iii. FRED SOLON[8], b. Jan. 5, 1860.
iv. HATTIE AMELIA[8], b. Nov. 30, 1864; d. Jan. 22, 1881, at Mt. Clemens, Mich.
2551. v. KITTIE ANNA[8], b. Nov. 4, 1867.

1149. **Joseph Francis**[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 10, 1824, at Brandon, Vt.; married; d. July, 1860, at Saratoga, N. Y.

Child of Joseph Francis and ——— (———) Avery:

2552. i. FANNIE[8].

1151. **Simeon Shipman**[7] **Avery** (*Simeon*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 14, 1784, at Rutland, Vt.; m. Oct. 9, 1808, at Castleton, Vt., **Polly Clark.** She was b. Sept. 18, 1789, at Castleton; d. Oct. 15, 1846, at North Elba, N. Y. He m. 2d, Jan. 13, 1848, **Lucy Hatch.** He d. April, 1873, at North Elba, leaving over a hundred grandchildren and great-grandchildren.

Children of Simeon Shipman and Polly (Clark) Avery:

2553. i. SALLY ADELINE[8], b. June 18, 1809, at Castleton.
2554. ii. HORACE CLARK[8], b. Nov. 11, 1810, at Castleton.
2555. iii. MARIETTE ATWELL[8], b. Aug. 3, 1812, at Orwell, Vt.; m. Nov., 1831, at Underhill, Vt., Levi Nutting.
2556. iv. MELISSA DEWEY[8], b. June 23, 1814, at Orwell.

2557. v. ROYAL ALONZO[8], b. July 24, 1816, at Orwell.
2558. vi. HARRIET ANN[8], b. Aug. 17, 1819, at Orwell.
2559. vii. JANE AMELIA[8], b. Feb. 7, 1822, at Keene (now North Elba), N. Y.
2560. viii. EARL WILLARD[8], b. Nov. 21, 1823, at Keene.
2561. ix. MATILDA LOVINA[8], b. March 19, 1826, at Keene.
2562. x. SOPHRONIA AMANDA[8], b. July 9, 1828, at Keene.
2563. xi. JULIUS AUGUSTUS[8], b. April 8, 1830, at Keene.
2564. xii. SIMEON FAYETTE[8], b. Nov. 25, 1832, at Keene.

1153. Daniel F.[7] Avery (*Simeon*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 26, 1791, in Vermont; m. **Mary Ann Henrietta Fuller.** She was b. Aug. 20, 1797, at Dublin, Ireland. He was a river engineer, living at various places on the Ohio and Mississippi rivers, as Wheeling, Cincinnati, and Nashville. He was a captain in the war of 1812. She d. March 9, 1842, near Portland, Ind.; he d. March 10, 1855, at Eldorado, O.

Children of Daniel F. and Mary Ann Henrietta (Fuller) Avery:

2570. i. CHARLES AUGUSTUS[8], b. April 10, 1820, at New York City.
2571. ii. EMMA ADINE[8], b. July 13, 1824, at New York City.
2572. iii. FRANCIS NEWTON[8], b. Aug. 29, 1826, at Nashville, Tenn.
2573. iv. ELIZA JANE[8], b. Aug. 4, 1829, at Nashville.
2574. v. MARION HENRIETTA[8], b. May 4, 1832, at Nashville; m. Joseph Shaw; d. April 8, 1858, at Palestine, O.; one child, *Estella Henrietta.*
vi. HENRY F.[8], b. July 3, 1834; died young.
2575. vii. ALICE FULLER[8], b. Nov. 17, 1839, at Middletown, O.
viii. ESTELLA H.[8], b. May 9, 1841, near Portland, Ind.; d. May 28, 1863, at Winchester, Ind.; unm.

1154. Royal Augustus[7] Avery (*Simeon*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 7, 1800, at Brandon, Vt.; m. June 5, 1822, **Minerva Hull,** dau. of Zephaniah and Polly (Hammond) Hull. She was b. June 16, 1802, at Wallingford, Vt. About 1836, he moved to Gloversville, N. Y. He d. Feb. 11, 1882, at Gloversville. According to the Hinesburg, Vt., records, he left a second wife. He was a minister.

Children of Royal Augustus and Minerva (Hull) Avery:

2576. i. ALFRED HULL[8], b. March 8, 1823.
2577. ii. MARY MINERVA[8], b. June 27, 1825; m. Feb. 11, 1845, Willard J. Deacock; d. May 8, 1890.

1157. **Abigail**[7] **Avery** (*Daniel*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 23, 1796, at Brandon, Vt.; m. Sept. 15, 1815, at Brandon, **Jonathan Shepherd.** The family moved to Rio Janeiro, Brazil, where he d. Aug. 24, 1825. She then returned to her father's house at Brandon. She m. 2d, Oct. 7, 1832, at Brandon, **Stephen Hall.** She d. Dec. 16, 1862; he d. Dec. 18, 1866, both at Brandon.

Child of Jonathan and Abigail (Avery) Shepherd, b. at Brandon:

i. JONATHAN AVERY[8], b. Aug. 26, 1816; m. Evelyn M. Turner. He was an Episcopal minister and a successful teacher. Several children who d. in infancy.

1158. **Ebenezer Weeks**[7] **Avery** (*Daniel*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 23, 1802, at Brandon, Vt.; m. March 4, 1824, at Brandon, **Tryphenia Taylor Davis.** She was b. Oct. 6, 1808. About 1843, they moved to Illinois and later to Waukegan, Wis. He d. May 7, 1878.

Children of Ebenezer Weeks and Tryphenia Taylor (Davis) Avery:

i. ABIGAIL POST[8], b. Feb. 4, 1826, at Brandon; d. June 20, 1844; unm.

2590. ii. EUNICE WEEKS[8], b. May 5, 1827, at Brandon.

2591. iii. SAMUEL JEFFREY[8], b. May 15, 1828.

2592. iv. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. July 28, 1829.

2593. v. RUTH FLORELLA[8], b. Oct. 25, 1832.

2594. vi. DANIEL JUDSON[8], b. Dec. 1, 1836.

vii. LYDIA CHENEY[8], b. Jan. 20, 1839; d. unm.

viii. EMMA REBECCA[8], b. Dec. 3, 1844; d. May 15, 1860.

2595. ix. JOHN ALDEN[8], b. Dec. 10, 1848; m. Dec. 24, 1874, at Cincinnati, Mrs. Dora C. Hill; no children.

1159. **Elijah**[7] **Avery** (*Daniel*[6], *Charles*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 14, 1807, at Brandon, Vt.; m. May 7, 1833, at Salisbury, Vt., Lydia Cheney. She d. March 18, 1865. He m. 2d, Feb. 13, 1866, **Eunice Walker.** He d. April 21, 1884.

Children of Elijah and Lydia (Cheney) Avery:

2596. i. JOHN[8], b. July 14, 1845.

ii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. July 22, 1853; d. Dec. 29, 1885; unm.

1169. Sarah[7] Avery (*Elisha*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 18, 1778, at Norwich; m. Jan. 25, 1798, at Norwich, **Eliphalet Thomas.** After his death, she married again; the second husband's name is unknown to us. She had several children who lived at Aurelius, N. Y.

1170. Sybil[7] Avery (*Elisha*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 28, 1780, at Norwich; m. May 16, 1824, **John Silsby,** the widower of her sister Sophia. He was b. Aug. 30, 1782, at Scotland. He was a hatter; lived at Woodstock. He d. May 16, 1841; she d. 1877; no children.

1171. Sophia[7] Avery (*Elisha*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 8, 1782, at Norwich; m. about 1801, **John Silsby.** He was b. Aug. 30, 1782, at Scotland, Conn. He was a hatter; lived at Woodstock. She d. July 22, 1823, probably at South Woodstock. He m. 2d, her sister Sybil. He d. May 6, 1841.

Children of John and Sophia (Avery) Silsby:

i. CHARLES[8], b. Dec. 22, 1802, at Norwich; d. Nov. 29, 1817, at Woodstock.

ii. HENRY[8], b. Oct. 3, 1804, at Norwich; m. Mary Handy Pease; d. Feb. 11, 1852, at Bucksport, Me.

iii. LUCY[8], b. Oct. 26, 1806, at Norwich; d. Oct. 10, 1821, at Woodstock.

iv. ABBY BLISS[8], b. Aug. 13, 1808, at Norwich; d. Dec. 16, 1817, at Woodstock.

v. JOHN[8], b. May 5, 1811, at Woodstock; m. Frances A. Lampher; 2d, Mary A. H. Whitmore; d. at Bucksport, Me.

vi. WILLIAM BLISS[8], b. Sept. 23, 1818, at Woodstock; d. July 18, 1847; unm.

vii. SOPHIA[8], b. Sept. 17, 1820, at Woodstock; m. Emory Cady; d. April 3, 1854, at Woodstock.

viii. EMELINE[8], b. May 23, 1823, at Woodstock; m. Emory Cady, the widower of her sister Sophia; she d. Feb. 26, 1873, at Woodstock.

Three other children died in infancy.

1172. Elisha[7] Avery (*Elisha*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 16, 1783, at Norwich; m. Oct. 9, 1808, at Plainfield, **Penelope Wescott.** She was b. Aug. 20, 1790. He was in the war of 1812; d. May 18, 1815, at Sacketts Harbor, N. Y.; she d. May 23, 1855, at Providence, R. I.

Children of Elisha and Penelope (Westcott) Avery, b. at Norwich:

2606. i. SUSAN CAROLINE[8], b. Aug. 27, 1809.
2607. ii. WILLIAM DAVID[8], b. Sept. 4, 1812.

1173. Abigail[7] Avery (*Elisha[6], Elisha[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 9, 1789, at Norwich; m. **George Franklin.** They lived at Killingly. They had one son, *George,* with whom she was living in 1868.

1174. Leonard[7] Avery (*Oliver[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 11, 1803; m. **Julia C. Bill,** dau. of Andrew and Susan (Smith) Bill, later of Delaware County, N. Y. She was b. Aug. 20, 1806. They lived for a time at Bozrah. It has been impossible to ascertain the dates of the births of the children or what became of most of them.

Children of Leonard and Julia C. (Bill) Avery:

i. MARY[8], b. Dec. 1, 1832; died young.
2608. ii. ALBERT[8]; killed in the battle of Cedar Creek, Oct. 19, 1864.
2609. iii. ELIZABETH[8], m. Dennis W. Payne.
2610. iv. FRANKLIN[8], d. in Texas.
2611. v. FRANCES[8]; m. Lafayette Bixby.
Several children died in infancy.

1175. Elisha[7] Avery (*Oliver[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*). An Elisha V. Avery m. Sept. 23, 1832, at Borzah, **Mary Hammond.** They lived at Bozrah. No children recorded. see p. 230

1176. Loren[7] Avery (*Oliver[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*). Nothing definite is known about him. A George Loren Avery of Luzerne County, Penn., m. **Mary Harding;** they had a son *Austin Elisha.* This George Loren Avery m. 2d, **Lucinda Harding,** sister of his first wife, and had children, *Lucinda, Mary Elizabeth, Urial Wright,* and *Loren Emmett.* No connection has been traced between this family and the Groton Avery Clan. see 230-1

1177. Mary H.[7] Avery (*Oliver[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. Nov. 11, 1823, at Bozrah, **Salmon Lothrop Gardner,** s. of David and Mary (Lothrop) Gardner. He was b. Dec. 5, 1804, at Montville. see 231

Children of Salmon Lothrop and Mary H. (Avery) Gardner, b. at Bozrah:

i. MARY LOTHROP[8], b. Aug. 6, 1824; d. y.
ii. SETH LOTHROP[8], b. Feb. 1, 1826.
iii. CHARLES AVERY[8], b. March 9, 1828.

1180. **Jannette**[7] **Avery** (*Gardiner*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 4, 1802, at Bozrah; m. Jan. 1, 1827, at Bozrah, **Erin Gifford** s. of Gurdon and Zerviah (West) Gifford. He also was b. Sept. 4, 1802, at Bozrah. He was a teacher. She d. Sept. 25, 1873, at Norwich Town; he d. Sept. 21, 1882, at the same place.

Child of Erin and Jannette (Avery) Gifford, b. at Bozrah:

i. ELIZA D.[8], b. Nov. 27, 1828; m. the Rev. John Wier.

1181. **Albert Gallatin**[7] **Avery** (*Gardiner*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 8, 1804, at Bozrah; m. Feb. 3, 1830, at Bozrah, **Hannah Waterman**, dau. of Nehemiah and Sarah (Hough) Waterman. She d. May 30, 1838, at Bozrah. He m. 2d, April 14, 1839, at Bozrah, **Alice Tracy Abel**, dau. of Dea. Simeon and Lucy Huntington (Leffingwell) Abel. She was b. Nov. 3, 1810, at Bozrah. She d. Jan. 31, 1855, at Bozrah. He m. 3d, March 10, 1857, at Norwich, **Lucy Maria Edgerton**, dau. of Daniel Griswold and Patty (Spicer) Edgerton. She was b. Jan. 26, 1822, at Norwich. He was selectman at Bozrah; member of the board of education; member of the state legislature, serving both in the house and in the senate; judge of probate for New London County. He d. May 20, 1870, at Bozrah.

Child of Albert Gallatin and Hannah (Waterman) Avery, b. at Bozrah:

2616. i. GARDNER[8], b. March 24, 1836.

Children of Albert Gallatin and Alice Tracy (Abel) Avery, b. at Bozrah:

i. HANNAH WATERMAN[8], b. Aug. 1, 1840; d. May 29, 1857, at Bozrah.
2617. ii. RACHEL BALDWIN[8], b. Aug. 23, 1842.

1182. **Erastus**[7] **Avery** (*Gardiner*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 19, 1805, at Bozrah; m. Dec. 25, 1826, at Preston, **Caroline Sydleman**, dau. of George

A. and Prudence (Rust) Sydleman. He was a printer. He d. Jan. 20, 1860, at Preston; she d. Dec. 27, 1879, at Poquetanuck.

Children of Erastus and Caroline (Sydleman) Avery, b. at Preston:

2618. i. MARY JANE[8], b. July 5, 1827.
2619. ii. WILLIAM RUST[8], b. March 26, 1829.
2620. iii. PRENTICE[8], b. May 2, 1831.
2621. iv. EUNICE MARIA[8], b. about 1835.
v. SYBIL[8], d. Oct. 30, 1845.
vi. ALEXANDER SYDLEMAN[8]; killed in battle Aug. 9, 1862, at Cedar Mt.; serg't in 5th Conn. V. Inf.
2622. vii. ALBERT GARDNER[8], b. Feb. 2, 1843.
2623. viii. JOHN B.[8], b. Nov. 20, 1846.
2624. ix. CARRIE[8].

1183. **Rachel Baldwin[7] Avery** (*Gardiner[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[2], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 17, 1807, at Bozrah; m. Aug. 28, 1832, at Bozrah, **Noyes Sisson**, s. of Gilbert and Desire (Main) Sisson. He was b. Sept. 21, 1798, at North Stonington. He was a cabinet maker and farmer. She d. Jan. 23, 1841, at Bozrah; he d. Aug. 7, 1872, at Norwich.

Children of Noyes and Rachel Baldwin (Avery) Sisson, b. at Bozrah:

i. MARTHA ELIZA[8], b. Feb. 12, 1838; m. the Rev. John A. Wood; residence, South Pasadena, Calif.
ii. RHODA DESIRE[8], b. April 23, 1840; m. William Stark; d. Jan. 3, 1877, at Lebanon.

1184. **Jane[7] Avery** (*David[6], David[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) m. ———— **Van Wormer.** They had

i. NETTIE[8]; m. P. W. Gardiner.

1185. **William[7] Avery** (*David[6], David[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) is said to have m. a **Miss Case.** He d. at Flint, Mich.

Children of William and ———— (Case) Avery:

2625. i. MARY[8], b. at Watertown, N. Y., about 1850; d. about 1887, at Norwich, N. Y.
2626. ii. JAMES WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 5, 1853, at Watertown.
2627. iii. JENNIE[8], b. Jan. 11, 1862, at Kalamazoo, Mich.

1187. **Helen Minerva**[7] **Avery** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 8, 1829, at Hamilton, N. Y.; m. Dec. 30, 1848, at Henderson, N. Y., **Gilbert Lammon,** s. of Noah and Nancy (Gault) Lammon. He was b. May 19, 1826, in Jefferson Co., N. Y. He was a farmer. She d. Aug. 21, 1888; he d. Aug. 29, 1906; both at Hartford, Mich.

Children of Gilbert and Helen Minerva (Avery) Lammon, b. at Lorain, N. Y.:

i. FRANK[8], b. Dec. 28, 1850; m. Nettie Cole; m. 2d, Mary Baker. Resides at Hartford, Mich.

ii. GEORGE[8], b. June 20, 1854; m. Fannie Lobdell. Resides at Hartford, Mich.

1188. **Theodora**[7] **Avery** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 30, 1834, at Hamilton, Y. N.; m. Nov. 7, 1858, at Hartford, Mich., **Asa Fish,** s. of Nathan M. and Harriet (Pitcher) Fish. He was b. May 3, 1836, at Carlton, N. Y. He is a farmer. Residence, Hartford, Mich.

Children of Asa and Theodora (Avery) Fish, b. at Lawrence, Mich.:

i. FRED EUGENE[8], b. April 20, 1860; m. Augusta M. Vanderwort. Resides at Tampa, Fla.

ii. NELLIE MAY[8], b. July 27, 1865; m. Fitz W. Northrop.

1189. **Guerdon Fuller**[7] **Avery** (*Guerdon*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 14, 1828, at Hamilton, N. Y.; m. Feb. 12, 1853, at Waterville, N. Y., **Maria Lombard.** He d. Nov. 28, 1855, at Waterville. No children.

1190. **Josephene Lurinda**[7] **Avery** (*Guerdon*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 23, 1833, at Hamilton, N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1856, at Waterville, N. Y., Col. **Edward Payson Taft,** s. of Newell and Jane (Sterrett) Taft. He was b. Sept. 10, 1832, at Pittsfield, Mass. He d. Jan. 20, 1867, at Lyons, N. Y. She m. 2d, Oct. 22, 1874, **Stephen B. Medbury,** s. of Stephen Medbury. He was b. at Greenfield, N. Y. She d. Jan. 1, 1905, at Lisbon, N. Dak.

Children of Edward Payson and Josephene Lurinda (Avery) Taft:

i. KATE E.[8], b. July 19, 1857, at Waterville; m. John H. Luther.
ii. GUERDON AVERY[8], b. Sept. 5, 1858, at Lyons; m. Carrie Small.
iii. MARY LINDA[8], b. April 14, 1860, at Lyons; m. Frank P. Allen; resides at Lisbon, N. Dak.

1191. Sarah[7] Avery (*Frederick*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 5, 1832, at Hubbardsville, N. Y.; m. Nov. 6, 1859, **Walworth Read,** s. of Lemuel and Sarah Read. He was b. April 30, 1829, at North Brookfield, N. Y. He was a farmer. He d. July 4, 1894, at North Brookfield. She d. March 29, 1898, at North Brookfield.

Children of Walworth and Sarah (Avery) Read, b. at North Brookfield:

i. GEORGE WALTER[8], b. Oct. 6, 1860; d. y.
ii. FREDERICK[8], b. June 24, 1863; residence, North Brookfield.
iii. LEMUEL[8], b. May 15, 1866; residence, North Brookfield.

1192. Betsey L.[7] Avery (*Frederick*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 9, 1836, at Hubbardsville, N. Y.; m. June, 1859, at Bridgewater, N. Y., **Delos Clark,** s. of Orange Clark. She d. at Bridgewater.

Children of Delos and Betsey L. (Avery) Clark:

i. ORANGE[8], d. at seven years of age.
ii. EMOGENE[8], m. Charles Silsby. Resides at Roscommon, Mich.

1193. Olive J.[7] Avery (*Frederick*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 30, 1838, at Hubbardsville, N. Y.; m. July 3, 1863, at Bridgewater, N. Y., **John Shelton,** s. of Robert H. and Frances (Blisit) Shelton. He was b. Nov. 12, 1839, at Rutland, England. He is a farmer. Residence, East Hamilton, N. Y.

Children of John and Olive J. (Avery) Shelton:

i. ROSA M.[8], b. Feb. 26, 1865, at Smyrna, N. Y.; m. William W. Applegate.
ii. FRANKLIN P.[8], b. Feb. 26, 1865, at Smyrna; d. Feb. 11, 1874, at Poolville, N. Y.
iii. MINNIE M.[8], b. June 9, 1873; d. y.
iv. LU ELLA[8], b. April 25, 1876, at Poolville; m. C. Albert Crumb.
v. NETTIE[8], b. Sept. 27, 1879, at Poolville; m. William M. Franklin.
vi. JOHN A.[8], b. Oct. 17, 1884, at Smyrna.

1194. **Palmer**[7] **Avery** (*Frederick*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 9, 1840, at Hubbardsville, N. Y.; m. April 5, 1869, at Hamilton, N. Y., **Josephene Downs,** dau. of Cyrus and Sophronia E. (Halbut) Downs. She was b. April 5, 1849, at Providence, R. I. He was a mechanic. He served through the civil war in Co. B, 14th regiment of N. Y. heavy artillery; was a member of Plumb Post, No. 492, G. A. R., Sherburne, N. Y. He d. Feb. 20, 1306, at Sherburne. His widow is still living there. No children.

1195. **Euphemia Maria**[7] **Avery** (*Charles*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 27, 1845, at Henderson, N. Y.; m. April 19, 1866, at Concord, Wis., **Isaac Kohn,** s. of Jonas Kohn. He was b. about 1842, in Austria. He was a commercial traveller. He d. March 20, 1887, at Watertown, Wis. She m. 2d, Oct. 1, 1892, at Watertown, Wis., **Henry C. McFarlan,** s. of David A. and Mary (Noble) McFarlan. He was b. May 25. 1848, in Wayne Co., Mich. He is a merchant. They live at Central Lake, Mich.

Children of Isaac and Euphemia Maria (Avery) Kohn:

i. FLORENCE ADELINE[8], b. Feb. 6, 1867, at West Bend, Wis.; m. William F. Whyte; residence, Watertown, Wis.
ii. ARTHUR JACOB[8], b. Oct. 20, 1869, at Watertown.
iii. NELLIE HENRIETTA[8], b. Jan. 8, 1872, at Watertown.
iv. ORABELLA[8], b. Oct. 30, 1873, at Watertown; d. y.
v. CHARLES AVERY[8], b. July 16, 1875, at Watertown.
vi. WILLIAM IRION[8], b. July 11, 1878, at Watertown.

1196. **Edgar Charles**[7] **Avery** (*Charles*[6], *David*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 22, 1847, at Verona, N. Y. ; m. May 23, 1870, at West Bend, Wis., **Avis Percy Frisby,** dau. of Isaac N. and Sylvia S. (Barber) Frisby. She was b. Aug. 23, 1849, at Nelson, O.; d. Dec. 16, 1876, at Watertown, Wis. He m. 2d, Aug. 4, 1878, at St. Paul, Minn., **Jenny Esther Boughton,** dau. of Calvin Melvin and Esther Sophronia (Adams) Boughton. She was b. Oct. 18, 1845, at Watertown, Wis. They live at Chicago.

Children of Edgar Charles and Avis Percy (Frisby) Avery:

2628. i. PERCY CHARLES[8], b. Sept. 13, 1871, at Waterloo, Wis.
2629. ii. SYLVIA LOIS[8], b. July 15, 1873, at Janesville, Wis.

Child of Edgar Charles and Jenny Esther (Boughton) Avery:

2630. i. FAITH[8], b. July 3, 1880, at Minneapolis, Minn.

1206. Austin King[7] Avery (*Charles[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 6, 1804, at Somers; m. Sept. 15, 1830, at Somers, **Lydia Packard.** She d. Feb. 4, 1878; he d. May 14, 1879, both at Somers. No children.

1207. Sophronia Fox[7] Avery (*Charles[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 5, 1813, at Somers; m. Jan. 4, 1833, at Somers, **Samuel Levi Gager, s.** of Samuel Gager. He was a farmer at Somers.

Children of Samuel Levi and Sophronia Fox (Avery) Gager, b. at Somers:

i. SARAH KING[8], b. Jan. 20, 1834.
ii. MABEL C.[8], b. Sept. 29, 1835.
iii. HARRIET L.[8], b. April 6, 1837.
iv. CHARLES M.[8], b. Aug. 23, 1840.
v. HENRY M.[8], b. March 28, 1843.

1208. Laurana Charlotte[7] Avery (*Charles[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 14, 1820, at Somers; m. Oct. 15, 1840, at Somers, **William Nichols.**

1209. Daniel[7] Avery (*Henry[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 18, 1812, at West Stafford; m. Jan. 3, 1843, at Ellington, **Polly Pease,** dau. of Salmon and Polly (Parsons) Pease. She was b. Feb. 3, 1824, at Ellington. He was a farmer at West Stafford. He was selectman, assessor, and, in 1868, represented his town in the legislature. He d. Nov. 24, 1881, at West Stafford.

Children of Daniel and Polly (Pease) Avery, b. at West Stafford:

i. HENRY[8], b. Jan. 13, 1844; d. y.
2640. ii. ERWIN DANIEL[8], b. Jan. 19, 1845.
iii. MARY ELLEN[8], b. Feb. 4, 1847; d. y.
iv. MYRA EVELYN[8], b. Feb. 3, 1849; d. y.
2641. v. MYRON PEASE[8], b. July 1, 1850.
vi. MAHLON ERASMUS[8], b. May 12, 1852; d. Feb. 27, 1857.

1210. **Lydia**[7] **Avery** (*Henry*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 24, 1816, at West Stafford; m. Nov. 8, 1843, at West Stafford, **Asahel Adams**, s. of Zadoc and Annie (Adams) Adams. He was b. July 3, 1803, at Suffield. Was a farmer at Somers. He d. March 14, 1877; she d. Dec. 28, 1898, both at Somers.

Children of Asahel and Lydia (Avery) Adams:

i. ASAHEL LLEWELLYN[8], b. Aug. 19, 1844, at Agawam, Mass.; m. Ada Clifforde Adams.
ii. HENRY EPHRAIM[8], b. April 17, 1846, at West Stafford; d. y.
iii. LUCY JANE[8], b. Oct. 26, 1847, at West Stafford; m. Selden Hare Smith; d. April 16, 1875, at West Stafford.
iv. LYDIA EMILY[8], b. May 6, 1849, at West Stafford; d. Oct. 9, 1893, at Somers; unm.
v. LOUISA CHLOE[8], b. Feb. 10, 1851, at Somers; m. Joseph Ancil Washburn; d. Aug. 13, 1907.
vi. LUCINDA HALE[8], b. Oct. 5, 1852, at Somers; d. July 17, 1887, at Somers; unm.
vii. HENRY LEWIS[8], b. April 13, 1855, at Somers; m. Jennie Elizabeth Wolcott; d. March 8, 1893, at Somers.

1211. **Minerva**[7] **Avery** (*Henry*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 17, 1818, at West Stafford; m. Nov. 11, 1856, at Ellington, **Erastus Parsons Pease**, s. of Salmon and Polly (Parsons) Pease. He was b. Feb. 17, 1819, at Ellington. He was a farmer. He d. Jan. 26, 1875; she d. March 24, 1887, both at Ellington. No children.

1212. **Charlotte**[7] **Avery** (*Henry*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 31, 1821, at West Stafford; m. Nov. 18, 1840, at West Stafford, **Erastus Parsons Pease**, s. of Salmon and Polly (Parsons) Pease. He was b. Feb. 17, 1819, at Ellington. He was a farmer. She d. June 29, 1856, at Ellington. He m. 2d, his wife's sister, Minerva Avery (No. 1211). He d. Jan. 26, 1875, at Ellington.

Children of Erastus Parsons and Charlotte (Avery) Pease, b. at Ellington:

i. CHARLOTTE EMILY[8], b. Jan. 19, 1842.
ii. FLAVIA ANN[8], b. Sept. 5, 1843; m. Norman Partridge.
iii. JULIA CORNELIA[8], b. July 31, 1846; m. William Daniel Pomeroy; d. Jan. 9, 1891, at Somers.

1213. Loren Fox[7] Avery (*Elihu Benton[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 10, 1811, at West Stafford; m. Sept. 17, 1841, **Sophronia C. Lampson.** He d. June 6, 1846, at West Stafford.

Child of Loren Fox and Sophronia C. (Lampson) Avery:

2642. i. JOHN LAMPSON[8], b. April 8, 1843.

1215. Lyman Wolcott[7] Avery (*Elihu Benton[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 7, 1818, at West Stafford; m. Oct. 22, 1840, at Monson, Mass., **Wealthy Elizabeth Bumsted,** dau. of Joseph Bumsted. She was b. Nov. 10, 1821, at Monson; d. July 22, 1868, at West Stafford. He m. 2d, June 25, 1870, **Mrs. Mary (Ives) Chapin.** He was a farmer at West Stafford. He d. April, 1888, at West Stafford.

Children of Lyman Wolcott and Wealthy (Bumsted) Avery, b. at West Stafford:

2648. i. LAURANA SARAH[8], b. May 11, 1842.
ii. ANN ELIZA[8], b. Sept. 12, 1843; d. Aug. 19, 1860; unm.
2649. iii. LUZERNE WOLCOTT[8], b. Jan. 1, 1845.
iv. EUGENE LYMAN[8], b. April 10, 1846; d. y.
2650. v. LAVENE CANDACE[8], b. March 27, 1848.
vi. EUGENE LYMAN[8], b. April 28, 1849; d. Nov. 5, 1872, at Boston, Mass.; unm.
2651. vii. OTIS JEWETT[8], b. Oct. 22, 1852.
2652. viii. POLLY VERONA[8], b. July 25, 1854.
2653. ix. HENRY BENTON[8], b. July 2, 1856.

1216. Theodore Morrison[7] Avery (*Elihu Benton[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 20, 1820, at West Stafford; m. Nov. 3, 1844, at Somers, **Mary Goss,** dau. of Levi and Betsy (Griswold) Goss. She was b. Oct. 27, 1828, at Somers. He was a farmer; d. Sept. 29, 1881, at West Stafford.

Children of Theodore Morrison and Mary (Goss) Avery:

2654. i. ORLANDO THEODORE[8], b. Sept. 15, 1849, at Somers.
2655. ii. MARY ELLEN[8], b. April 11, 1856, at West Stafford.
2656. iii. JOHN LAWSON[8], b. June 11, 1861, at West Stafford.
2657. iv. IDELLA LILLIAN[8], b. Feb. 15, 1867, at West Stafford.

1217. Horatio Delford[7] Avery (*Elihu Benton[6], Daniel[5], Isaac[4], Thomas[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 24, 1822, at West Stafford; m. **Hannah Dawes.** He d. June 10, 1872, at

Somers. William Adams was made guardian of his daughter Nellie (*Springfield, Mass., Wills,* Case 484). His widow m. 2d, Lyman Durkee. She d. July 21, 1891, at Stafford Springs.

Children of Horatio and Hannah (Dawes) Avery:

2660. i. LOREN DELFORD[8], b. at West Stafford; not living.
2661. ii. GEORGE LOVATUS[8], b. at West Stafford; not living.
2662. iii. AUSTIN DAWES[8], b. at Somers; not living.
2663. iv. CLARENCE[8], b. at Somers; not living.
2664. v. NELLIE[8], b. Nov. 28, 1863, at Somers; m. John Lynch.
2665. vi. EMMA[8], b. July 21, 1871, at Somers.
2666. vii. CHAUNCEY[8].

1218. **Eliza Amanda**[7] **Avery** (*Elihu Benton*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 5, 1826, at West Stafford; m. **Gilbert Goss.** He was a stone cutter.

Children of Gilbert and Eliza Amanda (Avery) Goss:

i. LAVINIA[8], m. Giles Woodworth.
ii. JEANNETTE[8].
iii. ELGIN GILBERT[8].

1219. **Lauraett Lorina**[7] **Avery** (*Elihu Benton*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Thomas*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 2, 1828, at West Stafford; m. **Andrew Ainsworth.** He was a farmer. No children.

1229. **Rhoda**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 30, 1753, at Goshen; m. **Levi Jones,** s. of Jonathan Jones of Andover (*David Avery ms.*).

1230. **John**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 21, 1756, at Goshen; m. Nov. 6, 1799, at Enfield, **Abigail Markham,** dau. of Nathan and Abigail (Booth) Markham. She was b. Oct. 18, 1772, at Enfield. He was alive in 1817, when he was executor of his father-in-law's will. She d. Nov. 22, 1845, at Enfield. In her will, dated Oct. 22, 1836, she mentions her children, Rhoda Avery, Wealthy Couch, Mary Ann Whitmore, makes a bequest to William B. Avery, relationship not mentioned. There is reason to think that there were sons, Nathan and Buell. (*David Avery ms.* and *Enfield Records*).

Children of John and Abigail (Markham) Avery:

2670. i. NATHAN[8] (?).
2671. ii. WEALTHY[8]; m. ——— Couch.
2672. iii. MARY ANN[8]; m. ——— Whitmore.
2673. iv. BUELL[8] (?).
2674. v. RHODA[8].

1231. Lydia[7] Avery (*John[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 28, 1757, at Goshen; m. **Abner Johnson,** s. of Dr. Seth Johnson, of Stafford; m. 2d, **Nathan Jennings,** s. of Robert Jennings of Hampton (*David Avery ms.*).

1232. Abel[7] Avery (*John[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 30, 1760, at Norwich; m. Nov. 19, 1786, at Stafford, **Elizabeth Jennings** (Stafford records say Ginnings), dau. of Robert Jennings. He was a manufacturer and farmer, a soldier of the Revolution, and a pensioner (*Conn. Men in the Rev.*, p. 664). He d. April 30, 1846, at Cornwall; she d. Dec. 29, 1851, at Cornwall.

Children of Abel and Elizabeth (Jennings) Avery:

i. LYMAN[8], b. March 18, 1787, at Stafford; d. y.
2675. ii. PERCY[8], b. Sept. 27, 1790, at Stafford.
2676. iii. ABEL[8], b. about 1791, at Stafford.
2677. iv. POLLY[8]; m. a Mr. Bradley; had a dau., *Minerva,* who m. John Avery Woodruff.
2678. v. JOHN[8], b. March 27, 1797, at Stafford.
2679. vi. BETSEY[8], b. March 8, 1801, at Springfield, Mass.
2680. vii. LYMAN[8], b. April 22, 1804; m. Sarah Amelia Leach; d. April 29, 1838, at Cornwall.
2681. viii. WILLIAM BUELL[8], b. April 22, 1810, at Cornwall.

1233. Jabez[7] Avery (*John[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 29, 1764, at Norwich; m. **Sally Gilmore,** dau. of John Gilmore of Providence, R. I. They lived at Stafford (*David Avery ms.*).

Children of Jabez and Sally (Gilmore) Avery:

2683. i. LOVINIA[8], b. Aug. 13, 1787, at Stafford; m. John E. Washburn, s. of Nathan Washburn, a Revolutionary soldier. They had several children, one of whom, *Avery Washburn,* was living at Topeka, Kas., in 1898.
2684. ii. CHARLOTTE[8].
2685. iii. SALLY[8], b. Nov. 18, 1790, at Stafford.
2686. iv. ABIGAIL[8].

1234. **Elizabeth**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 1, 1766, at Norwich; m. Dec. 10, 1789, at Enfield, **Amos Jones,** s. of Robert Jones of Andover (*David Avery ms.*). They both stand on the Enfield records as of Coventry.

1235. **Asa**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 12, 1770, at Norwich; m. Feb. 18, 1793, at Stafford, **Sarah Green,** dau. of John and Azuba (Ward) Green. She was b. Dec. 13, 1774, at Stafford. He was a hatter. He d. about 1846, at New Britain.

Children of Asa and Sarah (Green) Avery:

2688. i. HARRIET[8], b. Oct. 27, 1793, at Monson, Mass.
2689. ii. RUFUS GREEN[8], b. Feb. 4, 1795, at Monson.
iii. EMILY[8], b. March 1, 1797, at Monson; d. y.
2690. iv. RUSSELL[8], b. March 22, 1799, at Monson.
2691. v. DOLLY[8], b. Jan. 14, 1801, at Monson.
vi. WILLIAM[8],b. Oct. 6, 1802, at Monson; d. unm.
2692. vii. DANIEL[8], b. April 16, 1806, at Monson.
2693. viii. SAMUEL WARD[8], b. Feb. 19, 1808; m. and had one dau., *Janet*, who died young, at Middleton.
ix. JAMES MADISON[8], b. Dec. 30, 1809; d. July, 1888, at Guilford; unm.
2694. x. EMILY[8], b. Nov. 25, 1813, at Ellington.
2695. xi. MARTHA PINNEY[8], b. April 8, 1816, at Ellington.

1236. **Charlotte**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); according to the David Avery ms., she m. **John Hyde** of Enfield; according to the Enfield town records, she m. Nov. 20, 1800, at Enfield, **Timothy Hyde** of Norwich.

1237. **Jabez**[7] **Avery** (*Jabez*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 16, 1763, at Norwich; m. May 24, 1789, at Norwich, **Eunice Huntington,** dau. of James and Elizabeth (Darby) Huntington. She was b. Dec. 20, 1766, at Norwich. She d. June 16, 1790, at Norwich. Her infant daughter soon died. Jabez Avery was living in Brookfield, Chenango Co., N. Y., in 1805, at which time he made his brother John his attorney to sell land that he had inherited from his honored father (*Norwich Deeds*).

1238. Richard[7] Avery (*Jabez*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 24, 1764, at Norwich; m. June 2, 1789, at Norwich, **Lucy Lord,** dau. of the Rev. Benjamin Lord. She was bap. June 15, 1760, at First Church of Norwich.

Child of Richard and Lucy (Lord) Avery, b. at Norwich:

2699. i. LUCY LORD[8], b. June 20, 1794.

1239. Lucy[7] Avery (*Jabez*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 1, 1766, at Norwich; m. Dec. 24, 1788, at Norwich, **Bela Leffingwell,** s. of Matthew and Charity (Bushnell) Leffingwell. He d. July 27, 1796, at Charleston, S. C., in the 31st year of his age; she d. Dec. 19, 1856, at Norwich. Their tombstones are under the Church of Christ, Norwich. They had a daughter *Harriet,* who d. July 31, 1811, at Norwich; perhaps there were other children.

1241. John[7] Avery (*Jabez*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 4, 1769, at Norwich; m. March 7, 1794, at Montville, **Lucy Woodworth,** of Montville.

Children of John and Lucy (Woodworth) Avery, b. at Norwich:

2704. i. GUERDON WILLIAMS[8], b. June 6, 1797.
2705. ii. SALLY PERKINS[8], b. May 5, 1799.
2706. iii. RUSSELL HUBBARD[8], b. Oct. 18, 1801.

1242. Guerdon[7] Avery (*Jabez*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 14, 1771, at Norwich; m. Nov. 5, 1797, at Boston, Mass., **Nancy Whitmarsh,** dau. of Ezra and Susanna (Stimpson) Whitmarsh. He was a mariner; lived at Boston and was visited there by his uncle, David Avery (No. 511) in 1805. She d. Nov. 4, 1817; he d. May 26, 1818, both at Boston.

Children of Guerdon and Nancy (Whitmarsh) Avery, b. at Boston:

2709. i. CHARLES[8], bap. Dec. 7, 1800, at Hollis Street Church, Boston.
2710. ii. NANCY[8], bap. Dec. 7, 1800, at Hollis Street Church; m. Oct. 16, 1823, at Boston, Simon Preston. He d. July 16, 1869, at Boston, aged 70 years and 3 months.
2711. iii. ADELINE[8].
2712. iv. WILLIAM INGALS[8].

1244. **Amos**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 22, 1757, at Norwich; m. Oct. 24, 1782, at Coventry, **Abigail Loomis**, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Sprague) Loomis. She was b. May 17, 1761, at Coventry. She d. Sept. 5, 1836, at Lenox, N. Y.; he d. Sept. 16, 1837, at the same place.

Children of Amos and Abigail (Loomis) Avery:

2715. i. AMOS[8], b. April 30, 1783, at Coventry.
2716. ii. IRENE[8], b. Feb. 22, 1787, at Coventry.
2717. iii. NABBY[8], b. Dec. 19, 1788.
2718. iv. POLLY[8], b. March 3, 1791; m. Ira Slater.
2719. v. LAURA[8], b. Oct. 28, 1793; m. Walter Goodale.
2720. vi. HARRIET[8], b. Aug. 3, 1796; m. Reuben Stevens.
2721. vii. EPHRAIM KINGSBURY[8], b. Dec. 18, 1799.
2722. viii. LOUIS[8], b. Feb. 22, 1802, at Canaan, N. Y.

1246. **Daniel**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Persis Porter**, dau. of Jonathan and Lois (Richardson) Porter. She was b. July 10, 1762, at Coventry. She d. March 31, 1831, at Coventry. Was he the Dr. Daniel Avery, of the Revolutionary war, who d. Sept. 20, 1841, at Coventry? No children.

1247. **Jabez**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 3, 1763, at Coventry; m. **Lovina Porter.** She d. Dec. 29, 1834, at Coventry. He d. Nov. 23, 1849, at Coventry. It has been difficult to determine the names of the children. The following is far from complete.

Children of Jabez and Lovina (Porter) Avery:

i. LYDIA[8], d. Sept. 19, 1810, at Coventry, aged 25 years.
ii. LOVINA[8], d. April 24, 1831, at Coventry, aged 43 years.
2723. iii. NORMAN[8].
iv. IRENE[8], d. Sept. 12, 1810, aged 18 years.
2724. v. JABEZ[8].
2725. vi. HORATIO[8].
2726. vii. PHEBE[8], b. Feb. 9, 1803, at Coventry.
2727. viii. DANIEL BROWN[8], b. Dec. 1, 1804, at Coventry.

Possibly there were the following also:

2728. ix. GEORGE[8].
2729. x. JAMES[8].

1248. **Asahel**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 6, 1765, at Coventry; m. Dec. 17, 1789, at Wallingford, **Clarissa Hartshorne**, dau. of Col. Ebenezer and Abigail (Barstow) Hartshorne, of Norwich. She was b. July 6, 1765, at Norwich. He was a carpenter; moved to Great Bend, Penn.; was justice of the peace there in 1812. He d. Feb., 1813, at Great Bend. His widow moved to Montrose, where she d. June 6, 1848.

Children of Asahel and Clarissa (Hartshorne) Avery:

2730. i. CLARISSA[8], b. April 20, 1791.
2731. ii. ASAHEL[8], b. Oct. 15, 1793.
2732. iii. CHARLES[8], b. March 28, 1796.
2733. iv. CHAUNCEY STILLMAN[8], b. June 28, 1798.
2734. v. HUBBARD[8], b. Aug. 14, 1800.
vi. MARIA[8], b. Nov. 27, 1801; d. Oct. 9, 1819, at Montrose.

1249. **Amariah**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Elizabeth Root**, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Kingsbury) Root. She was b. Nov. 14, 1778. After his death she m. 2d, Cicero Harrison Case, by whom she had children. She d. Nov. 23, 1840.

Children of Amariah and Elizabeth (Root) Avery:

2735. i. PHEBE[8].
2736. ii. EBENEZER ROOT[8], b. Jan. 20, 1800.
2737. iii. AMARIAH[8], b. Nov., 1801.
2738. iv. DIANTHA[8].

1250. **Jeduthan**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 15, 1780, at Coventry; m. April 21, 1806, at Coventry, **Hannah Brown**, dau. of Josiah and Mary (Kingsbury) Brown. He was a cabinet maker and lived at Coventry, Bolton, and Manchester. He d. Nov. 1, 1862; she d. Dec. 16, 1863, probably both at Manchester.

Children of Jeduthan and Hannah (Brown) Avery, all presented for baptism, First Church, Coventry, in 1820:

2739. i. LYDIA MARIA[8], b. Oct. 8, 1810, at Bolton; d. Dec. 14, 1836, at Bolton.
2740. ii. JOSIAH BROWN[8], b. May 6, 1813, at Bolton.
2741. iii. ANNA EDGARTON[8], b. April 9, 1816; probably m. Patten Fitch.

1253. Sarah[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 26, 1772, at Preston; m. Dec. 28, 1797, at Leyden, Mass., **Jonathan Alexander.**

Children of Jonathan and Sarah (Avery) Alexander:

i. NATHAN AVERY[8]. Jan. 16 1799

ii. ANNA[8], m. ——— Muzzy, who was sheriff of Chautauqua Co., N. Y. b. Feb 27, 1807

1254. Polly[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April, 1778, at Preston; m. **George Mowry,** s. of John and Polly (~~Brown~~ Porter) Mowry. He was b. Sept. 24, 1776, at Guilford, Vt. He was overseer of the poor, farmer, clothier, assessor, selectman, representative to the state legislature from Leyden, Mass., for six terms. He d. Oct. 25, 1851, at Leyden.

Children of George and Polly (Avery) Mowry, b. at Leyden: She d. Sept. 25, 1843 his 2d wife

i. JOHN[8], b. Jan. 27, 1803; m. Cordelia Deane; 2d, Mary Rogers.

ii. MANLY[8], b. June 17, 1805; m. Jane Wil~~d~~. (Wilds)

iii. POLLY MARIA[8], b. Feb. 2, 1807; m. Dennis Green.

iv. NATHAN AVERY[8], b. Aug., 1810; m. Julia Eason.

v. DAVID[8], b. Sept. 7, 1816; m. Sarah Angeline Carpenter; d. Oct. 10, 1862, at Washington, D. C.; a soldier in the civil war.

vi. ALBERT LEROY[8], b. July 9, 1820; m. Dulcena P. Green.

1255. David[7] **Avery** (*Nehemiah*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 4, 1768; m. Dec. 8, 1792, at Old Lyme, **Abigail Goddard,** dau. of Ebenezer Goddard. She was b. Feb. 26, 1769. He d. Sept. 20, 1815; she d. April 14, 1856.

Children of David and Abigail (Goddard) Avery:

2745. i. MARY ANN[8], b. May 20, 1795.

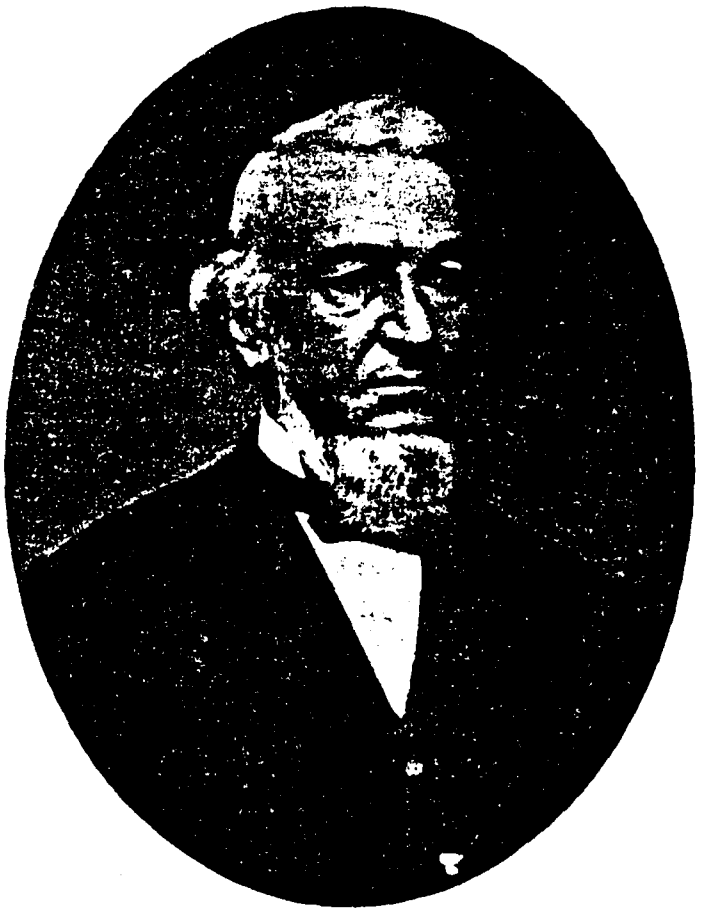
2746. ii. WILLIAM[8], b. Sept. 11, 1800.

2747. iii. ABBY GODDARD[8], b. May, 1802.

1256. Bebee Denison[7] **Avery** (*Nehemiah*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 6, 1771; m. Nov., 1792, **Rebecca Satterlee,** dau. of Elisha and Mary (Geer) Satterlee (No. 40-ix). She was b. Aug. 14, 1772; d. Oct. 17, 1840.

Children of Bebee Denison and Rebecca (Satterlee) Avery:

2748. i. MARY D.[8], b. Nov. 21, 1793; d. Nov. 21, 1832.
2749. ii. WILLIAM[8], b. April 15, 1797; d. Aug. 1, 1845.
2750. iii. ELIZA[8], b. June 10, 1801.
2751. iv. CHARLES ELDRIDGE[8], b. April 15, 1805.
2752. v. ELISHA SATTERLEE[8], b. Aug. 14, 1810; d. 1867, at Detroit, Mich.



THE REV. WILLIAM CLIFT

1257. **Nancy**[7] **Avery** (*Nehemiah*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 12, 1785; m. June 5, 1813, at Griswold, **William Clift**, s. of Amos and Mary (Coit) Clift. He was b. Aug. 28, 1763. His father, Amos Clift, m. 2d, Anna,

the widow of Nehemiah Avery (No. 510), and mother of his son's wife. William Clift was a farmer and a lawyer. He d. Jan. 30, 1831, at Griswold; his widow d. Nov. 27, 1871, at Griswold.

Children of William and Nancy (Avery) Clift, b. at Griswold:

i. WILLIAM[4], b. Sept. 12, 1817; m. Harriet Adeline Peters. He was graduated from Amherst College in 1839; Union Theological Seminary, in 1843; was pastor of the Stonington Congregational church from 1844 to 1864; of the Mystic Bridge church from 1869 to 1878; he was a bold and valiant enemy of rum and tobacco; preached against the Louisiana lottery and against the newspapers that published their advertisements; was a prolific writer for the agricultural press. He collected much data with regard to the "Averys of Groton," which he gave to Mr. Homer D. L. Sweet, and which was used in his edition of the book. He d. Dec. 9, 1890, at Mystic, Conn., beloved and honored by all who knew him. (Portrait on p. 529.)

ii. SAMUEL[4], b. June 4, 1820; m. Mary Jane Prentice; d. April 1, 1881, at Jersey City, N. J.

1258. **Mary Chaplin**[7] **Avery** (*David*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 4, 1783, at Mansfield; m. **William Henry Smith,** s. of John Wilson and Susanna (Tillinghast) Smith. He was a lawyer. She d. Oct. 26, 1859, at Providence, R. I.; he d. May 19, 1860, at the same place.

Children of William Henry and Mary Chaplin (Avery) Smith:

i. MARY AVERY[8], d. Feb. 12, 1892, at Providence, R. I.; unm.

ii. JOHN WILSON[8], b. Sept. 11, 1812, at Chaplin; d. Aug. 6, 1891, at Providence, R. I.

1259. **David**[7] **Avery** (*David*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 7, 1787, at Wrentham, Mass.; m. April 11, 1830, at East Haddam, **Rebecca Brown Morgan,** dau. of George and Annis (Chapman) Morgan. She was b. May 5, 1806, at East Haddam. He was a farmer. He d. April 6, 1875, at Jewett City; she d. June 8, 1896, at the same place.

Children of David and Rebecca Brown (Morgan) Avery:

2753. i. HANNAH CHAPLIN[8], b. Feb. 2, 1831, at Chaplin.

ii. JOHN SMITH[8], b. April 25, 1834, at Hampton; d. April 20, 1858; unm.

2754. iii. GEORGE WHITFIELD[8], b. Sept. 27, 1836, at Hampton.
2755. iv. MARIA HOWARD[8], b. July 24, 1845, at Hampton.

1260. Hannah[7] Avery (*David[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 27, 1790, at Wrentham, Mass.; m. Feb. 1, 1816, at Chaplin, **Chester Davis Clark**, s. of Daniel and Rebekah (Davis) Clark. He was b. Aug. 17, 1788, at Somers. He was a merchant. He d. June 19, 1855, at Utica, N. Y.; she d. Dec. 15, 1886, at the same place.

Children of Chester Davis and Hannah (Avery) Clark:

i. HENRY AVERY[8], b. Oct. 22, 1816, at Chaplin; m. Charity Place; d. May 11, 1852, at Watertown, N. Y.; no children.
ii. WILLIAM PERKINS[8], b. March 16, 1818, at Providence, R. I.; m. Cornelia Stocking; d. April 1, 1852, at Waynesboro, Ga.
iii. HARRIET EMILY[8], b. July 14, 1820, at Providence; m. Dr. Norman A. Byne; d. July 18, 1887, at Utica, N. Y.
iv. EPHRAIM DAVIS[8], b. Sept. 24, 1824, at Providence; d. April 4, 1844, at Utica, N. Y.; unm.
v. GEORGE AUSTIN[8], b. July 31, 1826, at Sauquoit, N. Y.; d. March, 1908, at Utica; unm.
vi. FRANKLIN CHESTER[8], b. March 31, 1828, at Sauquoit; m. Fannie Barnum; d. Feb. 26, 1854, at New York City, leaving descendants.
vii. EDWARD ROMAINE[8], b. Jan. 28, 1830, at Sauquoit; m. a Miss Cole; d. Oct. 19, 1857, at Chicago, Ill.; no children.
viii. JAMES HOWARD[8], b. Sept. 16, 1833, at Utica, N. Y.; d. y.

1261. Lydia Smith[7] Avery (*David[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 29, 1793, at Hampton; m. **Thomas Hewitt**, s. of Robert and Abigail (Meach) Hewitt. He was b. June 20, 1788; d. Oct. 5, 1828, at Abington. She m. 2d, **Bingham Fisk**, s. of Amaziah and Priscilla (Bingham) Fisk. He was b. July 12, 1794, at Hampton. He was a farmer; d. Oct. 22, 1849; she d. Jan. 6, 1850, both at Hampton.

Children of Thomas and Lydia Smith (Avery) Hewitt:

i. AVERY CHAPIN[8], bap. Jan. 4, 1818, at Shepardstown, Va.
ii. NARCISSUS ARMENIA[8], b. about 1819; d. March 10, 1894; unm.
iii. ANGELLA[8], b. March 10, 1821; m. Lloyd Williams.
iv. CAROLINE ANTOINETTE[8], b. May, 1825; d. Jan. 3, 1873, at Alexandria, Va.; unm.

Children of Bingham and Lydia Smith (Avery) Fisk:

i. PRISCILLA BINGHAM[8], b. March 1, 1831, at Chaplin; m. Silvanus Cicero Gilman. Lives at Auburn, N. Y.

ii. MARY SMITH[8], b. Aug. 31, 1832, at Hampton; m. Walter P. Snow.

iii. SAMA WEBB[8], b. June 22, 1835, at Hampton; m. Edward Jones Evans.

iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON[8], b. March 14, 1837, at Canterbury; m. Viola Sprague.

1262. Martha Fish[7] Avery (*Roswell[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 2, 1771, at Groton; m. July 19, 1820, at Groton, **Nathan Niles** of Stonington. She d. Aug. 15, 1851.

1264. George[7] Avery (*George[6], George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Eliza Paige**, dau. of Nathaniel and Phœbe (Smith) Paige. She was b. June 15, 1801, at Rutland, Vt. He was a merchant and d. about 1828, near Granville, O. She d. March 6, 1867, at Alexandria, O.

Children of George and Eliza (Paige) Avery, b. at Granville, O.:

2756. i. CHRISTOPHER[8], b. Dec. 10, 1817.

2757. ii. HARRIET[8], b. Aug. 3, 1821.

2758. iii. GEORGE[8], b. Nov. 7, 1825.

2759. iv. WILLIAM[8]. He enlisted in Co. I, 17th Ill. inf., May 25, 1861; was made first lieutenant, July 8, 1863; resigned March 24, 1864. Nothing more known.

1266. Simeon[7] Avery (*George[6], George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 9, 1794; m. Dec. 30, 1828, at Liberty, Miss., **Mrs. Sarah (Thompson) Hinson**, dau. of John and Priscilla (Hale) Thompson. She was b. April 16, 1799. He was a soldier under Gen. Hull in the war of 1812. He settled in Liberty, Miss.; built a saw-mill, a grist-mill, and a cotton-gin, and ran them in connection with a large plantation. The war freed his slaves and ruined his business. She d. June 1, 1870; he d. July 13, 1870, both at Liberty.

Children of Simeon and Sarah (Thompson) Avery, b. at Liberty:

i. GEORGE CHRISTOPHER[8], b. Oct. 23, 1829; d. y.

ii. CYNTHIA ANN[8], b. Feb. 25, 1831; d. April 17, 1847.

2760. iii. ALLEN THOMPSON[8], b. Jan. 13, 1833.
2761. iv. SARAH JANE[8], b. Aug. 29, 1835.
v. CHARLES SIMEON[8], b. July 31, 1838; d. Oct. 21, 1860.
vi. ALFRED HORATIO[8], b. Feb. 14, 1841; d. July 28, 1863, in a military hospital, at Lauderdale Springs, Miss.

1267. Alfred[7] Avery (*George[6]*, *George[5]*, *John[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 9, 1797, at Montville; m. April 8, 1824, at Granville, O., **Jane Mower,** dau. of Samuel Parish and Jane (Felton) Mower. She was b. Sept. 28, 1802, at Barre, Mass. He was a merchant. She d. Jan. 24, 1836, at Granville, O.; he m. 2d, Dec. 6, 1843, at Beloit, Wis., **Lavinia Dexter.** She was b. Jan. 20, 1810. He d. April 11, 1880, at Baraboo, Wis.; she d. Feb., 1896.

Children of Alfred and Jane (Mower) Avery, b. at Granville, O.:

2762. i. HORATIO MOWER[8], b. April 2, 1825.
2763. ii. HENRIETTA BOARDMAN[8], b. July 20, 1826.
iii. LLOYD[8], b. March 23, 1828; d. y.
2764. iv. FRANKLIN GEORGE[8], b. Feb. 23, 1829.
2765. v. SARAH JANE[8], b. Aug. 24, 1834.
2766. vi. ALLYN ALFRED[8], b. Dec. 19, 1835.

Child of Alfred and Lavinia (Dexter) Avery:

i. MARY LAVINIA[8], b. Feb. 6, 1848; Vassar, 1878; professor in Vassar College; one of the compilers of the Century Dictionary; on the editorial staff of the Standard Dictionary.

1268. Cynthia[7] Avery (*George[6]*, *George[5]*, *John[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); m. **Theron Smith.** They had three children. One, named *Lucy*, m. Moses Gregory. Nothing more is known.

1269. Mary[7] Avery (*George[6]*, *George[5]*, *John[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); m. **Stephen Smith.** It is supposed that they had three children—*Cynthia, Simeon* and *Elias.*

1270. William[7] Avery (*William[6]*, *George[5]*, *John[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 1, 1791, at Groton; m. Jan. 31, 1830, at Groton, **Eunice Morgan,** dau. of James and Eunice (Turner) Morgan. She was b. Jan. 23, 1793, at Groton. They lived at Groton.

Children of William and Eunice (Morgan) Avery, b. at Groton:

2767. i. EUNICE ANN[8], b. Nov. 21, 1830.
ii. AMANDA L.[8], b. Dec. 19, 1832; d. Feb. 13, 1837.
iii. PHEBE E.[8], b. April 10, 1835; d. Aug. 17, 1904, at Waterford; unm.

1277. Thomas[7] Avery (*Abel[6], George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 16, 1807, at Groton; m. March, 1838, at Hopkinton, R. I., **Emeline Irish,** dau. of George and Betsey (Babcock) Irish. She was b. May 23, 1815, at Stonington; d. Sept. 9, 1851, at New London; he d. Sept. 8, 1883, at Brattleboro, Vt. No children.

1282. George[7] Avery (*John[6], George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Elizabeth Johnson,** dau. of Frank Johnson. He was a fisherman in New York City.

Child of George and Elizabeth (Johnson) Avery:

2773. i. ROBERT JOHNSON[8], b. March 9, 1826, at New York, N. Y.

1284. Mary Emeline[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], George[5], John[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 26, 1806, at Norwich; m. April 15, 1827, at Norwich, **Daniel Bicknell Hopkins,** s. of Daniel Bicknell Hopkins. He was a builder and architect; d. in the spring of 1836, at Buffalo, N. Y. She m. 2d, April 20, 1840, at Westfield, N. Y., **John Washington Howser,** He was a shoemaker and surveyor. He d. July 18, 1877, at Ottumwa, Kas.; she d. about 1884, at Parsons, Kas.

Children of Daniel Bicknell and Mary Emeline (Avery) Hopkins:

i. DANIEL BICKNELL[8], b. March 5, 1829, at Norwich; m. Emily Louisa Baker; 2d, Mary Alice Wilcox; d. March 17, 1884, at Tampa, Fla.
ii. ANDREAS STANARD[8], b. May 28, 1832, at Norwich; m. Sybil Rebecca Robart; d. at Detroit, Mich.
iii. MARY AVERY[8], b. July 9, 1835, at New London; m. Jerome Fay; 2d, Joseph Bennett; d. March, 1897, at Ottumwa, Kas.

Children of John Washington and Mary Emeline (Avery) Howser:

i. EMILY AUGUSTA[8], b. Sept. 15, 1841, at Ripley, N. Y.; m. Samuel Morgan; lives at Plainfield, Ill.

ii. CORNELIA[8], b. July 6, 1844, at Hudson, Mich.; m. Hiram Otho Wilcox; d. Jan'y 9, 1909, at Parsons, Kas.
iii. CYRUS AVERY[8], b. Nov. 4, 1846, at Hudson; m. Della Holmes.
iv. JOHN BISHOP[8], b. Nov. 21, 1850, at Hudson; d. July 3, 1875, at Ottumwa, Kas.; unm.

1285. Charles Forsyth[7] Avery (*Cyrus*[6], *George*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 12, 1807, at Groton; m. Aug. 6, 1832, at Norwich, **Henrietta Louisa Coolidge,** dau. of Henry Joseph and Lucy (Jones) Coolidge. She was b. July 11, 1802, at Savannah, Ga. He was a shoemaker at Norwich and Groton. She d. March 30, 1883, at Norwich; he d. about 1885, at St. Louis, Mo.

Children of Charles Forsyth and Henrietta Louisa (Coolidge) Avery, b. at Norwich:

2774. i. HARRIET COOLIDGE[8], b. Sept. 9, 1833.
2775. ii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Jan. 11, 1836.

1286. Hannah Chapman[7] Avery (*Cyrus*[6], *George*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Nathaniel Hopkins,** s. of Daniel Bicknell Hopkins, and a brother of the husband of Mary Emeline Avery (No. 1284). He was a carpenter. He d. July 21, 1882; she d. Nov. 24, 1882, both at Hudson, Mich.

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah Chapman (Avery) Hopkins, b. at Buffalo, N. Y.:

i. NATHANIEL AVERY[8], b. April 5, 1838; m. Frances Salisbury; d. Aug. 25, 1905, at Grand Rapids, Mich.
ii. EDWARD BICKNELL[8], b. July 29, 1842; m. Elmira Emogene Avery (No. 2776).

1287. Fanny Fitch[7] Avery (*Cyrus*[6], *George*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 22, 1812, at Preston; m. Aug. 5, 1833, at Norwich, **John Bishop,** s. of Charles and Charlotte (Latimer) Bishop. He was b. March 17, 1811, at Chesterfield. She d. May 8, 1849, at Tecumseh, Mich.; he d. May 22, 1892, at New London.

Children of John and Fanny Fitch (Avery) Bishop, b. at New London:

i. JOHN[8], b. Sept. 28, 1834; m. Mary Robinson; he was sergeant of the first company that left New London in 1861; promoted to second lieut., 29th Conn. Vol.; was in cam-

paign around Richmond; promoted to first lieutenant for bravery; assistant provost marshal at Richmond, in charge of Libby prison; was a member of the city council of New London; inspector of the port of New London. He d. June 14, 1901.

ii. ANNA FRANCES[8], b. Aug. 8, 1836; m. Albert Dart.

iii. MARY HOPKINS[8], b. July 31, 1839; m. Charles Parker; d. 1893, at Kansas City, Kas.

iv. GEORGE ORVAL[8], b. Jan. 9, 1844; d. Oct. 12, 1845.

1288. George Williams[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6]*, *George[5]*, *John[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 22, 1815, at Bozrah; m. June 14, 1837, at Old Lyme, **Sarah Maria Greenfield**, dau. of Ezra and Judith (Champion) Greenfield. She was b. June 22, 1812, at Old Lyme; d. Aug. 20, 1856, at Hudson, Mich. He m. 2d, Dec. 3, 1858, at Uncasville, **Harriet Ann Church**, dau. of Seth and Lucy Whiting (Brown) Church, and widow of Guerdon Wheeler Hamilton. She was b. May 3, 1829, at Montville. He was a carpenter and joiner. She d. May 6, 1901; he d. April 8, 1903, both at Montville.

Children of George Williams and Sarah Maria (Greenfield) Avery, b. at Hudson, Mich.:

i. SARAH MARIA[8], b. March 22, 1841; d. y.

ii. NANCY FORSYTH[8], b. June 22, 1843; d. y.

2776. iii. ELMIRA EMOGENE[8], b. May 7, 1846.

iv. ALFRED[8], b. Aug. 12, 1848; d. y.

v. FANNIE BISHOP[8], b. March 23, 1850.

2777. vi. GEORGE WILLIAM[8], b. July 12, 1852.

Children of George Williams and Harriet Ann (Church) Avery, b. at Uncasville:

2778. i. HATTIE LOUISA[8], b. Oct. 3, 1859.

ii. CHARLES[8], b. Feb. 4, 1864; d. y.

2779. iii. EDWIN[8], b. Aug. 21, 1869.

1295. Abijah Pearson[7] Avery (*Nathan[6]*, *Nathaniel[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); m. **Priscilla Powers** of Bridgewater, Vt.; m. 2d, Dec. 5, 1811, at Pittsfield, Vt., **Lydia Lamb.** He d. Nov. 10, 1843, at Sherburne, Vt.

Child of Abijah Pearson and Priscilla (Powers) Avery:

2792. i. LYDIA[8], b. June 15, 1804; m. Dec. 6, 1821, at Bridgewater, Calvin Frink.

Child of Abijah Parsons and Lydia (Lamb) Avery, b. at Sherburne:

2793. i. ESTHER[8], b. May 9, 1818.

1297. **Betsey**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 18, 1786; m. Rodney Bissell, s. of John Bissell; m. 2d, **Aaron Lamb.** She d. Jan. 24, 1879.

Children of Rodney and Betsey (Avery) Bissell, b. at Bridgewater, Vt.:

i. GEORGE ADMIRAL[8], b. May 28, 1806; m. Lucy Breed; d. March 9, 1890, at Rutland, Vt.
ii. ANN[8], d. unm.
iii. ROSAMOND[8], d. unm.
iv. LAURA[8], m. ———— Whitman.

Child of Aaron and Betsey (Avery) Lamb:

i. EVELINE[8], m. Lucius Larned.

1302. **Phebe**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Smith Whitman,** s. of Darius Whitman of Rhode Island.

Children of Smith and Phebe (Avery) Whitman, b. at Bridgewater, Vt.:

i. RUTH RICE[8], b. March 31, 1815; m. Allen Barrows; 2d, William White; d. 1885, at Bridgewater.
ii. ARVILLA ALIFF[8], b. Oct. 19, 1818; m. Stephen Shurtliff Barrows.
iii. MARY ARMINDA[8], b. July 21, 1820; m. William Pierce.
iv. ELIZA CHARLOTTE[8], b. April 9, 1822; m. Allen Vaughn.
v. HAZEN DARIUS[8], b. May 3, 1824; m. Roxina Paddleford; d. Aug., 1861, at Bridgewater.
vi. PHEBE ANN[8], b. March 27, 1826.
vii. ANDREW JACKSON[8], b. April 12, 1828; m. Susan Merchon; d. Feb. 19, 1898, at Bridgewater.
viii. ROSMOND ROSINA[8], b. Oct. 3, 1830; m. Alvinzo Fairbanks.
ix. ELLEN JOSEPHENE[8], b. Oct., 1832; m. Henry Bennett; d. June 19, 1860, at Bridgewater.

1303. **Benjamin Perkins**[7] **Avery** (*Nathan*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 26, 1799, at Rutland, Vt.; m. Feb. 4, 1821, **Elizabeth Brewer,** dau. of John Brewer. She was b. July 6, 1802, at Halifax, Vt. He was a farmer. He d. May 31, 1883, at Dansville, Mich.; she d. Nov. 1, 1878, at Dansville.

Children of Benjamin Perkins and Elizabeth (Brewer) Avery:

2809. i. NATHAN[8], b. May 19, 1823, at Palmyra, N. Y.
2810. ii. CHRISTOPHER[8], b. Jan. 29, 1825, at Palmyra.
2811. iii. SYLVESTER[8], b. Jan. 6, 1827, at Palmyra.
2812. iv. ELIAS[8], b. March 6, 1829, at Palmyra.
2813. v. HENRY ESTON[8], b. July 8, 1831, at Palmyra.
vi. RANSOM[8], b. Sept. 9, 1833, at Palmyra; d. Sept. 12, 1846.
2814. vii. JOSEPH[8], b. Oct. 26, 1835, in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.
2815. viii. WILLIAM BENJAMIN[8], b. Feb. 9, 1837, in Wayne Co., N. Y.
ix. MARY M.[8], b. Nov. 19, 1841, in Wayne Co.; d. y.

1310. Anna[7] Avery (*William[6]*, *William[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 21, 1771, at Sharon; m. Oct. 10, 1792, at Kent, **Stephen Smith.**

Child of Stephen and Anna (Avery) Smith, b. at Kent:

i. RUSSELL[8], b. Oct. 30, 1793.

1311. William[7] Avery (*William[6]*, *William[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); m. **Jemima Ford.** He d. Feb. 13, 1849, at Parish, N. Y.

Children of William and Jemima (Ford) Avery:

2821. i. ANNA[8], b. Dec. 5, 1800.
2822. ii. LOVINA[8].
2823. iii. RUSSELL[8].
2824. iv. RICHARD FORD[8], b. May 7, 1809.
2825. v. MATILDA[8].
2826. vi. WILLIAM HARRISON[8], b. Jan. 16, 1814.
2827. vii. EPHRAIM EARL[8], b. May 19, 1815.
2828. viii. MERWIN[8].
2829. ix. RODMAN[8]; m. ——— Dickinson; no children.

1312. Eliphalet[7] Avery (*William[6]*, *William[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 25, 1775, at Sharon; m. May 17, 1796, in Schenectady Co., N. Y., **Celinda Burchard.** She was b. May 2, 1778.

Children of Eliphalet and Celinda (Burchard) Avery:

2830. i. AUSTIN[8], b. April 20, 1800.
2831. ii. AMY[8], b. Sept. 17, 1803.
2832. iii. LUCY[8], b. Sept. 3, 1805.
2833. iv. JOHN[8], b. Nov. 13, 1809; m. Lovina Nobles; d. Feb. 13, 1888.
v. LUCINDA[8], b. April 14, 1812; d. y.

2834. vi. MOSES CHAUNCEY[8], b. Jan. 20, 1815.
2835. vii. PHILO[8], b. Oct. 7, 1817.
2836. viii. LEWIS[8], b. Aug. 19, 1820, at Duanesburg, N. Y.

1313. Moulton[7] Avery (*William[6], William[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Lucretia Rickerson.**

Children of Moulton and Lucretia (Rickerson) Avery:

2837. i. ZADA[8], b. about 1812.
2838. ii. WILLIAM[8].
2839. iii. LESTER[8], b. May 9, 1818.
2840. iv. ROSANNA[8], b. Jan. 7, 1828; m. Harrison Ormsbee of Dewitt; d. Dec. 19, 1854.
2841. v. MELBOURN[8], b. Feb., 1829.
2842. vi. JANE[8]; m. Evert Jacobson.
2843. vii. CHARLES[8].

1314. Ira[7] Avery (*William[6], William[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*). He married and had the following children, b. at Duanesburg, N. Y.:

2844. i. LAURA[8] (?).
2845. ii. SARAH[8]; m. William Carey.
2846. iii. ELMIRA[8]; m. Asahel Billings.

1317. Amy[7] Avery (*William[6], William[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 6, 1786; m. Oct. 17, 1805, **Henry Fairchild,** s. of John and Sally (Mosier) Fairchild. He was b. Dec. 31, 1781. He was a farmer; d. Feb. 17, 1856. She d. April 5, 1857, both at Beloit, Wis.

Children of Henry and Amy (Avery) Fairchild:

i. HARRIET[8], b. Oct. 17, 1806, at Ripley, N. Y.; m. F. Freeman; d. June 6, 1834, at Chicago, Ill.
ii. LAURA[8], b. Jan. 24, 1811, at Ripley; m. William Cochran; d. April 20, 1861, at Beloit, Wis.
iii. ELIZA ANN[8], b. Feb. 8, 1813, at Ripley; m. John Allis Ellis; d. April 16, 1886, at Conneaut, O.
iv. HARRY A.[8], b. April 29, 1815; d. y.
v. LUCY EMELINE[8], b. April 25, 1818, at Ripley; m. Albert Collins; d. Sept. 26, 1900, at Rockton, Ill.
vi. SARAH JANE[8], b. Dec. 7, 1822, at Ripley; m. Elisha Whitmore; 2d, Horace B. Grummon.
vii. JOHN[8], b. Dec. 17, 1828, at Ripley; d. Feb. 12, 1863, in the army at Fort Craig, N. M.

1318. Whitfield[7] Avery (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]). Nothing has been heard concerning him, except that he probably had a son:

2849. i. CHRISTOPHER JENKINS[8].

1319. Amos[7] Avery (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 15, 1790, near Duanesburg, N. Y.; m. Feb. 11, 1813, **Olive Gavitt,** dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Wooster) Gavitt. She was b. April 12, 1795. He was a farmer, currier, and shoemaker. He d. Oct. 8, 1833, at Broome, N. Y.; she d. Feb. 21, 1861, at Cannonsville, N. Y.

Children of Amos and Olive (Gavitt) Avery:

2850. i. EDWARD[8], b. Aug. 19, 1814, near Albany, N. Y.
2851. ii. WILLIAM WHITFIELD[8], b. March 21, 1816, near Rochester, N. Y.
2852. iii. SMITH[8], b. April 29, 1818, at Schoharie, N. Y.
iv. SAMUEL GAVITT[8], b. April 19, 1820, at Broome, N. Y.; d. y.
2853. v. DANIEL KINGSLEY[8], b. March 19, 1823, at Broome.
2854. vi. SARAH ANN[8], b. May 27, 1825, at Broome.
2855. vii. IRA[8], b. Oct. 27, 1827, at Broome.
2856. viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON[8], b. March 24, 1830, at Broome.
ix. AMOS[8], b. July 6, 1832, at Broome; was a soldier in the civil war; wounded in 1864 in Virginia; never fully recovered; was seven years in the Leavenworth military home; a Methodist preacher, and in 1898, a farmer at Dighton, Kas.; unm.

1341. Josiah[7] Avery (*Amos*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 10, 1800; m. **Mahala Butler.**

Children of Josiah and Mahala (Butler) Avery:

2884. i. JOHN N.[8], b. Nov. 25, 1828; m. Laura Pevey.
ii. ELIJAH[8], b. 1830; d. y.
iii. ELIJAH[8], b. 1833; d. y.
2885. iv. ALVA[8], b. 1835; d. July 4, 1862; probably unm.
v. LAURA[8], b. 1837; d. 1872; unm.
vi. MARY[8], d. y.
vii. HARRIETTA[8], d. y.
2886. viii. EMMA JANE[8], b. Jan. 20, 1843; m. F. Wiley, Jan. 14, 1865.

1342. Clarissa[7] Avery (*Amos*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1812; m. **James Atkins.** He d. April 16, 1869; she d. Feb. 5, 1885.

Children of James and Clarissa (Avery) Atkins:

i. VAN NESS[8], b. April 1, 1842.
ii. CAROLINE P.[8], b. May 28, 1843.
iii. JULIA M.[8], b. Jan. 6, 1844.
iv. JOSEPHENE J.[8], b. May 13, 1846.
v. CORDELIA C.[8], died young.
vi. FRANCES T.[8], b. 1850.
vii. DAVID O. S.[8], b. April 5, 1852.

1345. Nathaniel[7] Avery (*Nathaniel[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 4, 1804; m. **Sally McCrillis.** He d. Dec. 26, 1826; at Topsham, Vt.

Child of Nathaniel and Sally (McCrillis) Avery, b. at Topsham:

2887. i. JERUSHA[8], b. Jan. 2, 1826.

1347. Andrew[7] Avery (*Andrew[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 28, 1795, at Corinth, Vt.; m. about 1819, at Orange, Vt., **Nancy Paine,** dau. of Richard and Hannah (Baker) Paine. She was b. Sept. 25, 1799. He was a farmer. She d. June 3, 1848, at Topsham, Vt.; he d. Feb. 9, 1864, at the same place.

Children of Andrew and Nancy (Paine) Avery;

2888. i. HARRISON[8], b. Dec. 24, 1820, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Sarah Prescott; d. May 6, 1874; no children.
2889. ii. DIANA[8], b. Aug. 19, 1829, at Topsham.
2890. iii. LEWIS[8], b. Feb. 4, 1831, at Topsham.
2891. iv. ELVIRA[8], b. Aug. 9, 1833, at Topsham; m. David W. Wright. They had *Andrew[9]*, *Carlos[9]*, and *Lewis[9]*, perhaps more.

1348. Richard Rowland[7] Avery (*Andrew[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. at Corinth, Vt.; m. about 1824, at Corinth, **Jerusha Hale,** dau. of Jonathan and Jerusha Hale of Corinth. He was a farmer. She d. about 1843. He m. 2d, **Sarah Currier.** He was in the Mexican war, and d. in April, 1847, at Vera Cruz, Mexico.

Children of Richard Rowland and Jerusha (Hale) Avery, b. at Topsham, Vt.:

2892. i. SARAH MALVINA[8], b. March 20, 1826; m. Monroe Chapman.
2893. ii. ALONZO BAILEY[8], b. March 2, 1828.
2894. iii. AMPILAS BLAKE[8], b. Nov. 19, 1830.

2895. iv. ALDEN HALE[8], b. Feb. 14, 1832.
2896. v. JULIA ORLANA[8], b. May, 1837; m. Warren Taplin.
2897. vi. HENRY HALE[8], b. July 3, 1840.

Children of Richard Rowland and Sarah (Currier) Avery, b. at Topsham:

2898. i. WARREN[8], b. about 1845; m. Emma Bixby.
2899. ii. CHARLES[8], b. about 1847.

1350. Martha[7] Avery (*Andrew*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. a **Mr. Farnham**, a farmer.

Children of ——— and Martha (Avery) Farnham:

i. RANSOM[8].
ii. SMITH[8].
iii. RICHARD[8].
iv. GEORGE[8].
v. JUDITH[8].
vi. REBECCA[8].
vii. SARAH[8].

1351. Betsey[7] Avery (*Andrew*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Nathaniel Tillotson.** We know nothing more about her, except that she had a daughter.

Child of Nathaniel and Betsy (Avery) Tillotson:

i. NANCY[8], m. Philander Avery (No. 1364).

1352. Moses[7] Avery (*Andrew*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. at Corinth, Vt.; m. **Elizabeth Lillis.** He was a farmer. He d. Feb. 27, 1875, at Topsham, Vt.; she d. Feb. 28, 1884, at Newbury, Vt.

Children of Moses and Elizabeth (Lillis) Avery:

2908. i. SOPHRONIA ROWLAND[8], b. Nov. 20, 1826, at Corinth; m. Ephraim Metcalf.
2909. ii. SYLVESTER[8], b. 1832; served in 8th Vt. reg't, Co. D; d. June 3, 1863, in the army.
iii. GEORGE[8], b. about 1836; served in the 9th Vt. reg't, Co. G; d. June 28, 1862, in the army; unm.
2910. iv. JOHN H.[8], b. Feb. 27, 1838, at Corinth.
2911. v. MARY[8].

1354. Belinda[7] Avery (*Andrew*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Enos Feltch.** He was a farmer. He is said to have m. 2d, Nancy Avery (No. 1355).

Children of Enos and Belinda (Avery) Feltch:

i. HARRIET[8]; m. Asa Magoon.
ii. ANNA[8]; m. John Smith.
iii. SARAH[8]; m. George Harriman.
iv. EUNICE[8]; m. William Clough.
v. JANE[8]; m. Charles Rhodes.
vi. MARY[8]; m. Josiah Magoon.
vii. BENJAMIN[8].
viii. IRENE[8]; m. John Willis.

1357. **Alvah**[7] **Avery** (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 30, 1798, at Corinth, Vt.; m. March 10, 1825, at Vershire, Vt., **Abigail Brown,** dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Whittier) Brown. She was b. Nov. 13, 1806; d. Nov. 9, 1883. They had no children, but adopted the following:

JAMES STEVENS[8], b. Sept. 22, 1826.
WILLIAM BROWN DEARBORN[8], b. Jan. 12, 1837; m. Jan. 1, 1859, Jenette Clement. She was b. July 7, 1838. They had *Jennie L.*[9], b. Sept. 25, 1859; *Alva D.*[9], b. Sept. 16, 1861; *Effie A.*[9], b. Feb. 25, 1864; *Louis F.*[9], b. Feb. 12, 1866; *Ellen J.*[9], b. July 31, 1871; *Alice B.*[9], b. Sept. 7, 1873.

1358. **Laura**[7] **Avery** (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 24, 1800; m. Dec. 30, 1822, at Corinth, Vt., **George Sleeper.** He d. Nov. 16, 1872.

Children of George and Laura (Avery) Sleeper:

i. CORYDON[8], b. March 20, 1824.
ii. ORWELL D.[8], b. Nov. 27, 1825.
iii. OLCOTT[8], b. Sept. 30, 1827.
iv. MONROE[8], b. Sept. 27, 1828.
v. BRYDON[8], b. July 23, 1831.
vi. CHARLES[8], b. July 15, 1834.
vii. THOMAS R.[8], b. Aug. 19, 1838.

1359. **Nathaniel**[7] **Avery** (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 13, 1803, at Corinth, Vt.; m. about 1827, **Lydia R. Richardson,** dau. of ———— and Lydia (Abbott) Richardson. She was b. Oct. 27, 1805, at Corinth; d. Oct. 23, 1835, at Corinth. He m. 2d, about 1836, at Corinth, **Emeline Richardson,** sister of his first wife. She was b. April 4, 1811, at Corinth; d. July 9, 1853, at Corinth. He m.

3d, Sept. 14, 1854, at Corinth, **Julia Samantha Tucker.** She was b. Sept. 8, 1826. He was a farmer; d. June 16, 1876, at Corinth.

Children of Nathaniel and Lydia R. (Richardson) Avery, b. at Corinth:

i. ORIN[8], b. Oct. 18, 1828; d. Nov. 29, 1835, at Corinth.
2912. ii. MARY MCFARLIN[8], b. Jan. 28, 1831.
2913. iii. JOHN LEWIS[8], b. May 19, 1833.

Children of Nathaniel and Emeline (Richardson) Avery, b. at Corinth:

2914. i. ORIN AUSTIN[8], b. Feb. 10, 1837.
ii. JEHIEL CLAFLIN[8], b. Nov. 2, 1838; d. y.
2915. iii. ADONIRAM SMALLIE[8], b. Nov. 2, 1838.
2916. iv. MARY VICTORIA[8], b. April 11, 1842.
2917. v. ABNER SPENCER[8], b. May 26, 1845.
2918. vi. GEORGE SPENCER[8], b. June 29, 1847.
2919. vii. FLORENCE LYDIA[8], b. Dec. 25, 1849; m. Henry Williams; d. 1887.
2920. viii. FLORA EMMA[8], b. Dec. 25, 1849.

Children of Nathaniel and Julia Samantha (Tucker) Avery, b. at Corinth:

2921. i. FANNY RICHARDSON[8], b. Feb. 15, 1857.
2922. ii. CAPITOLA VINNY[8], b. July 1, 1859; m. Frank Smith.

1360. Christopher[7] Avery (*Christopher[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 29, 1805, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Sept. 10, 1827, at Topsham, Vt., **Emily Walker.** She was b. June 21, 1806; d. April 7, 1883.

Children of Christopher and Emily (Walker) Avery:

2923. i. LURA S.[8], b. May 21, 1828.
ii. MARY JANE[8], b. Aug. 27, 1829; d. June 27, 1846.
2924. iii. HAZEN W.[8], b. Aug. 27, 1829; m. Dec. 31, 1863, Julia Armstrong; d. March 25, 1891; no children.
2925. iv. LUCINA[8], b. Nov. 22, 1833.
2926. v. HARRIET C.[8], b. Sept. 20, 1835.
vi. AUGUSTA C.[8], b. May 19, 1837; d. Oct. 29, 1859; unm.
vii. CAROLINE M.[8], b. Aug. 2, 1839; d. May 5, 1865; unm.
2927. viii. ALBERT S.[8], b. Aug. 7, 1841.
ix. GEORGE[8], b. Aug. 16, 1846; d. y.

1361. Elias Jones[7] Avery (*Christopher[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 20, 1809, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Sept. 12, 1833, at Washington, Vt., **Mary Sargent Woodman,** dau. of Peter and Mary A. (Glines) Woodman. She

was b. Jan. 22, 1805, at Washington. He was a farmer. She d. May 9, 1885, at Corinth; he d. April 3, 1895, at the same place.

Children of Elias Jones and Mary Sargent (Woodman) Avery, b. at Corinth:

2928. i. FERNALD SPOKESFIELD[8], b. April 13, 1835.
2929. ii. ALMANAH MELVERDA[8], b. Nov. 19, 1837.
iii. SALLY JONES[8], b. March 17, 1840; d. Feb. 18, 1859.
iv. JOEL OSGOOD[8], b. July 4, 1842; d. April 3, 1867; unm.
v. GEORGE B.[8], b. July 26, 1845; d. y.

1362. Smith Putnam[7] Avery (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 27, 1811, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Sept. 14, 1834, **Betsy Nichols.** She was b. Jan. 17, 1809, at Corinth; d. July 30, 1861, at Corinth. He m. 2d, Sept. 14, 1862, **Sarah Geer Coburn.** She was b. April 11, 1826, at Chelsea, Vt.; d. Sept. 16, 1882, at Bradford, Vt.; he d. April 22, 1886, at the same place.

Children of Smith Putnam and Betsy (Nichols) Avery, b. at Corinth:

2930. i. MARINDA B.[8], b. Dec. 1, 1836.
2931. ii. ORILLA[8], b. Feb. 2, 1839.
iii. JULIA H.[8], b. Dec. 1, 1840; d. Nov. 28, 1861, at Corinth.
2932. iv. HIRAM[8], b. Nov. 13, 1842.
2933. v. ALVA CHRISTOPHER[8], b. June 18, 1848.

Children of Smith Putnam and Sarah Geer (Coburn) Avery, b. at Corinth:

2934. i. FRANK FOREST[8], b. June 30, 1863.
2935. ii. LULA MYRTLE[8], b. March 31, 1868.

1363. Simeon[7] Avery (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 15, 1814, at Corinth, Vt.; m. March 6, 1838, at Corinth, **Joanna Simpson,** dau. of Jonathan and Charlotte (Taylor) Simpson. She was b. Aug. 3, 1811. He was a farmer. He d. March 27, 1858; she d. July 26, 1881, at Bradford, Vt.

Children of Simeon and Joanna (Simpson) Avery:

2936. i. JOHN HARTWELL[8], b. March 17, 1839, at Corinth.
ii. OLIVER JONES[8], b. June 4, 1844; d. Jan. 14, 1887, at Bradford; unm.
2937. iii. ELMINA JOSEPHENE[8], b. May 15, 1850, at Orange, Vt.; m. Jonathan Haywood.

1364. Philander[7] Avery (*Christopher[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 20, 1817, at Corinth, Vt.; m. about 1842, at Topsham, Vt., **Nancy Tillotson,** dau. of Nathaniel and Betsey (Avery) Tillotson (No. 1351). He was a farmer. He d. June 10, 1846; she d. Feb. 3, 1856, both at Corinth.

Children of Philander and Nancy (Tillotson) Avery, b. at Corinth:

2938. i. CHARLES C.[8], b. Feb. 25, 1843.
2939. ii. LAURETTA[8].
2940. iii. CORDELIA[8], b. March 16, 1846.

1365. Harriet[7] Avery (*Christopher[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 10, 1819, at Corinth, Vt.; m. **Ira Allen,** of Hanover, N. H. She d. Sept. 16, 1849.

Child of Ira and Harriet (Avery) Allen:

i. GEORGE[8], a civil engineer at Manchester, N. H.

1366. Noah Lund[7] Avery (*Christopher[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 7, 1822, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Feb. 29, 1844, at Corinth, **Mary Ann Robie,** dau. of Jonathan and Eleanor (Wilson) Robie. She was b. Jan. 19, 1826, at Corinth. He was a farmer. He d. April 5, 1880, at Corinth.

Children of Noah Lund and Mary Ann (Robie) Avery, b. at Corinth:

i. EDWIN VOLNEY[8], b. April 11, 1846; d. Aug. 28, 1863.
2941. ii. JOEL LUND[8], b. April 6, 1850.
iii. RODNEY CROOK[8], b. Aug. 29, 1852; d. Jan. 24, 1881, at Liberty Hill, Calif.; a gold miner; unm.
2942. iv. ANN JENNETTE[8], b. Jan. 8, 1859.
v. NOAH[8], b. March 4, 1861; d. y.
vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON[8], b. Sept. 21, 1864; d. about 1899; unm.

1367. Newell T.[7] Avery (*Christopher[6], Andrew[5], Nathaniel[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 14, 1824, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Nov. 3, 1844, **Malinda J. Wilson.** She was b. Nov. 18, 1825. He d. June 30, 1891.

Children of Newell T. and Malinda J. (Wilson) Avery:

i. VIOLA ANNETTE[8], b. July 29, 1851; d. y.
2943. ii. EDNA SOPHIA[8], b. Jan. 24, 1855.

1368. Leonard[7] **Avery** (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 9, 1826, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Oct. 23, 1849, at Corinth, **Laura Ann Eastman,** dau. of O. W. B. and Lydia (Annis) Eastman. She was b. Dec. 18, 1830, at Corinth. He was a farmer; moved to Montour, Iowa. He d. Nov. 1, 1896; she d. March 18, 1898, both at Montour.

Children of Leonard and Laura Ann (Eastman) Avery, b. at Corinth:

2944. i. BYRON NOEL[8], b. Sept. 1, 1851.
2945. ii. SARAH EASTMAN[8], b. March 5, 1856.
2946. iii. SOPHIA LUND[8], b. May 21, 1859.

1369. Melwell Malcolm[7] **Avery** (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 1, 1829, at Corinth, Vt.; m. Oct. 8, 1850, at Corinth, **Abigail Mehitabel Robie,** dau. of Jonathan and Eleanor (Wilson) Robie and sister of the wife of his brother, Noah Lund (No. 1366). She was b. Aug. 31, 1831, at Corinth. He was a farmer; moved to Cherokee Co., Iowa. He d. March 17, 1892, in Cherokee Co., Iowa.

Children of Melwell Malcolm and Abigail Mehitabel (Robie) Avery:

2947. i. MILO[8], b. Oct. 27, 1853, at Corinth.
2948. ii. JONATHAN ROBIE[8], b. Aug. 19, 1857, at Corinth.
iii. MELWELL DELNO[8], b. Feb. 3, 1864, at Corinth; d. Dec. 5, 1888.
2949. iv. ABBIE ELLA[8], b. Nov. 15, 1871, at Montour, Iowa.

1370. Caroline R.[7] **Avery** (*Christopher*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 30, 1832, at Corinth, Vt.; m. **Charles Stacy** of Vershire, Vt.; he d. May 2, 1852. She m. 2d, **Warren Carleton** of Corinth. She d. April 16, 1386.

Child of Charles and Caroline R. (Avery) Stacy:

i. HENRY B.[8], b. Sept. 2, 1850.

Child of Warren and Caroline R. (Avery) Carleton:

i. CHARLES B.[8], b. Feb. 20, 1869.

1371. Moses[7] **Avery** (*Moses*[6], *Amos*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. at Lyme, about 1796; went west. He had two sons, perhaps other children.

Children of Moses Avery:

2950. i. JOHN[8].
2951. ii. MARK[8].

1372. **John**[7] **Avery** (*Moses*[6], *Amos*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 4, 1798, at Lyme; m. Aug., 1821, at Jefferson, N. Y., **Mrs. Sarah Mitchell,** dau. of Ezra and Sarah (Arnold) Cooper. He was a farmer; served in war of 1812, was taken prisoner; moved to Michigan about 1836. She d. Dec. 6, 1877, aged 78; he d. Sept. 15, 1883, both at St. Johns, Mich.

Children of John and Sarah (Cooper) Avery:

2956. i. JOHN[8], b. Feb. 29, 1824, at Watertown, N. Y.
ii. HORACE[8]; d. y.
2957. iii. SARAH ANN[8].
2958. iv. JAMES MERRITT[8], b. Feb. 8, 1831, at Charlotte, N. Y.
2959. v. TYLER CALDWELL[8], b. Feb. 5, 1833, at Charlotte.
vi. MARVIN EMORY[8], b. June 16, 1840; belonged to 6th Mich. Mounted Rifles; killed in battle near Richmond, in 1864; unm.
2960. vii. SANFORD COOPER[8], b. Aug. 21, 1843, in Clinton Co., Mich.
2961. viii. LAURA[8], b. Sept. 11, 1848.

1388. **John**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *Amos*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 22, 1811, at Lyme; m. Oct. 29, 1844, at Bennington, N. Y., **Minerva Persons,** dau. of Uriah Persons. He was a farmer, near Waupun, Wis. He d. there March, 1892; she d. June 20, 1895.

Children of John and Minerva (Persons) Avery:

2964. i. AMELIA[8], b. Aug. 15, 1845, at Wyoming, N. Y.
ii. OLIVIA[8], b. March 14, 1848, at Wyoming; d. Sept. 15, 1863, at Wyoming.
2965. iii. URIAH[8], b. June 15, 1851, at Wyoming.
2966. iv. WILLIAM[8], b. June 23, 1855, at Wyoming.
2967. v. MARY[8], b. Aug. 8, 1868, at Fond du Lac, Wis.

1389. **Julian**[7] **Avery** (*Amos*[6], *Amos*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 27, 1814, at Goshen, N. H.; m. Oct., 1831, at Bennington, N. Y., **Ellis Fales.** She d. July 8, 1856, at Waupun, Wis. He moved with his family to the far west.

Children of Ellis and Julian (Avery) Fales:

i. GEORGE[8].
ii. CHARLES[8].
iii. AMOS[8].
iv. ESTHER[8].
v. RUTH[8].

1390. Abigail[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Amos[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 23, 1818, at Bloomfield, N. Y.; m. May 7, 1839, at Bennington, N. Y., **Sylvanus Simonds**, s. of David and ———— (Cutler) Simonds. He was b. Feb. 18, 1806. He was a clothier. She d. of cholera, July 20, 1854, at Chicago, Ill., with two daughters. He d. March 18, 1865, at Kalamazoo, Mich.

Children of Sylvanus and Abigail (Avery) Simonds, b. at West Aurora, N. Y.:

i. GEORGE WILLIAM[8], b. April 16, 1840; m. Alva L. Cunningham.
ii. ARONETT[8], b. May 27, 1847; m. James Gould.

1391. Rebecca[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Amos[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 17, 1824, at Lester, N. Y.; m. Jan. 7, 1845, at Bennington, N. Y., **Harry Hamilton Hoard**, s. of Henry and Sarah (Joslyn) Hoard. He was b. Sept., 1816, at Sheldon, N. Y. He was a merchant. He d. Sept. 26, 1862, at Sheldon. The family moved to Waupun, Wis.

Children of Henry Hamilton and Rebecca (Avery) Hoard, b. at Sheldon, N. Y.:

i. NETTIE[8], b. May 28, 1846; m. R. S. Sargent; d. Feb. 29, 1888, at Waupun.
ii. OLIVER JOSLYN[8], b. Dec. 26, 1848; m.; d. Dec. 18, 1887; no children.
iii. LAURENCE A.[8], b. Nov. 16, 1850; m. Emma Wright.
iv. HORATIO HENRY[8], b. Jan. 26, 1856; m. Eliza J. Wilcox.
v. ESTELLA[8], b. Aug. 3, 1861; m. I. G. Simpson.

1392. Olive[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Amos[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 8, 1827, at Lester, N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1850, at Bennington, N. Y., **Horatio Gates Mathews**, s. of Job and Harriet (Norris) Mathews. He was b. March 2, 1825, at Sheldon, N. Y.; was a farmer.

Children of Horatio Gates and Olive (Avery) Mathews:

i. AMOS GATES[8], b. March 14, 1852, at Alto, Wis.; d. Nov. 28, 1886, at Metomen, Wis.
ii. LINUS GUY[8], b. Oct. 14, 1855, at Alto; m. Hattie Wood.
iii. CARRIE[8], b. Sept. 21, 1863, at Metomen; d. y.

1394. Elvered[7] Avery (*Amos[6]*, *Amos[5]*, *Nathaniel[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 10, 1831, at Bennington,

N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1850, **Samuel G. Clough.** They moved to Waupun, Wis.

Children of Samuel G. and Elvered (Avery) Clough:

i. IRA A.[8].
ii. HENRY[8].
iii. DEWITT[8].
iv. BIRDIE[8].

1400. Prudence[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 23, 1763, at Preston; m. April 19, 1781, at Preston, **James Starkweather** of Stonington; m. 2d, Nov. 25, 1784, **Isaac Herrick,** s. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Herrick) Herrick. She was his second wife. He was b. Feb. 8, 1748. She d. Jan. 27, 1841.

Children of Isaac and Prudence (Avery) Herrick:

i. AVERY[8], b. Nov. 21, 1785; m. Mary Chapin; d. July 12, 1860, at Westfield, Mass.
ii. JAMES W.[8], b. May 24, 1788; m. Rosetta Riley; 2d, Deborah Tomilson; 3d, Lucy Chatfield; d. Jan., 1873, at Cleveland, O.
iii. DAVID[8], b. July 7, 1790; m. Zipporah Avery (No. 1991); 2d, Julia Austin.
iv. MARY[8], b. Jan. 16, 1792; m. John Slade; d. Aug. 11, 1870.
v. RUFUS[8], b. May 4, 1794; m. Rebecca Wright; 2d, Eliza Wright; d. June 9, 1847.
vi. HORACE[8], b. May 24, 1796; m. Mary Noble.
vii. ASA[8], b. April 7, 1798; m. Malinda Farrar; d. Oct. 11, 1853.
viii. WOODBURY[8], b. Dec. 19, 1799; d. y.
ix. AUGUSTUS T.[8], b. Nov. 16, 1801; m. Laura Millard; d. May 15, 1873, at Twinsburg, O.
x. JUSTUS TAYLOR[8], b. Nov. 16, 1801; m. Caroline Cowles; 2d, Dorothy Maria Gove; 3d, Jerusha Louise Stevens; d. May 3, 1882, at Twinsburg.
xi. JONATHAN[8], b. July 11, 1804; m. Phila Clarke; d. January, 1898, at Akron, O.

1401. David[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Richardson[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 5, 1764, at Preston; m. Nov. 15, 1787, at Preston, **Hannah Avery** (No. 814), dau. of John and Mary (Parke) Avery. She was b. Dec. 17, 1767, at Preston. At the age of 16, he entered the Revolutionary service under Capt. William Latham; was made ensign of the first company, 8th reg't, May, 1795; major, 1802; lieutenant-commandant, 8th reg't

of militia, 1804 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). He was a pensioner from Lebanon, in 1840. She d. May 13, 1843.

Children of David and Hannah (Avery) Avery, b. at Preston:

i. POLLY[8], b. Aug. 24, 1788; d. June 10, 1878; unm.
2971. ii. SAMUEL[8], b. April 28, 1790.
2972. iii. HANNAH[8], b. April 4, 1792.
2973. iv. ZIPPORAH[8], b. July 3, 1794.
2974. v. JABEZ[8], b. Aug. 8, 1796.
2975. vi. PRUDENCE[8], b. Jan. 7, 1799.
2976. vii. DAVID[8], b. April 8, 1801.
viii. ANNA[8], b. July 19, 1804; d. Aug. 2, 1834; unm.
2977. ix. JOHN[8], b. Nov. 9, 1806.
x. AMOS[8], b. March 1, 1809; d. y.

1404. Joseph[7] Avery (*Richardson[6]*, *Richardson[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1769, at Stonington; m. June 16, 1793, at Lisbon, **Lydia Ann Leffingwell**, dau. of Jonathan and Lydia (Camp) Leffingwell. She had a brother Jonathan, who m. Prudence Avery, probably of the Groton clan, but we have not been able to identify her. He d. Jan. 2, 1835, at Forestville, N. Y.; she d. March, 1842, at Brookfield, N. Y.

Children of Joseph and Lydia Ann (Leffingwell) Avery:

2978. i. SARAH[8], b. Sept. 26, 1794, at Stonington.
2979. ii. MARY[8], b. Jan. 26, 1796, at Stonington.
2980. iii. JOSEPH[8], b. April 7, 1798, at Paris, N. Y.
2981. iv. ANNIS[8], b. Jan. 9, 1801, at Paris.
2982. v. JOEL[8], b. March 8, 1803, at Brookfield, N. Y.
2983. vi. AMOS READ[8], b. May 8, 1805, at Brookfield.
vii. JOY HANDY[8], b. Oct. 24, 1808, at Brookfield; d. Oct. 18, 1829.
viii. MELNA[8], b. March 28, 1811, at Brookfield; d. Sept. 18, 1829, at Brookfield.

1405. Sally[7] Avery (*Richardson[6]*, *Richardson[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); m. July, 1799, **Sylvanus Fiske**, s. of William Fiske. He was b. Feb. 17, 1775. He was a farmer. She d. Nov. 29, 1816; he d. June 18, 1864.

1406. Eunice[7] Avery (*Richardson[6]*, *Richardson[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*); m. Nov. 4, 1792, at Stonington, **Sanford Langworthy**, s. of Sanford and Nana (Babcock) Langworthy (No. 194, iii). He was a minor in 1778, and in the distribution of his father's estate in 1792, was called the eldest son.

1407. **Richardson**[7] **Avery** (*Richardson*[6], *Richardson*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 25, 1778; m. Feb. 10, 1801, **Isabel Rodgers.** He moved to Brownville, N. Y., where he held many town offices. He was in the war of 1812, in the state militia; served at Sacketts Harbor; was capt. in the 108th New York infantry in 1817; resigned in 1819 (*New York Military Records,* pages 1821, 2066). She d. Sept. 7, 1875.

Children of Richardson and Isabel (Rodgers) Avery, b. at Brownville, N. Y.:

2984. i. BETSEY[8], b. Jan. 23, 1802; m. Dec. 12, 1818, Abner Reeves.
2985. ii. ANSON[8], b. Jan. 26, 1804.
2986. iii. EUNICE[8], b. Feb. 14, 1806; m. S. Wilkie and had two children; 2d, G. Hicks. No further information.
2987. iv. ALZINA[8], b. March 15, 1808; m. Aug., 1824, Abner Reeves; d. Dec. 3, 1854.
v. REBECCA[8], b. March 15, 1810; d. y.
2988. vi. LYDIA[8], b. June 25, 1811; m. June 18, 1831, George Friedenberg.
2989. vii. FREDERICK[8], b. Nov. 4, 1813.
2990. viii. PERSIS[8], b. March 30, 1815; m. April 27, 1841, Stephen Miller.
2991. ix. POLLY[8], b. Oct. 14, 1817.
2992. x. RICHARDSON[8], b. Jan. 23, 1820.
2993. xi. ISABEL[8], b. May 21, 1822; m. Daniel Petrie.
2994. xii. WILLIAM[8], b. Jan. 11, 1825; m. Ann Voluntine; 2d, Mary Bartlett; said to have had children.

1408. **Frederick**[7] **Avery** (*Richardson*[6], *Richardson*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 18, 1781; m. **Persis Brace,** dau. of the Rev. Charles and Persis (Brandagee) Brace. He m. 2d, about 1822, **Celia Emerson,** probably the dau. of Joseph and Tabitha (Dunham) Emerson, of Brownville, N. Y. She was b. Sept. 10, 1792; d. Dec. 24, 1854. He was a capt. in the artillery regiment of Jefferson County, N. Y., in 1809, and major in 1811 (*New York Military Records,* pages 1080, 1201).

Children of Frederick and Persis (Brace) Avery:

2995. i. CHARLES BRACE[8]; a prominent man in Brownville, N. Y., holding many offices of trust.
2996. ii. POLLY[8].
2997. iii. ISAAC[8].
2998. iv. NANCY[8].

2999. v. RICHARDSON[8], b. July 12, 1812, at Perch River, N. Y.
3000. vi. TAYLOR MORGAN[8], b. May 26, 1815, at Brownville, N. Y.
3001. vii. HARLOW[8].
3002. viii. FREDERICK WOODRUFF[8], b. June 30, 1821, near Watertown, N. Y.

Children of Frederick and Celia (Emerson) Avery:

3003. i. HARRIET[8], b. Nov. 10, 1823.
3004. ii. JOHN B.[8], b. March 26, 1825; d. in 1851, in California; probably unm.
3005. iii. STERLING W.[8], b. Dec. 22, 1829.
3006. iv. ELIZA J.[8], b. May 13, 1833.

1419. Zipporah[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 2, 1787, at Plainfield; m. Jan. 1, 1804, at Bridgewater, N. Y., **Silas Dort.** He was a mason; she d. Aug. 6, 1822, at Lyons, N. Y.; he d. July 12, 1877, at Freedom, N. Y.

Children of Silas and Zipporah (Avery) Dort, b. at Lyons, N. Y.:

i. NANCY[8], b. Sept. 8, 1813; m. Richard Burns.
ii. GEORGE[8], b. Dec. 17, 1816; m. Polly Chaffee; d. Sept. 19, 1887, at Oramel, N. Y.
iii. SILAS[8], b. April 16, 1820; m. Katie Chaffee.

1420. John Franklin[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 26, 1790, at Plainfield; m. Aug. 24, 1826, at Damascus, Penn., **Hannah Lukins,** dau. of Derrick and Mary (Nesmeth) Lukins. She was b. March, 1806, at Damascus. He was a watch-maker, a teacher, a farmer, and a merchant. About 1841, he moved from Cochecton, N. Y., to Damascus, Penn., where he became a prominent citizen. In religion he was a Calvinist; in politics, a Jeffersonian Democrat. He was justice of the peace, clerk of the board of supervisors, and postmaster. He d. Nov. 6, 1872, at Damascus; she d. Oct. 27, 1895, at Scranton, Penn.

Children of John Franklin and Hannah (Lukins) Avery:

3017. i. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. July 29, 1827, at Cochecton, N. Y.
3018. ii. JOHN TITUS[8], b. March 16, 1829, at Cochecton.
iii. FRANKLIN[8], b. June 22, 1830, at Cochecton; d. y.
3019. iv. SARAH ADELINE[8], b. Aug. 23, 1832, at Cochecton
3020. v. FRANCIS HENRY[8], b. Oct. 3, 1833, at Cochecton.
3021. vi. HOWARD DELOS[8], b. April 4, 1839, at Cochecton.

3022. vii. LYDIA ANN[8], b. Jan. 31, 1842, at Palmyra, Penn.
3023. viii. HANNAH ELLEN[8], b. Feb. 15, 1845, at Palmyra.
3024. ix. RICHARD LUKINS[8], b. June 18, 1848, at Damascus.

1421. Anna[7] Avery (*John[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 7, 1792, at Plainfield; m. Feb. 27, 1814, at Lyons, N. Y., **Asahel Spoor**, s. of Abraham and Rebecca (Bates) Spoor. He was b. Nov. 5, 1785, in Berkshire County, Mass. He was a carpenter and joiner. He d. Aug. 5, 1844, at Farmersville, N. Y.; she d. May 3, 1858, at the same place.

Children of Asahel and Anna (Avery) Spoor:

i. ORVILLE AVERY[8], b. Aug. 18, 1815, at Lyons, N. Y.; m. Elizabeth Smith; d. May 12, 1880, at Franklinville, N. Y.
ii. EVELINA ANVILLA[8], b. Oct. 10, 1818, at Lyons; m. Andrew Clark Adams; d. Feb. 8, 1883, at Franklinville.
iii. HARLOW HAMILTON[8], b. July 3, 1820, at Lyons; m. Sarah Lavinia Starr.
iv. ZIPPORAH FIDELIA[8], b. Aug. 17, 1822, at Lyons; m. Frederick Loomis Blake; d. Nov. 15, 1901, at Yorkville, Ill.
v. MARIA ELIZABETH[8], b. Oct. 9, 1824, at Lyons; m. Royal Clark Farrar.
vi. JOHN TRACY[8], b. Sept. 25, 1829, at Farmersville, N. Y.; d. Jan. 27, 1861, at Mt. Vernon, Ill.; unm.

1422. Gilbert M.[7] Avery (*John[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 10, 1794, at Plainfield; m. at Clyde, **Charlotte Cummings.** He was a millwright. He d. May 29, 1868, at Westfield, N. Y.

Children of Gilbert M. and Charlotte (Cummings) Avery:

3025. i. STEPHEN[8].
3026. ii. JANE[8].
3027. iii. AUGUSTUS[8].
3028. iv. EMILY[8].

1423. Jabez Tracy[7] Avery (*John[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 11, 1797, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. Jan. 12, 1823, at Lyons, N. Y., **Maria Winslow**, dau. of Jonathan and Polly (Spoor) Winslow. She was b. May 14, 1806. He moved from New York to Canada, later to Illinois, and finally to Chester, Iowa. He was a mason; a farmer; a large land owner; held many local offices; was assessor for nine years; a merchant. She d. Nov. 17, 1883; he d. Dec. 14, 1892, at Chester.

Children of Jabez Tracy and Maria (Winslow) Avery:

3029. i. ANNA ELIZABETH[8], b. April 12, 1824, at Lyons, N. Y.
3030. ii. TORRY WINSLOW[8], b. Feb. 14, 1826.
3031. iii. CORNELIA MARIA[8], b. March 11, 1828, at Farmersville, N. Y.
3032. iv. NANCY SOPHIA[8], b. March 6, 1830.
3033. v. LOUISA[8], b. Nov. 4, 1832.
3034. vi. EVALINE[8], b. Feb. 8, 1836, at Camborough, Canada.
3035. vii. JOHN O.[8], b. March 13, 1838, at Camborough.
3036. viii. GILBERT TRACY[8], b. Aug. 21, 1840, at Camborough.
3037. ix. WILLIAM THOMAS[8], b. July 11, 1842, in Niagara Co., N. Y.
3038. x. EMILY JANE[8], b. June 11, 1845, at Na-au-say, Kendall Co., Ill.
3039. xi. ADA OLIVIA[8], b. Jan. 26, 1849, at Jackson, Ill.

1424. Silas Dort[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 4, 1805, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. April 20, 1830, at Aurelius, N. Y., **Cynthia Ann Towner,** dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Hemingway) Towner. She was b. Oct. 12, 1807, at Madison, N. Y. He was a foreman on the N. Y. C. R. R. He d. April 8, 1869, at Geddes, N. Y.; she d. Oct. 20, 1895, at Syracuse, N. Y.

Children of Silas Dort and Cynthia Ann (Towner) Avery, b. at Aurelius, N. Y.:

3040. i. JULIETTE ALESCEBA[8], b. Dec. 27, 1830.
3041. ii. OTIS ALPHONSO[8], b. Nov. 11, 1832.
3042. iii. AUGUSTUS SILAS[8], b. Aug. 8, 1837.

1425. Charles[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 8, 1807, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1833, at Cochecton, N. Y., **Clarissa Marvin Taylor,** dau. of Ebenezer and Eleanor (Calkins) Taylor. She was b. Feb. 13, 1806, at Cochecton. He was a civil engineer. He d. March 25, 1844, at Dansville, N. Y.; she d. Sept. 21, 1856, at Flint, Mich.

Children of Charles and Clarissa Marvin (Taylor) Avery:

3043. i. CLARENCE LUCIUS[8], b. July 27, 1835, at Cochecton.
ii. LOUISE ADELAIDE[8], b. Jan. 25, 1837, at Bethel, N. Y.; m. May 31, 1856, at Flint, Mich., Robert D. Lancaster; d. March 8, 1857, at Sauk Rapids, Minn.
iii. CHARLES HENRY[8], b. Sept. 17, 1839, at Dansville; d. y.
3044. iv. CAROLINE MATILDA[8], b. March 5, 1842, at Dansville.

1426. Otis[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 19, 1808, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. April 19, 1829, at Bethany, Penn., **Louisa Hole,** dau. of Charles



Otis Avery D.D.S.

and Abigail (Cramer) Hole. She was b. May 27, 1810, at Bethany; d. Aug. 8, 1853, at Bethany. He m. 2d, March 8, 1855, at New York City, **Mary Agnes Clark,** dau. of Richard and Agnes (Bininger) Clark and widow of John Addams. He was a silversmith and watchmaker; studied dentistry with Dr. D. C. Ambler in New York City and was "certificated" December 6, 1833. At that time, there was not a dental college on either continent, and teeth were pulled by physicians, barbers, and blacksmiths. He

continued in his profession until he was recognized as the oldest practising dentist in the world. He was captain of a military company in Cochecton, N. Y.; located at Honesdale, Penn., in 1850; represented Wayne Co. in the Pennsylvania legislature; associate judge in 1871; twice elected to that office, serving eleven years. He was also an inventor; invented a sewing machine that he took to Europe; sold patents in London and to the Emperor Napoleon. He d. Feb. 22, 1904, at Honesdale, greatly beloved.

Children of Otis and Louisa (Hole) Avery:

3045. i. CHARLES[8], b. Jan. 14, 1830, at Canaan, Penn.
3046. ii. MARTIN PENDERGAST[8], b. June 19, 1836, at New Berlin, N. Y.; d. Sept. 18, 1882, at New York, N. Y.
3047. iii. LOUISA[8], b. March 5, 1839, at Bethany, Penn.
3048. iv. ELIZA[8], b. May 28, 1841, at Bethany.
v. OTIS EARL[8], b. May 30, 1846, at Honesdale; an assayer; went into the Uinta Mountains, prospecting about 1887; was never heard from; unm.

1427. **Elizabeth Tracy**[7] **Avery** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 5, 1810, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. at Bridgewater, **Charles Howe**, who d. about 1834. She m. 2d, Feb. 7, 1836, at Winfield, N. Y., **George Barnett Flint**, s. of Asher and Mercy (Sweet) Flint. He was b. June 12, 1809, at Bridgewater. He was a boot and shoe dealer. She d. May 30, 1874; he d. Sept. 15, 1892, both at Cassville, N. Y.

Child of Charles and Elizabeth Tracy (Avery) Howe, b. at Bridgewater:

i. CHARLES[8], b. Oct. 22, 1832.

Children of George Barnett and Elizabeth Tracy (Avery) Flint, b. at Cassville, N. Y.:

i. ELIZA ANN[8], b. Jan. 18, 1837; m. James M. Dodge; d. Sept. 19, 1896, at Vineland, N. J.
ii. JULIETTE[8], b. Aug. 23, 1838; m. George M. Austin.
iii. LUCIUS[8], b. Sept. 2, 1840; d. y.
iv. FLORA ELLEN[8], b. May 1, 1842; m. D. Webster Sherman; d. March 12, 1892, at Eau Claire, Wis.
v. ASHER[8], b. May 12, 1844; d. y.
vi. SARAH CORNELIA[8], b. Jan. 25, 1847.

vii. ELIZABETH[8], b. Oct. 29, 1849: m. Frank Abernethy Wade. He d. Dec. 14, 1906, at Buffalo. She is prominent in literary and philanthropic work; associate editor of Harper's Round Table; writer of short stories; resides at 321 Hudson St., Buffalo.

viii. LILLIAN CECELIA[8], b. Feb. 4, 1854.

1428. James Bruce[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 30, 1812, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. May 6, 1846, at Wurtsboro, N. Y., **Rosanna Avery,** dau. of Joseph and Lucy (Kingsbury) Avery. She was b. about 1822, at Wurtsboro. Her parents were married March 30, 1804, at Norwich, Conn. They had, besides Rosanna, sons Benjamin and Samuel and perhaps more. They probably belonged to the Groton Clan, but we have not been able to identify them. James Bruce Avery was a farmer. His wife d. Oct. 15, 1884; he d. March 15, 1896, both at Honesdale, Penn.

Children of James Bruce and Rosanna (Avery) Avery:

i. MARY ANN[8], b. 1847, at Bethany, Penn.; d. y.

3049. ii. VICTORINE ELIZA[8], b. Dec. 5, 1851, at Honesdale.

3050. iii. OTIS ALONZO[8], b. March 17, 1853, at Clinton, Penn.

3051. iv. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Jan. 18, 1855, at Honesdale.

1429. Thomas Henry[7] Avery (*John*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 23, 1814, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. Sept. 8, 1841, at Broadalbin, N. Y., **Sarah Rosa,** dau. of Isaac K. and Phebe A. (Alvord) Rosa. She was b. Sept. 30, 1824. She d. Sept. 10, 1854, at Broadalbin. He m. 2d, Sept. 1, 1858, at West Edmeston, N. Y., **Lucia Jane Forbush,** dau. of Simeon and Lucia (Aplin) Forbush. She was b. April 8, 1841, at Morris, N. Y. He was a silversmith. He d. April 16, 1896, at New Berlin, N. Y.

Children of Thomas Henry and Sarah (Rosa) Avery:

i. HENRY IRVING[8], b. Dec. 4, 1845, at Broadalbin; d. May 28, 1857, at New Berlin.

3052. ii. SARAH CORNELIA[8], b. April 8, 1848, at New Berlin.

3053. iii. ELLEN ELY[8], b. July 2, 1850, at New Berlin.

Children of Thomas Henry and Lucia Jane (Forbush) Avery, b. at New Berlin:

3054. i. LUCIA ELIZABETH[8], b. April 9, 1860.

ii. HENRY THOMAS[8], b. March 24, 1862; d. Oct. 17, 1880.

3055. iii. FRANK HOBART[8], b. May 26, 1866.
3056. iv. ARTHUR ALMERON[8], b. Oct. 26, 1877.

1430. Eliza Ann Frances[7] Avery (*John[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 4, 1815, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. **Milor Van Deuzen;** d. about 1849.

1431. Zelotus William[7] Avery (*John[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1819, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. July 8, 1838, at New Berlin, N. Y., **Emily Graham.** She d. Dec. 12, 1844; he m. 2d, Aug. 8, 1853, at Honesdale, Penn., **Elizabeth Grills,** b. at Titson, Cornwall, Eng.

Children of Zelotus William and Emily (Graham) Avery:

i. EMILY AMELIA[8], b. June 16, 1840; m. Sept., 1858, S. Davis.
3057. ii. LUCIUS KIRKLAND[8], b. May 7, 1842.
iii. MARCELIA JANE[8], b. April 7, 1844; d. y.

Children of Zelotus William and Elizabeth (Grills) Avery:

3058. i. CHARLES THOMAS[8], b. July 20, 1854.
3059. ii. JOHN FRANCIS[8], b. Jan. 27, 1856.
3060. iii. MARY LEILA[8], b. Aug. 28, 1857.
iv. LIZZIE ISABELLA[8], b. July 20, 1859; d. June 29, 1881; unm.
v. GEORGE MARVIN[8], b. Jan. 30, 1863; d. about 1889; unm.
vi. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. Sept. 6, 1864; d. Feb. 28, 1887; unm.
3061. vii. CLARENCE[8], b. May 5, 1867.

1432. Lucius[7] Avery (*John[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 25, 1821, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. Nov. 1, 1851, at Charleston, S. C., **Elizabeth Cook.** She d. July, 1853, at Charleston. He served in the Florida war under Capt. John T. Sprague (afterward general), rising to the rank of quartermaster-sergeant; furnished the illustrations for Gen. Sprague's history of the war; went to Matamoras, Mexico, in 1864; U. S. consul in 1867; became manager of the mine "Dolores." Was murdered April 16, 1885, and his safe robbed.

Child of Lucius and Elizabeth (Cook) Avery, b. at Charleston:

3062. i. LUCIA ELIZABETH[8], b. Aug. 1, 1852.

1433. Daniel Clark[7] Avery (*Robert[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 26, 1791; m. Nov. 14, 1820, at Nelson, N. Y., **Clarissa Farnham,** dau. of Calvin and Martha (Kingsbury) Farnham. She was b. July 24, 1800, at Nelson.

He was a carpenter and painter. He d. July 13, 1859, at Perryville, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 29, 1886, at the same place.

Children of Daniel Clark and Clarissa (Farnham) Avery, b. at Perryville:

3063. i. ROBERT BRUCE[8], b. Jan. 1, 1824.
ii. HELEN MARIA[8], b. Feb. 17, 1827; d. Jan. 5, 1866; unm.
3064. iii. MARY JANE[8], b. April 11, 1832.
3065. iv. CHARLES HUDSON[8], b. Dec. 10, 1834.

1434. John W.[7] Avery (*Robert*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 15, 1793; m. April 15, 1818, at Mansfield, **Julia Crain.** She was b. Aug. 29, 1799.

Children of John W. and Julia (Crain) Avery:

3066. i. JULIA MELISSA[8], b. March 1, 1819.
3067. ii. MARION MALVINA[8], b. May 16, 1835; m. June 27, 1856, A. D. Haight.

1435. Orin Smith[7] Avery (*Robert*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 11, 1794; m. Feb. 28, 1819, at Morrisville, N. Y., **Abigail Morris,** dau. of Thomas and Margaret (Warren) Morris. She was b. March 11, 1797, at Morrisville. He was a tanner and merchant. He d. Aug. 3, 1836, at Perryville, N. Y. His widow m. Thaddeus Stoddard and d. March 8, 1873, at Oak Park, Ill.

Children of Orin Smith and Abigail (Morris) Avery, b. at Perryville:

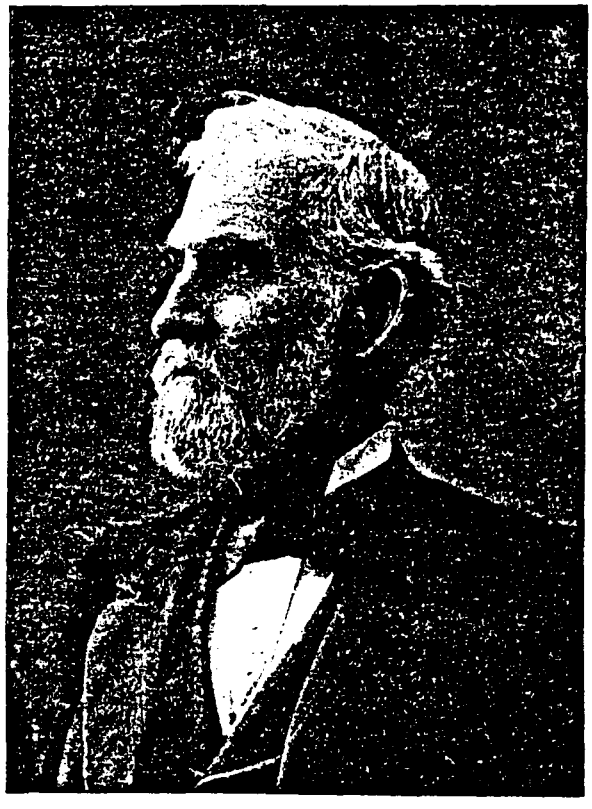
3068. i. THOMAS MORRIS[8], b. Oct. 12, 1821.
ii. WILLIAM WALLACE[8], b. Jan. 1, 1827; d. Dec. 1, 1869, at Chicago, Ill.; unm.

1436. Robert B.[7] Avery (*Robert*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 20, 1796, at Shelburne, Mass.; m. Jan. 14, 1821, in Missouri, **Nancy Smelcher,** dau. of Griffith and Sarah (Foster) Smelcher, and widow of ——— Brown. She was b. Sept. 1, 1798, in N. C. He was a surveyor and a member of the Iowa legislature. She d. Jan. 18, 1879; he d. Dec. 30, 1879, both at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.

Children of Robert B. and Nancy (Smelcher) Avery:

3069. i. HENRY[8], b. Nov. 5, 1821, in Green County, Ill.
3070. ii. CLARISSA[8], b. Jan. 7, 1824, at Jerseyville, Ill.
iii ELIJAH LEE[8], b. Jan. 16, 1826; d. Oct. 16, 1843.
3071. iv. SARAH ANN[8], b. Dec. 4, 1828, in Green Co., Ill.

1437. **Margaret**[7] **Avery** (*Robert*[6], *John*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 23, 1799; m. Oct. 15, 1822, **Hiram Whedon,** s. of Daniel Denison and Clarissa (Root) Whedon. He was b. Nov. 28, 1798, at Hebron, N. Y. He was a merchant. She d. Dec. 30, 1831, at Rome, N. Y.; he d. May 28, 1880, at Ann Arbor, Mich.



THE REV. DANIEL AVERY WHEDON, D. D.

Children of Hiram and Margaret (Avery) Whedon:

i. DANIEL AVERY[8], b. Dec. 16, 1823, at Brantingham, N. Y.; m. Mary Lyman Jones; 2d, Martha Jones; 3d, Helene Myers; graduate of the Wesleyan University, at Middletown; presiding elder of the Chenango (N. Y.) district of the Methodist conference; transferred to the southern New England conference and stationed at Providence, R. I.; delegate to the ecumenical conference at London in

1880; trustee of Wesleyan University; a voluminous and impressive author and long regarded as one of the ablest writers of Methodism. A writer in *Zion's Herald* (Boston) said that a characteristic picture of him "should have him standing with the Discipline in his hand, bringing round a conference to his point of view." He d. May 20, 1906, at East Greenwich, R. I.

ii. WILLIAM WESLEY[8], b. Oct. 17, 1827, at Rome, N. Y.; m. Helen M. Turner.

1438. Amelia[7] Avery (*Robert[6]*, *John[5]*, *William[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 16, 1802, at Morrisville, N. Y.;



MRS. AMELIA AVERY FISHER.

m. March 24, 1829, at Perryville, N. Y., **John Millard,** s. of Loudon and Abigail (Barker) Millard. He was b. Jan. 29, 1800, at Lenox, N. Y.; d. Dec. 6, 1846, at Wapello, Iowa. In 1851, she moved to Oregon with six children and had many Indian experiences and narrow escapes. She m. June 27, 1854, the **Rev. Ezra Fisher,** s. of Aaron and Elizabeth (Moore) Fisher. He was b. Jan. 6, 1800; was a graduate of Amherst College and had been sent to Oregon by the Baptist home mission board; d. Nov. 1, 1874, at Dallas, Oregon. She d. Nov. 29, 1899, at Albany, Oregon.

Children of John and Amelia (Avery) Millard:

i. LEVI[8], b. Feb. 25, 1831, at Lenox, N. Y.
ii. JOHN AVERY[8], b. April 21, 1833, at Lenox; m. Melissa McBride.
iii. FRANCES OLIVE[8], b. Oct. 13, 1835, at Lenox; m. Robert Ogle; 2d, ——— Daniels; 3d, O. F. Pond.
iv. OREN M.[8], b. Sept. 30, 1836, at Lenox.
v. CHARLES LYMAN[8], b. July 6, 1838, in Iowa.
vi. BURD WILSON[8], b. Oct. 2, 1840.
vii. HELEN AMELIA[8], b. Oct. 31, 1842; m. James Elkins; d. Aug. 28, 1898, at Albany, Oregon.

1439. Arvilla[7] Avery (*Robert[6], John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 24, 1808; m. **Holbrook Anderson.** He was in the lumbering business. She d. March 23, 1879; he d. March 18, 1892, aged 85 years and 7 months.

Children of Holbrook and Arvilla (Avery) Anderson:

i. THOMAS W.[8], b. March 30, 1828.
ii. HELEN M.[8], b. April 15, 1830; m. Edward Dexter; d. March 3, 1888.

1440. Daniel J.[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 23, 1796, at Sangerfield, N. Y.; m. Feb. 7, 1828, **Fanny Bosworth,** dau. of John and Chloe (Seymour) Bosworth. She was b. Nov. 30, 1802, at Verona, N. Y. He was a farmer at Sweden, N. Y. He d. Nov. 4, 1859, at Brockport, N. Y.; she d. April 28, 1869, at the same place.

Children of Daniel J. and Fanny (Bosworth) Avery, b. at Sweden, N. Y.:

i. ELLEN ELIZA[8], b. Oct. 28, 1828; d. April 29, 1873; unm.
3072. ii. ORESTES BURTON[8], b. April 21, 1830.
3073. iii. ABIGAIL CAROLINE[8], b. Aug. 6, 1832.
iv. JAMES GAYLORD[8], b. Dec. 28, 1834; d. y.

3074. v. JANE FRANCES[8], b. Nov. 19, 1837.
vi. SARAH LOUISE[8], b. April 18, 1844; d. y.
vii. GEORGE CLINTON[8], b. Oct. 11, 1847; d. y.

1442. Rosanna[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 3, 1800, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; m. Nov. 26, 1821, at Sweden, N. Y., **Isaac Vars Saunders,** s. of Pelig and Sarah (Vars) Saunders. He was b. July 13, 1795, at Westerly, R. I. He was a farmer, carpenter and joiner, and proprietor of a sawmill. She d. Dec. 9, 1867, at West Gaines, N. Y.; he d. April, 1875, at the same place.

Children of Isaac Vars and Rosanna (Avery) Saunders, b. at Sweden, N. Y.:

i. ELIZA[8], b. May 6, 1823; m. Dillis Dyer Hamilton; d. Dec. 8, 1874, at Pompeii, Mich.
ii. JULIA[8], b. Dec. 5, 1824; m. Nelson Hale; d. April 18, 1891, at Albion, N. Y.
iii. EGBERT BENSON[8], b. March 5, 1834; m. Alice Becker.
iv. HENRY HARRISON[8], b. Jan. 20, 1836; d. June 30, 1897, at Tuttletown, Cal.
v. CLARA[8], b. March 22, 1839; m. Hiram May Greeley.

1447. John Rhodes[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], John[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 8, 1817, at Sweden, N. Y.; m. Jan. 1, 1836, at Sweden, **Lovina Saunders,** dau. of Stephen and Mary (Nickols) Saunders. She was b. Oct. 9, 1818, in Jefferson Co., N. Y. He was a farmer. He d. March 23, 1891, at Pierpoint, So. Dak.; she d. July 23, 1892, at the same place.

Children of John Rhodes and Lovina (Saunders) Avery:

i. CHARLES[8], b. March 4, 1844, at Sweden, N. Y.
3075. ii. SARAH[8], b. Oct. 8, 1846, at Menomonie, Wis.
3076. iii. MARY[8], b. Oct. 22, 1849, at Barton, Wis.
3077. iv. CLARA[8], b. Nov. 7, 1850, at Barton.
v. MORRIS[8], b. Feb. 15, 1852, at Barton. Residence, North Star, Mich.; unm.
3078. vi. JOHN WALLACE[8], b. July 15, 1855, at Barton.

1460. James Christopher[7] Avery (*James[6], Nathaniel[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 1, 1809, at Leyden, Mass.; m. about 1835, at Bath, O., **Ruth C. Coleman,** dau. of Joseph and Sally (Bishop) Coleman. She was b. Aug. 29, 1817, near Hartford.

Children of James Christopher and Ruth C. (Coleman) Avery:

3079. i. EDWIN A.[8], b. April 6, 1836.
3080. ii. WILLIAM HUGH[8], b. April 4, 1838.
3081. iii. AUSTIN SAWYER[8], b. Nov. 11, 1841.
iv. MYRON EMERY[8], b. June 29, 1845; d. April 3, 1864; fills a soldier's grave at Nashville, Tenn.

1461. Daniel Dake[7] Avery (*James[6], Nathaniel[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 17, 1811, at Spafford, N. Y.; m. Sept. 29, 1836, at Bath, O., **Catharine E. Cutler,** dau. of Thomas and Jane (Steel) Cutler. She was b. Dec. 4, 1816; d. Sept. 22, 1889.

Children of Daniel Dake and Catharine E. (Cutler) Avery:

i. JANE[8], b. Sept. 30, 1837; m. Hiram Evans, lieut. in 49th Ind. Vol. Inf.; d. March 10, 1862; no children.
ii. JAMES MADISON[8], b. May 25, 1839; d. Aug. 21, 1861; unm.
iii. MERCY ANN[8], b. March 21, 1842; d. Aug. 14, 1861; unm.
iv. MANDANA[8], b. Sept. 9, 1844; d. June 3, 1875; unm.
3082. v. WINFIELD SCOTT[8], b. Jan. 23, 1847.
vi. ALVIRA[8], b. July 15, 1849; d. y.
3083. vii. EMMA E.[8], b. Jan. 26, 1852.
3084. viii. ORRIN J.[8], b. Oct. 11, 1854.
3085. ix. ALLEN DAKE[8], b. Feb. 2, 1857.
x. MARY BELL[8], b. March 4, 1859; d. y.

1462. Allen Arvin[7] Avery (*James[6], Nathaniel[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 12, 1812, at Spafford, N. Y.; m. Sept. 25, 1835, at Kirtland, O., **Frances Maria Babbitt,** dau. of Ira and Nancy (Crosier) Babbitt. She was b. Sept. 25, 1815, at Manlius, N. Y. He d. March 19, 1877.

Children of Allen Arvin and Frances Maria (Babbitt) Avery:

3086. i. ELLEN ADELIA[8]; m. ——— Nash.
3087. ii. HOMER A.[8], b. Jan. 25, 1840.

1463. Lauren[7] Avery (*James[6], Nathaniel[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 12, 1816, at Spafford, N. Y.; m. Sept., 1839, **Eliza Harkness.** He d. Dec. 18, 1839.

Child of Lauren and Eliza (Harkness) Avery:

3090. LAURENCY[6], b. July, 1840.

1465. William Nathaniel[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 24, 1831, at Columbia, N. Y.; m. Nov. 2, 1853, at Brooklyn, N. Y., **Frances Elizabeth Warren,** dau. of Barnard A. and Laura (Willis) Warren. She was b. Oct. 22, 1834, at Brattleboro, Vt. He is a fruit grower. She d. May 10, 1891, at Metuchen, N. J. He resides at Metuchen.

Children of William Nathaniel and Frances Elizabeth (Warren) Avery:

3091. i. EMMA LEONORA[8], b. Feb. 10, 1856, at Wilmington, Vt.

ii. HELEN MARIA[8], b. June 15, 1868, at Metuchen; d. Nov. 12, 1874, at Metuchen.

3092. iii. HERBERT FRANCIS[8], b. Sept. 12, 1870, at Metuchen.

1466. Francis Moffit[7] Avery (*Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 26, 1839, at Wilmington, Vt.; m. about 1863, at Princeton, Ill., **Elthea Henrietta Smith,** dau. of John E. and Martha (Smith) Smith. She was b. May 12, 1843, at Princeton, Ill.; d. Sept., 1866, at Waterloo, Iowa. She was a descendant of Gov. Bradford of the "Mayflower" (*Martha[7] Smith, Rachel[6] Bradford,* who m. John Smith, *Benjamin[5], Joshua[4], Israel[3], William[2], Gov. William[1] Bradford*). Francis Moffit Avery m. 2d, Sept. 7, 1874, at Worcester, Mass., **Martha Sevia Billings,** dau. of Sherman M. and Climenia Clarissa (Arms) Billings. She was b. Sept. 28, 1848, at Guilford, Vt. He was a manufacturer of harnesses and saddles. He was a veteran of the civil war, enlisting at the first call in Troop C, 7th Ill. cav. He d. Nov. 30, 1900, at Providence, R. I. His widow lives at 37 Carter St., Providence.

Child of Francis Moffit and Elthea Henrietta (Smith) Avery:

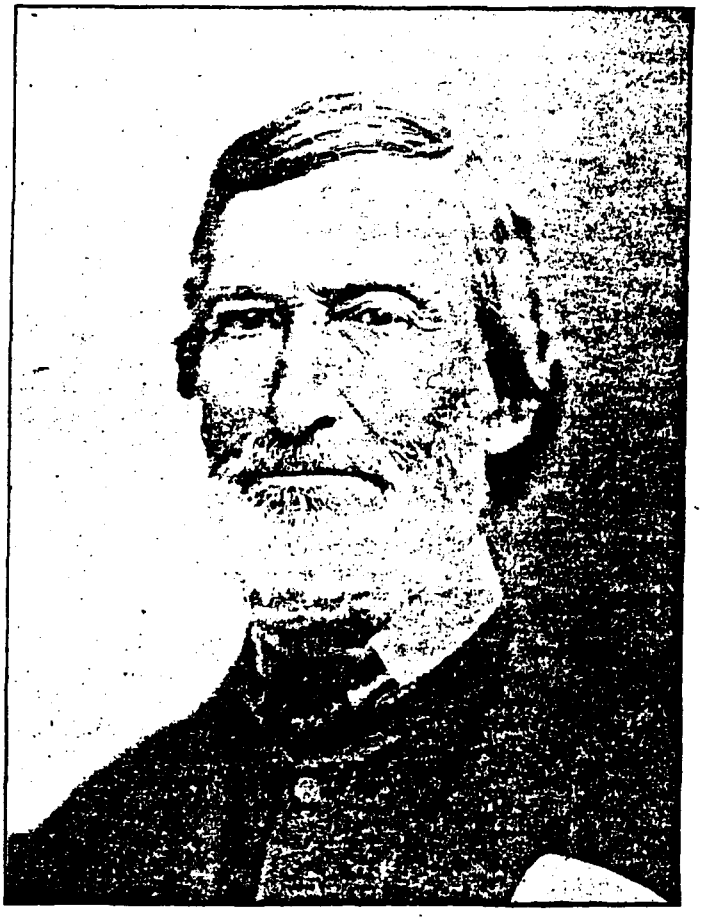
3093. i. WILLIAM WALLACE[8], b. Nov. 28, 1864, at Sublette, Ill.

Children of Francis Moffit and Martha Sevia (Billings) Avery:

3094. i. EDWARD SHERMAN[8], b. July 20, 1875, at Guilford, Vt.

3095. ii. HARRY LEEDS[8], b. Oct. 12, 1877, at Providence, R. I.

3096. iii. LELAND BILLINGS[8], b. June 17, 1882, at Providence.



WILLIAM AVERY

1469. William[7] Avery (*Elias Packer*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 15, 1807, in Chenango Co., N. Y.; m. March 30, 1834, at Peoria, Ill., **Phebe Reed,** dau. of Aaron and Sarah (Goff) Reed. She was b. Sept. 24, 1817, at Middletown, N. Y. He was a captain in the Black Hawk war; his fine old homestead, "Long Hollow," was a hospitable resting place for the weary traveler and a land mark for the pioneer; the first school in that vicinity was opened in his house, and he was for years school director and assessor; he secured the establish-

ment of a post office that still bears his name and served for many years as postmaster; he owned a farm of a thousand acres and carried on mining extensively. He was an ideal citizen. He d. April 21, 1878, at Avery, Ill.; she d. March 22, 1902, at East Galena, Ill.

Children of William and Phebe (Reed) Avery, b. at Avery:

3097. i. GEORGE SMITH[8], b. April 16, 1835.
3098. ii. SARAH MARIA[8], b. Oct. 13, 1838.
3099. iii. AMOS WILLIAM[8], b. June 27, 1841.
3100. iv. CYRUS REED[8], b. Feb. 25, 1849.
3101. v. ALONZO MOFFITT[8], b. Oct. 2, 1852.

1470. David[7] Avery (*Elias Packer*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 30, 1809, in Chenango Co., N. Y.; m. Sept. 24, 1836, in Jo Daviess Co., Ill., **Mary Van Dyke Baggs,** dau. of ———— and Rebecca (Thomas) Baggs. She was b. July 27, 1822, in Ohio. He was a farmer; d. Feb. 2, 1888, at Willmathsville, Mo. She d. May 18, 1894, at Neola, Iowa.

Children of David and Mary Van Dyke (Baggs) Avery:

3102. i. MELISSA ANN[8], b. Sept. 5, 1837, at Avery, Ill.; m. July 25, 1852, at Dixon, Ill., William H. Eastwood. Residence, Neola, Iowa.
ii. SYLVESTER STRATTON[8], b. May 30, 1840, at Avery; enlisted in Co. B, 7th Ill. cav., Sept., 1861; d. May 19, 1862, in the hospital at St. Louis.
iii. ELIZABETH[8], b. July, 1842, at Avery; d. in 1872, at Dixon, Ill.; unm.
3103. iv. JULIA REBECCA[8], b. Oct. 10, 1844, at Guilford, Ill.
v. LAFAYETTE[8], b. 1847; d. y., at Guilford.
3104. vi. MILTON ELEZAR[8], b. Dec. 1, 1849, at Guilford, Ill. Residence, Omaha, Neb.

1471. Azel[7] Avery (*Elias Packer*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 17, 1813, in Chenango Co., N. Y.; m. Oct. 1, 1840, in Jo Daviess Co., Ill., **Anna Cook,** dau. of Uriah and Rebecca (Hollingsworth) Cook. She was b. April 14, 1823, in Union Co., Ind. He was a farmer; d. July 9, 1849, at Avery, Ill.

Children of Azel and Anna (Cook) Avery, b. at Guilford, Ill:

3105. i. JULIA ANN[8], b. Dec. 18, 1841.
ii. MARTHA JANE[8], b. Aug. 25, 1843; d. y.
iii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Nov. 14, 1846; d. y.
iv. RACHEL[8], b. July 25, 1848; d. y.

1472. Julia Ann[7] Avery (*Elias Packer[6], Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 24, 1818, at St. Louis, Mo.; m. Sept. 29, 1836, at Avery, Ill., **Josiah R. Hundley.** He was b. April 26, 1811, in Tenn.; d. March 2, 1856, in Calif. She d. Feb. 1, 1896, at Miltonvale, Kas.

Children of Josiah R. and Julia Ann (Avery) Hundley:

i. SARAH MARIA[8], b. July 31, 1837, at Guilford, Ill.; d. Nov. 24, 1868, at Macon City, Mo.; unm.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. Feb. 25, 1839, at Shullsburg, Wis.; d. y.
iii. CAROLINE[8], b. April 27, 1841, at Shullsburg; d. April 4, 1892, at Miltonvale, Kas.
iv. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON[8], b. Oct. 27, 1843, at Galena, Ill.; m. Zeruiah Young.
v. PHEBE ANN[8], b. Jan. 16, 1847, at Avery, Ill.; m. ————; d. April 27, 1878, at Pleasant Hill, Mo.
vi. EMILY ERVILLA[8], b. Dec. 7, 1848, at Avery; m. Charles Proctor. Resides at Miltonvale, Kas.

1473. Elias Covill[7] Avery (*Elias Packer[6], Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 20, 1823, in Tazewell Co., Ill.; m. Feb. 13, 1858, at Guilford, Ill., **Julia Denio,** dau. of Heman and Mary (Roberts) Denio, and widow of Amos Wilson. She was b. March 1, 1834, at Buffalo, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. Sept. 27, 1888, at Avery, Ill. She d. May 16, 1891, at the same place.

Children of Elias Covill and Julia (Denio) Avery:

3106. i. ALBERT IRA[8], b. Dec. 18, 1858, at Guilford, Ill.
ii. JOHN[8]; not living.
iii. EMMA[8]; not living.
3107. iv. GEORGE GRANT[8], b. Dec. 8, 1863, at Avery.
3108. v. CARRIE[8], b. Jan. 23, 1866, at Avery.
vi. CORA[8]; not living.
vii. MARY ANN[8], b. Oct. 3, 1870, at Avery; d. May 22, 1899, at Galena, Ill.; unm.
3109. viii. PHEBE[8], b. Aug. 16, 1873, at Avery.
3110. ix. CYRUS BENTON[8], b. Sept. 17, 1875, at Avery.

1474. Cordelia[7] Avery (*Hubbard Burrows[6], Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 7, 1817, at Preston, N. Y.; m. Feb. 5, 1840, at Lebanon, N. Y., **James Kasson Bowen,** s. of Luther and Martha (Hatch) Bowen. He was b. Sept. 8, 1809, at De Ruyter, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. April 4, 1873, at Willmathsville, Mo. She m. 2d, April 20, 1880, at Willmathsville, **James Young McCandless,** s. of Robert and Louisa (Elder) McCandless. He was b. March 27, 1823, at Falmouth, Ky. He d. Feb. 26, 1903, at Kirksville, Mo.; she d. Feb. 23, 1905, at the same place.

Children of James Kasson and Cordelia (Avery) Bowen, b. at Pitcher, N. Y.:

i. JAMES WILLSHIRE[8], b. Jan. 13, 1841; d. y.
ii. MARY MARCELIA[8], b. Nov. 11, 1848; m. Samuel Manoah Pickler. Residence, 210 N. Franklin St., Kirksville, Mo.
iii. ELLA CORDELIA[8], b. April 13, 1850; m. Abraham Bowen.

1475. Maria Lucilla[7] Avery (*Hubbard Burrows[6], Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 15, 1820, at Preston, N. Y.; m. Jan. 10, 1849, at Preston, **Stephen Randall.** She d. Sept. 27, 1849, at Preston.

1476. Lafayette[7] Avery (*Hubbard Burrows[6], Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 9, 1822, at Preston, N. Y.; m. Oct. 21, 1847, at Danielson, **Vienna Sheldon Wilkinson,** dau. of James and Vienna (Sheldon) Wilkinson. She was b. Sept. 9, 1826, at Smithfield, R. I. He was a graduate of the Geneva Medical College; a physician of extensive practice in Otselic, N. Y., and later at La Grange, Mo. He entered the Union army, April 21, 1864, as surgeon of the third Missouri Cavalry. He was a mason of high rank. His wife d. July 10, 1880; he d. Nov. 13, 1884, both at La Grange.

Children of Lafayette and Vienna Sheldon (Wilkinson) Avery:

3111. i. VIENNA[8], b. Sept. 4, 1848, at Prospect Park, Ill.
ii. HUBBARD BURROWS[8], b. Oct. 14, 1853, at La Grange; d. Nov. 2, 1862, at La Grange.

1477. Helen Mar[7] Avery (*Hubbard Burrows[6], Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 16, 1828, at Preston, N. Y.; m. Jan. 10, 1854, at Preston, **William Packer**



Dorothy (Putnam) Avery



Caspar Hugh Avery

Noyes, s. of John and Priscilla (Packer) Noyes. He was b. July 30, 1815, at Preston. It is said that Priscilla Packer was the sister of Mercy Packer who m. Abraham Avery (No. 201). William Packer Noyes d. June, 1873, at Steam Boat Rock, Ia.; she d. Nov., 1889, at the same place.

Children of William Packer and Helen Mar (Avery) Noyes, b. at Norwich, N. Y.:

i. MARY HELEN[8], b. April 7, 1855; m. Henry John Finster.
ii. HATTIE ADELIA[8], b. Jan., 1857; d. y.
iii. WILLIAM AVERY[8], b. Nov., 1862; d. y.
iv. EVERETT WILLIAM[8], b. May, 1866; m. Charlotte Annette Wardwell.

1478. Caspar Hugh[7] Avery (*Amos Walker[6], Abraham[5], William[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 25, 1809, at Preston, N. Y.; m. about 1832, at Rush, N. Y., **Susan Van Friedenburg.** She d. Feb. 17, 1841, at Erie, Mich.; no children. He m. 2d, Sept. 26, 1843, at Monroe, Mich., **Dorothy Putnam,** dau. of Reuben and Polly (Rood) Putnam. She was b. Feb. 9, 1818, at West Bloomfield, N. Y. Through her mother, Polly Rood, she was descended from Thomas Dudley, the second governor of the colony of Massachusetts Bay. The name Dorothy has been carried through all the generations from Dorothy York, Governor Dudley's wife; Dorothy Putnam Avery's great-granddaughter bears the honored name. Through her mother, she also had a "Mayflower" ancestry (*Polly Rood[8], Dorothy Robinson[7], Martha Hedge[6], Elisha Hedge[5], Grace Snow[4], Jabez Snow[3], Constance Hopkins[2], Stephen Hopkins[1]*). For several years, Casper Hugh Avery was a farmer at Erie, Monroe County, Mich.; in 1847, he moved to Monroe, Mich., and engaged in mercantile pursuits. He held numerous minor offices, and was universally trusted and respected. His wife was a woman of liberal education, untiring industry, and high ambition. She d. March 17, 1868, at Monroe; he d. March 5, 1873, at Monroe, and was buried with masonic ceremonies.

Children of Casper Hugh and Dorothy (Putnam) Avery:

3112. i. ELROY MCKENDREE[8], b. July 14, 1844, at Erie.
3113. ii. SUSAN ADELIZA[8], b. May 3, 1846, at Erie.
3114. iii. CHARLES HEDDING[8], b. Feb. 15, 1852, at Monroe.
iv. ELLA DOROTHY[8], b. March 19, 1854, at Monroe; d. March 2, 1880, at Buffalo, N. Y.; unm.

1479. **Elizabeth Jane**[7] **Avery** (*Amos Walker*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 5, 1811, at Preston, N. Y.; m. Feb. 22, 1835, at La Salle, Mich., **Joseph Lewis Tucker,** s. of James and Hope (Kelley) Tucker. He was a physician. She d. June 6, 1860, at Erie, Mich.; he d. June 11, 1880, at Petersburg, Mich.

Children of Joseph Lewis and Elizabeth Jane (Avery) Tucker, b. at Erie:

i. MELISSA MALVINA[8], b. Dec. 14, 1835; m. Dr. Restcome Rogers Kirby; lives at Petersburg, Mich.
ii. CHARLES MONTGOMERY[8], b. July 6, 1838; d. Oct. 12, 1880, at Macon, Ga.
iii. SHELDON BURROWS[8], b. Sept. 10, 1843; d. unm.

1480. **Hubbard Burrows**[7] **Avery** (*Amos Walker*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 21, 1815, at Rush, N. Y.; m. Feb. 3, 1847, at La Salle, Mich., **Barbara Jemima Bush,** dau. of Andrew and Jane (Shirtleff) Bush. She was b. Dec. 15, 1830, at New York. He d. Jan. 18, 1885, at Erie, Mich. She d. Feb. 25, 1899, at Ida, Mich.

Children of Hubbard Burrows and Barbara Jemima (Bush) Avery, b. at La Salle:

i. GEORGE WILLARD[8], b. Jan. 18, 1849; d. y.
3115. ii. NANCY JANE[8], b. Aug. 27, 1850.
3116. iii. MIRANDA[8], b. June 5, 1853.
iv. LAURA[8], b. Feb. 14, 1858; d. y.
3117. v. EVALINE[8], b. Sept. 30, 1860.
vi. ELIZABETH[8], b. Sept. 28, 1865; d. y.
3118. vii. FRANK LESLIE[8], b. Nov. 26, 1867.
3119. viii. VIOLA[8], b. Jan. 29, 1874.

1481. **Evaline Nancy**[7] **Avery** (*Amos Walker*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 14, 1817, at Rush, N. Y.; m. Dec. 29, 1847, at La Salle, Mich., **Joseph Vroman,** s. of Sampson and Nancy (Stahl) Vroman. He d. Feb. 8, 1879, at Monroe, Mich.; she d. May 12, 1899, at Chicago, Ill.

Children of Joseph and Evaline Nancy (Avery) Vroman:

i. FRANC ELIZABETH[8], b. Nov. 22, 1848, at La Salle; m. Frank Bartlett; d. Feb. 6, 1878, at Platte Canyon, Col.
ii. PERSIS MIRANDA[8], b. Jan. 16, 1851, at La Salle; m. Benjamin Franklin Ressler. Residence, Toledo, O.
iii. EVA[8], b. Sept. 4, 1859, at Monroe; d. y.

1482. **Mercy Miranda**[7] **Avery** (*Amos Walker*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 13, 1819, at Rush, N. Y.; m. July 14, 1872, at La Salle, Mich., **Nathan Hilton**, s. of Eliab and Abigail (Davis) Hilton. He d. Feb. 3, 1885; she d. May 16, 1890, both at La Salle.

1483. **Amos John**[7] **Avery** (*Amos Walker*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 22, 1822, at Rush, N. Y.; m. Sept. 22, 1848, at La Salle, Mich., **Lovisa Spafford**, dau. of William and Saloma (Barnett) Spafford. She was b. Aug. 12, 1826, at Clarkson, N. Y. He was a farmer and carpenter. He was first lieutenant, Co. E, 11th Mich. cavalry, in the civil war. He d. Jan. 24, 1891, at Monroe, Mich. His widow lives at Toledo, O.

Children of Amos John and Lovisa (Spafford) Avery:

3120. i. MARY MINERVA[8], b. Nov. 1, 1850, at Fort Wayne, Ind.
3121. ii. SALOMA EVELINE[8], b. Nov. 26, 1851, at Fort Wayne.
iii. CHARLES CARSON[8], b. Nov. 6, 1854, at Monroe; d. Nov. 26, 1887, at Monroe; unm.

1484. **Minerva Pratt**[7] **Avery** (*Amos Walker*[6], *Abraham*[5], *William*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 8, 1826, at Rush, N. Y.; m. Nov. 12, 1857, at La Salle, Monroe Co., Mich., **Dwight Iarah Cummings**, s. of Abram and Lois (Slater) Cummings. He was b. July 18, 1828, at East McDonough, N. Y. He is a farmer; lived for many years at Erie, Monroe Co., Mich. Their present residence (1909) is Coldwater, Mich.

Children of Dwight Iarah and Minerva Pratt (Avery) Cummings:

i. AMELIA MELISSA[8], b. Sept. 22, 1858, at La Salle; m. Henry Elias Kirk; d. July 21, 1906, at Bedford, Monroe Co., Mich.
ii. AMOS WALKER[8], b. Dec. 5, 1860, at La Salle; d. March 30, 1882, at Bedford; unm.
iii. NANCY EVALINE[8], b. June 23, 1863, at Bedford; m. George Sedgwick Barker. Residence, Coldwater, Mich.

1497. **Samuel**[7] **Avery** (*Joseph*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Elisha*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 30, 1773, at Sag Harbor, N. Y.; m. Feb. 11, 1796, at Tyringham, Mass., **Rebecca Langdon**, dau. of Noah and Rebecca (Porter) Langdon. She was b. Aug.

28, 1773, at Tyringham. He was a farmer at Westmoreland and Verona, N. Y.; later moved to Verona, Ill. He d. April 25, 1849, at Lisbon, Ill.; she d. Oct. 12, 1850, at the same place.

Children of Samuel and Rebecca (Langdon) Avery:

3138. i. ELISHA DENISON[6], b. Dec. 14, 1796, at Westmoreland.
3139. ii. LAURA[6], b. Oct. 5, 1798, at Westmoreland.
iii. JOHN PORTER[6], b. Sept. 22, 1800, at Westmoreland; d. Feb. 26, 1818, at Verona, N. Y.
3140. iv. MILLICENT[6], b. Feb. 18, 1802, at Verona, N. Y.
v. MIRA[6], b. Nov. 28, 1805, at Verona, N. Y.; d. y.
3141. vi. ELMINA[6], b. Oct. 17, 1807, at Verona, N. Y.
3142. vii. SAMUEL KING[6], b. June 9, 1810, at Verona, Ill.
3143. viii. MIRA MELVINA[6], b. Nov. 23, 1812, at Verona, Ill.

1498. Rebecca[7] Avery (*Joseph[6]*, *Elisha[5]*, *Elisha[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 14, 1779, at New London; m. Feb. 6, 1800, **Reuben Langdon,** s. of Martin and Lydia (Chapin) Langdon. He was b. April 26, 1778. He d. Aug. 26, 1827, near Bergen, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 14, 1867, in Lenawee Co., Mich.

Children of Reuben and Rebecca (Avery) Langdon:

i. EMELINE[8], b. Jan. 16, 1802; m. Robert Smith.
ii. NATHANIEL[8], b. Aug. 21, 1803; d. y.
iii. MINOR K.[8], b. Oct. 9, 1805.
iv. HENRY WILLIAM[8], b. May 18, 1807; m. Caroline Weisner; d. April 12, 1885, in Michigan.
v. JOSEPH AVERY[8], b. June 18, 1809; m. Jane Moston.
vi. REUBEN[8], b. April 22, 1812; d. July 8, 1826.
vii. ELIZABETH[8], b. Oct. 18, 1814; d. y.
viii. OTILLIA ELIZABETH[8], b. June 22, 1816; m. Isaac Gillette; d. Feb. 8, 1897, at Morenci, Mich.
ix. JOHN PORTER[8], b. June 5, 1818; m. Caroline Simond.
x. SAMUEL SYLVESTER[8], b. March 30, 1822.
xi. ANSEY REBECCA[8], b. April 9, 1825; m. Harlow Camburn; d. Aug. 26, 1845, in Lenawee Co., Mich.

1499. Betsey[7] Avery (*Joseph[6]*, *Elisha[5]*, *Elisha[4]*, *John[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 10, 1782, at Alford, Mass.; m. June 21, 1807, at Tyringham, Mass., **Seth Langdon,** s. of Martin and Lydia (Chapin) Langdon. He was b. Aug. 16, 1784, at Tyringham. He was a farmer. He d. March 13, 1862, at Byron, N. Y.; she d. Aug. 30, 1863, also at Byron.

Children of Seth and Betsey (Avery) Langdon:

i. MINERVA ARDALISSA[6], b. May 1, 1808, at Verona, N. Y.; m. Thomas Templeton; d. Nov. 5, 1889, at North Bergen, N. Y.

ii. ALVIRA DEBORAH[6], b. Jan. 14, 1810, at Verona; m. Dr. Ransford Rogers; d. May 23, 1845, in Ohio.

iii. MARTIN HOWARD[6], b. Aug. 20, 1811, at Verona; m. Delia Merrill; d. Sept. 14, 1896, at North Adams, Mich.

iv. LYDIA ROXANA[6], b. May 23, 1814, at Verona; m. Chapin Hall; d. Dec. 12, 1859, at Bergen, N. Y.

v. SOLOMON MEAD[6], b. July 6, 1816, at Byron; d. Jan. 4, 1847, at Rockford, Ill.; unm.

vi. MARY LOVENA[6], b. Aug. 12, 1818, at Byron; m. Abner E. Hitchcock; d. April 17, 1893, at Riga, N. Y.

vii. GILBERT HORACE[6], b. May 13, 1821, at Byron; d. March 8, 1851, in Calif.; unm.

viii. CHARLES ROLLO[6], b. March 27, 1823, at Byron; m. Sarah Jane Busby; d. June 10, 1889, at Pataskala, O.

ix. GORDON[6], b. Feb. 27, 1826; m. Sarah Hudson. Lives at North Bergen, N. Y.

1500. Sally[7] Avery (*Joseph[6], Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 13, 1784, at Alford, Mass.; m. Nov. 23, 1808, at Tyringham, Mass., **Elisha Alden,** s. of Israel and Lucy (Markham) Alden. He was b. Jan. 9, 1788, at Tyringham. He was of the sixth generation from John Alden of the "Mayflower." She d. Dec. 28, 1846, at Hastings, Mich.; he d. June, 1859.

Children of Elisha and Sally (Avery) Alden:

i. ROBERT SPENCER[6], b. Sept. 11, 1810, at Verona, N. Y.; m. Abbie Caroline Strong; d. May 29, 1877, at Minneapolis, Minn.

ii. POLLY MALVINA[6], b. March 5, 1812, at Verona; d. June 25, 1823, at Windsor, N. Y.

iii. COMMODORE PERRY[6], b. March 25, 1814, in Chenango Co., N. Y.; d. Aug. 6, 1860, at Muskegon, Mich.

iv. SAMANTHA LAVINA[6], b. Dec. 26, 1815, at Great Bend, N. Y.; m. Willis Munger.

v. ELISHA[6], b. Sept. 14, 1818, in Chenango Co.; d. y.

vi. ELIJAH DAVID[6], b. Oct. 24, 1819; m. Isabella McClellan.

vii. SYLVESTER KING[6], b. Sept. 9, 1821, at Windsor; d. y.

viii. PAMELIA MALVINA[6], b. Feb. 24, 1825, at Bergen, N. Y.; m. Lewis McClellan, brother of her brother's wife; d. Sept. 8, 1892, at Hastings, Mich.

1501. Joseph Babcock[7] Avery (*Joseph[6], Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 14, 1791, at Tyringham, Mass,; m. March, 1832, at Bergen, N. Y., **Armena Churchill,** dau. of Oliver and Eunice (Barnes) Churchill. She was b. June 22, 1801. He was a farmer. He d. Nov. 17, 1881, at Coldwater, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 27, 1886, at Coldwater, N. Y.

Child of Joseph Babcock and Armena (Churchill) Avery, b. at Riga, N. Y.:

3144. i. EDWIN BARNES[8], b. Sept. 21, 1839.

1502. Polly[7] Avery (*Joseph[6], Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 20, 1794, at Tyringham, Mass.; m. **Cyrus Hood.** She d. Aug. 4, 1857, at Holley, N. Y. No children.

1506. Joseph[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 19, 1788; m. May 29, 1814, **Clarissa Truax,** dau. of Jacob Truax. She d. Aug. 2, 1865.

Children of Joseph and Clarissa (Truax) Avery:

3149. i. JACOB[8], b. Sept. 28, 1815, at Sharon, N. Y.
3150. ii. LYDIA[8], b. April 19, 1818; m. Henry Shafer; d. Nov. 6, 1891.
3151. iii. SALLY ANN[8], b. Feb. 3, 1820.
3152. iv. MARY ETTA[8], b. Jan. 12, 1822.
3153. v. SAMUEL[8], b. Jan., 1824; m. Sarah Rae.
3154. vi. DEBORAH[8], b. Sept. 27, 1825; m. Ezekiel Jones.
vii. GEORGE[8], b. April 9, 1827; d. Jan. 9, 1845.
3155. viii. MARTHA M.[8], b. Feb. 6, 1829.
3156. ix. JOHN SNELL[8], b. July 8, 1832, at Lowville, N. Y.
3157. x. ELIZABETH[8], b. July 7, 1848; m. Alonzo Hicks.

1507. Elisha[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 10, 1795; m. Jan. 3, 1823, **Lydia Clark.**

Child of Elisha and Lydia (Clark) Avery:

3158. LOVINA[8], b. Dec. 31, 1823.

1508. George[7] Avery (*Samuel[6], Elisha[5], Elisha[4], John[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug., 1803; m. Nov. 13, 1827, **Hannah Armstrong.** She was b. Dec. 20, 1807.

Children of George and Hannah (Armstrong) Avery:

3161. i. MARGARET[8], b. July 29, 1828.
ii. JOHN SANBORN[8], b. June 13, 1830; d. y.

1511. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Thaddeus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Daniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Thomas Davis,** s. of Robert and Jane Davis. He was b. Feb. 14, 1780, at Enniskillen, Ireland. He was a farmer; d. June 1, 1861, at Castalia, O.

Children of Thomas and Mary (Avery) Davis:

i. ELIZABETH LISPENARD[8], b. May 19, 1812; m. Isaac Sharp; d. Sept. 22, 1891, at Fremont, O.
ii. CHARLES AVERY[8], b. Dec. 14, 1815; d. Jan. 30, 1839.
iii. WILLIAM[8], b. Sept. 5, 1820; d. Aug. 2, 1842.
iv. MARY[8], b. June 18, 1822; m. John Rust.
v. THOMAS ROBERT[8], b. Feb. 25, 1824; m. Sarah A. Chase.

1512. **Charles**[7] **Avery** (*Thaddeus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Daniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 10, 1784, in Westchester Co., N. Y.; m. **Martha Bryan.** She was b. in Berks Co., Pa., Feb. 14, 1782. He made a large fortune in the Lake Superior copper mines. He had no children. After liberally remembering his relatives, he bequeathed $20,000 for the benefit of superannuated Methodist ministers; $20,000 to Oberlin College; $25,000 to a school for colored children in Allegheny City; $150,000 for disseminating the gospel among the negroes of Africa; and $150,000 for the elevation of the colored people of America. He d. Jan. 17, 1858; she d. Feb. 27, 1869, both at Allegheny, Pa. A symbolical monument marks his resting place in the Allegheny cemetery.

1514. **William Augustus**[7] **Avery** (*Thaddeus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Daniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 17, 1792; bap. in the Dutch Church at Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., N. Y.; m. Dec. 20, 1819, **Nancy Vincent.**

Children of William Augustus and Nancy (Vincent) Avery:

3167. i. ANN ELIZA[8], b. Oct. 20, 1820.
3168. ii. EMELINE ADELIA[8], bap. May 11, 1823.

There were probably other children, but we have not been able to trace them.

1515. **Abigail Lispenard**[7] **Avery** (*Thaddeus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Daniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 15, 1793; bap. in the Dutch Church at Sleepy Hollow, N. Y.; m. **William Van Zandt.**

Children of William and Abigail Lispenard (Avery) Van Zandt:

i. MARY ELIZABETH[8]; d. y.
ii. ESTELLE[8]; d. y.
iii. KATHRYN[8], b. Jan., 1824; d. Aug. 8, 1891.
iv. THADDEUS AVERY[8]; m. Miss Van Buren; 2d, Mary Kennedy.

1516. **Caroline**[7] **Avery** (*Thaddeus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Daniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 22, 1796, at Pittsburg, Penn.; m. Feb. 20, 1821, as his second wife, **Hubbard Skidmore**, s. of Zopher and Mary (Titus) Skidmore. He was b. Nov. 1, 1767, at Mesequage, Long Island, N. Y. He served with his father, Capt. Zopher Skidmore, in the Revolutionary war. He was a merchant and ship-owner, carrying on an extensive trade. She d. Dec. 11, 1837; he d. May 26, 1842, both at New York City.

Children of Hubbard and Caroline (Avery) Skidmore:

i. CAROLINE LUCILLIA[8], b. April 16, 1824, at Throgs Neck, N. Y.; m. Stephen D. Horton.
ii. ESTELLE EMMA[8], b. May 6, 1830; m. R. Ogden Doremus. She stood high in the social and literary world of New York and was an honorary vice-president of the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution. She d. March 22, 1906, at New York City.
iii. MARY[8]; m. Edward Wilson.

1518. **Lucilla Elmira**[7] **Avery** (*Thaddeus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Daniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 15, 1800, at Mount Pleasant, N. Y.; m. **Graham Brown.** She m. 2d, **Lewis L. Beaver.** She d. Jan. 8, 1875.

Children of Graham and Lucilla Elmira (Avery) Brown:

i. CAROLINE AVERY[8], b. Dec. 19, 1822; m. ——— Merritt.
ii. ELIZABETH ODELL[8], b. Feb. 11, 1824.
iii. ADELAIDE[8], b. April 17, 1827.
iv. KATE[8]; m. George Janson.

Child of Lewis L. and Lucilla Elmira (Avery) Beaver:

i. ELMIRA[8].

1520. **Emeline**[7] **Avery** (*Thaddeus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Daniel*[4], *John*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 28, 1806, at Mount Pleasant, N. Y.; m. **John Twitching.** She m. 2d, **Andrew Schad.** He was b. at Merzbach in Bavaria, May 9, 1813. She d. Oct. 28, 1845, at Georgetown, D. C.; he d. Aug. 9, 1882, at Baltimore, Md.

Children of John and Emeline (Avery) Twitching, b. at Mount Pleasant:

i. THADDEUS[8]; m. Anna de Getty; d. about 1874, at New York City.

ii. EMELINE GIBSON[8], b. March 4, 1829, near Tarrytown, N. Y.; m. James Harvey Gilchrist; d. April 28, 1901, at Allen, Mich.

Children of Andrew and Emeline (Avery) Schad, b. at Georgetown, D. C.:

i. MINERVA DOROTHEA[8], b. April 11, 1843; m. Graham Merritt, son of No. 1518, i. Residence, Ossining, N. Y.

ii. CHARLES ANDREW[8], b. Sept. 13, 1844; d. y.

1529. Lucinda[7] Avery (*Humphrey[6]*, *Humphrey[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 11, 1788, at Blue Point, Long Island, N. Y.; m. Jan. 25, 1807, at Blue Point, **Zebulon Gillette**, s. of Elisha and Sarah (Buckingham) Gillette. He was b. Nov. 4, 1788, at Huntington, Long Island. He was a farmer and mariner. He d. Feb. 12, 1828, at Blue Point; she d. Feb. 13, 1879, at Patchogue, N. Y.

Children of Zebulon and Lucinda (Avery) Gillette, b. at Blue Point:

i. GELSTON[8], b. Oct. 31, 1807; m. Rosella Randall, widow of Salem Avery (No. 1535); m. 2d, Charlotte Terry; d. Oct. 29, 1850, at Patchogue.

ii. EDGAR[8], b. Nov. 19, 1811; m. Jane Mills; 2d, Amy Wicks; d. Sept. 5, 1893, at Blue Point.

iii. LUCINDA[8], b. June 17, 1814; d. y.

iv. LUCILLIA[8], b. April 7, 1818; m. Austin Roe.

v. MARY[8], b. May 27, 1820; m. Richard Howell; d. Sept. 13, 1876, at Patchogue.

vi. CHARLES ZEBULON[8], b. Jan. 12, 1827; m. Phebe Edwards; d. 1906, at Sayville, N. Y.

1530. Joseph[7] Avery (*Humphrey[6]*, *Humphrey[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 8, 1790, at Blue Point, Long Island, N. Y.; m. June 30, 1811, **Elizabeth Beebe**, dau. of Eliphalet and Sarah (Smith) Beebe. She was b. Oct. 2, 1789. He d. March 19, 1871; she d. Feb. 17, 1882, both at Blue Point.

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth (Beebe) Avery, b. at Blue Point:

3175. i. MARIA[8], b. Nov. 1, 1813.
ii. HUMPHREY[8], b. March 17, 1818; d. Sept. 26, 1846; unm.
3176. iii. SARAH[8], b. April 22, 1820.
3177. iv. ELIZA[8], b. Aug. 7, 1822.
3178. v. WELDON[8], b. Jan. 8, 1825.
vi. BEEBE[8], b. March 2, 1827; d. May 8, 1862; unm.
3179. vii. ROSELLA[8], b. March 7, 1830.
viii. EMELINE[8], b. June 27, 1832.

1531. William[7] Avery (*Humphrey[6]*, *Humphrey[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 1, 1796, at Blue Point, Long Island, N. Y.; m. Dec. 12, 1818, **Mary Ann Smith,** dau. of Elkanah and Mary (Smith) Smith of Smithfield, L. I. She was b. June 11, 1798. He was a sea captain and a farmer. She d. April 29, 1873; he d. Aug. 29, 1878, both at Blue Point.

Children of William and Mary Ann (Smith) Avery, b. at Blue Point:

3180. i. WILLIAM NELSON[8], b. May 9, 1820.
3181. ii. WALTER NORTON[8], b. Oct. 17, 1821.
3182. iii. JOSIAH SMITH[8], b. Jan. 5, 1823.
3183. iv. EDWARD[8], b. Sept. 23, 1825.
3184. v. JOHN[8], b. Oct. 10, 1827; m. Mary Mott; d. Jan. 29, 1883.
3185. vi. HARRIET MARIA[8], b. Sept. 28, 1830.
3186. vii. SALEM[8], b. Oct. 4, 1831.
3187. viii. MIAMI[8], b. May 25, 1837.
3188. ix. JACOB WILSON[8], b. April 6, 1839.

1532. Susan[7] Avery (*Humphrey[6]*, *Humphrey[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March, 1797, at Blue Point, Long Island, N. Y.; m. **Joshua Tuttle.** She d. Aug. 9, 1827.

Children of Joshua and Susan (Avery) Tuttle:

i. HUMPHREY AVERY[8]; m. Charlotte Swezey.
ii. SUSAN[8]; m. Thomas Hallock.
iii. JOSIAH[8]; m. Mary Silsbee.
iv. JOSHUA BUEL[8]; m. Sarah Jane Overton.

1533. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Humphrey[6]*, *Humphrey[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 27, 1799, at Blue Point, Long Island, N. Y.; m. Dec. 11, 1829, at Blue Point, **Jotham Swezey,** s. of Stephen and Sophia (Jayne) Swezey. He was b. July 17, 1795, at Middle Island, N. Y. He was a farmer. He d. Feb. 13, 1859; she d. Sept. 9, 1882, both at Middle Island.

Children of Jotham and Elizabeth (Avery) Swezey, b. at Middle Island:

i. HANNAH MARIA[8], b. June 29, 1832; d. Sept. 3, 1834.
ii. EDGAR GILLETTE[8], b. Dec. 11, 1834; m. Ann Eliza Petty; d. June 29, 1900, at Middle Island.
iii. AMELIA SHERRY[8], b. July 6, 1837; m. George Washington Ritch.
iv. ELBERT JOTHAM[8], b. May 11, 1840; m. Sarah Martha Randall.

1534. **Joanna**[7] **Avery** (*Humphrey*[6], *Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 18, 1802, at Blue Point, Long Island, N. Y.; m. Dec. 1, 1832, at Blue Point, **Joseph Newton,** s. of Caleb Newton.

Children of Joseph and Joanna (Avery) Newton:

i. NELSON[8]; m. Elizabeth Hawkins.
ii. AMANZY[8]; m. Abbie Hawkins.

1535. **Salem**[7] **Avery** (*Humphrey*[6], *Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1805; m. **Rosella Randall,** dau. of James and Achsey (Lupton) Randall. No children. He d. Oct. 16, 1828. She m. 2d, his nephew, Gelston Gillette (No. 1529, i). She d. April 16, 1834.

1536. **Mary**[7] **Avery** (*Roger*[6], *Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1780, at Pine Neck, Long Island, N. Y.; m. **Rufus Frink**; moved to Montrose, Pa. She d. April 25, 1832, at Montrose.

Children of Rufus and Mary (Avery) Frink:

i. ESTHER[8], b. Feb. 27, 1807, at Montrose; m. Ezekiel Fritz.
ii. MARIETTE[8]; m. Alfred Baldwin.
iii. ROSANNA[8]; m. Horace Franklin.
iv. AVERY[8], b. April 7, 1814; m. Emily Dunn.

1537. **Roger**[7] **Avery** (*Roger*[6], *Humphrey*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Elizabeth Smith,** dau. of Ananias and Desire (Smith) Smith. She was b. Feb. 5, 1799, at Swan Creek Neck, Long Island, N. Y. They are said to have had two children, but the name of only one has been found. He d. about 1830. She m. 2d, Van Rensselaer Swezey.

Child of Roger and Elizabeth (Smith) Avery, b. at Pine Neck, Long Island, N. Y.:

3189. i. ELIZABETH[8], b. Jan. 12, 1827; d. Feb. 12, 1903.

1538. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Roger[6], Humphrey[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 27, 1787, at Pine Neck, Long Island, N. Y.; m. a **Mr. Towers**; 2d, **Sheubal Files.** No children. She d. about 1883, at Glenriddle, Pa.

1539. John[7] Avery (*Roger[6], Humphrey[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 15, 1791, at Pine Neck, Long Island, N. Y.; m. May 2, 1813, at Coram, L. I., **Charry Smith,** dau. of Ananias and Desire (Smith) Smith. She was b. Oct. 8, 1794. He d. April 11, 1868, at Pine Neck, L. I.; she d. June 22, 1882.

Children of John and Charry (Smith) Avery, b. at Pine Neck:

3190. i. WILLIAM[8], b. March 3, 1814.
3191. ii. HUMPHREY[8], b. Dec. 2, 1816.
3192. iii. SUSAN[8], b. April 1, 1819.
3193. iv. SALLY[8], b. April 1, 1819.
3194. v. HARRIET[8], b. Jan. 26, 1822.

1540. Anstrus[7] Avery (*Roger[6], Humphrey[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 16, 1798, at Bluepoint, Long Island, N. Y.; m. **Uriah Smith,** s. of Ananias and Desire (Smith) Smith. He was b. March 25, 1798, at Pine Neck, L. I. He was a farmer. She d. April 20, 1844, at Patchogue, L. I. He m. 2d, her sister, Esther (No. 1541); no children. He d. April 24, 1875, at Patchogue.

Children of Uriah and Anstrus (Avery) Smith, b. at Patchogue:

i. MARILLA[8], b. 1820; d. May 28, 1896; unm.
ii. REBECCA[8], b. Jan. 1, 1826; m. William Clark Howell; 2d, James Swezey; d. Nov. 19, 1890.
iii. CLARK[8], b. July, 1841; m. Sarah Jane Smith (No. 3193, iii).
iv. MATILDA[8]; m. Daniel Wheeler.
v. ANN[8]; d. unm.
vi. SARAH[8].

1550. Samuel[7] Avery (*Elisha[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1791, near Brattleboro, Vt.; m. May 1?, 1822, at Marblehead, Mass., **Mary Ann Wood Candler,** dau. of Capt. John and Abigail Hulin (Russell) Candler. She was b. Jan. 25, 1801, at Marblehead. He was a printer and

publisher; served in the Massachusetts legislature and was a general in the state militia. He d. Aug. 12, 1867, at East Braintree, Mass.; she d. May 7, 1879, at Somerville, Ga.

Children of Samuel and Mary Ann Wood (Candler) Avery, b. at Marblehead, Mass.:

3200. i. JOHN CANDLER[8], b. March 17, 1823.
3201. ii. SAMUEL[8], b. Feb. 1, 1825.
3202. iii. EDWARD[8], b. March 12, 1827.
iv. MARY ANN SYBIL[8], b. March 27, 1829; d. y.
v. WILLIAM[8], b. July 13, 1831; d. y.
3203. vi. WILLIAM BUBIER[8], b. May 13, 1833.
vii. LOUIS[8], b. April 24, 1835; d. Sept. 6, 1859, at Chelsea, Mass.
viii. MARY ANN[8], b. Jan. 27, 1838; d. y.
3204. ix. HELEN SYBIL[8], b. April 19, 1840.

1551. Cynthia[7] Avery (*Elisha[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1796 near Brattleboro, Vt.; m. about 1840, at Marblehead, Mass., as his third wife, **Capt. John Candler,** s. of John and Mary (Wilmot) Candler. He was b. about 1764, at Colchester, Eng. He was the father of the wife of Samuel Avery (No. 1550). He d. Sept. 25, 1846, at Marblehead; she d. Jan. 1, 1876, at Wakefield, Mass.

1552. Mary[7] Avery (*Elisha[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 6, 1798, near Brattleboro, Vt.; m. March 16, 1842, at Marblehead, Mass., **Capt. John Gilley,** s. of William and Elizabeth (Florance) Gilley. He was b. June 10, 1790, at Marblehead. He was a merchant. He d. May 22, 1863, at Marblehead; she d. Sept. 4, 1872, at Boston, Mass. No children.

1553. Sophia[7] Avery (*Elisha[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 17, 1804, at Boston, Mass.; m. the **Rev. Orville Babcock,** s. of Elias and Rachel (Allen) Babcock. He was a graduate of Princeton and a Presbyterian minister. He d. Feb. 25, 1862. He was a brother of the husband of Amanda Avery (No. 1555). No children.

1554. John Humphrey[7] Avery (*Elisha[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 22, 1809, at Boston, Mass.; m. **Harriet Gray Whitmore,** dau. of the Rev.

Benjamin and Mary (Gray) Whitmore; m. 2d, **Emily Booth,** dau. of William and Julia (Tuttle) Booth. He was a graduate of Amherst college and of Andover theological seminary; a Congregational minister at Plymouth and Danvers, Mass., and at Austinburg and Amboy, Ohio. She d. Dec. 28, 1883.

Children of John Humphrey and Harriet Gray (Whitmore) Avery:

i. JOSEPHENE[8], b. about 1830; d. y.
3205. ii. MARY[8]; no further record.
iii. JOHN HUMPHREY[8]; d. y.

Children of John Humphrey and Emily (Booth) Avery:

i. JULIA BOOTH[8]; d. y.
3206. ii. SYBIL[8], b. Aug. 15, 1861; d. Dec. 20, 1882.
3207. iii. BENJAMIN BOOTH[8], b. Aug. 27, 1864.

1555. Amanda[7] Avery (*Elisha[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1811, at Boston, Mass.; m. April 8, 1840, at Andover, Mass., the **Rev. Daniel Hutchinson Babcock,** s. of Elias and Rachel (Allen) Babcock and brother of the husband of Sophia Avery (No. 1553). He was b. Dec. 17, 1810, at Williamsfield, O. He was a graduate of Boston University, 1836, and a Congregational minister. She d. May 7, 1864, at Manomet, Mass.; he d. Jan. 14, 1873, at Townsend, Vt. No children.

1557. Lucinda[7] Avery (*William[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 26, 1804, at Stukeley, Province of Quebec, Canada; m. July 7, 1829, at Abbotsford, Quebec, **John Bullock Whitney,** s. of Capt. John and Lovina (Bullock) Whitney. He was b. May 7, 1806, at Stukeley. He was a farmer. She d. June 26, 1876, at Abbotsford; he d. Oct. 24, 1887, at the same place.

Children of John Bullock and Lucinda (Avery) Whitney, b. at Abbotsford:

i. WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 18, 1830; d. y.
ii. ALONZO[8], b. Nov. 1, 1832.
iii. LOVINA[8], b. July 8, 1835; d. April 29, 1836, at Abbotsford.
iv. MARY ANN STEWART[8], b. Feb. 28, 1837; m. E. T. Holbrook; d. March 26, 1888, at Vanceboro, Me.
v. MARTHA LOVINA[8], b. Jan. 25, 1839; m. Albert Barber; 2d, Henry Doolittle; d. Nov. 5, 1899, at Warwick, Mass.
vi. WILLIAM JOHN[8], b. Feb. 26, 1844; m. Helen Sophia Nash; address, 1217 Kinistino Ave., Edmonton, Alberta, Canada.

1558. John Stewart[7] Avery (*William[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 14, 1806, at Stukeley, Province of Quebec, Canada; m. **Sophia Arms,** dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Arms), Arms (No. 620, iv). She was b. July 11, 1823. He d. Oct. 17, 1895, at Granby, Quebec.

Children of John Stewart and Sophia (Arms) Avery:

3210. i. MARY JANE[8].
3211. ii. WILLIAM HENRY[8].
3212. iii. MARTHA[8].
3213. iv. LUCINDA[8].
3214. v. CHARLES[8].
3215. vi. LUCY[8].

1559. Mary Ann[7] Avery (*William[6], William[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 6, 1816, at Stukeley, Province of Quebec, Canada; m. ———— **Ball;** d. July 30, 1854, at Granby, Quebec.

Child of ———— and Mary Ann (Avery) Ball:

i. HORACE STEWART[8], Residence, Granby, Quebec.

Probably there were other children.

1560. Horace[7] Avery (*Miles[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 4, 1784, at Great Barrington, Mass.; m. about 1804, at Cheshire, Mass., **Susanna Edmunds.** One descendant writes that the name of the father of Susanna Edmunds was Joseph and that the name of her mother was Stafford; another says that the name of Susanna's mother was Susan Ayers. The date of his death is not known; she m. 2d, Barnard Mason and d. Dec. 24, 1866.

Children of Horace and Susanna (Edmunds) Avery:

3218. i. EMMA[8], b. Jan. 25, 1805; m. Ariel Prince. They had, *Hattie[9], Avery[9], Edmund[9].* She d. Nov. 8, 1861.
ii. DRUSILLA[8], b. Sept. 22, 1806; d. Sept. 14, 1873; unm.
3219. iii. ORIN JEFFERSON[8], b. Feb. 8, 1808.
3220. iv. ISABEL J.[8], b. Dec. 17, 1809, at Great Barrington, Mass.
3221. v. ERASTUS[8], b. Oct. 5, 1813, at Chester, Mass.

1561. Lucy[7] Avery (*Miles[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 11, 1786, at Great Barrington, Mass.; m. Nov. 20, 1806, at Livingston, N. Y., **Godfrey Rockefeller,** s. of William and Polly (Seator) Rockefeller. He was b.

Sept. 24, 1783, at Livingston. He was a farmer. He d. Sept. 28, 1857, at Richford, N. Y.; she d. April 6, 1867, also at Richford.

Children of Godfrey and Lucy (Avery) Rockefeller:

i. MELINDA[4], b. Sept. 12, 1807, at Great Barrington, Mass.; m. William Harris; d. May 2, 1880, at Great Barrington.

ii. OLYMPHA[4], b. April 20, 1809, at Great Barrington.

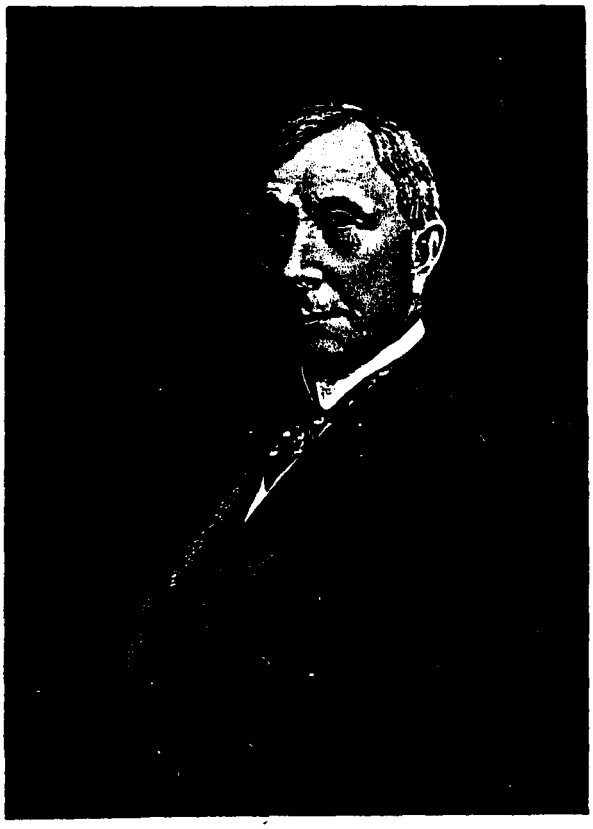


LUCY AVERY

iii. WILLIAM AVERY[4], b. Nov. 13, 1810, at Granger, N. Y.; m. Feb. 18, 1837, at Niles, N. Y., Eliza Davison, dau. of John and Cynthia (Selover) Davison. She was b. Sept. 12, 1813, at Niles, N. Y. He was a physician. She d. March 28, 1889, at New York City.

Children of William Avery and Eliza (Davison) Rockefeller:

(a.) *Lucy*[5], b. Feb. 21, 1838, at Richford; d. June 21, 1878, at Cleveland, O.



(b.) *John Davison*[9], b. July 8, 1839, at Richford; m. Sept. 8, 1864, Laura C. Spelman. Founder of the Standard Oil Company. He has given $43,000,000, to the General Educational Board; $23,000,000 to the University of Chicago; has made large donations to Harvard, Yale, Vassar, and other colleges, the Baptist Missionary Union and Home Missionary Society, the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research, the Southern Educational Fund, etc., etc. His latest large benefaction (1909) is a gift of $1,000,000 to be spent in eradicating the hook-worm that has greatly afflicted many thousands of his countrymen. He has given parks and boulevards to Cleveland and has lent aid to many of her numerous philanthropic institutions. His public benefactions aggregate more than $100,000,000 of actual gifts, in addition to $50,000,000 that he has placed in the hands of trustees for educational, religious, and philanthropic work. He is fond of golf and has a great love for trees and birds. At "Forest Hill," his beautiful estate at Cleveland, he watches over the welfare of both with tenderness. He never forgets the friends of his early days, many of whom could testify to his unostentatious and substantial remembrance. He is a Baptist, and active in the work of church and Sunday school. He has residences at Cleveland, O., Pocantico Hills, N. Y., Lakewood, N. J., and at New York City. His office is at 26 Broadway, New York City. d. 5-23-1937

Children of John Davison and Laura C. (Spelman) Rockefeller: (1) *Bessie*[10], b. Aug. 23, 1866, at Cleveland; m. March 22, 1889, Professor Charles A. Strong; d. Nov. 14, 1906, at Cannes, France; one child, Margaret, b. June 11, 1897: (2) *Alice*[10], b. July 14, 1869, at Cleveland; d. Aug. 20, 1870. (3) *Alta*[10], b. April 12, 1871, at Cleveland; m. Jan. 17, 1901, E. Parmalee Prentice; two children, John Rockefeller, b. Dec. 17, 1902, Mary Adeline, b. Nov. 29, 1907. (4) *Edith*[10], b. Aug. 31, 1872, at Cleveland; m. Nov. 26, 1895, Harold Fowler McCormick; five children, John Rockefeller, b. Feb. 24, 1897, and d. Jan. 2, 1901, Harold Fowler, Jr., b. Nov. 15, 1898, Muriel, b. Sept. 10, 1902, Editha, b. Sept. 17, 1903, and d. June 9, 1904, Mathilde, b. April 8, 1905. (5) *John Davison Jr.*[10], b. Jan. 29, 1874, at Cleveland; m. Oct. 9, 1901, Abby Green Aldrich; three children, Abby, b. Nov. 9, 1903, John Davison III, b. March 21, 1906, Nelson Aldrich, b. July 8, 1908.

(c.) *William*[9], b. May 31, 1841, at Richford; m. Almira Geraldine Goodsell. He is president of the Standard Oil Company of New York. He is vice-president and a director of the Standard Oil Company of New Jersey, and a director of many mining, banking, railway, gas, and other companies. Residence, New York City; office, 26 Broadway.

Children of William and Almira Geraldine (Goodsell) Rockefeller: (1) *Lewis Edward*[10], b. March 2, 1865; d. Aug. 2, 1866. (2) *Emma*[10], b. June 8, 1868; m. Dec. 12, 1893, D. Hunter McAlpin, Jr. (3) *William Goodsell*[10], b. May 21, 1870; m. Nov. 21, 1893, Elsie Stillman. (4) *John Davison II*[10], b. March 8, 1872; d. June 10, 1877. (5) *Percy Avery*[10], b. Feb. 27, 1878; m. April 23, 1901, Isabel G. Stillman. (6) *Ethel Geraldine*[10], b. April 3, 1882; m. Feb. 17, 1906, Marcellus Hartley Dodge.

(d.) *Mary Ann*[9], b. Aug. 24, 1843, at Moravia, N. Y.; m. Oct. 17, 1872, William Cullen Rudd. Mr. Rudd is president of the Chandler and Rudd Company, one of the best known business institutions of Cleveland. Residence, 13176 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, O.

Children of William Cullen and Mary Ann (Rockefeller) Rudd, b. at Cleveland: (1) *Beulah May*[10], b. Aug. 24, 1875; m. Edward Alfred Roberts. (2) *Laura Rockefeller*[10], b. Oct. 21, 1876; d. Oct. 6, 1907. (3) *William Cullen, Jr.*[10], b. April 24, 1878; d. June 3, 1900. (4) *Frank Henry*[10], b. July 7, 1884.

(e.) *Franklin*[9], b. Aug. 8, 1845, at Moravia, N. Y.; m. Oct. 12, 1870, at Cleveland, Helen Elizabeth Scofield. She was b. Feb. 25, 1848, at Cleveland. A newspaper clipping says that he "served three years in the Seventh Ohio infantry. He was under age when he ran away to enlist, but he chalked the figures 18 on the soles of his boots and, when he was asked his age by the recruiting officer, he replied—I'm over eighteen." The official Roster of Ohio Soldiers, War of the Rebellion, vol. 2, page 204, contains the following record:

> Seventh Ohio Volunteer Infantry, Company A; Rockefeller, Franklin G.; private; age 18; date of entering the service, Sept. 20, 1861; period of service, 3 years.

He was wounded in the battles of Chancellorsville and Cedar Mountain.

He is largely interested in iron mining in the Northwest and stock raising in the Southwest. His offices are in the Garfield Building, Cleveland.

Children of Franklin and Helen Elizabeth (Scofield) Rockefeller, b. at Cleveland: (1) *Alice Maud*[10], b. Aug. 10, 1871; (2) *Anna Beatrice*[10], b. Oct. 12, 1875; m. William Fowler Nash; (3) *William Scofield*[10], b. Dec. 26, 1877; d. March 17, 1878; (4) *Helen Effie*[10], b. Dec. 16, 1879; m. Walter Scott Bowler; (5) *Myra*[10], b. June 3, 1884; d. Aug. 23, 1886.

(f.) *Frances*[9], b. Aug. 8, 1845, at Moravia; d. April 16, 1847, at Moravia.

iv. NORMAN[9], b. Oct. 27, 1812, at Granger, N. Y.

v. SALLY ANN[9], b. Sept. 28, 1814, at Great Barrington.

vi. JACOB[9], b. July 11, 1816, at Ancrum, N. Y.; d. Aug. 14, 1892, at Richford.

vii. POLLY[9], b. May 8, 1819; d. y.

viii. MILES AVERY[9], b. July 27, 1821, at Great Barrington.

ix. POLLY MIRANDA[9], b. June 17, 1824, at Great Barrington; d. Nov. 12, 1879, at Richford.

x. EGBERT[9], b. Feb. 8, 1827, at Great Barrington.

1562. Isaac[7] Avery (*Miles*[8], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 3, 1787, at Great Barrington, Mass.; m. March, 1805, **Eunice Andrews**, dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Kelsey) Andrews. She was b. April 6, 1785, at Berlin. He d. Sept. 22, 1856, at Great Barrington; she was alive in the fall of 1868 and in good health; her will was filed Sept. 8, 1869 (*Probate Record 31*, Pittsfield, Mass.).

Children of Isaac and Eunice (Andrews) Avery:

3222. i. HANNAH[9], b. July 30, 1806.

3223. ii. ELECTA[9], b. April 22, 1809.

3224. iii. ESTHER[9], b. Nov. 13, 1811.

3225. iv. MILES[9], b. May 9, 1813.

3226. v. EUNICE MIRANDA[9], b. Sept. 25, 1815.

1563. Harry[7] Avery (*Miles*[8], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 30, 1789, at Great Barrington, Mass.; m. Nov. 25, 1813, at Great Barrington, **Polly Chapman**, dau. of Zebulon and Hannah (Comstock) Chapman. She was b. Sept. 24, 1791, near New London; d. July 28, 1859, at Jamesville, N. Y. He m. 2d, March 19, 1860, **Alida (Hoever) Avery**, the widow of Lathen Avery (No. 1569). He was a farmer at Jamesville. He was commissioned lieutenant and

made quartermaster May 4, 1813, first brigade, ninth division, of the Mass. militia, by Caleb Strong, governor. The commission was in the possession of a granddaughter, Mrs. Mary Jane Woodworth. He gave one thousand dollars to each of his children as they came of age. He d. Dec. 4, 1872, at Jamesville; she d. May 19, 1888.

Children of Harry and Polly (Chapman) Avery:

3227. i. ALLEN HENRY[8], b. Jan. 21, 1815, at Great Barrington.
3228. ii. DARIUS CHAPMAN[8], b. May 12, 1817.
3229. iii. EGBERT ISAAC[8], b. July 27, 1819, at Jamesville.
iv. MALINDA[8], b. July 12, 1822; d. y.
3230. v. HORACE CHAPMAN[8], b. March 9, 1824.
3231. vi. JENNETTE CAROLINE[8], b. Oct. 9, 1826, at Jamesville.
3232. vii. MILES DIEGO[8], b. April 26, 1829.
3233. viii. CHAPMAN W.[8], b. Dec. 13, 1833, at Lafayettte, N. Y.
3234. ix. HELEN ELIZABETH[8], b. April 27, 1837, at Lafayette.

1565. **Polly**[7] **Avery** (*Miles*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 13, 1802, at Great Barrington, Mass.; m. Feb. 23, 1820, at Great Barrington, **Hugh Comstock**, s. of Lancaster and Mary (Humphrey) Comstock. She d. June 3, 1869; he d. Sept. 13, 1871.

Children of Hugh and Polly (Avery) Comstock, b. at Great Barrington:

i. CAROLINE H.[8], b. Dec. 31, 1820; m. Eli Bills.
ii. MELINDA AVERY[8], b. Aug. 6, 1822; m. Eli Marvin.
iii. MARY M.[8], b. Nov. 1, 1825; m. Gilbert Van Dusen.
iv. MARILLA[8], b. June 28, 1826; m. Avery Harris, s. of No. 1561, i.
v. ISAAC L.[8], b. Oct. 18, 1827; m. Emily Loveland; 2d, Rebecca Loveland.
vi. HARRY[8], b. July 17, 1829; m. Phebe Church; d. Nov. 17, 1859, at Great Barrington.
vii. HIRAM[8], b. Aug. 31, 1832; m. Helen Harris, dau. of No. 1561, i.
viii. AMY[8], b. March 4, 1834; m. George Meach.
ix. ELECTA[8], b. Nov. 23, 1837.
x. MORTON F.[8], b. Feb. 17, 1840; m. Emma Tucker; 2d, Anna Yorker; d. Feb. 2, 1903, at Great Barrington.
xi. LUCY E.[8], b. April 22, 1842.
xii. LANCASTER[8], b. Nov. 25, 1847; m. Emma J. Perry; d. March 30, 1892, at Great Barrington.

1567. **Humphrey E.**[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 14, 1785, at Stockbridge, Mass.; m. about 1806, at Pompey, N. Y., **Achsah Bonnell.** She d. about 1813; he m. 2d, April 14, 1815, at Camillus, N. Y., **Hannah Davies,** dau. of Nathaniel and Sybil (Mack) Davies. She was b. Sept. 27, 1787, near Cheshire. He was a carpenter and joiner and a wagon-maker. He served in the war of 1812, as a private in Capt. Tappan's company in the detached regiment of New York militia commanded by Col. M. F. Wood. He received a grant of one hundred and sixty acres of land for his services. His declaration of service is on file in the adjutant general's office at Albany. She d. Nov. 21, 1867, at Geneva, N. Y. He d. March 21, 1870, at Auburn, N. Y.

Children of Humphrey E. and Achsah (Bonnell) Avery:

3235. i. HARRIET CURRANCE[8], b. Jan. 27, 1808; m. Isaac Carpenter; d. Dec. 25, 1867. Left descendants.
3236. ii. ANSON DAVID[8], b. June 22, 1811, at Camillus, N. Y.
iii. HARRISON H.[8], b. July 30, 1813, at Camillus; d. y.

Children of Humphrey E. and Hannah (Davies) Avery:

3237. i. CHARLORA MACK[8], b. Jan. 10, 1816, at Camillus; m. Ann Maria Warren; drowned Nov. 21, 1850, at Rome, N. Y., with their only child, *Albert Riley*[9].
3238. ii. SAMUEL WILLARD[8], b. Jan. 12, 1817, at Camillus.
3239. iii. JEROME PUNDERSON[8], b. Nov. 22, 1820, at Fairfield, N. Y.
3240. iv. ZALMON DAVIES[8], b. Dec. 14, 1822, at Fairfield.
v. AMANDA ANNA[8], b. Aug. 29, 1828, at Fairfield; d. unm.

1568. **Solomon**[7] **Avery** (*Stephen*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 15, 1788, at Stockbridge, Mass.; m. May 10, 1814, at Salisbury, N. Y., **Mrs. Lois (Benjamin) Simmons.** She d. July 4, 1835, at Salisbury. He m. 2d, March 22, 1837, at Salisbury, **Sally Fletcher,** a widow; the name of her first husband is unknown. She was b. Nov. 15, 1798, at Livingston Manor, N. Y. He was a clothier. He d. March 24, 1854: she d. Nov. 7, 1894, both at Salisbury.

Children of Solomon and Lois (Benjamin) Avery, b. at Salisbury:

3241. i. WILLIAM[8], b. May 22, 1815.
3242. ii. POLLY[8], b. Feb. 19, 1817.

3243. iii. EDWARD[8], b. Nov. 28, 1820; m. June 25, 1848, Hannah Leslie, d. July 19, 1867; no children.
iv. SILAS[8], b. March 12, 1822; d. y.
3244. v. CYRUS PUNDERSON[8], b. July 4, 1824.
3245. vi. ISAAC[8], b. Jan. 30, 1826.

Children of Solomon and Sally (Fletcher) Avery, b. at Salisbury:

i. LOVINA[8], b. June 26, 1838; d. y.
3246. ii. MARY[8], b. Dec. 5, 1842; m. Jan. 1, 1857, at Salisbury, Amenzo Keller; d. Feb. 14, 1858, at Salisbury; no children.

1569. Lathen[7] Avery (*Stephen*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 9, 1790; m. Nov. 1, 1812, **Alida Hoever.** She was b. Oct. 10, 1790. He d. Dec. 24, 1849. She m. 2d, Harry Avery (No. 1563) and d. May 19, 1888.

Children of Lathen and Alida (Hoever) Avery:

3247. i. EPHA MARIA[8], b. Dec. 30, 1813.
3248. ii. LUCETTA[8], b. Sept. 9, 1816.
3249. iii. MILES[8], b. Nov. 1, 1818.
iv. SARAH[8], b. about 1820; d. y.
v. CAROLINE[8], b. Oct. 18, 1822; d. y.
3250. vi. EMELINE[8], b. Aug. 12, 1825.
3251. vii. LATHEN[8], b. July 12, 1828.
3252. viii. GEORGE[8], b. May 7, 1830.
3253. ix. ROBERT[8], b. April 8, 1834.

1570. Sally[7] Avery (*Stephen*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 12, 1792; m. **Nathaniel Olds.** She m. 2d, **William Roberts.** She d. Nov. 2, 1874, at Madison, Wis.

Children of Nathaniel and Sally (Avery) Olds:

i. CAROLINE[8]; m. Daniel Stafford.
ii. CLARA[8]; m. Charles Sherman; 2d, Jacob Smith.
iii. ELIZABETH[8]; m. George Hopkins.
iv. ADELINE ELECTA[8], b. Oct. 16, 1827; m. George Youngs Foote; d. March 2, 1893, at Batavia N. Y.
v. JANE[8]; m. Anthony Needham.

There were several others, who died young.

1572. Stephen[7] Avery (*Stephen*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug., 1795; m. **Polly Boice.**

Children of Stephen and Polly (Boice) Avery:

3254. i. TRUMAN[8], b. Aug. 10, 1816.
ii. CYRUS[8]; d. unm.
iii. SARAH[8]; d. unm.

1574. Amelia[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 10, 1803, at Fairfield, N. Y.; m. July 4, 1830, at Pompey, N. Y., **William Hulbert.** He was b. Dec. 26, 1801, at Lafayette, N. Y. He was a lumberman. He d. Sept., 1874, at West Monroe, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 21, 1875, at Brewerton, N. Y.

Children of William and Amelia (Avery) Hulbert; b. at Salina, N. Y.:

i. RICHARD[8], b. March 22, 1832; m. Anne E. Parker.
ii. JOHN AVERY[8], b. June 18, 1837; m. Lena Dence.

1575. Henry Beright[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 6, 1807, at Fairfield, N. Y.; m. about 1830, **Mary Ann Brown.** She was b. Sept. 6, 1812, near Seneca Falls, N. Y. He was a wagon and cabinet maker. She d. March 19, 1868, at Waterport, N. Y.; he d. Sept. 26, 1888, at the same place.

Children of Henry Beright and Mary Ann (Brown) Avery, b. at Auburn, N. Y.:

3255. i. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. Dec. 5, 1832; m. Caroline Rose.
ii. SIDNEY DELOS[8], b. Dec. 6, 1837; d. Dec. 1, 1867, at Waterport.
3256. iii. FRANCIS ALPHONSO[8], b. March 12, 1841.

1576. Isaac[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 11, 1810, at Fairfield, Mass.; m. **Amanda Avery,** dau. of Miles and Malinda (Pixley) Avery (No. 1564). She was b. April 27, 1779, at Great Barrington, Mass.

Child of Isaac and Amanda (Avery) Avery:

3257. i. CYRUS[8], b. Oct. 25, 1839; no further record.

1577. John[7] Avery (*Stephen[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 28, 1812, at Fairfield, N. Y.; m. Sept. 29, 1832, at Lorraine, N. Y., **Pamelia Salisbury Cutler,** dau. of Elihu and Virtue (Lamson) Cutler. She was b.

Nov. 16, 1811, at Lorraine, N. Y. He was a machinist. She d. Jan. 12, 1880, at Hudson, Mich.; he d. Feb. 4, 1889, also at Hudson.

Children of John and Pamelia Salisbury (Cutler) Avery:

3258. i. FRANCES LOUISE[8], b. Nov. 7, 1835, at Syracuse, N. Y.
3259. ii. AMELIA FINETTE[8], b. March 27, 1838, at Lorraine, N. Y.
3260. iii. ADELINE EDELIA[8], b. May 16, 1841, at Watertown, N. Y.
3261. iv. RUTH EUGENIA[8], b. Jan. 2, 1843, at Watertown.
v. HELEN VIRTUE[8], b. Aug. 29, 1848, at Adrian, Mich.; d. y.
vi. JOHN CUTLER[8], b. July 11, 1856, at Adrian; d. y.

1578. Hannah Punderson[7] Avery (*Ebenezer Punderson[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 3, 1787; m. Dec. 20, 1804, at Pompey, N. Y., **Samuel Willard.** He d. Oct. 8, 1813. She m. 2d, Sept. 7, 1815, at Pompey, **William Higgins.** She d. Oct. 23, 1867.

Children of Samuel and Hannah Punderson (Avery) Willard:

i. CLARISSA H.[8], b. Sept. 28, 1806; d. Oct. 18, 1836.
ii. WILLIAM WALLACE[8], b. Oct. 16, 1808, at Van Buren, N. Y. He lived at Syracuse, N. Y.; was school commissioner and one of the founders of the Franklin Institute, and of the Onondaga Historical Association; d. Sept. 8, 1876.
iii. SALLY AVERY[8], b. Nov. 1, 1810.
iv. MARTHA LOVINA[8], b. Sept. 12, 1812; d. Sept. 14, 1831.

Children of William and Hannah Punderson (Avery) Higgins:

i. PERLEYETT M.[8], b. June 7, 1816.
ii. DELPHINA M.[8], b. Dec. 12, 1818; d. Feb. 6, 1891.
iii. H. DARIUS[8], b. March 15, 1822.
iv. LUCY R.[8], b. July 25, 1824.
v. PHEBE L.[8], b. Aug. 10, 1826.
vi. MARIA J.[8], b. Nov. 18, 1829.

1579. Sally Bement[7] Avery (*Ebenezer Punderson[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 1, 1789; m. Dec. 31, 1807, at Tunkhannock, Penn., **George Miller.** He was b. Dec. 18, 1762; d. Feb. 22, 1856. She d. May 16, 1874. They lived at Tunkhannock.

Children of George and Sally Bement (Avery) Miller:

i. THOMAS A.[8], b. Oct. 29, 1808.
ii. LUCETIA[8], b. Dec. 24, 1810.
iii. JOHN M.[8], b. May 2, 1813; d. March 3, 1888.

iv. MARY[8], b. May 17, 1815.
v. CANDACE[8], b. May 8, 1817.
vi. ISABEL[8], b. Aug. 8, 1819.
vii. PUNDERSON[8], b. Jan. 30, 1822; d. June 23, 1891.
viii. HELEN[8], b. Oct. 3, 1824.
ix. SARAH[8], b. Jan. 19, 1827; d. Feb. 17, 1888.
x. GEORGE CYRUS[8], b. July 30, 1830.

1580. Lucy[7] Avery (*Ebenezer Punderson[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 14, 1791, in Herkimer Co., N. Y.; m. Feb. 11, 1811, at Pompey, N. Y., **Belden Resseguie,** s. of Timothy and Abigail (Lee) Resseguie. He was b. June 17, 1787, at Ridgefield. He was a farmer; lived at Rome, Pompey, Verona, and Van Buren, all in New York. He was a lieutenant in the war of 1812. She d. March 11, 1841, at Verona, N. Y.; he d. Aug. 31, 1868, at Van Buren, N. Y.

Children of Belden and Lucy (Avery) Resseguie:

i. GEORGE[8], b. Oct. 23, 1811; m. Rachel Eaton; 2d, Matilda Mann; 3d, Amelia Brown.
ii. LORETTA[8], b. May 13, 1818; m. Amasa Philip Hart.
iii. WILLIAM[8], b. May 15, 1823; m. Laura Hart.
iv. LOVINA[8], b. June 20, 1827; m. Hiram Stephen Larkin.

1581. William[7] Avery (*Ebenezer Punderson[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 16, 1793, in Herkimer Co., N. Y.; m. Oct. 24, 1815, at Pompey, N. Y., **Eunice Hart,** dau. of Comfort Hart. She was b. Feb. 5, 1799. He was a mechanic of skill and invention. He took out many patents, particularly for steam engines. He had a large factory and machine shop at Salina, but disposed of it and removed to Chicago. Here he took a contract from the state of Illinois to make the rock cut for the Michigan and Illinois canal. While engaged in this great undertaking he d. Nov. 16, 1840, at Athens, Ill. She d. June 12, 1888.

Children of William and Eunice (Hart) Avery:

i. ELIZA[8], b. Sept. 12, 1818; d. Sept. 2, 1836.
ii. CYNTHIA[8], b. June 17, 1821; d. March 28, 1831.

1582. Phebe[7] Avery (*Ebenezer Punderson[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 31, 1795; m. Dec. 29, 1813, at Pompey, N. Y., **Col. Reynolds.** He was b. Oct. 17, 1786; d. June 16, 1863. She d. Jan. 25, 1868.

Children of ——— and Phebe (Avery) Reynolds:

i. CAMILLIA[6], b. Dec. 11, 1814.
ii. CYNTHIA[6], b. June 13, 1816.
iii. MARY[6], b. June 16, 1818.
iv. LUCY[6], b. March 22, 1820.
v. FRANCIS[6], b. April 10, 1822.
vi. MARTHA[6], b. Feb. 1, 1824.
vii. AVERY[6], b. Nov. 10, 1825.
viii. LUCETTA[6], b. April 3, 1828.
ix. PHEBE[6], b. Jan. 15, 1830.
x. THERESA[6], b. Feb. 3, 1833.
xi. ERMINA[6], b. Jan. 22, 1835.
xii. JOB T.[6], b. April 5, 1837.

1583. Candace[7] Avery (*Ebenezer Punderson[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 9, 1797, at Pompey, N. Y.; m. Nov. 20, 1817, at Pompey, **Horace Sweet,** s. of Timothy and Eunice (Woodworth) Sweet. He was b. April 1, 1796, at Pompey; was a farmer; d. Aug. 4, 1858, at Pompey. She d. March 2, 1885, at the same place.

Children of Horace and Candace (Avery) Sweet, b. at Pompey:

i. CLARENCE HERVEY[8], b. June 23, 1819; m. Marian Zerviah Munger. He was a merchant; treasurer of Rochester, N. Y. They had two children, *George M.*[9], b. July 11, 1846, and *Helen Z.*[9], b. Oct. 25, 1855, who d. y. He d. Jan. 10, 1883, at Rochester.

ii. HELEN LUCETTA[8], b. July 2, 1821; m. Edmund A. Finck. They had one daughter, *Helen L.*[9], b. Oct. 12, 1841. She d. April 19, 1842, at Weedsport, N. Y.

iii. ANSON AVERY[8], b. April 7, 1823; m. Lucinda M. Wheelock; a successful manufacturer of agricultural implements; alderman of Syracuse and general assessor for many years. They had one son, *Charles E.*[9], b. April 6, 1856, who d. y. He d. June 10, 1894, at Syracuse, N. Y.

iv. HOMER DELOIS[8], b. Jan. 24, 1826; m. Lydia Ophelia Alling; no children. He was a telegrapher; an engineer; made and corrected many maps of parts of the state of New York; was employed to oversee the building of the Syracuse reservoir for the water works; also to plan and build the stone bridge at Onondaga. He traveled extensively in Europe; was the author of *Twilight Hours in the Adirondacks* and *Philosophy of English Versification.*

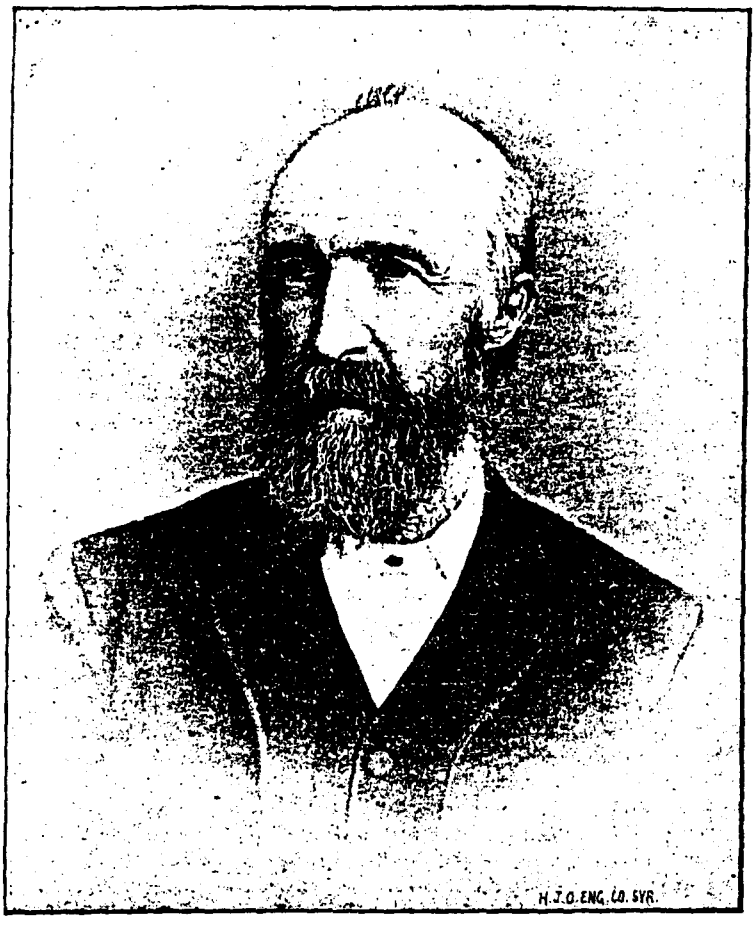
For many years and until his death, he was the secretary of the Onondaga Historical Association. He was the compiler of *The Averys of Groton*, a work of great



MRS. CANDACE (AVERY) SWEET

importance and requiring an immense amount of work; he was thirty years in collecting material for it. During the active preparation of the book he was an invalid; when all of the book, except the preface and the appendix,

was in type, he died, November 16, 1893, at Syracuse. The Groton Avery clan owes much to the services of Homer D. L. Sweet. After his death, all of the genealogical material that he had collected was sent to Elroy M.



HOMER DELOIS SWEET

Avery (No. 3112). That material and his work made possible this second edition of the family history, *The Groton Avery Clan.*

v. WHEATON BOSTWICK[5], b. March 11, 1828; m. Sophia E. Seymour. He was a grain raiser, wool producer, and

dairyman. He d. Jan. 30, 1904, at Syracuse. Children: *Henry Morton*[9], b. July 7, 1861, and d. June 21, 1884; *Helen Sophia*[9], b. Sept. 25, 1864; *Clarence Hubert*[9], b. Nov. 21, 1882.

vi. WILLIAM AVERY[8], b. Oct. 12, 1830; m. Mary Ann Jones; 2d, Mrs. Marie H. Tallman, dau. of John B. Hudson. He is



WILLIAM AVERY SWEET

the proprietor of the "Sweet Manufacturing Company," a gigantic steel plant. Residence, Syracuse, N. Y. Children: *Mary Mills*[9], b. March 14, 1868, m. Robert Day; *Ethel*[9], b. April 23, 1875; m. Harold L. Stevens.

vii. JOHN EDSON[8], b. Oct. 21, 1832; m. Caroline V. Hawthorne; 2d, Irene A. Clark. No children. Designer, architect,



JOHN EDSON SWEET

bridge-builder; professor at Cornell University; president and manager of the Straight-Line Engine Company; one of the organizers of the American Society of Mechani-

cal Engineers, of which he has been president. Residence, Syracuse, N. Y.

viii. ANN ELIZA[8], b. Jan. 3, 1837; m. Charles C. Bates. He was a lawyer; d. Dec. 9, 1869. She d. Aug. 6, 1877. Children: *Isabel*[9], b. March 2, 1858; *Georgianna*[9], b. March 6, 1862.

1584. **Lucetta**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer Punderson*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 26, 1799, at Pompey, N. Y.; m. May 19, 1819, at Pompey, **William M. Wood.** He was b. May 19, 1797. He was a wagon-maker. She d. Feb. 25, 1874; he d. July 30, 1878.

1585. **Perlena**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer Punderson*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 10, 1802, at Pompey, N. Y.; m. Oct. 10, 1821, at Pompey, **Abner Duell.** He was b. Oct. 20, 1799. She d. Dec. 17, 1880; he d. Sept. 5, 1884, at Manlius, N. Y.

Children of Abner and Perlena (Avery) Duell:

i. LYDIA L.[8], b. Aug. 11, 1823.
ii. OSCAR F.[8], b. July 20, 1825; d. Aug. 26, 1854.
iii. ELMINA L.[8], b. Nov. 11, 1828.
iv. CATHARINE M.[8], b. Aug. 12, 1830; d. Aug. 22, 1878.

1586. **Perlina**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer Punderson*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 10, 1802, at Pompey, N. Y.; m. June 14, 1820, at Pompey, **Euroclydon Gerry,** s. of Nathan and Martha (Waite) Gerry. He was b. July 27, 1791, at Hatfield, Mass. He d. Oct. 13, 1850, at Eagle, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 19, 1885.

Children of Euroclydon and Perlina (Avery) Gerry, b. at Eagle, N. Y.:

i. CASSANDRA[8], b. Aug. 26, 1822; m. Lyman Burr.
ii. WAITE[8], b. Sept. 1, 1824; m. Esther King; d. July 4, 1907, at Ventura, Calif.

1587. **Cyrus**[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer Punderson*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 28, 1807, at Pompey, N. Y.; m. Feb. 3, 1828, at Alleghany, N. Y., **Calista Hibbard.** She d. Aug. 20, 1830. He m. 2d, Feb. 3, 1831, at Pompey, **Lurinda Jones,** dau. of Zenas and Electa (Bliss) Jones. She was b. Oct. 15, 1813, at Pompey; d. Aug. 4, 1846, at Tunk-

hannock, Penn. He m. 3d, Jan., 1847, at Tunkhannock, **Mrs. Sabra (Vosburgh) Kelly** She was b. March 18, 1818. He was an engineer and inventor. He went to Russia to dispose of some of his patents and d. at St. Petersburg, Jan. 26, 1884. His wife d. July, 1891.

Children of Cyrus and Calista (Hibbard) Avery:

i. ROSANNA[6], b. Nov. 25, 1828; d. y.

3262. ii. GUADENTIO HIBBARD[6], b. March 8, 1830.

Children of Cyrus and Lurinda (Jones) Avery:

3263. i. MARTHA LOUISA[6], b. June 19, 1833.

3264. ii. FLORELLO PUNDERSON[6], b. Sept. 24, 1835, at Pompey.

iii. ROUENA LUCETTA[6], b. May 21, 1837; d. 1897; unm.

iv. CHARLES ALPHONSO[6], b. March 13, 1839; d. y.

3265. v. LUCY ANN[6], b. April 4, 1842, at Tunkhannock.

3265a. vi. SALLY ELEANOR[6], b. April 9, 1844.

Children of Cyrus and Sabra (Vosburgh) Avery:

3266. i. WILLIAM ISAAC[6], b. Dec. 7, 1847.

3266a. ii. LOIS DELPHINE[6], b. March 19, 1849.

3267. iii. CYRUS HENRY[6], b. Aug. 19, 1851, at Tunkhannock.

3268. iv. SAMUEL WILLARD[6], b. Dec. 14, 1854, at Tunkhannock.

1588. Nancy[7] **Avery** (*Ebenezer Punderson*[5], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 8, 1809, at Pompey, N. Y.; m. Nov. 9, 1826, at Pompey, **Elam Thomas.** They lived at Knowlesville, N. Y. He was b. July 13, 1801; d. Feb. 22, 1884. She d. Jan. 19, 1893.

Children of Elam and Nancy (Avery) Thomas:

i. CHARLES[8], b. June 27, 1830.

ii. HORACE SWEET[8], b. July 4, 1832; killed at Antietam, Va.

iii. EDGAR[8], b. June 25, 1834; m. Louise C. White; 2d, Helen White.

iv. JULIA A.[8], b. June 10, 1836.

v. ABNER DUELL[8], b. May 3, 1839; m. Olivia M. Bently; a physician, serving as such during the civil war. He was a successful inventor and manufacturer of cotton presses and other machinery. He lived at Little Rock, Ark., where he d. Dec. 21, 1909.

vi. ELAM[8], b. Aug. 10, 1842.

vii. WILLIAM AVERY[8], b. March 21, 1844.

viii. DANIEL H.[8], b. Dec. 1, 1846.

ix. ELLA M.[8], b. Aug. 21, 1848.



SAMUEL AVERY, M. D.

1589. Samuel[7] Avery (*Ebenezer Punderson[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 18, 1812, at Pompey, N. Y.; m. Feb. 3, 1831, at Pompey, **Lucinda Jones.** She probably was the twin sister of the wife of No. 1587, and the dau. of Zenas and Electa (Bliss) Jones. She was b. Oct. 15, 1813, d. March 10, 1849. He m. 2d, **Eliza Flynn,** dau. of William and Mary (Webster) Flynn. She was b. Feb. 24, 1813. He was a physician and surgeon at Rochester, N. Y.; removed to Phœnix, N. Y., and became a manufacturer of box-making machinery and knives; was an inventor. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He d. Sept. 20, 1891, at Phœnix.

Children of Samuel and Lucinda (Jones) Avery:

3269. i. MELISSA ANN[8], b. Sept. 28, 1832.
3270. ii. HENRY MORTON[8], b. Jan. 18, 1835.
iii. LOVINA[8], b. July 21, 1839; d. y.

Children of Samuel and Eliza (Flynn) Avery:

i. DENISON CLARENCE[8], b. July 24, 1852; d. Dec. 25, 1861.
ii. WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 15, 1860; d. y.

1590. William[7] Avery (*Henry[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 16, 1796, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Feb. 25, 1822, at Putnam Valley, N. Y., **Sarah Armstrong,** dau. of Alexander and Mary (Buckbee) Armstrong. She was b. Sept. 29, 1801, at Phillips, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. Jan. 14, 1846, at Phillips. She d. Nov. 20, 1869, at the same place.

Children of William and Sarah (Armstrong) Avery, b. at Phillips:

3271. i. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. Jan. 16, 1823; m. Oct. 4, 1897, at Brooklyn, N. Y., the widow, Mary Johnson; d. Aug. 14, 1904, at Brooklyn.

ii. SARAH JANE[8], b. Oct. 15, 1828; d. Oct. 22, 1897, at Brooklyn; unm.

iii. JOHN SELA[8], b. Feb. 2, 1831; d. May 27, 1897, at Brooklyn; unm.

1591. Hannah[7] Avery (*Henry[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 24, 1800, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Jan. 24, 1815, at West Taghkanic, **Dr. Edward Hinman Reynolds,** s. of Simeon Reynolds of Lenox, Mass. He was a physician. He d. in Indiana. She m. 2d, **Isaac Shaurman,** the widower of her sister Amanda (No. 1592), and d. Sept. 11, 1845.

Children of Edward Hinman and Hannah (Avery) Reynolds, b. at West Taghkanic:

i. ERASMUS DARWIN[8], b. Oct. 1, 1818; m. Elsa Ann Bidwell; d. May 23, 1868, at Mukwonago, Wis.

ii. WILLIAM ALBERT[8], b. May 19, 1820; m. April 13, 1843, Margaret H. Silvernail. They had three daughters and a son, *P. G. Reynolds*[9], who has been with the Bell Telephone Company for twenty-eight years and ranks very high as a telegraph, telephone and cable constructor. He lives at Pittsburg, Pa.

iii. EDWARD HINMAN, JR.[8], b. Oct. 1, 1823; m. May 25, 1846, Olive Bidwell. He d. Feb. 22, 1900, at Belvidere, Ill. They had *Ellen Celeste*[9], b. July 9, 1847, at Mukwonago, Wis.; m. Dec. 1, 1868, at Belvidere, Charles Bennett. One son, *Stephen Avery*[9], has been a member of the Illinois legislature; d. Aug. 13, 1899.

1592. Amanda[7] Avery (*Henry[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 17, 1802, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. July 23, 1820, at West Taghkanic, **Isaac Shaurman,** s. of John Peter and Rachel (Van Loan) Shaurman. He was b. Sept. 29, 1798, near Churchtown, N. Y. She d. Aug. 9, 1841, at New York City. He m. 2d, Hannah (Avery) Reynolds (No. 1591), and d. Oct. 7, 1874, at Glenco Mills, N. Y.

Children of Isaac and Amanda (Avery) Shaurman:

i. RACHEL[8], b. June 21, 1821, at West Taghkanic; m. Winant Haughwout; d. Aug. 27, 1891, at Port Richmond, N. Y.

ii. HANNAH ELLEN[8], b. April 1, 1825, at West Taghkanic; m. William Boardman.
iii. JANE ELIZABETH[8], b. March 18, 1827, at Catskill, N. Y.; m. Jonas W. Rockefeller, widower of Esther Avery Rockefeller (No. 1601); d. May 5, 1895, at Glenco Mills.
iv. NANCY MATILDA[8], b. Feb. 28, 1829, at New York City; m. John Rose; d. Feb. 25, 1895, at Philadelphia, Penn.
v. EMILY LUCINDA[8], b. Aug. 31, 1834; m. Nelson Smith.
vi. MILTON WILLIAM[8], b. Aug. 9, 1838, at New York City; m. Mary Elizabeth Miller; 2d, Mrs. Delilah Gillespie.

There were several children who d. in infancy.

1593. Henry Cyrus[7] Avery (*Henry*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 26, 1803, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. May 30, 1823, at Claverack, N. Y., **Elizabeth Silvernail,** dau. of Peter Conrad and Catharine (Niver) Silvernail. She was b. Oct. 6, 1805, at Livingston, N. Y. He was a contractor and builder. He d. Sept. 17, 1857, at Hudson, N. Y.; she d. Feb. 27, 1899, at the same place.

Children of Henry Cyrus and Elizabeth (Silvernail) Avery, b. at Hudson, N. Y.:

3272. i. PETER HENRY[8], b. Dec. 23, 1824.
ii. KATHARINE HANNAH ROCKEFELLER[8], b. Nov. 25, 1826 (*Family records*); bap. Feb. 11, 1827, at the church at Linlithgow, N. Y., as Hannah Catharine (*Church records*); unm.
3273. iii. WILLIAM ALONZO[8], b. Oct. 4, 1828.
iv. CYRUS JEROME[8], b. Nov. 1, 1831; d. y.
3274. v. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. Feb. 1, 1834; m. Charles E. Hildreth.
3275. vi. AUGUSTA FRANCES[8], b. Feb. 23, 1837.
vii. HELEN MAR[8], b. Dec. 24, 1839; d. Oct. 21, 1850.
3276. viii. HERBERT GLENN[8], b. Nov. 1, 1845.
3277. ix. THEODORE PERCY WORTH[8], b. Aug. 18, 1848.

1594. Sally[7] Avery (*Henry*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 15, 1805, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Feb. 5, 1828, at West Taghkanic, **Monmouth Hart Guion Buckbee,** s. of Edward and Elizabeth (Lyons) Buckbee. He was b. Sept. 5, 1807, at Putnam Valley, N. Y. He was a contractor and builder; d. March 13, 1869, at Putnam Valley. She d. Jan. 14, 1884, at the same place.

Children of Monmouth Hart Guion and Sarah (Avery) Buckbee:

i. ELIZABETH ANN[8], b. Feb. 13, 1829, at New York City.
ii. HANNAH[8], b. May 7, 1834, at Putnam Valley; m. Levi Townsend; d. Aug. 4, 1896, at Mahopac Falls, N. Y.
iii. SELA[8], b. Jan. 9, 1836, at Putnam Valley; m. Martha Ann Smith; d. March 15, 1907, at White Plains, N. Y.
iv. MARTHA[8], b. July 19, 1838, at Putnam Valley; m. William Henry Croft.
v. JACOB[8], b. Sept. 19, 1840, at Putnam Valley; d. March 27, 1872, at Putnam Valley.
vi. EMMA[8], b. Feb. 4, 1845, at Putnam Valley.

1595. Peter R.[7] Avery (*Henry*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 20, 1807, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Dec. 6, 1829, at Great Barrington, Mass., **Elizabeth Blakeman,** dau. of Asahel and Mary (Rockefeller) Blakeman. She was b. Oct. 4, 1807. He was a farmer; d. March 4, 1854, at Phelps, N. Y.; she d. Dec. 18, 1883.

Children of Peter R. and Elizabeth (Blakeman) Avery:

3278. i. MARY[8], b. April 3, 1831.
3279. ii. ASAHEL BLAKEMAN[8], b. May 16, 1834, at Great Barrington, Mass.
3280. iii. ESTHER[8], b. May 23, 1836.

1596. Elizabeth[7] Avery (*Henry*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 16, 1808, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Feb. 27, 1831, at West Taghkanic, **Conrad Peter Silvernail,** s. of Peter Conrad and Catharine (Niver) Silvernail and brother of the wife of Henry Cyrus Avery (No. 1593). He was b. April 8, 1810, at Livingston, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. Oct. 13, 1892, at Waukesha, Wis. She d. Feb. 19, 1895, at the same place.

Children of Conrad Peter and Elizabeth (Avery) Silvernail:

i. LUCINDA E.[8], b. Jan. 1, 1832; m. Thomas Dennis Cook; d. April 6, 1886, at Milwaukee, Wis.
ii. CATHARINE VALERIA[8], b. March 16, 1837, at Glencoe, N. Y.; m. Richard Stanley Smith.
iii. MARY JANE[8], b. Nov. 21, 1839, in Columbia Co., N. Y.; m. Solon Dederick.
iv. HARVEY JACOB[8], b. Dec. 27, 1841, at Kinderhook, N. Y.; m. Elvira Rankin.

1597. Lucinda[7] Avery (*Henry*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 10, 1810, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Oct. 14, 1832, at Taghkanic, N. Y., **Milton**

William Armstrong. He was b. Jan. 27, 1804, at Putnam Valley, N. Y.; was a carpenter and joiner. She d. Feb. 10, 1841; he d. Feb. 15, 1865.

Child of Milton William and Lucinda (Avery) Armstrong:

i. MARY HANNAH[8], b. Nov. 4, 1834; d. Aug. 2, 1866.

Two other children died in infancy.

1598. Solomon[7] Avery (*Henry[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 17, 1812, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Sept. 22, 1838, at Gallatinville, N. Y., **Sarah Caroline Bain,** dau. of Andrew and Christina (Millis) Bain. She was b. March 21, 1815, at Gallatinville. He was a farmer; a charter member of the Methodist Church at West Taghkanic. She d. Aug. 21, 1887; he d. Feb. 9, 1901, both at West Taghkanic.

Children of Solomon and Sarah Caroline (Bain) Avery:

i. ELIZA MATILDA[8], b. June 27, 1839, at Gallatinville; d. y.

3281. ii. HENRY[8], b. May 5, 1841, at Gallatinville.

3282. iii. CHRISTINA[8], b. Oct. 16, 1843, at West Taghkanic.

3283. iv. ANDREW[8], b. May 29, 1845, at West Taghkanic.

v. WILLIAM L.[8], b. Nov. 9, 1847, at West Taghkanic; d. y.

3284. vi. STEPHEN F.[8], b. Dec. 31, 1849, at West Taghkanic.

1599. Caroline[7] Avery (*Henry[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 16, 1814, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. May 3, 1832, at Taghkanic, N. Y., **Henry Kells.** He was b. May 25, 1811, at Claverack, N. Y. He d. Dec. 27, 1892; she d. Sept. 28, 1896, both at Vernon, Wis.

Children of Henry and Caroline (Avery) Kells:

i. JACOB HENRY[8], b. Oct. 3, 1833; m. Naomi Stewart.

ii. PAMELIA J.[8], b. July 23, 1835; m. Myron Dederick; d. March 23, 1891.

iii. ELIZABETH[8], b. July 7, 1837; m. Jesse Draper; d. March 15, 1881.

iv. AMANDA[8], b. May 1, 1840; m. Henry Daniels.

v. LUCAS[8], b. Sept. 8, 1841; m. Martha Brayman.

vi. STEPHEN AVERY[8], b. Jan. 15, 1844, at New York City; m. Martha Ruggles; 2d, Isabelle Duncan; d. Dec. 4, 1898, at Sauk Center, Minn.

vii. LYMAN M.[8], b. Sept. 22, 1845; m. Margaret M. Carr.

viii. CAROLINE[8], b. April 6, 1847; m. Leonard Daniels.

ix. PHOEBE D.[8], b. Dec. 6, 1851; m. Palmer B. Huston.

x. WILLIAM[8], b. April 18, 1853; m. Clara Gautier.

xi. ESTHER JENNIE[8], b. Sept. 28, 1857; m. Dewitt Howie.
xii. ROBERT R.[8], b. Aug. 18, 1859, at Mukwonago, Wis.; m. Mary Hammond.

1600. Jacob[7] Avery (*Henry[6]*, *Solomon[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 11, 1816, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Aug. 10, 1843, at Kinderhook, N. Y., **Elizabeth Alethea Hallenbeck,** dau. of Edgar and Christine (Best) Hallenbeck of Oakhill, N. Y. She was b. Sept. 8, 1823, at Greenport, Columbia Co., N. Y. He d. Oct. 3, 1848, at Oakhill; she d. Dec. 14, 1856, at New York City.

Children of Jacob and Elizabeth Alethea (Hallenbeck) Avery:

i. MARY E.[8], b. July 5, 1844, at Oakhill; d. y.
ii. ALICE[8], b. Oct. 6, 1845, at Oakhill; d. y.
3285. iii. ANNA[8], b. July 10, 1847, at Oakhill.
3286. iv. FRANCIS[8], b. Feb. 27, 1849, at Kingston, N. Y.

1601. Esther[7] Avery (*Henry[6]*, *Solomon[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 25, 1819, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Jan. 21, 1842, **Jonas W. Rockefeller.** He was b. March 23, 1818, at Livingston, N. Y. She d. Sept. 21, 1852. He m. 2d, Jane Elizabeth Shaurman, dau. of Isaac and Amanda (Avery) Shaurman (No. 1592).

Children of Jonas W. and Esther (Avery) Rockefeller:

i. MARY ESTHER[8], b. Oct. 17, 1842; d. Feb. 4, 1861.
ii. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. Oct. 3, 1848; d. y.

1602. Stephen[7] Avery (*Henry[6]*, *Solomon[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 10, 1822, at West Taghkanic, N. Y.; m. Dec. 5, 1850, at Brooklyn, N. Y., **Susan Jane Avery,** dau. of Samuel Putnam and Hannah Ann (Park) Avery, of the Dedham Avery clan. She was b. Sept. 3, 1826, at Brooklyn. He d. Jan. 1, 1854, at West Taghkanic; she lives at New York City.

Child of Stephen and Susan Jane (Avery) Avery, b. at West Taghkanic:

3287. i. STEPHEN[8], b. June 30, 1852; a jeweler. Residence, 140 West 130th St., New York City.

1603. Miles[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 28, 1791, at Tunkhannock, Penn.; m. July 28, 1812, at Tunkhannock, **Elizabeth Smith,** dau. of. Jonathan and Elizabeth Smith. She was b. at Plymouth, Penn., Feb. 17, 1790. He was a farmer; mill owner; foundry owner. He held every office in the county militia up to brigade inspector; was commonly called colonel; was justice of the peace many years. He d. April 28, 1848; she d. May 16, 1849, both at Tunkhannock.

Children of Miles and Elizabeth (Smith) Avery, b. in Falls Township, Wyoming Co. (now Luzerne Co.), Penn.:

3288. i. LYDIA ANN[8], b. May 1, 1813.
3289. ii. ZIPPORAH[8], b. Oct. 29, 1814.
iii. SOLOMON[8], b. Sept. 6, 1816; d. April 6, 1839; unm.
3290. iv. ESTHER[8], b. May 17, 1818.
3291. v. CYRUS[8], b. March 8, 1821.
3292. vi. MILES[8], b. June 30, 1823.
3293. vii. HUMPHREY[8], b. July 4, 1825.
viii. ELIZABETH[8], b. May 15, 1827; d. y.
3294. ix. SAMUEL GATES[8], b. May 3, 1829.
x. HANNAH[8], b. Nov. 4, 1832; d. y.
xi. COURTNEY[8], b. Nov. 18, 1834; d. y.

1604. Zebulon[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 7, 1794, at Tunkhannock, Penn.; m. **Lydia Ebberst,** who d. July 28, 1815, aged 20 years. He m. 2d, Nov. 9, 1817, **Mary Smith,** dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth Smith, and sister of the wife of Miles Avery (No. 1603). She was b. Nov. 24, 1799, probably at Plymouth, Penn. He was a blacksmith. He moved to Stark Co., Ill., where he had a large farm. He d. July 9, 1854 ; she d. Sept. 19, 1875, both in Stark Co.

Children of Zebulon and Mary (Smith) Avery:

i. BURTON[8], b. Nov. 21, 1819, in Luzerne Co., Penn.; d. y.
3295. ii. ANNA[8], b. Jan. 6, 1822, in Luzerne Co.
3296. iii. LYDIA[8], b. March 19, 1824, in Luzerne Co.
iv. HENRY[8], b. May 9, 1826, in Luzerne Co.; d. Nov. 22, 1843, at Pleasant Green, Ill.
3297. v. ASHER W.[8], b. Oct. 24, 1828, in Luzerne Co.
3298. vi. FRANCES SLOCUM[8], b. Dec. 13, 1830, in Luzerne Co.
3299. vii. SARAH ELIZABETH[8], b. Sept. 14, 1834, in Luzerne Co.; m. John R. Rosa; 2d, John Skinner.

3300. viii. CYRUS[8], b. April 1, 1837, at Pleasant Green, Ill.
3301. ix. MILES J.[8], b. April 11, 1839, at Pleasant Green; m. Lizzie Cowen; d. at Kewanee, Ill. She lives at Kewanee.
3302. x. SMITH[8], b. Aug. 8, 1842, at Pleasant Green; m. Elizabeth Winter; d. May 14, 1871.
3303. xi. CANDACE[8], b. Dec. 31, 1844, at Pleasant Green; m. Edward Hughes; d. Aug. 29, 1877, at Lewiston, Ill.

1605. Jerusha[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 3, 1798, at Tunkhannock, Penn.; m. about 1819, **Henry Gibbs Hammond,** s. of Henry and Sarah (Gibbs) Hammond. He was b. about 1798, near Providence, R. I. He was a teacher. She d. June 29, 1829, at Tunkhannock; he d. Sept. 4, 1850, at Beetown, Wis.

Children of Henry Gibbs and Jerusha (Avery) Hammond:

i. SARAH LAVINIA[8], b. Jan. 18, 1820, at Tunkhannock; m. Albert William Burrell; d. Aug. 27, 1870, at Oakland, Calif.
ii. CATHARINE MATILDA[8], b. March 13, 1821, at Hagerstown, Md.; married.
iii. OTHO HENRY WILLIAM[8], b. Oct. 26, 1822, at Hagerstown; m. Sarah Jane House; d. Feb. 23, 1896.
iv. CAROLINE LUCY[8], b. April, 1827, at Tunkhannock; d. 1893, at Phillipsburg, Mont.

1607. Cyrus Henry[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 28, 1803, at Tunkhannock, Penn.; m. Sept. 14, 1825, at Auburn, Penn., **Clarinda Kasson,** dau. of Myron and Elizabeth (Hyde) Kasson. She was b. May 6, 1806, at Auburn. He was a captain in the Penn. militia; his commission is in the possession of the family. He was justice of the peace and county commissioner while at Auburn. He went to Garden Prairie, Ill.; was identified in organizing the Congregational church; was a prominent member of the masonic fraternity. She d. March 16, 1886, at Garden Prairie; he d. April 18, 1877, at the same place.

Children of Cyrus Henry and Clarinda (Kasson) Avery:

3304. i. MYRON KASSON[8], b. Aug. 20, 1826, at Tunkhannock.
3305. ii. ELIZABETH[8], b. Aug. 16, 1828, at Tunkhannock.
iii. SARAH[8], b. April 1, 1830, at Auburn; d. Nov. 21, 1856, at Garden Prairie.
3306. iv. RELIANCE[8], b. March 18, 1832, at Auburn.
3307. v. WILLIAM HARTLEY[8], b. April 1, 1836, at Auburn.

1608. Abel Marcy[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 29, 1811, at Tunkhannock, Pa.; m. April 12, 1838, at Tunkhannock, **Euphemia Pell Stevens**, dau. of John and Ann Maria (Delaplaine) Stevens. She was b. May 4, 1816, at Plymouth, Pa. He d. April 19, 1843, at Mehoopany, Pa.; she d. March 30, 1875, at Townhill, Pa.

Children of Abel Marcy and Euphemia Pell (Stevens) Avery, b. at Tunkhannock:

3308. i. ROBERT[8], b. Sept. 22, 1839.
ii. NAPOLEON[8], b. April 5, 1843; d. y.

1609. Punderson[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 31, 1814, at Tunkhannock, Penn.; m. April 22, 1834, at Tunkhannock, **Mary Stevens**. He d. Jan. 21, 1844, at Tunkhannock.

Children of Punderson and Mary (Stevens) Avery, b. at Tunkhannock:

i. JAMES[8], b. March 29, 1835; d. Oct. 10, 1841.
3309. ii. GEORGE PUNDERSON[8], b. July 7, 1838.
iii. CHARLES[8], b. Sept. 3, 1840; d. y.
iv. JOHN[8], b. April 23, 1842; d. y.
3310. v. SARAH LYDIA[8], b. Dec. 15, 1843.

1610. Joseph Conant[7] Avery (*Cyrus[6], Solomon[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 9, 1817, at Tunkhannock, Penn.; m. March 13, 1841, in Stark Co., Ill., **Martha Marsh**, dau. of Daniel C. and Esther (Pettibone) Marsh. She was b. Jan. 14, 1824, at Kingston, Penn. When about 20 years old he moved to Stark Co., Ill.; in 1845, he went overland to Oregon, locating a claim where Corvallis now stands; his wife made the long and dangerous journey with her three children, joining him in 1846; he became a merchant, for a time the only one in that locality; the first court was held in his log cabin; he repeatedly served the county in the territorial legislature; was the special postal agent for Oregon; secured the location of the Agricultural College at Corvallis; was instrumental in the construction of a railroad to Corvallis, of which town he was the founder. He d. June 16, 1876, at Corvallis.

Children of Joseph Conant and Martha (Marsh) Avery:

i. CHARLES[8], b. March 14, 1842, in Stark Co.; d. March 1, 1861, at Corvallis.

3311. ii. PUNDERSON[6], b. July 22, 1843, in Stark Co.
3312. iii. FLORENCE[6], b. March 5, 1845, in Stark Co.
3313. iv. FRANCES[6], b. Feb. 1, 1849, at Corvallis.
3314. v. GEORGE WASHINGTON[6], b. Sept. 21, 1850, at Corvallis.
vi. ARTHUR[6], b. Nov. 7, 1852, at Corvallis; d. y.
vii. JAMES CONANT[6], b. Nov. 25, 1854, at Corvallis; d. April 16, 1870, at Corvallis.
viii. CHATHAM[6], b. Feb. 7, 1856, at Corvallis; d. Feb. 6, 1863, at Corvallis.
3315. ix. NAPOLEON BONAPARTE[6], b. Feb. 16, 1859, at Corvallis.
x. FREDERICK[6], b. Oct. 1, 1861, at Corvallis; d. y.
3316. xi. GERTRUDE[6], b. Sept. 8, 1867, at Corvallis.

1611. Samuel M.[7] Avery (*Samuel William[6], Samuel[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Chrisopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 25, 1807; m. about 1840, at Owego, N. Y., **Mary Cole Richards**, dau. of John and Clarinda (Rose) Richards. She was b. Aug. 7, 1809, at Norwich; d. Feb. 20, 1851. He d. Jan. 1, 1888.

Children of Samuel M. and Mary Cole (Richards) Avery:

3317. i. SAMUEL R.[6], b. Sept. 15, 1841, at Aurora, N. Y.
3318. ii. MARY ELIZA[6], b. Jan. 12, 1847; d. March 30, 1869.
3319. iii. SARAH ELLA[6], b. March 9, 1850; d. Jan. 28, 1887.

1612. Eliza Wattles[7] Avery (*Samuel William[6], Samuel[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 30, 1816; m. Sept. 7, 1837, at Aurora, N. Y., **Richard Morgan**, s. of Christopher and Nancy (Barber) Morgan. He was b. March 21, 1818, at Aurora. He was a merchant; d. Nov. 23, 1890, at Aurora. She d. Jan. 1, 1904, at the same place.

Children of Richard and Eliza Wattles (Avery) Morgan:

i. EMILY AVERY[6], b. June 7, 1838, at Aurora; d. June 15, 1844.
ii. CHRISTOPHER BARBER[6], b. March 6, 1842, at Levanna, N. Y.; m. Lucy Maria Avery (No. 2368).

1613. Daniel Humphrey[7] Avery (*Samuel William[6], Samuel[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 30, 1818; m. Oct. 4, 1848, **Julia C. Root**, dau. of Lyman and Elizabeth (Haswell) Root. She was b. Aug. 31, 1825, at Albany, N. Y. He was a manufacturer of iron implements at Tuscaloosa, Ala. He d. there Oct. 29, 1866. She d. July 1, 1893, at Geneva, N. Y.

Children of Daniel Humphrey and Julia C. (Root) Avery:

3320. i. CHARLES HUMPHREY[6], b. March 21, 1850.
3321. ii. EDWIN MORGAN[6], b. May 29, 1855, at Chattanooga, Tenn.

1618. Huldah[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 4, 1817, at Preston; m. Dec. 20, 1841, at Preston, **Clark Hill**, s. of Clark and Anna (Mann) Hill. He was a farmer living near Keene, N. H.; was a soldier in the civil war.

Children of Clark and Huldah (Avery) Hill:

i. HANNAH ANN[8], b. Sept. 20, 1844, at Brooklyn, Conn.; m. John W. Fox.
ii. JAMES AVERY[8], b. Dec. 4, 1846, at Preston; d. Sept. 7, 1871; unm.
iii. MARY ADELINE[8], b. Jan. 2, 1850, at Preston.
iv. GEORGE HENRY[8], b. Dec. 9, 1854, at Preston; m. Jennie Louise Stone Ayer.
v. HULDAH JOSEPHENE[8], b. March 13, 1858, at Preston; m. Frank S. Derby.

1619. Francis Smith[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 19, 1819, at Preston; m. Dec. 18, 1844, at Preston, **Joanna Thompson Hinckley**, dau. of William Elisha and Lucy (Carter) Hinckley. She was b. Sept. 23, 1827, at Preston. He was a farmer and a railroad man. He d. Aug. 17, 1894, at Stratford.

Children of Francis Smith and Joanna Thompson (Hinckley) Avery:

3322. i. CHARLES HOOKER[8], b. Sept. 20, 1847, at Preston.
3323. ii. MARTHA PRIDE[8], b. June 17, 1854, at Bridgeport.

1620. Jerusha Adelaide[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 30, 1823, at Preston; m. Dec. 23, 1850, at Norwich, **Theophilus Yale Winship**, s. of Thomas D. and Phila (Yale) Winship. He was b. Sept. 14, 1820, at Norwich. No children.

1621. Mary Esther[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 1, 1825, at Preston; m. Dec. 15, 1856, at Preston, **Ebenezer Story**, s. of Ebenezer Story. He was a farmer and fish dealer. He d. Sept. 17, 1873; she d. May 14, 1895, both at Preston.

Children of Ebenezer and Mary Esther (Avery) Story, b. at Preston:

i. CARRIE EMMA[8], b. Dec. 19, 1857; m. Albert L. Wheeler.
ii. THOMAS WINSHIP[8], b. Feb. 3, 1860.

iii. JERUSHA BELLE[8], b. Sept. 6, 1863; d. Dec. 17, 1874.
iv. MARY JANE[8], b. April 8, 1866; m. Winfred Scott DeWolf.
v. HANNAH A.[8], b. June 28, 1869; m. Jospeh Tyler Peckham.
vi. LUCY ADELAIDE[8], b. Jan. 19, 1873.

1622. George Benjamin[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 19, 1828, at Preston; m. Jan. 1, 1857, at Colchester, **Laura Esther Baker,** dau. of Elisha Avery and Laura (Taylor) Baker. She was b. March 22, 1829, at New York City. He was a marine engineer. No children.

1624. Betsey Maria[7] Avery (*Benjamin[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 1, 1815, at Berlin, N. Y.; m. May 7, 1839, at Petersburg, N. Y., **Amos Allen,** s. of Benajah and Zipporah (Scriven) Allen. He was b. Jan. 28, 1815, at Petersburg. He was a physician. She d. Sept. 18, 1893, at Grafton, N. Y.; he d. March 7, 1899, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children of Amos and Betsey Maria (Avery) Allen:

i. HARRIET ELIZA[8], b. April 19, 1840, at Petersburg; m. Silas C. Peckham.
ii. AMOS HENRY[8], b. Dec. 17, 1841, at Petersburg; m. Emily Maxon.
iii. MARTHA ELIZABETH[8], b. Oct. 30, 1844, at Grafton; m. George A. Sweet; d. about 1901.
iv. AGNES[8], b. April 10, 1850, at Grafton.

1625. Benjamin Franklin[7] Avery (*Benjamin[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 10, 1819, at Berlin, N. Y.; m. Nov., 1840, at Petersburg, N. Y., **Caroline Bailey,** dau. of Henry and Sarah (Dill) Bailey. She was b. Dec. 25, 1819, at Petersburg. He was a painter; d. June 4, 1883, at Petersburg; she d. Feb. 2, 1900, at New York City.

Child of Benjamin Franklin and Caroline (Bailey) Avery:

3324. i. SARAH EVALINE[8], b. Oct. 1, 1850, at Petersburg.

1626. Elizabeth Maria[7] Avery (*Henry Clinton[6]*, *James[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 22, 1817, at Poquetanuck; m. March 29, 1843, at Poquetanuck, **George Green Benjamin,** s. of Ephraim and Sarah (Green) Benjamin. He was b. Feb. 11, 1813, at Preston. She d. Dec. 11, 1886; he d. March 27, 1893, both at Preston.

Children of George Green and Elizabeth Maria (Avery) Benjamin, b. at Poquetanuck:

i. HENRIETTA AVERY[8], b. March 16, 1849; d. March 2, 1864, at Poquetanuck.

ii. AMANDA WILLIAMS[8], b. June 28, 1855; m. Henry Adams Spalding. He d. July 9, 1900. She lives at Norwich.

1627. William Waightstill[7] Avery (*Isaac Thomas[6], Waightstill[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 25,



WILLIAM WAIGHTSTILL AVERY

1816, at Swan Ponds, N. C.; m. May 27, 1846, at Greensboro, N. C., **Corinna Mary Morehead**, dau. of Gov. John Motley and Ann Elizabeth (Lindsay) Morehead. She was b. Nov. 14, 1825,

at Greensboro. He was graduated at the head of his class at the University of North Carolina; was a successful lawyer; a Calhoun Democrat; a member of the state legislature in 1842, 1850, and 1852; in 1856, he was chairman of the North Carolina delegation in the Democratic national convention that nominated James Buchanan; in the same year he was elected to the state senate, of which body he was chosen speaker; in 1860 he again was chairman of the North Carolina delegation in the Democratic national convention, and when that body was split, he went with the Southern wing that nominated John C. Breckenridge for the presidency and was chairman of its committee on platform. In 1861, he was a member of the Confederate provisional congress from North Carolina; was chairman of the committee on military affairs and an earnest supporter of the Southern cause. Being wounded while leading an attack on a Union force, he was removed to his home at Morganton, N. C., where he died July 3, 1864. His widow d. May 1, 1897, at Morganton.

Children of William Waightstill and Corinna Mary (Morehead) Avery, b. at Morganton:

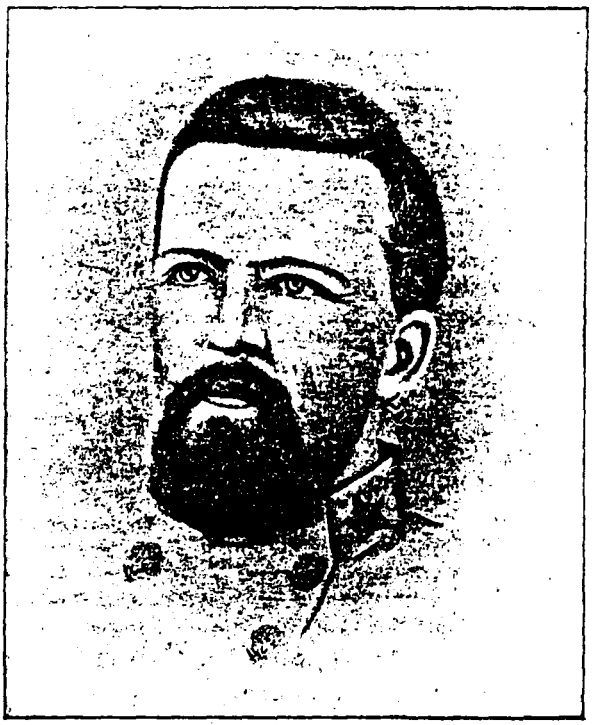
3325. i. ANNIE HARRIET[8], b. Nov. 6, 1848.
3326. ii. CORINNA IREDELL[8], b. Oct. 27, 1850.
3327. iii. ADELAIDE MATILDA[8], b. Feb. 6, 1855.
iv. WAIGHTSTILL[8], b. Jan. 28, 1858; d. y.
3328. v. JOHN MOREHEAD[8], b. Nov. 23, 1860; a lawyer at Dallas, Texas.
3329. vi. WILLIAM WAIGHTSTILL[8], b. Sept. 3, 1863.

1628. Clark Moulton[7] Avery (*Isaac Thomas[6], Waightstill[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 3, 1819, at Swan Ponds, N. C.; m. June 23, 1841, at Morganton, N. C., **Elizabeth Tilghman Walton,** dau. of Thomas and Martha (McEntire) Walton. She was b. Jan. 3, 1823, at Morganton, N. C. He was graduated at the University of North Carolina in 1838; was captain of a company in the first North Carolina regiment in the battle at Bethel; lieutenant-colonel of the 33rd N. C. regiment; became its colonel early in 1862; was in the battles of Chancellorsville and of Gettysburg; was captured at Newbern by the federal forces and kept a prisoner on Johnson's Island, Ohio, for several months; was wounded at Spottsylvania and died of his injuries, June 18, 1864. His wife d. Oct. 25, 1882, near Morganton.

Children of Clark Moulton and Elizabeth Tilghman (Walton) Avery, b. at Morganton:

i. LOUISE HARRIET[8], b. Aug. 6, 1842; d. y.
3330. ii. MARTHA MATILDA[8], b. Feb. 17, 1844; m. Capt. George L. Phifer.
3331. iii. HARRIET ELOISE[8], b. April 5, 1846.
iv. ADELAIDE[8], b. Feb. 1, 1848; d. y.
v. CLARA WALTON[8], b. July 11, 1849; d. Sept. 1, 1862.
vi. MARY LENOIR[8], b. April 29, 1852; d. y.
3332. vii. LAURA PANO[8], b. May 27, 1854; m. June 17, 1884, the Rev. John A. Gilman.
3333. viii. ISAAC THOMAS[8], b. Jan. 30, 1856.
ix. LIZZIE TILGHMAN[8], b. Dec. 9, 1858; d. y.
x. MOULTON WALTON[8], b. March 20, 1861; d. y.

1628a. Isaac Erwin[7] Avery (*Isaac Thomas[6]*, *Waightstill[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 20, 1828, at Swan Ponds, N. C. He studied at Chapel Hill; supervised a large stock farm for his father for several years; later, he was



ISAAC ERWIN AVERY

a contractor on the Western North Carolina R. R. He raised a company for the Sixth N. C. regiment of Confederate troops; was wounded in the charge upon Rickett's battery at Manassas in 1861; was wounded at Gaines' Mills (Chickahominy) in 1862; promoted to lieutenant-colonel; later promoted to colonel of the Sixth regiment; fell mortally wounded while gallantly leading Hoke's brigade in the charge on Cemetery Hill at Gettysburg, on the afternoon of July 2, 1863. He died on the following day. While lying on the field, he wrote on a piece of paper: "Tell my father that I died with my face to the enemy." He was never married but he was the idol of all in the domestic circle in which he moved. He had the love and confidence of his soldiers as he had the respect and affection of those who were his neighbors before the war. He was complimented in the official reports of every fight in which he was engaged and, at the time of his death, had been recommended for further promotion.

1629. Mary Ann Martha[7] Avery (*Isaac Thomas[6], Waightstill[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 25, 1831, at Swan Ponds, N. C.; m. June 26, 1855, at Morganton, N. C., **Joseph Franklin Chambers,** s. of David and Nancy (Beatty) Chambers. He was b. Oct. 19, 1812, in Iredell County, N. C.; d. Aug. 20, 1877, at Morganton. She d. Jan. 21, 1890, at Morganton.

Children of Joseph Franklin and Mary Ann Martha (Avery) Chambers, b. in Burk County, N. C.:

i. HARRIET E.[8], b. Dec. 22, 1856; m. J. F. Oertel; d. Jan. 20, 1889, at Washington, D. C.
ii. ISAAC AVERY[8], b. April 21, 1858.
iii. FRANK AVERY[8], b. Aug. 16, 1860.
iv. JESSIE C.[8], b. June 17, 1862; m. William M. Dickson.
v. LIZZIE ADELAIDE[8], b. Sept. 22, 1864.
vi. LAURA ELOISE[8], b. July 6, 1866.
vii. KATE LENOIR[8], b. Nov. 29, 1867; m. Dr. Charles E. Ross.
viii. WILLIAM PINCKNEY[8], b. Jan. 30, 1871; m. Mrs. Stafford.
ix. WAIGHTSTILL MOULTON[8], b. April 8, 1874; m. Annie Moore.

1630. Justina Harriet[7] Avery (*Isaac Thomas[6], Waightstill[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 22, 1833, at Swan Ponds, N. C.; m. Aug. 11, 1853, at Morganton, N. C., **Pinckney Brown Chambers,** s. of Joseph and Margaret (Brown)

Chambers. He was b. Jan. 28, 1821, in Iredell Co., N. C. He was a farmer; captain, and afterwards major in the 49th regiment, N. C. (Confederate) troops.

Children of Pinckney Brown and Justina Harriet (Avery) Chambers:

i. JOSEPH LENOIR[8], b. July 15, 1854, at Swan Ponds; m. Emma McDowell; 2d, Grace S. Dewey.

ii. MARGARET BROWN[8], b. June 29, 1858, at Farmville, N. C.; m. Richard Alexander Evans.

iii. MARY ERWIN[8], b. Nov. 18, 1860, at Farmville; d. May 15, 1885, at Morganton.

iv. PINCKNEY AVERY[8], b. Dec. 21, 1862, at Farmville.

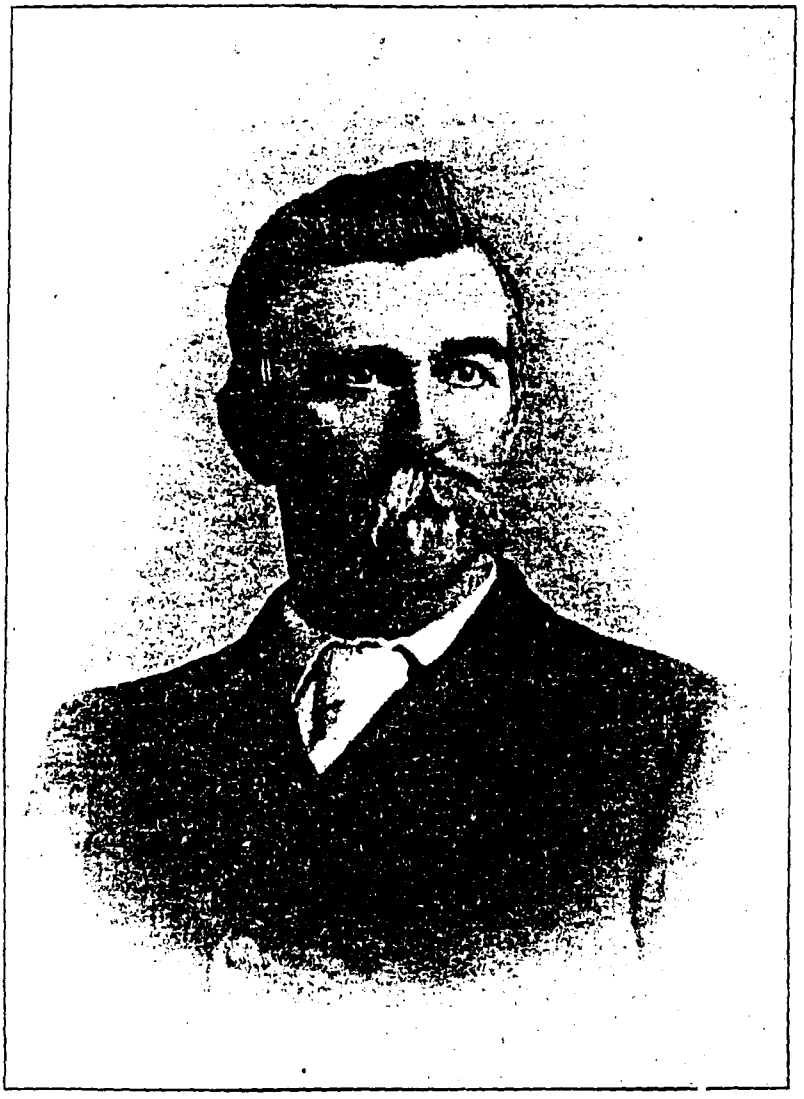
v. HENRY WAIGHTSTILL[8], b. Jan. 23, 1865, at Farmville; d. March 26, 1895, at Augusta, Ga.

vi. HARRIET ELOISE[8], b. Jan. 11, 1867, at Farmville; d. Feb. 18, 1877, at Statesville, N. C.

vii. EDWARD MAYWELL[8], b. Dec. 18, 1872, at Farmville; d. Feb. 20, 1877, at Statesville.

viii. WILLOUGHBY ERWIN[8], b. Jan. 23, 1876, at Statesville.

1631. Alphonso Calhoun[7] Avery (*Isaac Thomas*[6], *Waightstill*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 11, 1835, at Swan Ponds, N. C.; m. Feb. 27, 1861, at Cottage Home, N. C., **Susan Washington Morrison,** dau. of the Rev. Robert Hall Morrison, D. D., and his wife, Mary Eugenia Graham. Dr. Morrison was the founder of Davidson College and long its president; his wife was the daughter of Gen. Joseph Graham, a soldier of the war for independence and of the war of 1812, and a sister of William Alexander Graham, U. S. senator, governor of North Carolina, secretary of the navy under President Fillmore, and candidate for the vice-presidency of the United States on the Whig ticket with Gen. Scott. One of their daughters, Anna Morrison, married "Stonewall" Jackson. Mrs. Avery was b. Oct. 13, 1838, at Davidson College, N. C.; d. March 24, 1886, at Morganton, N. C. He m. 2d, Dec. 31, 1888, at Asheville, N. C., **Sally Love Thomas,** dau. of Col. William Holland and Sarah (Love) Thomas. He was a friend and benefactor of the Cherokee Indians who remained in North Carolina and did much for their moral improvement and material welfare. For many



ALPHONSO CALHOUN AVERY

years before the civil war he was a leading member of the North Carolina senate; later, he was famous as the colonel of Thomas's "Legion." His wife was the daughter of Robert Love, a captain under Shelby in the battle of King's Mountain. Robert Love founded Waynesville, N. C. The Dorcas Bell Love Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, is named for his wife, His descendants in the different patriotic societies are very numerous.

Alphonso Calhoun Avery was graduated with the highest honors from the University of North Carolina in 1857; he assisted his father in the management of two large plantations until 1859; studied law with Chief-justice Pearson and was admitted to the bar in 1860. In 1861, he was made a lieutenant in the 6th N. C. regiment (Confederate); captain in 1862; major and assistant adjutant-general in December, 1862; served on the staff of Gen. D. H. Hill, and of Lieutenant-general John B. Hood; he afterwards commanded a North Carolina battalion until the end of the war; was appointed colonel but, owing to the close of the war, the commission was not issued. He was in many important battles; was captured by Gen. Stoneman in April, 1865, and was held a prisoner until August. He was a member of the North Carolina senate in 1866; member of the convention that revised the state constitution in 1875; elected judge of the superior court in 1878 for eight years, and again in 1886 for a like term; before his term expired, he was elected associate justice of the supreme court of the state. After his retirement from the bench, he quickly secured a lucrative and extensive practice. He was counsel for the Southern Railway Company in its contest with the state before the supreme court of the U. S. His alma mater conferred on him the degree of LL. D.; the same degree was conferred on him by Trinity College; he is a member of the Beta Theta fraternity. He is a Mason, an Odd Fellow, an honorary member of the Junior Order of Mechanics, an influential member of the Southern Historical Society, a prominent member of the Presbyterian Church, a Democrat of the Bryan school, and a popular and effective orator—the worthy descendant of an illustrious line. He lives at Morganton.

Children of Alphonso Calhoun and Susan Washington (Morrison) Avery:

i. MARY GRAHAM[8], b. Oct. 24, 1862, at Cottage Home; d. y.
3334. ii. HARRIET ELOISE[8], b. Aug. 16, 1864, at Swan Ponds.
iii. MORRISON ROBERT[8], b. Feb. 5, 1868, at Swan Ponds; d. Jan. 23, 1890, at Washington; unm.
iv. ANNA JULIA[8], b. Oct. 23, 1869, at Swan Ponds; d. y.
3335. v. ISAAC ERWIN[8], b. Dec. 1, 1871, at Swan Ponds.
3336. vi. SUSAN WASHINGTON[8], b. Jan. 23, 1873, at Swan Ponds.
3337. vii. ALPHONSO CALHOUN[8], b. Sept. 16, 1874, at Swan Ponds.
viii. ALFRED LEE[8], b. Dec. 2, 1876, at Morganton; d. Aug. 31, 1893, at Durham, N. C.

Children of Alphonso Calhoun and Sally Love (Thomas) Avery, b. at Morganton:

3338. i. LENOIR[8], b. Oct. 3, 1889.
3339. ii. GLADYS[8], b. March 19, 1892.
3340. iii. EDITH[8], b. April 10, 1894.

1632. Willoughby Francis[7] Avery (*Isaac Thomas[6], Waightstill[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 7, 1843, at Swan Ponds, N. C.; m. Nov. 7, 1866, at Morganton, N. C., **Mattie Jones,** dau. of Gen. William and Sarah (Lenoir) Jones. She was b. April 18, 1843; d. July, 1868, near Swan Ponds. He m. 2d, Feb. 4, 1875, in Johnston County, N. C., **Lora Atkinson,** dau. of Elijah and Polly Ann (Peacock) Atkinson. She was b. Nov. 3, 1853, in Johnston County. He left college in 1861, joined a cavalry company of North Carolina troops; was later commissioned lieutenant in the regiment commanded by his brother, Col. Clarke Moulton Avery; was made captain of Company C; was wounded at Sharpsburg in 1862; at Gettysburg in 1863; at Spottsylvania in 1864, and barely escaped death. After the war, he became an editor at Asheville, N. C.; then he took charge of a daily paper at Charlotte, N. C.; finally established a paper in Burke County, N. C. He was an able and brilliant writer and a man of great influence. He d. Nov., 1876, as the result of his services to the Southern Confederacy. His widow m. Henry Pearce and resides at Selma, N. C.

Child of Willoughby Francis and Mattie (Jones) Avery, b. near Swan Ponds:

i. CARRIE PATTERSON[8], b. Sept. 29, 1866; d. y.

Child of Willoughby Francis and Lora (Atkinson) Avery, b. in Johnston County:

3341. i. WILLOUGHBY MOULTON[8], b. May 2, 1876.

1633. Margaret Ann[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *Isaac[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 10, 1823, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. July 30, 1846, in Burke County, **Archibald Gibbs**, s. of William Gibbs.

Children of Archibald and Margaret Ann (Avery) Gibbs:

i. MARTHA ELIZABETH[8].
ii. MARY[8].
iii. WILLIAM[8].
iv. STANLY[8].
v. HARRISON[8].

1634. Isaac Theodore[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *Isaac[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 10, 1825, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. Dec. 9, 1857, at Linville, N. C., **Kate Roderick**, dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Spainhour) Roderick. She was b. about 1834. He is a farmer. Address, Linvilles Store, N. C.

Children of Isaac Theodore and Kate (Roderick) Avery, b. at Hickory Grove, N. C.:

3342. i. LAURA MATILDA[8], b. Oct. 2, 1858.
3343. ii. IDA ELIZABETH[8], b. April 6, 1860.
3344. iii. JAMES DANIEL[8], b. July 2, 1861.
3345. iv. HETTIE ELLEN[8], b. Aug. 25, 1863.
3346. v. HANNAH SOPHIA[8], b. Jan. 30, 1866.
3347. vi. MARY MARGARET[8], b. Oct. 30, 1867.
3348. vii. OLIN MELVIN[8], b. Feb. 26, 1870.
3349. viii. CORNELIA JANE[8], b. Oct. 26, 1872.
3350. ix. CATHARINE LULU[8], b. Aug. 13, 1875.
3351. x. BESSIE MAY[8], b. April 16, 1878.

1635. Hannah Elmira[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *Isaac[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 22, 1827, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. Oct. 5, 1853, in Burke Co., the **Rev. John Finger**, s. of John Finger. He was b. Dec. 30, 1813, in Lincoln Co., N. C. He was a minister of the M. E. Church; d. June 15, 1884, at Williamston, S. C. She d. Feb. 20, 1905, at Bamberg, S. C.

Children of John and Hannah Elmira (Avery) Finger:

i. JAMES AVERY[8], b. Sept. 20, 1854, in Burke Co.; m. Carrie Boylston Cordes.
ii. MARY ALMIRA[8], b. June 21, 1864, in Union Co., S. C.; m. Alonzo Murdaugh Finger. Residence, Bamberg, S. C.
iii. ROBERT GAGE[8], b. Nov. 27, 1866, in Union Co.; d. y.

1636. William Brown[7] Avery (*James[6], Isaac[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 25, 1828, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. Nov. 16, 1868, at Linville River, N. C., **Laura Cornelia McGimsey,** dau. of Joseph Louis and Elizabeth (Alexander) McGimsey, and widow of J. L. Warlick. She was b. Nov. 1, 1840, at Linville River. He was a farmer; d. Dec. 22, 1900, in Burke Co.

Children of William Brown and Laura Cornelia (McGimsey) Avery, b. in Burke Co.:

3352. i. JOSEPH WAIGHTSTILL[8], b. Aug. 14, 1869. Residence, Morganton, N. C.
3353. ii. WILLIAM HARRISON[8], b. March 26, 1873.
3354. iii. ELIZABETH BROWN[8], b. July 9, 1875.
3355. iv. LAURA OPHELIA[8], b. Dec. 30, 1877.
3356. v. ROBERT JAMES[8], b. July 6, 1880.
3357. vi. ALEXANDER LEIGHTON[8], b. Sept. 29, 1883.

1637. Mary Matilda[7] Avery (*James[6], Isaac[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 21, 1832, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. June 8, 1853, in McDowell Co., N. C., **Osmond Washington Perkins,** s. of Joseph and Melissa (Lavender) Perkins. He was b. Nov. 1, 1805, in Burke Co.; was a farmer; d. June 14, 1875, in Burke Co. Her address is Morganton, N. C.

Children of Osmond Washington and Mary Matilda (Avery) Perkins, b. in Burke Co.:

i. JOHN THEODORE[8], b. April 30, 1854; m. Mary Jane Franks; address, Morganton, N. C.
ii. WILLIE AVERY[8], b. March 3, 1856; d. y.

1638. Harriet Martha[7] Avery (*James[6], Isaac[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 31, 1834, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. Oct. 22, 1867, in Burke Co., **Thomas Parks,** s. of John and Betsey (Moore) Parks. He was a farmer. She d. Feb. 3, 1869, in Burke Co. No children.

1639. Eliza Murphy[7] Avery (*James[6], Isaac[5], Humphrey[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 22, 1836, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. Dec. 9, 1856, in Burke Co., the **Rev. Robert Potter Franks,** s. of Joshua and Prudence (Potter) Franks. He was b. Sept. 19, 1818, in Laurens Dist., S. C. He served on many important circuits and stations of the M. E. Church; was presiding

elder twelve years; member of the board of trustees of Columbia college, S. C., many years. He d. Jan. 23, 1895, at Lowndesville, S. C. Her address is Morganton, N. C.

Children of Robert Potter and Eliza Murphy (Avery) Franks:

i. JAMES BROWN[8], b. Oct. 22, 1857, at Anderson Court House, S. C.; m. Ettie Mehala Baker. Residence, 112 N. Broad St., Philadelphia, Pa.

ii. MARY JANE[8], b. Feb. 3, 1861, at Sumter, S. C.; m. John F. Perkins.

1640. Laura Jane[7] Avery (*James[6]*, *Isaac[5]*, *Humphrey[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 30, 1838, in Burke Co., N. C.; m. Feb. 17, 1869, in Burke Co., **Solomon Willshire Carter,** s. of Daniel and Margaret (Jennings) Carter. He was b. April 24, 1836, at Ivy, N. C.; d. Nov. 2, 1891, at Burnsville, N. C. Her address is Burnsville, N. C.

Child of Solomon Willshire and Laura Jane (Avery) Carter:

i. PANSY[8], b. May 9, 1873, at Burnsville.

1641. Amy Abigail[7] Avery (*Waitstill[6]*, *Charles[5]*, *Waitstill[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 2, 1776; m. **Daniel Smith,** who is said to have been a sea captain. She d. Oct. 2, 1803, at Montville.

Children of Daniel and Amy Abigail (Avery) Smith:

i. MARY[8]; m. Abel Richards; d. April 2, 1883, at Bloomfield, Ia.

ii. JERUSHA[8]; m. Mr. Chapell, a sea captain; lost in 1840.

iii. AMY CAROLINE[8]; m. Mr. Fuller.

iv. HIRAM[8].

v. WAIT[8].

vi. PETER[8].

1642. Rebecca[7] Avery (*Waitstill[6]*, *Charles[5]*, *Waitstill[4]*, *Samuel[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 23, 1790; m. Nov. 26, 1809, **Aaron or Amos Brown,** s. of Amos and Rachel Brown of West Stockbridge, Mass. He was a farmer; d. Dec. 19, 1825, at West Stockbridge; she d. Aug. 11, 1853, at the same place.

Children of Amos (Aaron?) and Rebecca (Avery) Brown, b. at West Stockbridge:

i. EZRA[8], b. Feb. 21, 1813; m. Charlotte Strickland (No. 658, vii); d. Nov. 9, 1878, at Rensselaer, N. Y.

ii. ABEL[8], b. Sept. 26, 1815; m. Apphia Strickland (No. 658, i); d. Feb. 13, 1891, at Greenbush, N. Y.
iii. AARON HENRY[8], b. Dec. 20, 1817; d. March 23, 1879.
iv. WILLIAM NEWTON[8], b. Sept. 30, 1824; d. Nov. 20, 1862, at New York City; unm.

It is said that there were two other children:

v. JAMES MILTON[8].
vi. AMANDA[8]; m. M. A. Griffith.

1643. Waitstill[7] Avery (*Waitstill*[6], *Charles*[5], *Waitstill*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 30, 1796, at Waterford; m. April 1, 1819, at West Stockbridge, Mass., **Lydia Hendrix,** dau. of Daniel and Lydia Hendrix. She d. Feb. 14, 1826, aged 29 years. He m. 2d, July 4, 1826, at Otis, Mass., **Lucinda Strickland,** dau. of Daniel Strickland. She was b. Jan. 22, 1807. He was a blacksmith and farmer. He d. Oct. 27, 1845, at Wellington, O.; she d. Oct. 5, 1892, at the same place.

Children of Waitstill and Lydia (Hendrix) Avery, b. at West Stockbridge:

3358. i. ELECTA MATILDY[8], b. April 23, 1820.
3359. ii. HARRIET JANE[8], b. Aug. 14, 1821.
3360. iii. SANFORD WAITSTILL[8], b. May 13, 1823.

Children of Waitstill and Lucinda (Strickland) Avery:

i. WHITING DANIEL[8], b. Dec. 30, 1827, at West Stockbridge; d. May 11, 1848, at Wellington; unm.
3361. ii. ELIZA ANN[8], b. May 9, 1830, at West Stockbridge.
3362. iii. ALFRED PHILANDER[8], b. March 3, 1832, at W. Stockbridge.
3363. iv. GEORGE OSCAR[8], b. Feb. 15, 1836, at West Stockbridge.
v. SARAH A.[8], b. Jan. 15, 1838, at West Stockbridge; d. Sept. 16, 1855, at Wellington.
3364. vi. MARTIN HENDRIX, b. Oct. 1, 1840, at Wellington.
3365. vii. HENRY MILAN[8], b. Feb. 6, 1843, at Wellington.

1644. Frederick[7] Avery (*Waitstill*[6], *Charles*[5], *Waitstill*[4], *Samuel*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 27, 1799, at Waterford; m. April 20, 1823, at State Line, N. Y., **Mary Crossen,** dau. of Oliver and Patsey (Woodman) Crossen. She was b. Oct. 8, 1799, at New York City. He was a farmer; he d. July 14, 1853, at Lake Mills, Wis.; she d. May 8, 1879, at Peach Orchard, Ark.

Children of Frederick and Mary (Crossen) Avery, b. at West Stockbridge, Mass.:

3366. i. MARY CAROLINE[8], b. April 10, 1824.
3367. ii. JULIA BUDINGTON[8], b. Dec. 17, 1825.
iii. AMANDA[8], b. Dec. 11, 1827; d. June 1, 1841.
3368. iv. AMY MARIA[8], b. Oct. 28, 1829.
v. WILLIAM FREDERICK[8], b. Jan. 30, 1832; d. July 16, 1869, at Clinton, Kas.; unm.
3369. vi. GILBERT MILLIGAN[8], b. Feb. 28, 1834.
3370. vii. XIMENA HANNAH[8], b. May 18, 1836.
3371. viii. EMILY FRANCES[8], b. May 1, 1838.
ix. ERASTUS YOUNG[8], b. Oct. 13, 1840; d. y.
x. LEWIS JOHN[8], b. June 24, 1844; d. Jan. 19, 1865, at Clinton, Kas.; unm.

1649. Apphia[7] Avery (*Frederick[6], Charles[5], Waitstill[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **John Colfax**; 2d, ——— **Wynne.** She d. Nov. 1, 1854, at Albany, N. Y.

Child of John and Apphia (Avery) Colfax:

i. MARY AMELIA[8], b. Oct. 14, 1812, at New York City; m. George Cady; d. Nov. 14, 1849, at Albany, N. Y. Their son, *Edwin Avery[9] Cady*, was b. Aug. 22, 1842, in Montgomery County, N. Y. He was a member of Co. H, 33d reg't, N. Y. vols.; wounded at Chancellorsville, May, 1863, and left on the field without care for five days; left foot mortified and was amputated by a Confederate surgeon; after parole, he spent several months in hospital where, on account of the gangrenous condition of the bone, he underwent two successive amputations of the left leg; honorably discharged from the army in November, 1863. Prior to 1867, he removed to California where he has undergone three more amputations of the left leg, making six in all. Since going to California, he has been employed in the United States mint. He lives at 1016 Devisadero St., San Francisco, Calif. Not married.

1650. Mary[7] Avery (*Frederick[6], Charles[5], Waitstill[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **James Forsythe.**

Child of James and Mary (Avery) Forsythe:

i. FREDERICK J.[8] He served in the Mexican war, and the civil war; entered service March 1, 1862, as serg't-maj. of 16th Mich. Inf.; second lieut. Nov. 3, 1862; resigned Oct. 27, 1863, and honorably discharged (*Mich. in the War*, p. 829); d. at Bay City, Mich.; m. but no children.

1651. Harriet[7] Avery (*Frederick[6], Charles[5], Waitstill[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) ; m. **Caleb Mapes.**

Children of Caleb and Harriet (Avery) Mapes:

i. CHARITY[8], b. about 1814, at New London; m.
ii. ELIZABETH[8], b. Feb., 1815, at New London; d. unm.
iii. MARY[8], b. May 23, 1817, at Parma, N. Y.
iv. MERCY[8], b. April 23, 1820, at Parma.
v. CALEB[8]; m.
vi. HARRIET[8], b. Oct. 14, 1826, at Parma.
vii. NATHANIEL[8], b. March, 1829; d. Aug., 1895, at Rochester, N. Y.
viii. APPHIA[8]; d. y.
ix. ELIAS[8], b. May 12, 1833, at Parma; m. Clara J. Earl.
x. THOMAS[8], b. Aug., 1835, at Parma.

1653. Elias[7] Avery (*Frederick[6], Charles[5], Waitstill[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) ; m. Jan. 6, 1820, at Baltimore, Md., **Mary Ray,** dau. of John and Jane (Pritchard) Ray. He was a sea captain and farmer. She d. Sept. 29, 1860, at Rochester, N. Y.; he d. about 1870, at Rochester.

Children of Elias and Mary (Ray) Avery, b. at Baltimore:

i. CHARITY[8], b. Oct. 3, 1821; d. y.
ii. MARY ANNE[8], b. March 11, 1823; d. y.

They legally adopted Charity Connolly, the dau. of his sister, Charity.

1654. Charity[7] Avery (*Frederick[6], Charles[5], Waitstill[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1799, at New London; m. **John Connolly,** s. of the Rev. John Howland and Mary Herbert (Mitchell) Connolly. He was a sea captain; was drowned Sept. 25, 1819, in Mobile Bay; she d. Oct. 15, 1819, at Mobile, Ala.

Children of John and Charity (Avery) Connolly, b. at Mobile:

i. JOHN[8], b. 1816; d. Oct., 1819.
ii. CHARITY[8], b. Oct. 12, 1819; was legally adopted by her uncle, Elias Avery (No. 1653); m. Nov. 6, 1843, at Rochester, N. Y., Daniel Samaine, s. of Joseph and Jane (Pritchard) Samaine. He was b. July 22, 1813, at Baltimore; d. Nov. 13, 1867, at Rochester. Children:
   (a.) *Mary Jane,* b. Aug. 10, 1844; m. William John Wilcox; d. March 10, 1908, at New York City.
   (b.) *Charity Avery,* b. April 21, 1847.
   (c.) *Sarah Anne,* b. May 16, 1850; m. Charles Egert Giles.

(d.) *Elias Daniel*, b. Dec. 23, 1853; m. Kate Sanderson Prescott.
(e.) *Helen Frances*, b. Aug. 26, 1857.
(f.) *Emily Ray*, b. March 1, 1861.

1655. Edwin[7] Avery (*Frederick[6], Charles[5], Waitstill[4], Samuel[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1802, at New London; m. about 1824, at Parma, N. Y., **Emily Schofield**, dau. of B. and Olive (Brown) Schofield. She was b. about 1806, at Georgetown, N. Y. He was a merchant tailor. He d. about 1877, at Toledo, O.; she d. about 1884, at the same place.

Children of Edwin and Emily (Schofield) Avery:

i. ALMIRA[8], b. about 1824; d. y.
3377. ii. ELIAS[8], b. about 1826, at Rochester, N. Y.
iii. MARY[8], b. about 1828; d. y.
3378. iv. FREDERICK[8], b. Aug. 9, 1830, at Rochester, N. Y.
3379. v. EMILY[8], b. about 1836; m. Andrew Shurtz; d. in March, 1908, at Toledo, O.
3380. vi. EDWIN[8], b. about 1838, at Rochester.
3381. vii. APPHIA[8], b. about 1840, at Rochester; m. Scott Hitchins; d. about 1896, at Toledo.
3382. viii. MARIAH[8], b. about 1842, at Rochester; m. ——— Canniff.
3383. ix. JOHN GIFFORD[8], b. April 4, 1844, at Toledo, O. Enlisted in 4th Ohio Inf.; was in all the battles of that regiment from Tunnel Hill to Raleigh; seventeen years member of Ohio National Guard, retiring with rank of lieutenant-colonel; seventeen years member of the fire department, serving at one time as chief; served as police commissioner; as clerk in the county auditor's office; as infirmary director; commander of Forsythe post of G. A. R.; a Knight of Pythias; a Mason, and an Odd Fellow. Residence, 316 Locust Street, Toledo.
x. THOMAS[8], b. about 1847; d. about 1863.
xi. JULIA[8], b. about 1850; d. y.

CHAPTER XI.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

1674. David[8] Avery (*Rufus[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 9, 1781, at Groton; m. Jan. 21, 1804, at Groton, **Hannah Smith,** dau. of Charles and Hannah (Stewart) Smith. She was b. July 6, 1780, at Groton. He d. June 19, 1822, at Groton. His tombstone in the Ledyard cemetery has the square and compass.

Children of David and Hannah (Smith) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. HANNAH EMELINE[9], b. Feb. 11, 1806; d. y.
3400. ii. CHARLES SMITH[9], b. Feb. 7, 1808.
3401. iii. CURTIS LORD[9], b. June 1, 1810.
3402. iv. MARCUS STEWART[9], b. April 22, 1812.

1675. Asa Lord[8] Avery (*Rufus[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 1, 1783, at Groton; m. Nov. 26, 1806, at Groton, **Betsey Miner,** dau. of Dr. John Owen and Elizabeth (Avery) Miner (No. 695). She was b. June 18, 1789, at Groton. He was a private in the militia in the war of 1812, under Capt. Noyes Barber (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7). He d. Oct. 26, 1844; she d. Aug. 18, 1885, both at Groton.

Children of Asa Lord and Betsey (Miner) Avery, b. at Groton:

3403. i. ERASMUS DARWIN[9], b. May 12, 1808.
ii. HANNAH ELIZABETH[9], b. Feb. 13, 1814; d. Oct. 30, 1893; unm.
3404. iii. OWEN MINER[9], b. March 5, 1815.
3405. iv. ALBERT LORD[9], b. April 16, 1817.
v. HERMANN MORGAN[9], b. May 9, 1819; d. y.

1676. Rufus[8] Avery (*Rufus[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 7, 1785, at Groton; m. Sept. 2, 1804, at Groton, **Caroline Latham,** dau. of Capt. William and Eunice (Forsythe) Latham, and sister of Eunice Latham, who m. Youngs Avery (No. 745). She was b. June 25, 1783.

"My son, Rufus Avery, sailed from New London in the schooner Mars on the 17th day of Nov., 1812—and on the 5th day of December he took charge of a prize Brig which was taken by the Mars and on that said fifth day came on a gale of wind and up to this date we have no account of him. Dec. 21 A. D., 1812" (From the family Bible of Rufus[7] Avery, No. 673).

She d. Nov. 14, 1813, at Groton.

Children of Rufus and Caroline (Latham) Avery:

3406. i. GUERDON LATHAM[8], b. July 4, 1805; d. March, 1831, probably unm.
ii. SOLON W.[8], b. Dec. 2, 1808; d. y.
3407. iii. LUKE WILLIAMS[8], b. Dec. 1, 1810.
iv. HERMANN MORGAN[8], b. May 9, 1812; d. Sept. 13, 1820.

1677. Lydia Lord[8] Avery (*Rufus[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 24, 1791, at Groton; m. Dec. 15, 1811, at Groton, **Samuel Solon Walworth,** s. of Samuel and Mary (Latham) Walworth. She d. Dec. 21, 1867. No children.

1678. Sarah Belton[8] Avery (*Caleb[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 25, 1790, at Groton; m. Jan. 13, 1811, at Groton, **Park Williams,** s. of Park and Deborah (Williams) Williams. He was b. June 29, 1786, at Stonington. She d. Jan. 9, 1859; he d. about 1875, in Vt.

Children of Park and Sarah Belton (Avery) Williams, b. at Stonington:

i. ELIZABETH[9], b. May 7, 1812; d. y.
ii. PERRY ALLEN[9], b. Sept. 8, 1813; d. y.
iii. PARK AVERY[9], b. March 10, 1815; m. Electa Packer.
iv. ALFRED GRISWOLD[9], b. Dec. 17, 1817; m. Mary Lucetta Crowley.
v. JAMES AUGUSTUS[9], b. Nov. 29, 1819; d. Nov. 15, 1835.
vi. COURTLAND AURELIUS[9], b. Oct. 14, 1821; d. y.
vii. SARAH ELIZABETH[9], b. May 28, 1823; m. Thomas Hinckley Grant.
viii. DEBORAH A.[9], b. Feb. 15, 1825; m. Orville F. Morrison.
ix. MARY[9], b. Dec. 23, 1826; m. Ephraim Bartlett.
x. FRANCES ANN[9], b. Sept. 8, 1829; m. John Vaughan; d. June 23, 1892.

1679. James M.[8] Avery (*Caleb[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 16, 1794, at Groton; m. Nov. 3, 1814, **Matilda Williams,** dau. of Eleazer and Mary

(Billings) Williams. She was b. Jan. 29, 1797, at Stonington. He d. Aug. 3, 1819, at Groton; she m. 2d, the Rev. Ira Rogers Steward.

Children of James M. and Matilda (Williams) Avery:

3408. i. JAMES AUGUSTUS[9], b. Dec. 16, 1816, at New London.
3409. ii. MARY MATILDA[9], b. Dec. 4, 1818, at Groton.

1680. Eliza[8] Avery (*Caleb[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 31, 1796, at Groton; m. Nov. 21, 1850, at Groton, **Denison Billings Williams**, s. of Eleazer and Mary (Billings) Williams, and brother of the wife of James M. Avery (No. 1679). He was the widower of Hannah Avery (No. 1313). He was b. March 2, 1794, at Stonington; d. Feb. 23, 1867, at Preston. She d. June 27, 1883, at Groton.

1681. Robert Austin[8] Avery (*Caleb[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 3, 1803, at Groton; m. Oct. 6, 1822, at Groton, **Nancy Eldridge Avery** (No. 1752), dau. of Elihu and Nancy (Eldridge) Avery. She was b. April 30, 1803, at Groton. Early in life, he became deeply interested in religious matters and was baptized into the church by the Rev. Roswell Burrows (No. 699). By reason of his exemplary, godly life, he was chosen deacon of the Fort Hill Baptist Church at the age of twenty-eight. He was the real founder of the Groton Bank (now Groton Heights) Baptist Church, organized in 1843. He was its senior deacon until he passed over from the church militant to the church triumphant. He spent the greater part of his life as a farmer, occupying the historic home that had descended to him from James[3] Avery. A lover of his country and as uncompromising in his politics as in his religion, he was universally esteemed as a citizen and deeply loved by those who knew him best. His wife d. Sept. 19, 1845; he d. Dec. 20, 1862, both at Groton.

Children of Robert Austin and Nancy Eldridge (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

i. EMILY ANN[9], b. May 24, 1824; d. July 8, 1836.
3410. ii. LOUISA LATHAM[9], b. July 9, 1825.
3411. iii. ELIHU[9], b. March 8, 1827.
3412. iv. GILES WILLIAMS[9], b. May 1, 1829.
v. DAVID AUSTIN[9], b. Nov. 2, 1830; d. April 4, 1852, in the Sandwich Islands; unm.
vi. ANN ELIZA[9], b. Nov. 8, 1832; d. y.

3413. vii. DEAN RICHMOND[9], b. Nov. 25, 1833.
3414. viii. DELIA FRANCES[9], b. Nov. 25, 1833.
3415. ix. WILLIAM CALEB[9], b. Feb. 4, 1836.
3416. x. NANCY MATILDA[9], b. Nov. 16, 1837.
3417. xi. JUDSON[9], b. Feb. 11, 1840.
3418. xii. EMMA JANE[9], b. Sept. 14, 1842.

1682. **Elizabeth Allyn**[8] **Avery** (*Eleazar*[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 21, 1810, at Bozrah; m. Sept. 27, 1835, at Colchester, **Dr. Jonathan Williams Brooks**, s. of Nathan and Sally (Bingham) Brooks. He was b. Nov. 3, 1811, at Lisbon. She d. June 6, 1839, at Norwich. He d. July 26, 1892, at Chicago, Ill.

Child of Jonathan Williams and Elizabeth Allyn (Avery) Brooks, b. at Norwich:

i. ELIZABETH ALLYN[9], b. June 5, 1839; m. Alfred Stephen Richardson.

1683. **Mary Harris**[8] **Avery** (*Eleazar*[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 7, 1812, at Bozrah; m. Nov. 3, 1837, at Colchester, **Israel B. Bigelow**, of Selma, Ala. They removed to Texas. He was senator from Texas; presiding judge of the Brownville district; d. in that office March 29, 1869, aged 57; she d. about 1878. They had three children who died young.

1684. **Eleazar James**[8] **Avery** (*Eleazar*[7], *James*[6], *James*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 6, 1815, at Bozrah; m. Sept. 2, 1857, **Eunice Maria Allen**, dau. of Luke and Mehitabel (Dwight) Allen. She was b. Nov. 15, 1831, at East Windsor. He was graduated from Brown University in 1845; from the Newton Theological seminary in 1849; ordained at Addison, Me., in 1851; principal of the academy at Worcester, Mass., 1852-1854; of the Lewis academy, 1854-1858; principal of the Peddie Institute, at Hightstown, N. J., at the time of his death, Sept. 3, 1881. His wife was matron of the same institute. She lives at 1199 Flatbush Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children of Eleazar James and Eunice Maria (Allen) Avery:

i. ALICE MARIA[9], b. Dec. 11, 1859; d. y.
ii. JAMES FRANK[9], b. Aug. 6, 1861; d. y.

3419. iii. MARY BESSIE[9], b. Oct. 15, 1866, at Shelburne Falls, Mass. She is Examiner in Charities, Department of Brooklyn, New York City. Residence, 1199 Flatbush Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y.

3420. iv. KATE MARIA[9], b. July 27, 1869, at Springfield, Mass.

1685. Harris Gilbert[8] Avery (*Eleazar[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 9, 1817, at Colchester; m. April 18, 1847, **Catharine E. Gahagan.** She d. Aug. 21, 1866. He m. 2d, Jan. 28, 1875, at Newark, N. J., **Mrs. Sarah M. Wood.** He was a tinner; went to California in '49 and remained there until 1866; in the brass finishing business at Newark, N. J.; d. there July 22, 1900.

Child of Harris Gilbert and Catharine (Gahagan) Avery:

3421. i. JENNIE G.[9], b. Feb. 14, 1848.

1686. Abby Jane[8] Avery (*Eleazar[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 9, 1820, at East Haddam; m. Jan. 22, 1843, **Peter W. Gray,** s. of William Fairfax and Milly Richards (Stone) Gray. He was b. Dec. 12, 1819, at Fredericksburg, Va. They settled at Houston, Texas. He was a member of the "Lone Star" legislature; judge of the district court for ten years; judge of the supreme court at the time of his death, Oct. 3, 1874. No children.

1687. Timothy Allen[8] Avery (*Eleazar[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 20, 1825, at Colchester; m. March 13, 1861, at Colchester, **Susan Staples.** She was b. Sept. 20, 1825. They lived at Lebanon. He was a soldier of the civil war; was taken sick at New Orleans; d. on his way north; buried at sea, 1862.

1688. Washington[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 29, 1798, at Ledyard; m. about 1823, **Polly Maynard.** She d. Feb., 1829. He m. 2d, Nov. 26, 1829, **Mary Moxley,** dau. of Joseph Moxley. She d. Jan. 4, 1875; he d. Jan. 8, 1879, both at Ledyard.

Children of Washington and Polly (Maynard) Avery, b. at Groton:

3422. i. GEORGE WASHINGTON[9], b. Oct. 9, 1824.

3423. ii. MARY[9], b. about 1827.

3424. iii. PARK[9], b. Feb. 21, 1829.

Children of Washington and Mary (Moxley) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

3425. i. MARY ELLEN[9], b. June, 1831.
3426. ii. AMELIA[9], b. April 4, 1833; m. Feb. 6, 1853, William M. Arthur. Both are dead; left no children.
3427. iii. TIMOTHY ALLYN[9], b. Jan. 8, 1834.
3428. iv. PRUDENCE JANE[9], b. July 4, 1836; m. Nov. 6, 1856, Alonzo Allyn Williams; d. March 31, 1858. They had one dau., *Jennie*, who d. unm.
v. ALEXANDER WASHINGTON[9], b. July 29, 1841; served in Co. K, 12th Conn. Vol. Inf.; d. April 22, 1864, in the army.
3429. vi. HORACE[9], b. April 7, 1844.

1689. Allyn[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 24, 1805, at Ledyard; m. June 22, 1828, at Greenville, **Sarah Chapman,** dau. of Robert and Sarah (Bill) Chapman. He d. March 29, 1870, at Norwich.

Children of Allyn and Sarah (Chapman) Avery:

3430. i. GEORGE[9], b. Dec., 1828, at Norwich.
3431. ii. ROBERT ALLYN[9], b. Oct. 8, 1830.
3432. iii. ELIZABETH[9], b. 1833.

1690. Joseph Allyn[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 13, 1807, at Ledyard; m. Sept. 2, 1838, at Ledyard, **Lucinda Elizabeth Clark,** dau. of William and Charlotte (Chapel) Clark. She was b. Dec. 25, 1816, at Ledyard. He was a farmer at Ledyard. She d. May 15, 1874; he d. March 22, 1888, both at Ledyard.

Children of Joseph Allyn and Lucinda Elizabeth (Clark) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

3433. i. CHARLOTTE VIRGINIA[9], b. Dec. 24, 1841.
3434. ii. FLORENCE[9], b. March 29, 1850.
3435. iii. OLIN[9], b. Nov. 29, 1852; residence, Bellows Falls, Vt.; unm. in 1910.

1691. Emeline[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 5, 1814, at Ledyard; m. Nov. 27, 1855, at Ledyard, **Oliver Landphere,** s. of Oliver and Mary (Ford) Landphere. He was b. Jan. 5, 1805, at Bozrah. He was a farmer. He d. March 31, 1872, at Bozrah; she d. Nov. 24, 1896, at Norwichtown. No children.

1692. Eliza Ann[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 6, 1816, at Ledyard; m. June 22, 1845, at Ledyard, **George Merrill.** She d. Sept. 2, 1846, at New York City. No children.

1693. James Edwin[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], James[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 27, 1820, at Ledyard; m. March 31, 1852, at Hartford, **Sarah Seleucia Perkins,** dau. of Wesley Perkins. She was b. March 6, 1833, at Hartford. He was a furniture dealer. He d. Jan. 19, 1894, at Bristol.

Child of James Edwin and Sarah Seleucia (Perkins) Avery, b. at Bristol:

3436. i. LILLIAN GERTRUDE[9], b. Nov. 27, 1856.

1694. John Parke[8] Avery (*Peter[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 18, 1788, at Groton; m. about 1811, **Lucy Avery** (No. 766), dau. of Simeon and Lucy (Swan) Avery. She was b. Sept. 12, 1792, at Groton. He was a sergeant in the Conn. militia in the war of 1812. He d. Nov. 28, 1820.

Children of John Parke and Lucy (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

3437. i. SIMEON PETER[9], b. Jan. 1, 1813.
3438. ii. ROBERT THOMAS[9], b. April 2, 1815.
3439. iii. BETSY ADALINE[9], b. April 21, 1816.
3440. iv. LUCY ANN[9], b. Aug. 22, 1820.

1695. Adaline[8] Avery (*Peter[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 4, 1800, at Groton; m. Sept. 9, 1819, at Groton, **John Owen Miner,** s. of John Owen and Elizabeth (Avery) Miner (No. 695). He was b. Oct. 26, 1795, at Groton; was a farmer. He d. July 22, 1859; she d. May 5, 1887, both at Groton.

Children of John Owen and Adaline (Avery) Miner, b. at Groton:

i. THOMAS AVERY[9], b. Sept. 5, 1820; m. Bridget Wheeler Hewitt; 2d, Elizabeth Stanton Hewitt, her sister.
ii. WILLIAM HERMAN[9], b. Aug. 30, 1822; m. Emily Morgan; d. Jan. 23, 1895, at Groton.
iii. ELISHA MORGAN[9], b. April 14, 1826; m. Nancy Maria Strong; 2d, Mercy E. Williams.

1696. Hannah Ann[8] Avery (*Peter[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 7, 1806, at Groton; m. Dec. 4, 1825, at Groton, **Giles Wheeler**, s. of Col. Nathan and Desire (Wheeler) Wheeler. He was b. May 9, 1801, at North Stonington. He d. about 1865; she d. March 9, 1882, at Norwich, N. Y.

Children of Giles and Hannah Ann (Avery) Wheeler, b. at Stonington:

i. THERESA HANNAH[9]; m. Jedediah Randall Wheeler; d. July 5, 1874, at Norwich, N. Y.
ii. CHARLES NATHAN[9], b. May, 1830; m. Helen Tracy; d. May, 1880, at Brooklyn, N. Y.
iii. ADALINE[9], b. April 26, 1834; m. Benjamin Gage Berry.
iv. EUNICE[9], b. Jan. 5, 1842.
v. HENRY TROWBRIDGE[9], b. about 1844; d. Aug., 1854.

1699. Franklin Niles[8] Avery (*Jonas Belton[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 10, 1796; m. Dec. 17, 1815, **Rosanna Brush**, dau. of Jonas and Tamer (Ruggles) Brush. She was b. Dec. 20, 1796. He was a farmer; representative in the state legislature two terms; major of militia. He d. about 1843, at New Milford, Pa.; she d. July, 1869, at New Milford.



MRS. ROSANNA BRUSH AVERY

Children of Franklin Niles and Rosanna (Brush) Avery:

3441. i. JOHN HARRISON[9], b. Nov. 10, 1817, at New Milford.
3442. ii. AMANDA[9], b. Sept. 26, 1819, at New Milford.
3443. iii. CORNELIA[9], b. Sept. 15, 1821, at Hartford, Pa.
3444. iv. DENISON S.[9], b. April 12, 1823, at New Milford.
v. ELISHA[9], b. June 12, 1825; d. y.
3445. vi. GEORGE[9], b. July 25, 1826, at New Milford; m. Nancy Patterson. He was a manufacturer at Ottawa, Ill.; member of Chicago board of trade; had one child.
vii. DEWITT[9], b. March 14, 1828, at New Milford; went to California in the early fifties; after a short correspondence, he was never heard from more; it is supposed that he was killed by the Indians.

viii. JULIUS[9], b. Feb. 24, 1830, at New Milford; a lawyer of note at Ottawa, Ill.; mayor of that city; d. Nov. 22, 1870, at Ottawa; unm.
ix. WILLIAM[9], b. Jan. 21, 1832, at New Milford; d. y.
x. ELIZA[9], b. Oct., 1834, at New Milford; d. y.

1700. Julia[8] Avery (*Jonas Belton[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan., 1803; m. **Jedediah Bingham,** s. of Darius and Hannah Bingham. He was a farmer. She d., 1849, at Jackson, Pa.; he d., 1871, at the same place.

Children of Jedediah and Julia (Avery) Bingham:

i. JACKSON[9]; m. Marietta Messenger; d., 1852.
ii. NANCY JANE[9]; m. George M. Carpenter. Residence, Elmira, N. Y.
iii. ESTHER[9]; m. Lorenzo Carpenter; d., 1883, at Binghamton, N. Y.
iv. ELLEN JOSEPHINE[9]; m. Horace Blanchard; d., 1900, at Belchertown, Mass.
v. LEWIS AVERY[9]; m. Susanna Gardner. Residence, Binghamton, N. Y.

1701. Almira Esther[8] Avery (*Jonas Belton[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 18, 1806, at Groton; m. Jan. 29, 1823, **George W. Leach,** s. of Hezekiah and Ruth (Corbet) Leach. He d. Feb. 14, 1869, at New Milford, Pa.; she d. Sept. 4, 1891, at the same place.

Children of George W. and Almira Esther (Avery) Leach:

i. SARAH BELTON[9], b. May 6, 1825; m. Frank Tiffany; d. June 11, 1888.
ii. JULIA A.[9], b. Oct. 4, 1826; m. Theodore Badger.

1702. Bethiah Williams[8] Avery (*John Sands[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 28, 1817, at Groton; m. Nov. 16, 1836, at Ledyard, **Edmund Spicer,** s. of John and Elizabeth (Latham) Spicer. He was b. Jan. 11, 1812, at Ledyard. She d. March 7, 1886; he d. May 1, 1890, both at Ledyard.

Children of Edmund and Bethiah Williams (Avery) Spicer, b. at Ledyard:

i. MARY ABBEY[9], b. Sept. 23, 1837; m. George Fanning.
ii. JOHN SANDS[9], b. Sept. 20, 1842; m. Anna M. Williams.
iii. JOSEPH LATHAM[9], b. March 4, 1845; d. y.
iv. SARAH ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 3, 1847; m. Nathan L. Lester.

v. CARRIE GALLUP[9], b. May 28, 1850; m. Amos Lester.
vi. CECELIA WILLIAMS[9], b. Sept. 30, 1852; m. Jonathan F. Lester.
vii. EDWARD EUGENE[9], b. July 25, 1856; m. Sarah Adelaide Griswold.
viii. GEORGE WALTER[9], b. Dec. 31, 1858; m. Fanny Elizabeth Griswold.

1703. Sarah Sands[8] Avery (*John Sands[7], John[6], James[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 18, 1820, at Groton; m. June 7, 1842, at Groton, **Robert Avery Morgan,** s. of Jasper and Clarissa (Holdridge) Morgan (No. 299, viii). He was b. Dec. 21, 1818, at Groton. He was a successful merchant and postmaster at Groton. He d. Aug. 7, 1884, at Groton.

Children of Robert Avery and Sarah Sands (Avery) Morgan:

i. JOHN SANDS[9], b. May 25, 1843, at Groton; m. Susan A. Goodwin; d. March, 1891, at Groton.
ii. JASPER[9], b. Sept. 18, 1849, at Groton; d. y.
iii. CLARA AUGUSTA[9], b. Dec. 7, 1852, at New London; m. Charles Frederick Chaney.
iv. ELLA[9], b. Dec. 17, 1854, at New London; d. y.
v. JENNY AVERY[9], b. July 1, 1860, at Groton; m. Frank W. Gard.

1704. Maria M.[8] Avery (*John J.[7], Elijah[6], John[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 26, 1796, at Groton; m. **Stephen Lay,** s. of Elisha and Mary (Olmsted) Lay, of Lyme. She d. July 13, 1867, at Lyme.

Children of Stephen and Maria M. (Avery) Lay, b. at Lyme:

i. JOHN AVERY[9].
ii. ANNA MURDOCK[9].

1705. George Anson[8] Avery (*John J.[7], Elijah[6], John[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 28, 1802, at Groton; m. Jan. 25, 1831, at Rochester, N. Y., **Frances Mehitable Stanton,** dau. of Joseph and Susan (Brewster) Stanton. She was b. Sept. 11, 1807, at Griswold. He was a merchant, occasional preacher and lecturer. He d. May 3, 1856, at Rochester; she d. Feb. 15, 1870, at Cleveland, O.

Children of George Anson and Frances Mehitable (Stanton) Avery, b. at Rochester:

3446. i. FRANCES MARIA[9], b. Jan. 15, 1832.
ii. SUSAN MURDOCK[9], b. June 30, 1834; d. y.
iii. GEORGE HENRY[9], b. Aug. 28, 1837; d. y.

3447. iv. SUSAN HUMPHREY[9], b. Nov. 12, 1839.
v. ELIZABETH CADY[9], b. July 24, 1841; unm. in 1910.
vi. DELIA ANNA[9], b. Oct. 7, 1844; d. y.
vii. GEORGE STANTON[9], b. June 27, 1847; d. y.

1706. Delia Ann[8] Avery (*John J.[7], Elijah[6], John[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 6, 1804, at Groton; m. Nov. 27, 1827, **Samuel Brown Wheeler,** s. of Asa and Polly (Brown) Wheeler. He was b. Dec. 23, 1805, at Westerly, R. I. She d. Sept. 21, 1867, at North Stonington; he d. Feb. 11, 1879. He was m. a second time.

Children of Samuel Brown and Delia Ann (Avery) Wheeler, b. at North Stonington:

i. DEAN[9], b. April, 1830; d. y.
ii. GEORGE ANSON[9], b. April, 1832; d. March 7, 1852; unm.

1707. Carleton Murdock[8] Avery (*John J.[7], Elijah[6], John[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 24, 1806, at Groton; m. Sept. 6, 1849, at Rochester, N. Y., **Mary Jane Millard,** dau. of the Rev. David and Celia (Hicks) Millard. She was b. June 30, 1822, at West Bloomfield, N. Y. He was a hardware merchant. He d. Oct. 9, 1890, at North Stonington. She d. Jan. 27, 1910, at Rochester, N. Y.

Children of Carleton Murdock and Mary Jane (Millard) Avery, b. at Rochester:

i. GEORGE[9], b. July 21, 1850; d. y.
ii. CAROLINE MILLARD[9], b. Dec. 6, 1851; d. y.
3448. iii. CARLETON DAVID[9], b. May 11, 1854.
3449. iv. MARY LYON[9], b. May 30, 1861.

1708. Courtland[8] Avery (*John J.[7], Elijah[6], John[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 18, 1807, at Groton; m. Sept. 11, 1840, **Mary Ann Burlingame,** a niece of Anson Burlingame. She was b. July 10, 1811, at Whitesboro, N. Y. He d. Dec. 21, 1866, at Rochester, N. Y.; she d. Feb. 14, 1889.

Children of Courtland and Mary Ann (Burlingame) Avery, b. at Rochester, N. Y.:

i. MARY ANN[9], b. Oct. 11, 1841; d. June 25, 1890; unm.
ii. ANNA MURDOCK[9], b. Sept. 28, 1843; d. y.
3451. iii. JOHN JAY[9], b. Dec. 27, 1845; unm. in 1910.
3452. iv. COURTLAND[9], b. April 23, 1847; unm. in 1910.
v. DELIA ANN[9], b. Aug. 10, 1849; d. y.

1709. **Erastus**[8] **Avery** (*John J.*[7], *Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 8, 1809, at Groton; m. March 21, 1844, at Mystic, **Mary Elizabeth Denison,** dau. of Nathan Fish and Mary Eldridge (Avery) Denison (No. 1722). She was b. June 18, 1825, at Mystic. He was a farmer. She d. Aug. 22, 1867; he d. Oct. 4, 1877, both at Groton.

Children of Erastus and Mary Elizabeth (Denison) Avery, b. at Groton:

3453. i. CHARLES DENISON[9], b. Sept. 5, 1846.
3454. ii. JAMES CARLETON[9], b. Feb. 19, 1849.
3455. iii. MARIANNA[9], b. Sept. 10, 1853.
3456. iv. DELIA WHEELER[9], b. Aug. 4, 1855.
v. HENRY WILLIAM[9], b. Nov. 21, 1857; d. Dec. 8, 1871.

1710. **Albert Lay**[8] **Avery** (*John J.*[7], *Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 12, 1811, at Groton; m. March 15, 1837, at North Stonington, **Phebe Esther Wheeler,** dau. of Charles and Rebecca (Williams) Wheeler. She was b. July 5, 1815, at North Stonington; d. Aug. 9, 1837, at the same place. He m. 2d, Jan. 1, 1839, at North Stonington, her sister, **Joanna Brown Wheeler,** She was b. March 27, 1819, at North Stonington. She d. March 5, 1866, at Groton. He m. 3d, Feb. 8, 1869, at Norwich, **Abby Jackson,** dau. of Thomas and Esther (Phillips) Jackson and widow of Solomon Safford Barrows. She was b. June 9, 1817, at Griswold. He was a farmer; lieutenant, 2d horse artillery, 1834; d. Aug. 15, 1888, at Groton.

Children of Albert Lay and Joanna Brown (Wheeler) Avery, b. at Groton:

3457. i. GEORGE ALBERT[9], b. March 4, 1840.
3458. ii. REBECCA WILLIAMS[9], b. Jan. 17, 1842; d. Jan. 6, 1900; unm.
3459. iii. MARIA LAY[9], b. Feb. 7, 1844; m. Judson Avery (No. 3417).
iv. MARTHA WHEELER[9], b. Sept. 16, 1845; d. Oct. 17, 1852.
3460. v. AUGUSTUS POMEROY[9], b. June 11, 1849.
3461. vi. JOHN DEAN[9], b. June 6, 1852.
3462. vii. JERUSHA POMEROY[9], b. Sept. 15, 1855.
3463. viii. THOMAS WHEELER[9], b. Dec. 26, 1858.
3464. ix. ANNIE HINE[9], b. April 20, 1861.

1711. **Oscar Fitzalen**[8] **Avery** (*John J.*[7], *Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 22, 1813, at Groton; m. Nov. 21, 1842, at Lyme, **Phebe Augusta Ely,** dau. of

Richard and Mary (Peck) Ely. She was b. Aug. 10, 1817, at Lyme. He was a successful merchant. He d. Jan. 13, 1881, at Chicago; she d. Feb. 12, 1901, at Chicago, leaving a comfortable estate, of which ten thousand dollars was given to charity. Her son-in-law, Dr. Henry P. Merriman, was made trustee and residuary legatee.

Children of Oscar Fitzalen and Phebe Augusta (Ely) Avery:

3466. i. MARY AUGUSTA[9], b. Oct. 27, 1843, at Lyme.
ii. RICHARD ELY[9], b. Feb. 12, 1852, at Chicago, Ill.; d. Nov. 13, 1864, at Chicago.
iii. CARRIE DUNCAN[9], b. Feb. 16, 1854, at Chicago; d. y.
iv. GEORGE STILES[9], b. Oct. 5, 1855, at Chicago; d. y.

1712. Amanda Melvina[8] Avery (*John J.*[7], *Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 22, 1815, at Groton. The date of her birth, as printed on page 386, was copied from Mr. Sweet's *The Averys of Groton.* It is wrong; she was not a twin. She m. Nov. 22, 1838, at Groton, **Samuel Prentice Wheeler,** s. of Samuel and Rebecca (Prentice) Wheeler. He was b. Sept. 12, 1810, at Stonington. He was a farmer; d. Sept. 6, 1873, at Stonington. She d. Feb. 10, 1897, at Mystic.

Children of Samuel Prentice and Amanda Melvina (Avery) Wheeler, b. at Stonington:

i.. ANN REBECCA[9], b. June 7, 1841; d. y.
ii. ANN MARIA[9], b. March 17, 1844; d. Nov. 12, 1878.
iii. JANE ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 25, 1851; m. Charles Perry White. Residence, Mystic.

1713. Solon Cicero[8] Avery (*John J.*[7], *Elijah*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 27, 1816, at Groton; m. Aug. 11, 1845, at Groton, **Susan Avery Cook,** dau. of Charles and Cynthia (Avery) Cook (No. 1985). He d. July 31, 1854, at Rochester, N. Y. She m. 2d, Orville Ewing.

Children of Solon Cicero and Susan Avery (Cook) Avery, b. at Rochester:

3467. i. MYRA H.[9], b. Sept. 28, 1846.
3468. ii. GEORGIANNA A.[9], b. July 16, 1848.

1714. Nancy[8] Avery (*Aaron*[7], *Amos*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 9, 1799; m. **Orlow Curtis.** She m. 2d, **Webster Kellogg.** She d. at Newton Falls, O.

Children of Orlow and Nancy (Avery) Curtis:

i. HENRY[9].
ii. NEWTON AVERY[9].
iii. CHARLES[9].
iv. JOSIAH[9].

1714a. Ellsworth[8] Avery (*Aaron*[7], *Amos*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 11, 1801, probably at Alford, Mass.; m. about 1830, at Tallmadge, O., **Laura Pierson,** dau. of David and Anna (Botsford) Pierson. She was b. May 14, 1805, at Alford, Mass. He d. Oct. 10, 1831, at Tallmadge; she d. Jan. 15, 1845, at Arcadia, N. Y.

Child of Ellsworth and Laura (Pierson) Avery, b. at Tallmadge:

3469. i. JULIET ELIZA[9], b. Sept. 2, 1831.

1715. Amos[8] Avery (*Aaron*[7], *Amos*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 22, 1802; m. Sept. 4, 1826, at Richmond, Mass., **Mary Ann Collins,** dau. of Ralph and Hannah (Hickock) Collins. She was b. July 5, 1805, at Richmond. He was a carriage builder. She d. Feb. 3, 1874; he d. May 10, 1875, both at Cleveland, O.

Children of Amos and Mary Ann (Collins) Avery, b. at Tallmadge, O.:

3470. i. LOUISE COLLINS[9], b. July 25, 1828.
3471. ii. MARY ANN[9], b. Dec. 15, 1829.
3472. iii. CHARLES COLLINS[9], b. June 13, 1833; d. Nov. 25, 1880, at Genoa, O.; unm.
iv. GEORGE CARLTON[9], b. Nov. 9, 1834; d. y.
3473. v. HELEN MARTHA[9], b. Oct. 15, 1842; living at Cleveland in 1910; unm.

1715a. Lucy Ann[7] Avery (*Aaron*[7], *Amos*[6], *John*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. ——— **Stebbins;** 2d, ——— **Doty.** She had two children by her first husband. She d. about 1872, at Cleveland, O.

1716. Lucy[8] Avery (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 11, 1784, at Groton; m. Oct. 10, 1802, at Groton, **David Mitchel,** s. of Francis and Mary (Leeds) Mitchel. He was b. Oct. 12, 1776, at Groton. He

was a sea captain. He d. Nov. 24, 1835, at Groton; she d. Nov. 4, 1852, at Indianola, Texas, while on a visit.

Children of David and Lucy (Avery) Mitchel, b. at Groton:

i. DAVID[9], b. July 6, 1803; d. y.
ii. FRANCIS FREDERICK[9], b. Dec. 3, 1806; m. Adaline Stoddard; d. Sept. 4, 1868, at Copenhagen, La.
iii. EBENEZER AVERY[9], b. Sept. 24, 1808; m. Nancy Ann Morgan (No. 518, xi); d. July 18, 1843, in Georgia.
iv. THOMAS LEEDS[9], b. Oct. 3, 1811; m. Sophia Brownell; d. June 5, 1890, at Bristol Ferry, R. I.
v. COLBY CHEW[9], b. May 14, 1813; m. Eliza Richards; d. June 27, 1841, at Mosul, Persia.
vi. HANNAH MORGAN[9], b. Dec. 18, 1814; m. Luke Williams Avery (No. 3407); 2d, Charles W. Eldridge; d. Nov. 17, 1903, at Groton.
vii. MARY FRANCES[9], b. Aug. 16, 1816; m. John Henry Brown.
viii. LUCY ANN[9], b. April 1, 1818; d. y.
ix. PETER[9], b. Aug. 27, 1820; d. y.
x. JOHN ALDEN[9], b. Feb. 21, 1822; m. Harriet Payne; d. Dec. 9, 1875, at Providence, R. I.
xi. LUCY ANN[9], b. Aug. 3, 1825; m. Michael A. Myers; d. April 1, 1897, at New York City.

1717. Ebenezer[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1786, at Groton; m. Nov. 24, 1808, **Nancy Denison Avery**, dau. of Jonas Belton and Esther (Denison) Avery (No. 1698). She was b. April 1, 1794; d. Oct. 3, 1832. He m. 2d, Oct. 2, 1834, **Catharine Ledyard Avery**, dau. of Hezekiah and Mary (Avery) Avery (No. 1728). She was b. Jan. 31, 1804. He was a private in the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7). He d. March 19, 1863, in Pa.; she d. June 19, 1877.

Children of Ebenezer and Nancy Denison (Avery) Avery:

3475. i. EBEN LANMAN[9], b. April 30, 1811; m. July 4, 1836, Cynthia Robinson; d. May 8, 1895. No children.
3476. ii. CHARLES DENISON[9], b. Oct. 4, 1813, at Groton.
3477. iii. JONAS EDWARD[9], b. May 4, 1816.
3478. iv. ALONZO MORGAN[9], b. Aug. 26, 1818.
3479. v. SARAH ANN[9], b. June 17, 1821; m. April 2, 1845, Nathan G. Brainard.
3480. vi. ALMIRA HANNAH[9], b. Dec. 27, 1823; m. May 15, 1844, Erastus Wilcox; d. Nov. 23, 1844.
3481. vii. MARY ESTHER[9], b. Dec. 21, 1826, at New Milford, Pa.

Children of Ebenezer and Catharine Ledyard (Avery) Avery:

3482. i. HEZEKIAH⁹, b. July 29, 1835, at New Milford.
3483. ii. NANCY E.⁹, b. June 7, 1837.
3484. iii. HENRY WILLIAM⁹, b. Nov. 12, 1838, at New Milford.
3485. iv. FANNY MARIA⁹, b. Sept. 29, 1840.

1719. Egbert⁸ Avery (*Ebenezer⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Ebenezer⁵, James⁴, James³, James², Christopher¹*) was b. July 26, 1789, at Groton; m. Feb. 2, 1815, at Groton, **Eunice Wood,** dau. of John and Abigail (Fish) Wood. She was b. Dec. 22, 1795, at Groton. He was a farmer; was a private in the War of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7). He d. Dec. 3, 1854, at Norwich; she d. Nov. 4, 1865, at Belvidere, Ill.

Children of Egbert and Eunice (Wood) Avery, b. at Groton:

3486. i. EGBERT HAMILTON⁹, b. Jan. 1, 1816.
ii. CHARLES WILLIAM⁹, b. Oct. 17, 1819; d. Sept. 14, 1841, at Groton; unm.
iii. ABBY WOOD⁹, b. March 22, 1827; d. Aug. 11, 1904, at Elkhart, Ind.; unm.
iv. MARY ANN⁹, b. Sept. 27, 1834; d. Sept. 20, 1841.
v. NICHOL WOOD⁹, b. Sept. 27, 1834; d. Oct. 12, 1841.

1720. Charles Eldridge⁸ Avery (*Ebenezer⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Ebenezer⁵, James⁴, James³, James², Christopher¹*) was b. March 6, 1794, at Groton; m. March 6, 1820, at Hartwick, N. Y., **Asenath Chedell,** dau. of Rufus and Mary (Hatch) Chedell. She was b. Nov. 9, 1794. He was graduated at Middlebury College in 1818; studied theology; was a clergyman of the Presbyterian church, in Columbus, Smyrna, Truxton, and Scipio, all in New York. He d. Sept. 5, 1854, at Weedsport, N. Y.; she d. Aug. 23, 1875, at Hartford.

Children of Charles Eldridge and Asenath (Chedell) Avery:

i. MARY A.⁹, b. Dec. 20, 1820; d. y.
3487. ii. CHARLES ELDRIDGE⁹, b. Jan. 20, 1823, at Columbus, N. Y.
3488. iii. EDWARD HENRY⁹, b. Aug. 18, 1824, at Columbus.
iv. HERMAN E.⁹, b. April 13, 1826; d. y.
3489. v. MARIA LAURIANA⁹, b. July 10, 1828.
3490. vi. CHARLOTTE AMELIA⁹, b. Oct. 15, 1830, at Scipio.
3491. vii. IRVING MONTGOMERY⁹, b. July 1, 1832, at Scipio.
viii. WELLINGTON T.⁹, b. June 22, 1839, at Scipio; d. y.

1721. **Henry William**[8] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 12, 1795, at Groton; m. Nov. 27, 1817, at Groton, **Betsey Denison,** dau. of Frederick and Hannah (Fish) Denison. She was b. July 4, 1799, at Groton. He was in the Conn. militia in the war of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812,* p. 7); was cornet, 4th Co., 2d reg't, horse artillery, 1818 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). She d. May 11, 1866; he d. March 5, 1883, both at Belvidere, Ill.

Children of Henry William and Betsey (Denison) Avery, b. at Groton:

3492. i. FREDERICK DENISON[9], b. Oct. 30, 1818.
3493. ii. HENRY WILLIAM[9], b. May 31, 1823.

1722. **Mary Eldridge**[8] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 15, 1798, at Groton; m. Dec. 25, 1823, at Scipio, N. Y., **Nathan Fish Denison,** s. of Frederick and Hannah (Fish) Denison. He was b. Oct. 7, 1794, at Stonington. She d. Dec. 3, 1858; he d. May 10, 1878, both at Mystic.

Children of Nathan Fish and Mary Eldridge (Avery) Denison, b. at Mystic:

i. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. June 18, 1825; m. Erastus Avery (No. 1709).
ii. HANNAH FISH[9], b. Feb. 15, 1827; m. Hiram C. Holmes; d. Jan. 4, 1888.
iii. EMILY AMANDA[9], b. Nov. 14, 1828; m. Gurdon Bill; d. Feb., 1879.
iv. LUCY GLOVER[9], b. June 30, 1831; m. Frederic Bill; d. April 2, 1894.

1723. **Sidney**[8] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 23, 1800, at Groton; m. Sept. 4, 1823, at Brookfield, N. Y., **Mary Dickey,** dau. of David and Peggy (McMaster) Dickey. She was b. Oct. 20, 1806, at Edmeston, N. Y. He was a cabinet maker and farmer; justice of the peace; county commissioner; twice elected to the general court; ruling elder in the Presbyterian church for forty-two years. He d. Feb. 17, 1888, at Belvidere, Ill.; she d. Feb. 28, 1888, at the same place.

Children of Sidney and Mary (Dickey) Avery:

3494. i. LYDIA GOODELLE[9], b. Jan. 1, 1825, at Columbus, N. Y.; m. Henry William Avery (No. 3493).
3495. ii. FRANCES MARIA[9], b. March 27, 1830, at Columbus.
iii. HARRIET DEFOREST[9], b. June 8, 1832, at Sherburne, N. Y.; d. y.
iv. MARY ASENATH[9], b. Feb. 25, 1834, at Sherburne; d. y.
3496. v. WILLIAM DICKEY[9], b. May 27, 1835, at Sherburne.
3497. vi. EUGENE HENRY[9], b. May 15, 1837, at Sherburne.
vii. MARY SOPHIA[9], b. May 22, 1842; d. y.

1724. Amasa[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7]*, *Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 18, 1801, at Groton; m. Oct. 18, 1832, at New Berlin, N. Y., **Betsey Dye,** dau. of John and Jenny Campbell (Aiken) Dye. She was b. June 8, 1812, at New Berlin. She d. April 6, 1840, at Burlington, N. Y. He m. 2d, April 5, 1842, at Burlington, **Eleanor Atwell,** dau. of Roswell C. and Rosetta (Evans) Atwell. She was b. March 5, 1816, at Burlington. He was a cabinet maker; d. Sept. 21, 1869, at Burlington. She d. July 20, 1882, at New Lisbon, N. Y.

Children of Amasa and Betsey (Dye) Avery, b. at Burlington:

3498. i. DAVID AIKEN[9], b. Jan. 5, 1837.
ii. MARY JANE[9], b. Oct. 2, 1839; d. Nov. 18, 1905, at Hartwick, N. Y.; unm.

Child of Amasa and Eleanor (Atwell) Avery, b. at Burlington:

3499. i. ELLEN LOUISA[9], b. May 16, 1843.

1725. Jared Reid[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7]*, *Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 17, 1804, at Groton; m. July 23, 1835, at Lexington, Ky., **Sarah Ann Skidmore,** dau. of Paul and Sarah (Burrill) Skidmore, and widow of Mr. Agnew. He was a Congregational minister; Williams College, 1830; Auburn, N. Y., Theological School; ordained, 1833; agent for the American Tract Society; pastor of the church at Groton twelve years and of the church at Franklin nine years. He returned to Groton in 1861; member of the Groton school board fifteen years. She d. April 12, 1880, at Willimantic; he d. Jan. 15, 1885, at Groton.

Children of Jared Reid and Sarah Ann (Skidmore) Avery:

3500. i. GEORGE SKIDMORE[9], b. April 19, 1836, at Ledyard.
3501. ii. WILLIAM BURRILL[9], b. April 16, 1838, at New Britain.
3502. iii. NATHAN FISH DENISON[9], b. Feb. 25, 1840, at Groton.
iv. MARY SABINA[9], b. April 17, 1842, at Groton; d. y.
3503. v. JARED REID[9], b. Feb. 23, 1845, at Groton.
3504. vi. MARY SABINA[9], b. March 17, 1847, at Groton.
3505. vii. EBENEZER[9], b. Oct. 30, 1849, at Groton.

1730. Lydia Maria[8] Avery (*Hezekiah[7]*, *Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 25, 1818; m. April 11, 1838, **D. A. Meachem,** She d. Oct. 21, 1854. No children.

1731. Lamira[8] Avery (*Henry[7]*, *Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 3, 1800, at New London; m. June 16, 1816, **Timothy Wetherill,** s. of William and Hannah Wetherill. He was a farmer. He d. about 1849, near Deposit, N. Y. She d. July 14, 1885, at Salem, Pa.

Children of Timothy and Lamira (Avery) Wetherill, b. at Salem, Pa.:

i. AURELIA[9], b. Nov. 29, 1817; m. William Lamb.
ii. WILLIAM[9], b. March 24, 1819; m. Hulda Everetts.
iii. CAROLINE[9], b. Oct. 3, 1820; m. Ira Blood.
iv. HANNAH AMELIA[9], b. March 8, 1822; m. Henry Osborn; d. Jan. 1, 1906, at South Canaan, Pa.
v. SOLON AVERY[9], b. March 10, 1823; m. Harriet Ransom.
vi. JEFFREY WELLS[9], b. April 10, 1827; m. Jan. 1, 1852, Susan Bloome Drake. She was b. Nov. 20, 1831; d. Dec. 22, 1880. He d. Dec. 21, 1908. Children: (a.) *Lamira*[10], b. July 20, 1854; m. Aug. 16, 1876, William Van Ness; had one child, Herbert[11]; m. 2d, George Griffith; d. Sept. 1, 1906; (b.) *Arthur W.*[10], b. Oct. 10, 1856; d. y.; (c.) *Herbert Drake*[10], b. Sept. 6, 1859; d. y.; (d.) *Sarah Elizabeth*[10], b. Oct. 10, 1863; m. May 13, 1884, Frank C. Hall; three children, Nellie[11], Samuel[11], and Mabel[11], only the last of whom is living; (e.) *William Edgar*[10], b. May 1, 1866; (f.) *Henry Avery*[10], b. Jan. 3, 1869; d. y.; (g.) *Lucy Edith*[10], b. July 27, 1871; (h.) *Annie H.*[10], b. April 8, 1874.

vii. JAMES HARVEY[9], b. July 31, 1828; m. Helen Guiles. Residence, Canon City, Colo.

viii. LUCY FISH[9], b. Sept. 6, 1832; m. Jan. 5, 1865, William Rutty. He was b. at Melksham, Wiltshire, Eng., Jan. 14, 1812. He d. April 21, 1885, at Narbeth, Pa.; she d. Dec. 23, 1897, at the same place. Children: (a.) *Harry Anderson*[10], b. Nov. 6, 1865; d. Jan. 31, 1881; (b.) *Hester Truitt*[10], b. Dec. 29, 1866, at Narbeth; (c.) *Frank Thomas*[10], b. Sept. 1, 1868; m. Nov. 19, 1892, Mary Vaughan.

ix. DENISON[9], b. Dec. 9, 1833; m. Harriet Rosencranz. Residence, Hamilton, Mont.

x. ALBERT[9], b. Dec. 21, 1835; d. y.

xi. MARYETTE[9], b. March 6, 1838; m. Samuel Raymond Blois. Residence, Amherst, Neb.

1732. Amanda[8] Avery (*Henry*[7], *Ebenezer*[6] *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 4. 1802; m. Aug. 2, 1825, at Salem, Pa., the **Rev. Mark Preston.** He was b. Oct. 12, 1797. He was a Methodist minister in Bradford Co., Pa. He d. July 20, 1849, at Burlington, Pa.; she d. June 7, 1887, at Sundance, Wyo.

Children of Mark and Amanda (Avery) Preston, b. at West Burlington, Pa.:

i. LUCY AMANDA[9], b. Aug. 7, 1827; a well-known and successful teacher; m. D. P. Richards; residence, Dover, Del.

ii. EUNICE EMILIE[9], b. Dec., 1828; a well-known and successful teacher; d. Sept. 9, 1869, at Rochester, Minn.

iii. ISAAC[9], b. July 10, 1831; d. y.

iv. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Feb. 3, 1833; a highly educated and gifted teacher; d. Feb. 17, 1910, at Utica, N. Y.

v. HARRIET PHEBE D.[9], b. May 25, 1836; a physician of wide repute; d. July 13, 1893, at New York City.

vi. SUSANNA[9], b. Jan. 27, 1838; d. y.

vii. HENRY M.[9], b. June 22, 1839; enlisted, Aug. 28, 1861, in Co. I, 4th Ill. cav.; mustered out Nov. 3, 1864; enlisted Aug. 12, 1867, in a company of militia raised to prevent Indian hostilities; residence, Los Angeles, Calif.

viii. ALBERT[9], b. April 3, 1841; enlisted in Aug., 1862, in Co. D, 132d Pa. reg't; was at Antietam and Fredericksburg; his term having expired, he enlisted again, in 1864, in the 3d Iowa light artillery; mustered out at close of war; d. June 20, 1878, at West Burlington, Pa.

ix. WALLACE[9], b. Aug. 5, 1842; d. May 18, 1901, at Monticello, Ia.

x. SUSAN REBECCA[9], b. May 24, 1844; m. E. Grant Seamands; a highly educated and cultivated woman; lives at Philadelphia, Pa., with her only child, *Lowell Preston Seamands*[10].

xi. WILLIAM FLETCHER[9], b. Sept. 27, 1845.

1733. Alexander Hamilton[8] Avery (*Henry*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 23, 1804; m. Dec. 16, 1834, at Sterling, Pa., **Alice Rosette Howe,** dau. of Phineas and Alice (Stone) Howe. She was b. Jan. 19, 1813. He was a farmer. He d. Feb. 1, 1876, at Ames, Ia. She d. March 23, 1887, at Humboldt, Neb.

Children of Alexander Hamilton and Alice Rosette (Howe) Avery, b. at Salem, Pa.:

3510. i. ROSALINE ROSETTE[9], b. May 2, 1836.

3511. ii. PHINEAS ORLANDO[9], b. Aug. 30, 1838.

3512. iii. ALICE AMELIA[9], b. Jan. 29, 1841.

iv. CYRUS MATELAND[9], b. April 27, 1843; d. Aug. 27, 1855.

3513. v. MINOR MAHLON[9], b. Aug. 31, 1845.

1734. Emily[8] Avery (*Henry*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 6, 1807; m. Dec. 16, 1834, at Wilkesbarre, Pa. **Albert Skeer,** s. of Israel and Hannah (Gallop) Skeer. He was b. April 17, 1793. He was a blacksmith. His wife d. Oct. 3, 1864; he d. March 5, 1872; both at Kingston, Pa.

Children of Albert and Emily (Avery) Skeer, b. at Kingston, Pa.:

i. EMILY[9], b. Sept. 6, 1836; d. Feb. 18, 1889.

ii. ALBERT[9], b. July 10, 1838; d. March 7, 1840.

iii. LUCY AVERY[9], b. April 14, 1840; m. March 17, 1867, at Salem, Conn., Ebenezer Avery Packer, a descendant of Hannah Avery (No. 269); d. Nov. 27, 1879.

iv. SARAH HOYT[9], b. Jan. 18, 1842; m. Nov. 17, 1868, at Kingston, William H. Hazlett; d. Dec. 15, 1904.

v. JOHN BENHAM[9], b. May 22, 1844; m. Sept. 21, 1876, at Mifflinville, Pa., Laura E. Wintersteen; d. Feb. 27, 1885.

vi. WINFIELD SCOTT[9], b. May 6, 1846; d. Feb. 24, 1867.

vii. MARY ANN[9], b. July 8, 1849; d. May 4, 1850.

viii. ANNIE MARIA[9], b. Aug. 27, 1851; living in 1912, at Newtown, Pa.; unm.

1736. **Elizabeth Morgan**[8] **Avery** (*Henry*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 1, 1817; m. Dec. 23, 1860, at Easton, Pa., **Ralph Scott Stoddard,** s. of Elisha J. and Eunice (Fish) Stoddard. He was b. May 14, 1821, at Groton. He was a farmer; d. April 20, 1865, at Ledyard. She d. Aug. 1, 1874, at Ledyard. No children.

1737. **Henry Thomas**[8] **Avery** (*Henry*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 28, 1819, in Wayne Co., Pa.; m. April 16, 1844, at Ledyard, N. Y., **Mary Ann Avery,** (No. 1727), dau. of Hezekiah and Mary (Avery) Avery. She was b. Sept. 11, 1801, in Cayuga Co., N. Y.; d. April 14, 1867, in Delaware Co., Ia. He m. 2d, Jan. 1, 1868, at Delaware, Ia., **Lucy Ann Wagner,** dau. of John and Mary Ann (Schwartz) Wagner. She was b. Oct. 1, 1844, in Illinois. He was a blacksmith; later, a Methodist minister; preached in many places in the West and conducted many revivals. He was a faithful servant of the Lord. He d. Sept. 4, 1890, in Scott Co., Ark. His widow m. 2d, Edgar Bowen, and 3d, the Rev. R. B. Moore.

Children of Henry Thomas and Lucy Ann (Wagner) Avery:

3514. i. JOHN HENRY[9], b. Nov. 10, 1868, in Delaware Co., Ia.
ii. LUCY MORGAN[9], b. Nov. 9, 1870, in Taylor Co., Ia.; d. Nov. 26, 1883, in Johnson Co., Ark.
3515. iii. EMILY JANE[9], b. Dec. 8, 1872, in Taylor Co.
3516. iv. CHARLES WAGNER[9], b. Sept. 27, 1875, in Taylor Co.
3517. v. JAMES EDWARD[9], b. March 7, 1878, in Otoe Co., Neb.
3518. vi. JOSEPH GEORGE[9], b. Nov. 24, 1883, in Johnson Co., Ark.

1738. **Rosannah Asenath**[8] **Avery** (*Henry*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 13, 1821; m. in 1843, **Lorenzo Ames;** moved to Belvidere, Ill. They had one daughter who m. John Wittich; perhaps more.

1739. **Mary Ann**[8] **Avery** (*Griswold*[7], *Griswold*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 5, 1801, at Waterford; m. Jan. 17, 1818, at Waterford, the **Rev. Gurdon Tracy Chappell,** s. of Walter and Waitstill (Crocker) Chappell. He was b. Sept. 18, 1794, at Waterford. He was a private in the

war of 1812; justice of the peace; representative; pastor of the Baptist church. He d. July 11, 1876; she d. March 20, 1880, both at Waterford.

Children of Gurdon Tracy and Mary Ann (Avery) Chappell, b. at Waterford:

i. FRANCES ANN[9], b. Nov. 19, 1819; m. John William Keeney; d. Dec. 26, 1898, at East Lyme.
ii. GURDON BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[9], b. June 6, 1822; m. Nancy Judson Payne; d. Aug. 20, 1905, at Brooklyn, N. Y.
iii. GRISWOLD AVERY[9], b. Feb. 2, 1825; m. Cordelia Darrow; d. March 5, 1896, at Waterford.
iv. EDELINE[9]; d. y.
v. JOHN ISHAM[9], b. July 23, 1830; m. Ellen Avery (No. 3527).
vi. GEORGE AVERY[9], b. May 4, 1833; m. Mary E. Rogers; 2d, Lavinia Nugent; d. Sept. 20, 1882, at Montville.
vii. CORNELIA CAVARLY[9], b. Feb. 18, 1838; m. Griswold George Avery (No. 3519).
viii. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON[9], b. Nov. 1, 1840; m. Mary C. Gates.
ix. MARY ADELAIDE[9], b. Aug. 25, 1845; m. Washington R. Gardner.
x. GEORGIANA AUGUSTA[9], b. April 26, 1848; d. May 17, 1855.

1740. Frances Lucretia[8] Avery (*Griswold*[7], *Griswold*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 15, 1805, at Waterford; m. **Capt. John Cavarly,** s. of Philip and Mary (Denison) Cavarly. He was b. in 1800 at Waterford. He was a whaling captain. He d. March 4, 1845, at Waterford; she d. Feb. 18, 1902, at Lyme.

Children of John and Frances Lucretia (Avery) Cavarly, b. at Waterford:

i. JOHN MANSFIELD[9], b. Oct. 2, 1832; captain of Pacific Mail S. S. Co.; m. Anna Bowles; d. Oct. 29, 1905, at San Francisco, Calif.
ii. FANNIE LUCRETIA[9], b. May 5, 1835; m. David Jewett Tiffany.
iii. PHILIP AVERY[9]; m. Julia E. Bishop; d. Feb. 5, 1864, at New London.
iv. MARY ELIZABETH[9]; d. Aug. 11, 1864, at New London.
v. JOSEPH GRISWOLD[9], b. Jan. 6, 1842; m. Adelaide Lockwood Avery (No. 6660).

1741. **George Miller[8] Avery** (*Griswold[7]*, *Griswold[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 31, 1809, at Waterford; m. May 18, 1830, at Lyme, **Abby Eliza Waite**, dau. of Samuel and Abigail (Chadwick) Waite. She was b. Feb. 12, 1807, at Lyme; d. March 17, 1848. He m. 2d, **Mary Chappell**, dau. of Walter and Lydia (Hurlburt) Chappell, and widow of Benjamin Howard. She was b. July 6, 1816, at Waterford. He d. July 3, 1861, at Montville. She d. Feb. 28, 1901.

Children of George Miller and Abby Eliza (Waite) Avery, b. at Waterford:

3519. i. GRISWOLD GEORGE[9], b. April 24, 1831.
3520. ii. MATILDA WAITE[9], b. Jan. 7, 1833.

Child of George Miller and Mary (Chappell) Avery:

i. NEHEMIAH PAYNE[9]; d. y.

1742. **Elizabeth Eldridge[8] Avery** (*Griswold[7]*, *Griswold[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 4, 1817, at Waterford; m. Sept. 9, 1838, at Montville, **Nehemiah Bacus Paine**, s. of Nehemiah and Nancy (Harrington) Paine. He was b. Dec. 4, 1811, at Lyme. He was a mason; sheriff of New London County; U. S. marshal. She d. Nov. 16, 1865; he d. Sept. 20, 1872, both at Waterford. No children.

1745. **Gurdon[8] Avery** (*Charles[7]*, *Griswold[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 12, 1797, at Waterford; m. April 12, 1822, at New London, **Maria Gardner**, dau. of Benjamin and Phœbe (Harris) Gardner. She was b. July 29, 1799, at Waterford. He was a farmer. He d. Feb. 19, 1865; she d. July 12, 1871, both at Carbondale, Pa.

Children of Gurdon and Maria (Gardner) Avery:

3521. i. CHARLES[9], b. Feb. 7, 1823, at Waterford.
3522. ii. GABRIEL RAYMOND[9], b. Feb. 17, 1825, at New London; m. Sept. 22, 1853, at Waterford, Hannah Maria Askew. He d. Dec. 12, 1855, in Cuba. No children.
3523. iii. JOSEPH LEDYARD[9], b. May 16, 1827, at New London.
3524. iv. JOHN LEANDER[9], b. July 3, 1829, at Waterford.
3525. v. NANCY ADELINE[9], b. May 6, 1841, at Waterford.

1746. **Joseph[8] Avery** (*Charles[7]*, *Griswold[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *James[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 6, 1800, at Waterford; m. Jan., 1824, at Waterford, **Edna Waitstill Chappell**, dau. of

Walter and Waitstill (Crocker) Chappell, and sister of the husband of Mary Ann Avery (No. 1739). She was b. Dec. 22, 1801, at Waterford. He was a farmer; deacon of the Baptist church; town clerk; several times representative in the state assembly; ensign in 3d reg't of infantry, 1828; captain, 1829; justice of the peace for many years (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). She d. Feb. 16, 1880; he d. March 29, 1883, both at Waterford.

Children of Joseph and Edna Waitstill (Chappell) Avery, b. at Waterford:

i. JOSEPH CHARLES[9], b. Aug. 20, 1828; d. May 27, 1841.
ii. ANDREW[9], b. March 28, 1832; d. May 18, 1847.
3526. iii. ISAAC[9], b. Nov. 9, 1834; m. May 13, 1856, Mary Ann Prentis, dau. of Benjamin and Miranda (Beckwith) Prentis. He d. Nov. 14, 1862, at Waterford.
3527 iv. ELLEN[9], b. Dec. 1, 1839.

1747. **Ledyard[8] Avery** (*Charles[7], Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 7, 1802, at Waterford; m. Jan. 9, 1835, at New York City, **Susan Doe,** dau. of Henry and Ann (Golden) Doe. She was b. about 1817, in Kent County, Eng. He was a deacon in the Green St. Methodist Church, New York City. He d. March 21, 1880.

Children of Ledyard and Susan (Doe) Avery:

3528. i. JOHN HENRY[9], b. May 17, 1836, at New York City.
ii. HANNAH[9], b. June 9, 1838; d. y.
iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON[9], b. Oct. 10, 1839; d. y.
iv. WILLIAM[9], b. Aug. 16, 1841; d. y.
v. LUCY[9], b. July 8, 1848; d. unm.
vi. LEDYARD[9], b. Nov. 29, 1850; d. y.

1748. **Isaac Raymond[8] Avery** (*Charles[7], Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 27, 1805, at Waterford; m. at New York City, **Annie Clark,** dau. of John and Barbara (Allen) Clark, widow of Mr. Brush. She was b. Dec. 25, 1799, in England. He was in the fish business in New York; a deacon of the McDougal St. Baptist Church there; returned to Waterford; was a farmer. He d. Nov. 21, 1870; she d. Jan. 29, 1887, both at Waterford.

Children of Isaac Raymond and Annie (Clark) Avery:

3529. i. LUCY[9], b. April 8, 1837, at New York City.
ii. SUSIE[9], b. Aug. 20, 1839; d. y.

3530. iii. CHARLES PHILLIPS[9], b. Dec. 1, 1842, at Hackensack, N. J.
3531. iv. MARY LOUISE[9], b. Oct. 8, 1843, at New York City.

1749. Nancy[8] Avery (*Charles[7], Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 27, 1805, at Waterford; m. June 13, 1831, at New London, **Josiah Douglass,** s. of Daniel and Amelia Douglass. He was b. Aug. 21, 1813; she d. Nov. 17, 1838, at New London.

Child of Josiah and Nancy (Avery) Douglass:

i. LUCY[9], b. Nov. 4, 1831, at New London; m. John Braman.

1750. Hannah Raymond[8] Avery (*Charles[7], Griswold[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 8, 1814, at Waterford; m. Jan. 23, 1841, at New London, **Josiah Douglass,** s. of Daniel and Amelia Douglass, and the widower of her sister, Nancy. He was b. Aug. 21, 1813; she d. Nov. 9, 1884; he d. May 9, 1886, both at Waterford.

Children of Josiah and Hannah Raymond (Avery) Douglass:

i. ALMIRA[9], b. Feb. 8, 1845, at New York City; m. John Treadwell Hicks.
ii. JOSEPHINE[9], b. Sept. 8, 1851, at Waterford; m. Charles Henry Peabody.

1751. Emily[8] Avery (*Elihu[7], Elihu[6], Ebenezer[5], James[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 8, 1801, at Groton; m. Oct. 3, 1823, at Groton, **David Knowles,** s. of Daniel and Sophronia (Storey) Knowles. He was b. April 14, 1799, near New London. He was a physician. She d. June 17, 1885; he d. July 11, 1892, both at Vienna, Ill. See portrait on next page.

Children of David and Emily (Avery) Knowles:

i. ELLEN AVERY[9], b. Oct. 3, 1824, at New Orleans, La.; m. Jan. 4, 1852, John DeWitt Hinch; d. July 30, 1873, at Mt. Vernon, Ind.

Children of John DeWitt and Ellen Avery (Knowles) Hinch:

(a.) *Frances Ellen*[10], b. July 24, 1856; m. Richard Sarlls. Residence, Mt. Vernon, Ind.
(b.) *Emily Avery*[10], b. Oct. 30, 1858; m. Walter Scott Jackson.
(c.) *Mary Evalyn*[10], b. Dec. 4, 1860; m. John Rutus Evertson; 2d, John Charles Silsby.

ii. AMANDA ELIZA[9], b. Nov. 20, 1827, at Covington, Ky.; d. y.
iii. LOUISA AVERY[9], b. June 25, 1829, at Covington; d. y.
iv. EMILY[9], b. Aug. 10, 1830, at Manxport, Ind.; d. y.
v. AMANDA[9], b. Aug. 10, 1830, at Manxport; d. y.
vi. DAVID HENRY[9], b. Nov. 4, 1832, at Manxport; d. y.
vii. LATHAM AVERY[9], b. April 21, 1834, at Manxport; m. Nettie Maylynd. Residence, Vienna, Ill.

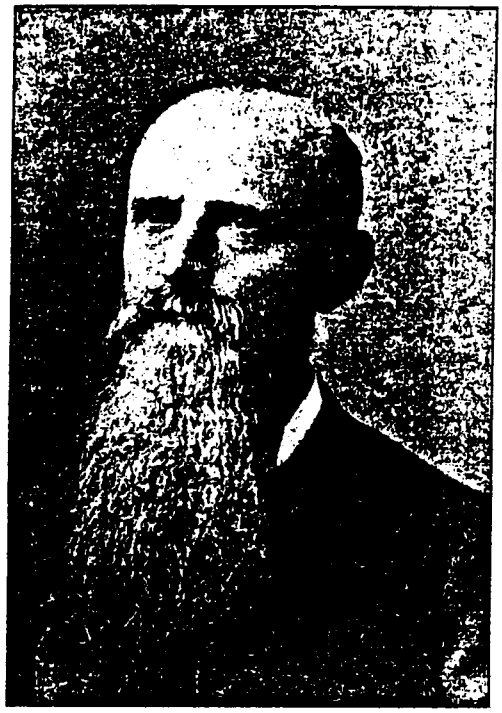


EMILY AVERY KNOWLES.

Children of Latham Avery and Nettie (Maylynd) Knowles:
(a.) *Percival Malin*[10].
(b.) *William Maurice*[10].
viii. ISAAC AUSTIN[9], b. Nov. 22, 1836, at Laconia, Ind.; d. y.
ix. WILLIAM DUDLEY[9], b. Nov. 22, 1836, at Laconia; m. Aug. 11, 1861, Lucy Holden. He d. April 5, 1904, at Dallas, Tex.
Children of William Dudley and Lucy (Holden) Knowles:
(a.) *Lorena*[10], b. June 6, 1862; m. Albert Nettleton Mann. Children, (1) *Grace Lorena*[11], (2) *Eloise Nettleton*[11], (3) *John Adam*[11].

(b.) *Ellen Adelia*[10], b. Aug. 4, 1865; m. the Rev. Charles Wallace Harned. Children, (1) *Charles Dudley*[11], (2) *James Henry*[11], (3) *Lorena Marion*[11], (4) *Ruth Knowles*[11], (5) *Joyce Chichester*[11], (6) *Maurice McLaughlin*[11].

(c.) *Charles Latham*[10], b. April 3, 1868; m. Bettie Clyde Peabody. Residence, Fort Smith, Ark. Children, (1)



WM. DUDLEY KNOWLES.

Lucy Ann[11], (2) *Bettie Clyde*[11], (3) *Fanny*[11], (4) *Alice Avery*[11], (5) *William Dudley*[11], (6) *Fred Barton*[11], (7) *Charles Latham*[11].

(d.) *Emily Alice*[10], b. Feb. 8, 1870; m. Frederick Bernard Egelhoff. Residence, Weatherford, Tex. See portrait on next page. Child, *Emily Avery*[12], b. Oct. 18, 1899. See portrait on page 659.

(e.) *Lucy Esther*[10], b. Dec. 11, 1872; m. Charles Randolph Wagstaff. Children, (1) *Hue Knowles*[11], (2) *John Dudley*[11], (3) *Lucy Esther*[11], (4) *Marion Reynolds*[11].



MRS. EMILY ALICE EGELHOFF.

x. EMILY LUCRETIA[9], b. June 17, 1840, at Catalpa Place, Ark.; m. Joseph Foard; d. May 23, 1885.

Children of Joseph and Emily Lucretia (Knowles) Foard:

(a.) *Emily Ellen*[10], b. April 27, 1863.

(b.) *Julia*[10], b. Mar. 8, 1867.

xi. ADELIA SOPHRONIA[9], b. Dec. 31, 1841, at Catalpa Place; m. Dr. William Dameron; d. Nov. 26, 1886, at Vienna.

xii. LAURA ADELAIDE[9], b. Jan. 9, 1845, at Catalpa Place; m. Jan. 1, 1864, DeVitte Von Hestond. She m. 2d, Nov., 1876, the Rev. William P. Armstrong. Residence, Clinton, Mo.



EMILY AVERY EGELHOFF.

Children of William P. and Laura Adelaide (Knowles) Armstrong:

(a.) *May Belle Ellen*[10].

(b.) *William Earle*[10].

1754. **Ellen Holdredge**[8] **Avery** (*Elihu*[7], *Elihu*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *James*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 17, 1819, at Mystic; m. Jan. 25, 1838, at Albion, N. Y., **Charles McKinstry,** s. of George and Susannah Lockwood (Hamilton) McKinstry. He was b. Sept. 17, 1816, at Hudson, N. Y.; d. April 14, 1841, at Port Perry, Missouri. She m. 2d, Jan. 14, 1851, at Hudson, N. Y., **Augustus McKinstry,** brother of her first husband. He was b. Dec. 5, 1821, at Hudson; d. March 12, 1901. He was a druggist. She d. Jan. 15, 1905.

Child of Charles and Ellen Holdredge (Avery) McKinstry:

i. CASSANDRA[9], b. Dec. 1, 1838, at Claverack, N. Y.; d. y.

Children of Augustus and Ellen Holdredge (Avery) McKinstry, b. at Hudson:

i. JEANNIE[9], b. Nov. 3, 1851; m. Abram J. Gifford. Residence, Schenectady, N. Y.
ii. GEORGE A.[9], b. Feb. 20, 1855; m. Julia B. Sluyter. Residence, Hudson, N. Y.
iii. NELLIE[9], b. Aug. 31, 1858; m. Carroll Hankes. Residence, Hudson, N. Y.
iv. SUSIE V.[9], b. April 10, 1862; m. William I. Gray. Residence, Hudson, N. Y.

1756. Sabrina[8] Avery (*James[7]*, *James[6]*, *Theophilus[5]*, *Edward[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 30, 1796, at Groton; m. **Moseley Dewey**, s. of Amos and Tryphena (Wellar) Dewey. He was b. Oct. 9, 1795, at Westfield, Mass.; d. Sept. 10, 1843, at Quincy, Ill. She d. March 17, 1856, at Pulaski, Ill.

Children of Moseley and Sabrina (Avery) Dewey:

i. SABRINA[9], b. Dec. 16, 1819; m. Samuel Smith.
ii. ELIZABETH[9], b. July 15, 1821; m. Josephus Rodgers.
iii. SALLY LAMIRA[9], b. May 25, 1824; d. Nov. 15, 1876, at Mendon, Ill.; unm.
iv. MARY ADELINE[9], b. Feb. 27, 1827; m. Charles McVay.
v. GEORGE MOSELEY[9], b. May 15, 1828; d. about 1857; unm.
vi. ANDREW MERRIMAN[9], b. April 20, 1831; m. Rachel Layton.

1757. Salacia[8] Avery (*James[7]*, *James[6]*, *Theophilus[5]*, *Edward[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 4, 1801, at Groton; m. Dec. 30, 1819, at Southwick, Mass., **Henry Stiles**, s. of Dorus and Sallie (Barker) Stiles. He was b. April 2, 1785, at Southwick. He was a farmer and whip manufacturer. He d. Dec. 23, 1866; she d. March 5, 1867, both at Meriden.

Children of Henry and Salacia (Avery) Stiles:

i. SARAH LAMIRA[9], b. Aug. 29, 1820, at Southwick; m. Easton Q. Rising; d. April 24, 1896, at Pittsburg, Tex.
ii. CURTIS HENRY[9], b. Sept. 15, 1822, at Southwick; m. Mary Gaylord; d. Nov. 8, 1856, at W. Springfield, Mass.
iii. DORUS ARTEMAS[9], b. June 17, 1824, at Southwick; m. Betsey Ann Warner; d. Jan. 15, 1899, at Durham.
iv. LUCY ANN[9], b. Nov. 5, 1826, at Southwick; m. Benjamin Leonard Van Horn; d. Jan. 15, 1899.
v. ANNETTE[9], b. Jan. 14, 1829, at Southwick; m Charles Warner.

vi. MARY AVERY[8], b. May 12, 1832, at Feeding Hills, Mass.; m. Henry Herschberg; d. Dec. 18, 1863, at Feeding Hills.

vii. NORMAN C.[8], b. June 18, 1834, at Feeding Hills; m. Sarah Maria Smith; an inventor of note. Residence, Middletown.

viii. PHOEBE BRADLEY[8], b. July 25, 1836, at Feeding Hills; m. John Benzagun; d. Dec. 19, 1858, at Feeding Hills.

1758. Phebe Ann[8] Avery (*James[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 15, 1803, at Groton; m. Jan. 1, 1822, at Springfield, Mass., **Henry Hanchett,** s. of ———— and Esther Hanchett. He was b. May 18, 1797, at Springfield. He was a farmer. She d. March 15, 1869; he d. March 17, 1877, both at Plainfield, N. H.

Children of Henry and Phebe Ann (Avery) Hanchett, b. at Hartland, Vt.:

i. PHEBE ANN[9], b. Oct. 24, 1822; m. Viranus S. Allen; d. April 28, 1864, at Cleveland, O.

ii. BELINDA SHORT[9], b. Aug. 4, 1824; m. John S. Miller.

iii. HENRY HARRISON[9], b. Aug. 24, 1827; m. Helen M. Cady; 2d, Louise H. Burnham.

iv. MARY JANE[9], b. Jan. 10, 1829; m. Abner Bacon.

v. FREDERIC BAILEY[9], b. Sept. 12, 1830; m. Hannah G. Southworth; d. March 19, 1906.

vi. JAMES AVERY[9], b. Oct. 10, 1832; m. Abby Collier; d. Feb. 11, 1864, at Plainfield, N. H.

vii. GEORGE SAMUEL[9], b. Oct. 20, 1835; m. Phebe Pierce.

viii. HORACE EVERETT[9], b. Feb. 15, 1838; d. y.

ix. DENNIS ALLEN[9], b. Sept. 22, 1842; m. Elizabeth Reed.

1759. Asenath[8] Avery (*James[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 6, 1806, at Groton; m. March 24, 1833, at Hartland, Vt., **Hugh Thomas.** He was b. at Aberdeen, Scotland. He was a hatter; d. Feb. 18, 1859, at Derby, Vt. She d. Aug. 23, 1887, at the same place.

Children of Hugh and Asenath (Avery) Thomas:

i. MARIA[9], b. Sept. 4, 1834, at Woodstock, Vt.; d. March 2, 1868, at Derby; unm.

ii. MARY[9], b. June 18, 1837, at Woodstock; m. Ephraim D. Clark. Residence, Newport, Vt.

iii. EDWARD JAMES[9], b. July 4, 1841, at Montpelier, Vt.; a member of Co. K, 10th Vt. Inf.; d. Dec. 2, 1862, at Camp Grover, Md.

1760. Mary[8] Avery (*James[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 4, 1809, at Groton; m. July 9, 1826, at Southwick, Mass., **John Noble,** s. of Timothy and Sally (Taylor) Noble. He was b. April 27, 1803, at Southwick. He was a farmer. She d. May 28, 1834, at West Suffield; he d. April 13, 1894, at the same place.

Children of John and Mary (Avery) Noble:

i. MARY GENET[9], b. Sept. 10, 1828, at West Suffield; d. y.
ii. HENRY STILES SEYMOUR[9], b. Feb. 17, 1832; m. Augusta W. Brooks.

1761. Clara[8] Avery (*Theophilus[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 23, 1797, at Groton; m. Aug. 20, 1820, at Groton, **Elias Chapman,** s. of Eber and Desire (Stark) Chapman. He was b. May, 1796, at Groton. He was a shoemaker and farmer. She d. April 13, 1883; he d. April 24, 1883, both at Preston.

Children of Elias and Clara (Avery) Chapman, b. at Groton:

i. THEOPHILUS AVERY[9], b. May 12, 1821; m. Frances Bedent; d. July 18, 1871, at Preston.
ii. NANCY HARRIET[9], b. 1823; d. July 21, 1844, at Preston.
iii. JARED[9]; m. Elizabeth Palmer; d. Feb. 18, 1871, at Philadelphia, Pa.

1762. Billings[8] Avery (*Theophilus[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 19, 1802, at Groton; m. Sept. 25, 1825, at Groton, Prudence Geer, dau. of Amos and Prudence (Allen) Geer. She was b. Oct. 2, 1802, at Groton. He was a farmer. She d. March 23, 1833; he d. July 15, 1833, both at Ledyard, formerly North Parish, Groton.

Children of Billings and Prudence (Geer) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

3536. i. JAMES BILLINGS[9], b. Aug. 27, 1826.
3537. ii. THEOPHILUS[9], b. Nov. 30, 1827.
3538. iii. AMOS GEER[9], b. Oct. 4, 1829.

1764. Lavinia[8] Avery (*Joshua[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 18, 1801, at New London; m. Sept. 30, 1821, **Sanford Morgan,** s. of Nicholas and Phebe (Avery) Morgan (No. 518). He was b. Nov. 11, 1798,

at Groton. She d. Sept. 12, 1827. He was married twice more, his third wife being Cornelia Avery (No. 1825). He d. Aug. 17, 1888, at Groton.

Children of Sanford and Lavinia (Avery) Morgan:

i. SANFORD[9], b. July 9, 1822; m. Lavinia M. Smith; 2d, Emily Edgecombe.

ii. ORLANDO[9], b. Feb. 14, 1825; d. y.

1765. James[8] Avery (*Joshua[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 5, 1804, at New London; m. Oct., 1830, at Colerain, Mass., **Emily Smith,** dau. of Calvin and Ann (Thompson) Smith. She was b. Feb. 23, 1806, at Colerain. She d. Nov. 12, 1842, at Greenfield, Mass. He m. 2d, March 23, 1843, at Guilford, Vt., **Sarah Bardwell,** dau. of Ebenezer and Roxalena (Cushman) Bardwell. She was b. July 16, 1817, at Shelburne, Mass. He was a carpenter and joiner. He d. Jan. 22, 1860, at Greenfield; she d. Jan. 29, 1879, at the same place.

Children of James and Emily (Smith) Avery, b. at Greenfield:

i. LOVINIA SMITH[9], b. Oct. 3, 1831; d. May 28, 1853.

3539. ii. JULIA ELIZABETH[9], b. May 13, 1834.

3540. iii. HANNAH AMELIA[9], b. June 28, 1836.

3541. iv. HARRIET ANN[9], b. April 14, 1840; m. June 8, 1869, Almen Leslie Smith. No children.

3542. v. EMILY MORRISON[9], b. Oct. 14, 1842.

Children of James and Sarah (Bardwell) Avery, b. at Greenfield:

3543. i. JAMES THOMAS[9], b. Dec. 22, 1843.

3544. ii. SARAH MIRANDA[9], b. Aug. 3, 1845; m. Daniel Rickerson; d. July 13, 1866, at Milwaukee, Wis.

iii. JOSHUA EDWARD[9], b. Sept. 27, 1847; enlisted July 28, 1862, in the heavy artillery from Greenfield, and d. in the army at Newburn, N. C., June 29, 1865.

3545. iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON[9], b. Aug. 13, 1849.

1766. Dwight[8] Avery (*Joshua[7], James[6], Theophilus[5], Edward[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 19, 1811, at New London; m. Oct., 1835, at Halifax, Vt., **Mary A. Worden.** He d. March 13, 1854, at Orono, Me. She m. 2d, Robert Averill, and d. Dec. 16, 1881. No children.

1767. **Lucy**[8] **Avery** (*Erastus*[7], *Theophilus*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. a **Capt. Knapp,** by whom she had two children, both of whom died unm. She m. 2d, a **Mr. Willard,** by whom she had a daughter who died young.

1768. **Elizabeth**[8] **Avery** (*Erastus*[7], *Theophilus*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Richard Conklin,** at Portland, Conn., and left three children.

1769. **Sarah**[8] **Avery** (*Erastus*[7], *Theophilus*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]); m. **Valentine Bond,** and had eight boys—William, Frank, Edwin, George, Fitz, Charles, Fred, and Wilbur. We are told that they are all living, but we have not been able to get definite information concerning them.

1770. **Ichabod**[8] **Avery** (*Erastus*[7], *Theophilus*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 25, 1817, at Middletown; m. Sept. 13, 1841, at Durham, **Martha Ann Smith,** dau. of Joseph and Orpha (Seward) Smith and widow of Jesse Pomeroy. She was b. Sept. 4, 1817, at Durham. He was a farmer and captain of the state militia. She d. Oct. 25, 1893, at East Hartford; he d. Oct. 29, 1893, at the same place.

Children of Ichabod and Martha Ann (Smith) Avery, b. at Durham:

3546. i. FRANKLIN LEVERETT[9], b. July 31, 1843.
3547. ii. ELIZA JANE[9], b. July 31, 1845.
3548. iii. ELLEN COE[9], b. July 28, 1848.
3549. iv. ROSILLA MARIA[9], b. July 29, 1851.
3550. v. MINNIE LOUISE[9], b. Aug. 3, 1858.

1782. **Benajah Austin**[8] **Avery** (*Anson*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 22, 1817, at Groton; m. Sept. 24, 1840, at Groton. **Mary Abby Avery** (No. 1823), dau. of Thomas and Sally (Rogers) Avery. She was b. Feb. 22, 1821, at Groton. He was a farmer; founder of the Onondaga County (N. Y.) Milk Association; ensign in 8th reg't, Conn. infantry, 1833; lieutenant, 1834; captain, 1835 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford); helped to organize and build the first street

railway in Syracuse, N. Y., where he was a respected and honored citizen. He d. Jan. 12, 1882, at Syracuse; she d. Oct. 8, 1900, at New London. No children.

1783. **Augustus**[8] **Avery** (*Anson*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 31, 1821, at Poquetanuck; m. Dec. 15, 1858, at Syracuse, N. Y., **Harriet Elizabeth Clark,** dau. of Elizur and Jerusha (Spencer) Clark. She was b. Oct. 15, 1834, at Syracuse. He was a salt manufacturer. He d. July 19, 1883, at Syracuse.

Children of Augustus and Harriet Elizabeth (Clark) Avery, b. at Syracuse:

i. FREDERICK ELIZUR[9], b. Sept. 30, 1859; d. April 30, 1869, at Syracuse.

3556. ii. LUCY LATHAM[9], b. April 27, 1862.

3557. iii. MARY AUGUSTA[9], b. May 10, 1864.

iv. EUNICE JERUSHA[9], b. April 5, 1866; d. May 15, 1874.

3558. v. LEWIS EDWARD[9], b. Feb. 7, 1869.

3559. vi. LAURA MANNING[9], b. Aug. 11, 1871.

3560. vii. BENAJAH AUSTIN[9], b. Oct. 22, 1873.

3561. viii. HELEN FRANCES[9], b. Aug. 29, 1877.

1796. **Harriet**[8] **Avery** (*Alfred*[7], *David*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 14, 1819, at Brownhelm, Ohio; m. July 24, 1843, at Oberlin, O., **Ralph Porter,** s. of Reuben and Lydia (Stanley) Porter. He was b. Feb. 28, 1808, at Turin, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. April 27, 1895, at Athens, O. She d. July 2, 1898, at Malta, O.

Children of Ralph and Harriet (Avery) Porter, b. at Malta, Ohio:

i. ALFRED AVERY[9], b. May 19, 1845; m. Mary Traner.

ii. RALPH[9], b. Feb. 28, 1854; d. y.

iii. LYDIA HARRIET[9], b. June 16, 1859; m. Jasper George Smith.

1797. **Sarah**[8] **Avery** (*Alfred*[7], *David*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 13, 1821, at Brownhelm, O.; m. Feb. 15, 1844, at Brownhelm, O., **Edmond Smith,** s. of Elijah and Asaneth (Woodworth) Smith. He was b. Nov. 12, 1816, at Bolton, N. Y. He was a mason. She d. Jan. 11, 1883, at Ottawa, O. No children.

1799. Cyrus[8] Avery (*Alfred*[7], *David*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 9, 1825, at Brownhelm, O.; m. June 13, 1849, at Madison, O., **Helen M. Smith,** dau. of Elijah and Lovina (Sherman) Smith. She d. Nov. 22, 1852, at Madison. He m. 2d, Sept. 1, 1853, at Madison, **Rose Anna Mary Miller,** dau. of Nahum and Esther (McDonald) Miller. She was b. May 21, 1830, at Madison. He was a tinner and hardware dealer. She was a famous anti-slavery propagandist; a prominent writer on social and political questions; a member of the Illinois State Suffrage Association, and of the Illinois Woman's Press Association, as well as of many other societies devoted to the uplifting of the race. She organized the first anti-slavery society in Ashtabula, O. Her works do follow her. She d. Nov. 9, 1894, at Chicago, Ill. He d. May 6, 1907, at Chicago.

Child of Cyrus and Rose Anna Mary (Miller) Avery, b. at Cleveland, O.:

3566. i. CYRUS MILLER[9], b. July 4, 1854.

1800. Egbert[8] Avery (*Alfred*[7], *David*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 23, 1829, at Brownhelm, O.; m. Aug. 22, 1854, at Pittsfield, O., **Harriet King,** dau. of Platt Brown and Diantha (Beals) King. She was b. April 23, 1832, at Northeast, N. Y. He took the mathematical course at Oberlin college; was one of the strong factors in the building of Tabor college at Tabor, Ia., on lines similar to those of Oberlin. His convictions were strong against slavery and the use of liquor. In 1861, he was appointed by Gov. Samuel J. Kirkwood, second lieutenant of the Citizen's Union Guards, in the Fremont County regiment of militia. He was justice of the peace for many years and was usually known by the title of "Squire" Avery. He d. April 16, 1907, at Tabor.

Children of Egbert and Harriet (King) Avery:

i. DIANTHA ELIZABETH[9], b. June 10, 1855, at Percival, Ia.; d. May 31, 1877, at Tabor; unm.
ii. ABBIE KING[9], b. June 1, 1858, at Percival; d. y.
iii. ERWIN[9], b. Aug. 19, 1861, at Tabor; d. y.
iv. ERNEST[9], b. Aug. 19, 1861, at Tabor; d. y.
3567. v. ALBERT ALLYN[9], b. Aug. 21, 1864, at Tabor.
3568. vi. HARRIET KING[9], b. Jan. 31, 1868, at Tabor; librarian at Tabor College.

1801. **Henry**[8] **Avery** (*Alfred*[7], *David*[6], *Asa*[5], *Edward*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 13, 1831, at Brownhelm, O.; m. Feb. 13, 1856, at Rochester, N. Y., **Elizabeth Burtis**, dau. of Lewis and Milicent (Morey) Burtis. She was b. Feb. 1, 1832, at Rochester; d. Sept. 1, 1870, at Jacksonville, Fla. He m. 2d, Aug. 15, 1872, at Middlebury, O., **Caroline Watson Robinson**, dau. of John and Margaret Maria (Kelly) Robinson. She was b. Aug. 29, 1837, at Middlebury. He was a graduate of Oberlin College, 1854; studied theology; was ordained at Stockbridge, Wis., March, 1860; ministered there four years; his last charge was Montour, Ia. He was a member of the faculty of Amity College, Ia., for ten years. He d. Aug. 10, 1909, at Des Moines, Ia.

Children of Henry and Elizabeth (Burtis) Avery:

i. LEWIS BURTIS[9], b. Nov. 13, 1856, at Cleveland, O.; d. y.

3569. ii. LEWIS BURTIS[9], b. Sept. 28, 1859, at Stevens Point, Wis.

iii. WARREN ALFRED[9], b. Dec. 3, 1866, at Williamsfield, O.; d. y.

iv. FRANK COLEMAN[9], b. March 24, 1868, at Williamsfield; d. y.

Children of Henry and Caroline Watson (Robinson) Avery:

i. MARY ROBINSON[9], b. Sept. 14, 1873, at Middlebury; d. y.

3570. ii. HARRY COLEMAN[9], b. Jan. 25, 1875, at Tonica, Ill.

3571. iii. WILSON ROBINSON[9], b. Sept. 3, 1879, at College Springs, Ia.; unm. in 1910. Residence, Des Moines, Ia.

3572. iv. ELEANOR GRACE[9], b. Feb. 13, 1881, at College Springs.

1810. **Park William**[8] **Avery** (*Youngs*[7], *Parke*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 20, 1788, in the "Hive" at Groton; m. Oct. 24, 1811, at Groton, **Clarissa Belton Avery** (No. 1697), dau. of Jonas Belton and Esther (Denison) Avery. She was b. April 27, 1792, at Groton. He was named for his two Revolutionary ancestors, Capt. William Latham (No. 68, ii) and Lieut. Park Avery (No. 300). After his father's death, he bought the shares of the other heirs and thus became the owner of the "Hive." He d. Dec. 11, 1866; she d. March 25, 1867, both at Groton.

Children of Park William and Clarissa Belton (Avery) Avery:

i. WILLIAM PARK[9], b. Nov. 12, 1812, at New Milford, Pa.; d. July 20, 1830, at New Milford; unm.

ii. LAURISTON[9], b. Jan. 12, 1814, at New Milford; d. June 6, 1838, at Groton; unm.

3586. iii. CAROLINE[9], b. Oct. 12, 1815, at New Milford.
3587. iv. ALBERT FRANCIS[9], b. Feb. 21, 1817, at New Milford.
3588. v. JEFFERSON[9], b. Aug. 14, 1819, at New Milford.
3589. vi. JAMES DENISON[9], b. Oct. 22, 1820, at New Milford.
3590. vii. EUNICE LATHAM[9], b. March 31, 1822, at New Milford.
3591. viii. YOUNGS[9], b. Feb. 8, 1824, at New Milford.
3592. ix. LUCY ANN[9], b. Dec. 14, 1825, at New Milford.
3593. x. JULIA EMILY[9], b. Feb. 6, 1828, at New Milford; m. Moses Rogers Avery (No. 3597).
xi. HANNAH[9], b. April 8, 1830, at New Milford; d. y.
3594. xii. ADELIA ESTHER[9], b. May 11, 1832, at New Milford.
3595. xiii. ELLEN NANCY[9], b. Feb. 18, 1834, at New Milford.
3596. xiv. PRENTICE PARK[9], b. March 6, 1836, at Groton.

1811. Mary[8] Avery (*Youngs*[7], *Parke*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 19, 1790, at Groton; m. Nov. 25, 1807, at Groton, **Richard Harris,** s. of Jeremiah and Lydia Harris of Norwich. He was b. May 25, 1786, at Norwich. He d. Sept. 21, 1816.

Children of Richard and Mary (Avery) Harris, b. at Groton:

i. JEREMIAH GEORGE[9], b. Oct. 23, 1809; m. Lucinda McGavock; associate editor of the *Political Observer*, New London; editor of the *Daily Gazette*, New Bedford, Mass.; established the *Nashville Union*, at Nashville, Tenn., which represented the political opinions of Andrew Jackson and aided the rising fortunes of James K. Polk. In 1845, he was appointed pay-director of the U. S. navy; was attached to the gulf squadron; was a member of Commodore M. C. Perry's staff; was at the capture of Tuxpan, Tabasco, and Vera Cruz; was with Commodore Perry when Japan opened her commerce to the world; was two years on the coast of Africa with the fleet appointed to suppress the slave trade; during the civil war disbursed several millions of the public money in the navy. When retired by age, he returned to Groton where his aged mother lived. In 1879, he became president of the Groton Heights Centennial Association, that resulted in one of the most successful of Revolutionary celebrations. He subsequently retired to Nashville where he d. May 8, 1891.

ii. ERASTUS RICHARD[9], b. Nov. 29, 1812; m. Elizabeth Rudd; d. May 17, 1838.

1813. Hannah[8] Avery (*Youngs[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 3, 1794, at Groton; m. Jan. 23, 1817, at Groton, **Denison Billings Williams**, s. of Eleazar and Mary (Billings) Williams. He was b. March 2, 1794, at Stonington. She d. Feb. 16, 1849, at Ledyard. He m. 2d, Eliza Avery (No. 1680). He d. Feb. 23, 1867, at Preston.

Children of Denison Billings and Hannah (Avery) Williams:

i. MARY ESTHER[9], b. March 13, 1818, at Stonington; m. John Brewster; d. April 30, 1902, at Ledyard.
ii. DENISON BILLINGS[9], b. June 30, 1819, at Stonington; d. Dec. 16, 1878, at Ledyard; unm.
iii. CECELIA HANNAH[9], b. July 9, 1822, at Ledyard; m. Welcome Arnold Browning; d. Jan. 30, 1893, at Griswold.
iv. LUKE L.[9], b. Jan. 12, 1824, at Ledyard; d. Feb. 15, 1859; unm.
v. PARK AVERY[9], b. Feb. 28, 1826, at Ledyard; d. Aug. 31, 1892, at Preston; unm.
vi. EUNICE AVERY[9], b. March 1, 1828; m. Richard A. Roberts; d. Aug. 12, 1904, at Greenport, Long Island, N. Y.
vii. FRANK BENJAMIN[9], b. April 25, 1830; m. Mary Clark; d. March 17, 1893, at Chicago, Ill.
viii. YOUNGS AVERY[9], b. May 25, 1833; d. Aug. 24, 1865, at Preston; unm.
ix. ELAM VANDERPOOL[9], b. July 1, 1837; d. March 9, 1849, at Ledyard.

1814. Nancy S.[8] Avery (*Youngs[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 4, 1796, at Groton; m. Nov. 30, 1815, at Groton, **Eleazar Williams**, s. of Eleazar and Mary (Billings) Williams, and brother of the husband of Hannah Avery (No. 1813). He was b. July 30, 1791, at Stonington. She d. July 31, 1856; he d. Oct. 6, 1877, both at Mystic.

Children of Eleazar and Nancy S. (Avery) Williams:

i. ELEAZAR AVERY[9], b. Dec. 7, 1816, at Stonington; m. Ann Eliza Bradley; d. Nov. 2, 1896, at Syracuse, N. Y.
ii. YOUNGS[9], b. Oct. 4, 1819; d. July 23, 1830.
iii. ANN ELIZABETH[9], b. Dec. 14, 1827; m. Dr. Francis Mason Manning; d. July 11, 1905.
iv. MARY AVERY[9], b. June 24, 1829; m. Abel N. Simmons; d. April 1, 1869.

1815. Lucy[8] Avery (*Youngs[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 2, 1798, at Groton;

m. Feb. 20, 1822, at Groton, as his second wife, **Albert Edgecomb,** s. of Samuel and Rachel Denison (Copp) Edgecomb. She d. Nov. 14, 1825, at Mystic. He d. April 9, 1864, aged 74 years, at Mystic.

Child of Albert and Lucy (Avery) Edgecomb, b. at Mystic:

i. LUCY[9], b. June 25, 1825; m. James Stoddard.

1816. Latham Youngs[8] Avery (*Youngs[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 1, 1800, at Groton; m. Jan. 1, 1823, at Groton, **Hannah Avery** (No. 1817), dau. of Thomas and Sally (Rogers) Avery. She was b. May 22, 1804, at Groton. He was made lieutenant of 3d Co., 2d reg't of horse artillery, April, 1823 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He moved to Syracuse, N. Y., and engaged in the salt business; later he became an extensive farmer. She d. Dec. 20, 1864, at Syracuse. He m. 2d, Nov. 12, 1872, at Belchertown, Mass., **Abigail G. Barnes,** dau. of Henry and Harriet (Gregg) Barnes. She was b. Nov. 12, 1848. He d. June 12, 1887, at Syracuse.

Children of Latham Youngs and Hannah (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

3597. i. MOSES ROGERS[9], b. Nov. 12, 1823.
ii. HANNAH AUGUSTA[9], b. Dec. 29, 1825; unm.
iii. LATHAM DEAN[9], b. April 10, 1828; d. y.
3598. iv. THOMAS YOUNGS[9], b. June 14, 1831.

1819. Delia Rogers[8] Avery (*Thomas[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 6, 1808, at Groton; m. Dec. 26, 1824, at Groton, **Benjamin Peabody,** s. of Benjamin and Abigail (Holmes) Peabody. He was b. June 15, 1797, at Stonington.

Children of Benjamin and Delia Rogers (Avery) Peabody:

i. BENJAMIN F.[9]
ii. SARAH DELIA[9].
iii. FRANCES AUGUSTA[9].

1820. Sally Augusta[8] Avery (*Thomas[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 24, 1812, at Groton; m. June 24, 1832, at Groton, **Joseph Aborn Smith,** s. of Denison and Waity (Smith) Smith. He was b. Aug. 29, 1807, at Groton. She d. June 18, 1877; he d. March 14, 1890, both at Groton.

Child of Joseph Aborn and Sally Augusta (Avery) Smith:

i. MARY AUGUSTA[9], b. Nov. 10, 1833; m. Albert A. Dickerman; d. Jan. 3, 1889.

1821. Thomas Jefferson[8] Avery (*Thomas[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 9, 1815, at Groton; m. June 1, 1836, at New London, **Lucy Smith.** He d. Oct. 8, 1858.

Children of Thomas Jefferson and Lucy (Smith) Avery:

3599. i. THOMAS EDWARD[9], b. Aug. 3, 1837.
3600. ii. LOUISA S.[9], b. Feb. 2, 1839.
3601. iii. ALICE JOANNA[9], b. June 2, 1841.

1822. Park Stephen[8] Avery (*Thomas[7], Parke[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 21, 1817, at Groton; m. Sept. 24, 1840, **Augusta Avery** (No. 1784), dau. of Anson and Eunice (Avery) Avery. She was b. Aug. 31, 1821. He settled at Syracuse, N. Y.; was a salt manufacturer and merchant. She d. July 18, 1883.

Children of Parke Stephen and Augusta (Avery) Avery:

i. ANSON STEPHEN[9], b. June 11, 1843; d. y.
ii. ANNA AUGUSTA[9], b. May 17, 1845; d. y.
3602. iii. SARAH ROGERS[9], b. Aug. 13, 1847.
3603. iv. JOHN MURRAY[9], b. July 3, 1850.
v. ANSON[9], b. Feb. 20, 1853; d. y.
vi. EUNICE AUGUSTA[9], b. March 25, 1855; d. y.
vii. STEPHEN AUGUSTUS[9], b. Oct. 29, 1857; d. y.
3604. viii. GEORGE MAY[9], b. July 19, 1862.

1824. Sally[8] Avery (*Cyrus[7], Jasper[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 20, 1794, at Groton; m. May 8, 1814, at Groton, **Thomas Hammond.** She d. May 27, 1882, at Groton.

Children of Thomas and Sally (Avery) Hammond:

i. THOMAS W.[9], b. Sept. 30, 1816; d. Sept. 27, 1841.
ii. SARAH[9]; m. Benjamin Burrows.

Perhaps there were other children.

1825. Cornelia[8] Avery (*Cyrus[7], Jasper[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 30, 1799, at Groton; m. July 9, 1837, at Groton, **Sanford Morgan,** s of Nicholas and

Phebe (Avery) Morgan (No. 518, v). He was b. Nov. 11, 1798, at Groton. His first wife was Lavinia Avery (No. 1764). She d. Nov. 2, 1887; he d. Aug. 17, 1888, both at Groton.

1826. Marvin Bailey[8] Avery (*Cyrus[7], Jasper[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 17, 1802, at Groton; m. March 20, 1828, at Ledyard, **Mary Latham Avery** (No. 1858), dau. of Robert Niles and Mary (Hudson) Avery. She was b. Feb. 21, 1808, at Groton. He was a merchant. He d. March 10, 1861, at Columbus, Ga.; she d. Nov. 1, 1892, at Mystic.

Child of Marvin Bailey and Mary Latham (Avery) Avery, b. at Springfield, Mass.:

3605. i. ELLEN FRANCES[9], b. Dec. 28, 1828.

1827. Urbane[8] Avery (*Cyrus[7], Jasper[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 7, 1806, at Groton; m. Dec. 16, 1828, at Groton, **Amanda Malvina Avery** (No. 1753), dau. of Elihu and Nancy (Eldridge) Avery. She was b. June 30, 1806. She d. July 15, 1835, at Groton. He m. 2d, Jan. 5, 1836, **Mary Ann Stoddard,** dau. of Asa and ———— (Crandall) Stoddard. She was b. May 17, 1808, at Groton. He was a farmer. He d. May 24, 1860; she d. May 22, 1890, both at Groton.

Children of Urbane and Amanda Malvina (Avery) Avery, b. at Groton:

3606. i. ANN MARIA[9], b. Jan. 27, 1830.
3607. ii. FRANCES ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 26, 1833.
3608. iii. AMANDA MALVINA[9], b. June 14, 1835.

Children of Urbane and Mary Ann (Stoddard) Avery, b. at Groton:

3609. i. MARY HELEN[9], b. April 17, 1837.
3610. ii. URBANE[9], b. Dec. 24, 1839.
3611. iii. CYRUS[9], b. Aug. 13, 1843.
3612. iv. CHARLES STODDARD[9], b. Dec. 21, 1845.
3613. v. HENRY[9], b. Dec. 21, 1845.
3614. vi. ADDISON[9], b. Sept. 17, 1849.

1828. Frederick[8] Avery (*Jasper[7], Jasper[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 23, 1796, at Groton; m. May 29, 1816, at Washington, Mass., **Lydia Matilda**

Chamberlain, dau. of Justus and Hannah (West) Chamberlain. She was b. Feb. 22, 1799, at Washington. He was a farmer; moved to Delaware, O., about 1818. He d. June 13, 1878; she d. July 21, 1888, both at Delaware.

Children of Frederick and Lydia Matilda (Chamberlain) Avery, b. at Delaware:

3615. i. CATHARINE A.[9], b. July 28, 1819.
3616. ii. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH[9], b. April 18, 1822.
3617. iii. JASPER[9], b. June 12, 1827.
3618. iv. HANNAH MATILDA[9], b. Sept. 29, 1830.
3619. v. EDWIN GRISWOLD[9], b. Sept. 12, 1839.

1829. Charlotte E.[8] Avery (*Jasper*[7], *Jasper*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 1, 1798, at Groton; m. May 30, 1817, **Hosea Williams.** She d. Feb. 23, 1839.

Children of Hosea and Charlotte E. (Avery) Williams:

i. ANNA C.[9], b. July 6, 1818; m. the Rev. J. W. White.
ii. HARRIET A.[9], b. Feb. 23, 1823; m. Thomas C. Jones.
iii. MARGARET COPP[9], b. June 9, 1825; m. Chauncey Hills.
iv. CAROLINE M.[9], b. May 10, 1831; m. Dr. John A. Little.
v. CHARLOTTE E.[9], b. May 20, 1838.

1835. Julia[8] Avery (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 23, 1793, at Groton; m. Feb., 1813, at Scipio, N. Y., **John Spaulding,** s. of Oliver and Rebecca (Bottom) Spaulding. He was b. July 4, 1785, at Plainfield. He was a farmer; deacon in the Presbyterian church; d. Sept. 22, 1823, at Middlebury, N. Y. She m. 2d, **Elias Morgan** (No. 694, v). She d. Feb. 15, 1853, at Collins, N. Y.

Children of John and Julia (Avery) Spaulding, b. at Scipio, N. Y.:

i. REBECCA MARIA[9], b. Dec. 25, 1813; m. Ebenezer Morgan (No. 694, x); d. Dec. 25, 1872, at King City, Kas.
ii. NANCY AVERY[9], b. Feb. 22, 1815; m. Erastus Morgan (No. 694, vi). She d. Aug. 2, 1901, at Belvidere, Ill.
iii. JOHN[9], b. July 2, 1816; d. Jan. 30, 1839, at Niles, Mich.; unm.
iv. ELIAS[9], b. Jan. 18, 1818; d. y.
v. HAMILTON[9], b. Feb. 19, 1819; m. Lucy Gifford; 2d, Emeline Huyck; 3d, Jane Gazlay; d. July 19, 1896, at Evans, N. Y.

vi. MARY CHARLOTTE[9], b. Dec. 8, 1821; m. George Hussey, s. of Reuben and Phebe (Morgan) Hussey (No. 694, iii); d. Oct. 24, 1891, at North Collins, N. Y.

vii. JULIA[9], b. Dec. 19, 1823; m. Oliver Briggs; d. about 1903, at Middleport, N. Y.

1836. Asher Rosseter[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 29, 1794, at Groton; m. Feb. 12, 1818, at Scipio, N. Y., **Nancy Tallman Sherman,** dau. of Abraham and Alma (Tallman) Sherman. She was b. Aug. 19, 1799, at Cambridge, N. Y. He was a farmer and, in 1856, made his home at Brant, in Erie Co., N. Y. He was the town collector for more than a score of years. He d. July 15, 1875, at Brant; she d. April 8, 1889, at the same place.

Children of Asher Rosseter and Nancy Tallman (Sherman) Avery:

i. SHERMAN[9], b. Oct. 22, 1818, at Scipio; d. July 1, 1865, at Brant; unm.

3620. ii. DAVID ROSSETER[9], b. Sept. 22, 1820, at Scipio.

3621. iii. ALBERT MORGAN[9], b. Jan. 7, 1823, at Collins, N. Y.

iv. LAVINIA[9], b. Dec. 5, 1825, at Collins; d. Aug. 30, 1834, at Collins.

3622. v. ELIZA LUCRETIA[9], b. Jan. 7, 1828, at Collins.

3623. vi. AMANDA MARIA[9], b. Oct. 5, 1830, at Collins.

vii. CHARLES WINSLOW[9], b. Sept. 16, 1832, at Collins; d. y.

3624. viii. ALMA SHERMAN[9], b. Jan. 18, 1836, at Collins.

3625. ix. EDWIN[9], b. April 9, 1838, at Collins.

x. ASHER HENRY[9], b. Nov. 4, 1840, at Collins; d. Sept. 1, 1852.

xi. NANCY JANE[9], b. Aug. 24, 1843, at Collins; d. Oct. 3, 1908, at Brant; unm.

1837. Lavinia[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 29, 1796, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Oct. 11, 1825, at Venice, N. Y., **Nathaniel Richmond,** s. of Samuel Buckman and Eunice (Mack) Richmond. He was b. Sept. 9, 1797, at Scipio. He was a farmer; captain in the militia. He d. March 27, 1865; she d. Aug. 24, 1879, both at North Collins, N. Y.

Children of Nathaniel and Lavinia (Avery) Richmond:

i. CLARA[9], b. Nov. 7, 1827, at Scipio; d. Oct. 18, 1851.

ii. SAMUEL BUCKMAN[9], b. Oct. 18, 1832, at Collins; was in Co. D, 7th reg't, Wis. vol. inf.; d. Jan. 5, 1862; buried at Arlington Heights, Va.

iii. RODNEY[9], b. Aug. 6, 1835, at Collins; m. Amelia Sophia Bardwell; d. July 20, 1870, at Collins. They had *Nathaniel Lysander*, b. March 14, 1863, at Collins; he m. Orra Phebe Avery (No. 6705). The widow, Amelia, m. 2d, Hislop Latham Avery (No. 3632).

1838. Parke[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 23, 1798, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. July 27, 1826, at Clarence, N. Y., **Mary Fairchilds.** She was b. Oct. 21, 1797, in Canada; d. Jan. 19, 1835, at Collins, N. Y. He m. 2d, Dec. 18, 1836, at Collins, **Phebe Gregory.** She d. Dec. 4, 1841, at North Collins, N. Y. He m. 3d, Dec. 4, 1842, at North Collins, **Sally Jenny,** dau. of Noah Jenny, and widow of Mr. Patchen. He was a farmer; d. Dec. 15, 1868, at Collins; she d. about 1875, at Spartansburg, Pa.

Children of Parke and Mary (Fairchilds) Avery, b. at Collins:

i. BYRON[9], b. Oct. 28, 1827; d. Dec. 6, 1853; unm.
3627. ii. MARY CHARLOTTE[9], b. March 5, 1829.
3628. iii. WILLIAM BIRD[9], b. July 14, 1831.
3629. iv. JULIA MARIA[9], b. April 2, 1833.

Children of Parke and Phebe (Gregory) Avery, b. at Collins:

3630. i. HELEN ELIZABETH[9], b. March 18, 1837.
ii. ELEAZER PARKE[9], b. July 19, 1839; d. Aug. 9, 1845.

1839. Latham[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 25, 1800, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. March 10, 1825, at Venice, N. Y., **Ann Ophelia Fowler,** dau. of the Hon. Edmund and Elizabeth (Abramse) Fowler. She was b. Feb. 1, 1802, at Venice. He was a farmer. He d. May 19, 1846; she d. Aug. 19, 1846, both at Collins, N. Y.

Children of Latham and Ann Ophelia (Fowler) Avery:

i. ANTHONY FOWLER[9], b. Jan. 26, 1826, at Clarence, N. Y.; d. June 11, 1846, at Collins; unm.
3631. ii. MARIAM ELIZABETH[9], b. Dec. 12, 1827, at Clarence.
iii. ORRA MARIA[9], b. March 29, 1830, at Clarence; d. June 3, 1846, at Collins; unm.
3632. iv. HISLOP LATHAM[9], b. Dec. 30, 1835, at Collins.
3633. v. MARGARET ANN[9], b. May 1, 1840, at Collins; unm.; resides at North Collins.
3634. vi. MILLARD SIDNEY[9], b. Aug. 2, 1844, at Collins.

1840. Lydia[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 7, 1802, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Feb. 18, 1825, at Venice, N. Y., **Elias Morgan,** s. of William and Lucy (Avery) Morgan (No. 694). He was b. Sept. 26, 1791, at Groton. He was a farmer. She d. April 4, 1831, at Ledyard, N. Y. He m. 2d, Julia Avery (No. 1835), widow of John Spaulding. He d. March 26, 1880, at North Collins, N. Y.

Children of Elias and Lydia (Avery) Morgan:

i. EMELINE ADELIA[9], b. Jan. 2, 1826, at Ledyard; m. Isaac Wilcox; d. May 20, 1855, at Collins.

ii. ELIAS A.[9], b. April 12, 1828, at Ledyard; m. Amanda Maria Luther; d. Jan. 18, 1881, at North Collins.

iii. LYDIA A.[9], b. April 4, 1831, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Edmund B. Austin.

1841. Deborah[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 4, 1803, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Sept. 18, 1825, at Clarence, N. Y., **Gideon Tallman Sherman,** s. of Abraham and Alma (Tallman) Sherman, and brother of the wife of Asher Rosseter Avery (No. 1836). He was b. April 12, 1801. He d. Sept. 7, 1850, at Westfield, N. Y. She m. 2d, Nov. 11, 1851, at Westfield, **Horace Hale.** He was b. about 1789, at Westfield; d. Nov. 22, 1852, at Ripley, N. Y.

Children of Gideon Tallman and Deborah (Avery) Sherman:

i. MARY[9], b. May 17, 1827, at Ledyard, N. Y.; d. Sept. 13, 1834, at Westfield.

ii. AVERY E.[9], b. March 16, 1832, at Busti, N. Y.

iii. RUBY ROBINSON[9], b. Dec. 21, 1835, at Westfield; m. John H. Pixley.

1842. Eliza[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 15, 1805, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. June 2, 1833, at Collins, N. Y., **George Davoll,** s. of Job and Eunice Davoll. He was b. Nov. 15, 1792, at Dartmouth, Mass. He was a shoemaker and farmer. She d. Nov. 5, 1868, at Beaver Center, Pa.; he d. Nov. 15, 1871, at the same place.

Children of George and Eliza (Avery) Davoll, b. at Collins:

i. STEPHEN TABER[9], b. April 24, 1834; m. Jane Hackett; d. Jan. 24, 1899, at Madison, S. Dak.

ii. ALMOND CHARLES[9], b. April 28, 1840; m. Lucy Lawrence. He d. Dec., 1907.

iii. EUNICE ANN[9], b. July 4, 1844; m. Edwin J. Irish; d. March 11, 1899, at Beaver Center, Pa.

1843. Abel Franklin[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 2, 1806, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. Sept. 18, 1836, at Collins, N. Y., **Elizabeth Morgan,** dau. of William and Lucy (Avery) Morgan (No. 694). She was b. Aug. 17, 1800, at Scipio. He was a farmer. She d. March, 1871, at North Collins; he d. March 3, 1887, at Buffalo, N. Y. No children.

1844. Lucy L.[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 24, 1809, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. July 15, 1829, at Venice (formerly Scipio), **Sylvester Richmond,** s. of Samuel Buckman and Eunice (Mack) Richmond, and brother of the husband of Lavinia Avery (No. 1837). He was b. Aug. 16, 1805, at Ledyard, N. Y. He was a farmer. He d. Feb. 9, 1890; she d. Jan. 23, 1898, both at Mt. Morris, N. Y.

Children of Sylvester and Lucy L. (Avery) Richmond, b. at Mt. Morris:

i. EMILY[9], b. Feb. 1, 1831; m. Horace L. Jaynes; d. Jan. 18, 1859, at Mt. Morris.

ii. JOSEPH S.[9], b. April 2, 1833; m. Helen L. Stewart; d. July 18, 1868, at Mt. Morris.

iii. EUNICE[9], b. May 28, 1839; m. Henry M. Vanderbilt; d. Feb. 25, 1868, at Mt. Morris.

iv. LUCY[9], b. Feb. 25, 1851; m. William H. Pease; d. Feb. 20, 1891, at Somerset, N. Y.

1845. Sally Anne[8] Avery (*Ebenezer[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 23, 1811, at Scipio, N. Y.; m. April 3, 1833, at Collins, N. Y., **Wilson Rogers,** s. of Richard and Maria (Brinkerhoof) Rogers. He was b. Aug. 2, 1810, at Somers, N. Y. He was a farmer. She d. Dec. 28,

1866, at North Collins, N. Y.; he d. Feb. 11, 1867, at the same place.

Children of Wilson and Sally Anne (Avery) Rogers, b. at Collins:

i. FILMORE[9], b. Nov. 22, 1834; m. Eunice Jane Pratt; d. Nov. 10, 1897, at North Collins.
ii. THOMAS JEFFERSON[9], b. Feb. 13, 1836; m. Mary Jane Woodley; d. April, 1863, in the hospital boat, near Vicksburg, Miss., in the Union army.
iii. WILLIAM[9], b. Nov. 20, 1839; m. Ann Eliza Crable; d. Oct. 18, 1895.
iv. AVERY BRINKERHOOF[9], m. April 28, 1846; d. y.
v. CLARA WILSON[9], b. Jan. 19, 1856; m. Millard Hunter.

1848. **Charles L'Hommedieu[8] Avery** (*John Coleman[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 25, 1815, at Cincinnati, O.; m. June 7, 1847, at Cincinnati, **Martha Page Bakewell,** dau. of Thomas Woodhouse and Elizabeth Rankin (Page) Bakewell. She was b. July 27, 1826, at Cincinnati. He was a physician; d. Feb. 15, 1867, at Cincinnati.

Children of Charles L'Hommedieu and Martha Page (Bakewell) Avery:

i. HOWARD BAKEWELL[9], b. June 10, 1848, at Cincinnati; d. y.
3635. ii. ALICE[9], b. Aug. 30, 1850, at Cincinnati.
3636. iii. VICTOR AUDUBON[9], b. May 29, 1852, at Cincinnati.
3637. iv. CHARLES HAMMOND[9], b. April 8, 1854, at Cincinnati.
v. ELIZABETH BAKEWELL[9], b. Jan. 3, 1858, at Cincinnati; d. Jan. 19, 1874, at College Hill, O.
3638. vi. FLORENCE[9], b. Oct. 27, 1860, at College Hill.
3639. vii. LUCY BAKEWELL[9], b. Sept. 1, 1862, at College Hill.

1849. **William Ledyard[8] Avery** (*John Coleman[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 21, 1833, at Cincinnati, O.; m. Feb. 5, 1878, at Leavenworth, Kas., **Johanna Ummethun,** dau. of John Richard and Catherine (Dresselhaus) Ummethun, and widow of Louis H. Buddemeyer. She was b. May 13, 1843, at Fuerstenau, Hanover, Germany. He was graduated from Yale, 1855; studied law; was admitted to the bar, 1857, at Cincinnati; commissioned by the governor of Ohio as captain, Ohio vol. inf., November, 1862; by the president, cap-

tain and aide-de-camp U. S. vols., 1863; major and aide-de-camp, 1864; brevet lieutenant-colonel, March 25, 1865; was in the battles of Chickamauga and Mission Ridge, and those that clustered about Mobile Bay and Mobile; mustered out Aug. 29, 1865; returned to the practice of law at Cincinnati; was judge of the court of common pleas of Hamilton County, O., for three successive terms, 1871-1884. He d. May 12, 1898, at Hawthorne, Ky.; she d. May 25, 1909, at Cincinnati.

Children of William Ledyard and Johanna (Ummethun) Avery:

3640. i. ETHEL[9], b. Nov. 3, 1878, at Boston, Mass.
3641. ii. COLEMAN[9], b. Feb. 22, 1880, at Cincinnati.

1850. Anna Maria[8] Avery (*John Coleman[7], Ebenezer[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 8, 1836, at Cincinnati, O.; m. April 30, 1877, at Cincinnati, **David Foster Baker,** s. of Lewis and Margaret (Place) Baker. He was b. April 5, 1833, at Cincinnati. He d. July 5, 1904, at Cincinnati. She resides at 2156 Alpine Place, Walnut Hills, Cincinnati.

Child of David Foster and Anna Maria (Avery) Baker, b. at Cincinnati:

i. EDITH AVERY[9], b. Feb. 2, 1878, at Cincinnati.

1852. Elisha Simeon[8] Avery (*Elisha[7], Simeon[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 9, 1806, at Groton; m. Jan. 11, 1827, at Norwich, **Cornelia Ann Young.** He d. Dec. 18, 1833. His widow m. 2d, July 27, 1838, David Y. Thomas, of Port Gibson, Miss. The records of the Avery children are taken from a family Bible in the possession of a Thomas descendant. Only initials are given.

Children of Elisha Simeon and Cornelia Ann (Young) Avery:

3645. i. E. H.[9], b. June 28, 1828.
3646. ii. W. G.[9], b. July 11, 1829.
3647. iii. F. G.[9], b. Oct. 25, 1830.

1853. Mary Angeline[8] Avery (*Elisha[7], Simeon[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 8, 1812, at Groton; m. Sept. 19, 1833, at Colchester, **Morton Taintor,** s. of Charles and Sarah (Fox) Taintor. He was b. Sept. 19, 1812.

He d. Aug. 24, 1852, at Hartford, Conn.; she d. Feb. 25, 1892, at New York City.

Children of Morton and Mary Angeline (Avery) Taintor:

i. EDWARD MORTON[9], b. Aug. 17, 1834, at Buffalo, N. Y.; d. y.
ii. JOHN EDWARD[9], b. Dec., 1836, at Natchez, Miss.; m. Mary Buckley.
iii. MORTON AVERY[9], b. April, 1841, at Natchez; d. in the Union army, before Petersburg, Va., 1865.
iv. KATE FLEMING[9], b. May, 1845, at Natchez.

1854. Nancy Emeline[8] Avery (*Elisha*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 7, 1813, at Groton; m. Sept. 11, 1838, at Colchester, **Edmund Burke Kellogg,** s. of Daniel and Susanna (Griggs) Kellogg, of Vernon. He was b. May 27, 1809. He was a printer, editor, and lithographer. She d. July 7, 1853, at Hartford. He m. again and d. March 26, 1872, at Hartford.

Children of Edmund Burke and Nancy Emeline (Avery) Kellogg:

i. CHARLES EDMUND[9], b. Dec. 5, 1839; m. Alice Albania Park.
ii. ANGELINA[9], b. Aug. 7, 1844; m. Chester George Munyan.
iii. FRANKLIN STODDARD[9], b. Jan. 28, 1850; d. y.

1855. Edwin Miner[8] Avery (*Elisha*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 10, 1815, at Groton; m. Sept. 10, 1839, at Norwich, **Susan Elizabeth Tracy,** dau. of David and Philena (Murray) Tracy. She was b. July 5, 1817, at New York City. He was educated at the Bacon Academy, at Colchester; engaged in business at Buffalo, N. Y.; soon moved south, living first at Jackson, Miss.; was alderman; became a banker at Memphis; carried on a successful business until the war brought ruin to him as it did to many others of the South. He then became a real estate dealer. His wife d. May 2, 1876; he d. Feb. 8, 1890, both at Memphis.

Children of Edwin Miner and Susan Elizabeth (Tracy) Avery:

3649. i. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Dec. 8, 1842, at Jackson.
3650. ii. EMMA[9], b. Nov. 26, 1845, at Jackson; unm., 1910.
3651. iii. JULIA TRACY[9], b. March 11, 1850, at Jackson.
3652. iv. KATE MURRAY[9], b. Jan. 24, 1852, at Jackson.
3653. v. IDA MORGAN[9], b. Nov. 13, 1854, at Jackson.
3654. vi. ANNIE MINER[9], b. April 11, 1858, at Memphis; unm., 1910.

1856. Orrin Williams[8] Avery (*Elisha[7], Simeon[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 6, 1818, at Groton; m. Feb. 24, 1844, at Colchester, **Harriet Matilda Leffingwell,** dau. of Capt. Elisha and Fanny (Thomas) Leffingwell. She was b. April 23, 1820, at Norwich. He was a merchant; lieutenant in 2d co., 20th reg't, Conn. inf., 1840 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). She d. Jan. 6, 1894, at Colchester; he d. Jan. 28, 1907, at same place.

Child of Orrin Williams and Harriet Matilda (Leffingwell) Avery, b. at Colchester:

3655. i. FREDERICK TRACY[9], b. Jan. 7, 1845.

1857. Julia Stoddard[8] Avery (*Elisha[7], Simeon[6], Parke[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 11, 1820, at Groton; m. Jan. 10, 1838, at Colchester, the **Rev. Myron Newton Morris,** s. of John and Eunice (Newton) Morris. He was b. Nov. 19, 1810, at Warren. He was graduated from Yale College, in 1837, with honor; became principal of the Bacon Academy at Colchester; studied theology; settled at North Stonington; was called to West Hartford, where he preached for twenty-three years. After his resignation, he continued to live at West Hartford; was a member of Yale College corporation and of the board of school visitors; representative to general court, 1872 and 1875. His wife d. March 26, 1854. He married a second time; d. July 9, 1885, at West Hartford.

Children of Myron Newton and Julia Stoddard (Avery) Morris:

i. JULIA LOUISA[9], b. April 3, 1840, at Andover, Mass.; m. Sept. 3, 1861, at West Hartford, Francis George Butler, s. of George and Mary (Percival) Butler. He was b. Sept. 9, 1838, at West Hartford; merchant; d. Dec. 27, 1899, at Hartford. She resides at Newtonville, Mass. Children: (a.) *Susie Elvira*[10], b. July 2, 1862, at West Hartford; m. May 21, 1885, Myron Allen Andrews; they have Madeline Louise, Myron Morris, Dorothy Hooper and George Butler. (b.) *Julia Avery*[10], b. May 16, 1865, at West Hartford. (c.) *Kate Louise*[10], b. Nov. 13, 1867, at West Hartford. (d.) *George Morris*[10], b. April 13, 1869, at Bellows Falls, Vt.; m. June 12, 1901, Flora Estelle Lees. (e.)

William Edward[10], b. May 6, 1873, at Bellows Falls; m. Dec. 25, 1902, Florence Thompson McKee; they have Janet Hamilton.

ii. EDWARD LIVINGSTON[9], b. Sept. 19, 1842, at Colchester.

iii. WILLIAM ARMSTRONG[9], b. Jan. 22, 1847, at North Stonington; m. Gertrude Morgan Ely.

1859. Margaret Hudson[8] Avery (*Robert Niles*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 24, 1809, at Groton; m. July 9, 1835, **Christopher Williams,** of Taunton, Mass. He d. March 8, 1851; she d. May 3, 1862, and was buried at Groton. They are supposed to have had the following children, perhaps more.

Children of Christopher and Margaret Hudson (Avery) Williams:

i. CHRISTOPHER[9].

ii. MARGARET AVERY[9], b. 1839; m. Francis Beebe; d. Jan. 8, 1897.

1860. Robert Phineas[8] Avery (*Robert Niles*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 12, 1812, at Groton; m. Sept. 22, 1841, at Groton, **Hannah Burrows Packer,** dau. of Lodowick and Delight (Ashby) Packer. She was b. June 19, 1811, at Groton; d. Oct. 28, 1869, at Groton. He m. 2d, April 7, 1875, at Groton, **Lydia Ann Kimball,** dau. of Erastus Brewster and Lydia (Lester) Kimball, and widow of Mr. Fairbanks. She was b. April 28, 1824. He d. Nov. 23, 1885, at Groton.

Child of Robert Phineas and Hannah Burrows (Packer) Avery, b. at Groton:

3656. i. ROBERT NILES[9], b. Aug. 24, 1845; d. Dec. 11, 1904, at New York City.

1861. Lucy Swan[8] Avery (*Joseph Swan*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 1, 1817, at Groton; m. Jan. 2, 1837, at Ledyard, **George Evans.** She d. Feb. 17, 1875.

Children of George and Lucy Swan (Avery) Evans:

i. GEORGE SWAN[9].

ii. MARY[9].

1862. Hannah L.[8] **Avery** (*Joseph Swan*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 20, 1819, at Groton; m. June 13, 1838, at Groton, **Alden Rathbone,** s. of Elisha and Lucretia (Packer) Rathbone. He was b. Nov. 25, 1816, at Groton. No children. She m. 2d, **Gurdon Allyn.**

Child of Gurdon and Hannah L. (Avery) Allyn, b. at Groton:

i. Louis P.[9].

1864. Erastus[8] **Avery** (*Frederick Allyn*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 18, 1831, at Lebanon; m. Oct. 16, 1856, near Urbana, O., **Frances Jane Tanquary,** dau. of William R. and Margaret C. (Swan) Tanquary. She was b. Feb. 14, 1836, near Urbana. He was a farmer and book-keeper. She d. Jan. 24, 1876, at Blake's Prairie, Wis.; he d. March 3, 1878, at Lancaster, Wis.

Children of Erastus and Frances Jane (Tanquary) Avery, b. near Urbana:

3657. i. Linda[9], b. Aug. 26, 1857.
ii. Emma Florence[9], b. April 23, 1859; d. y.

1865. Ellen Frederica[8] **Avery** (*Frederick Allyn*[7], *Simeon*[6], *Parke*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 8, 1836, at Lebanon; m. Sept. 5, 1859, at Urbana, O., **Milton L. Cox,** s. of Paul and Mary (Matthews) Cox. He was b. Sept. 30, 1832, in Morgan Co., Ind. He is a merchant.

Child of Milton L. and Ellen Frederica (Avery) Cox, b. at Brooklyn, Ind.:

i. Frederick Avery[9], b. June 10, 1860.

1871. Asa Allen[8] **Avery** (*Asa*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 19, 1810; m. Sept. 23, 1832, at Mystic, **Abby Eliza Morgan,** dau. of Isaac A. and Abby (Wells) Morgan. She was b. April 6, 1813, at Stonington. She d. Sept. 17, 1852, at Old Mystic. He m. 2d, Feb. 5, 1853, at Groton, **Abby Langworthy Chesebrough,** dau. of Daniel and Sophia (Packer) Chesebrough. She was b. March 14, 1825, at Groton. He was appointed ensign in the 8th reg't of infantry, 1832; lieutenant, 1833 (*Ms. State Papers,* Hartford). He was the representative to the general assembly from Groton in 1867. He d. June 24, 1884, at Groton. She was living in 1910.

Children of Asa Allen and Abby Eliza (Morgan) Avery, b. at Old Mystic:

i. ELIZA[9], b. Dec. 9, 1834; d. y.
3658. ii. ALLEN[9], b. Nov. 23, 1838.
3659. iii. PARMENAS[9], b. Oct. 1, 1841.

Children of Asa Allen and Abby Langworthy (Chesebrough) Avery, b. at Mystic:

i. FERNANDO[9], b. June 22, 1855; d. May 25, 1901, at Mystic; unm.
3661. ii. ABBIE CARRIE[9], b. May 30, 1871.

1872. Abigail[8] Avery (*Asa*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 28, 1813, at Preston; m. Aug. 12, 1832, at Canterbury, **Wheaton Andrews**, s. of Charles and Sarah (Wood) Andrews. He was b. Sept. 16, 1808, at Coventry. He was a farmer; d. April 1, 1898, at Groton.

Children of Wheaton and Abigail (Avery) Andrews:

i. SUSAN ELIZABETH[9], b. Nov. 5, 1834, at Stirling; m. Dec. 5, 1853, William Pitt Bugbee. Children: (a.) *Abbie Eliza*[10], b. Oct. 6, 1855; m. Lorin Francis Wood; they had William Francis[11], who d. y., Susan Ethelind[11], and Lorin Francis[11]; (b.) *Arline*[10], b. March 19, 1857; m. June 2, 1880, Addison A. Schofield; no children.
ii. JOSEPH WELCOME[9], b. Dec. 16, 1839, at Plainfield; m. March 17, 1863, Abbie Frances Ladd. She d. Jan. 8, 1877; he d. Dec. 29, 1879, at Providence, R. I. Child: *Lillian Carroll*[10], b. Feb. 27, 1865; m. June 7, 1882, Herbert E. Carpenter; they had Paul Draper[11], Leslie Francis[11], and Jesse Andrew[11].
iii. LUCY BLISH[9], b. Dec. 29, 1843, at Plainfield; d. y.

1873. Joseph[8] Avery (*Asa*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 28, 1815, at Preston; m. at Old Mystic in the town of Groton, **Laura Davis**, dau. of Benajah and Jennie (Watrous) Davis. She was b. Nov. 17, 1810, at Old Mystic. He was a tailor. He d. April 7, 1871, at Old Mystic; she d. Oct. 11, 1875, at the same place.

Child of Joseph and Laura (Davis) Avery, b. at Old Mystic:

3662. i. JOSEPH BENJAMIN[9], b. May 10, 1841.

1874. **Mary[8] Avery** (*Asa*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 10, 1817, at Voluntown; m. Nov. 16, 1845, at Willimantic, **Zardus Daniel Clark**, s. of Daniel and Tryphena (Granger) Clark. He was b. May 31, 1803, at Warehouse Point. He was a stone cutter. He d. May 5, 1864, at Hartford; she d. Feb. 19, 1873, at the same place.

Children of Zardus Daniel and Mary (Avery) Clark:

i. MARY DESIRE[9], b. Sept. 30, 1846, at Wilbraham, Mass.; m. Allen Sage Cannon.

ii. DANIEL JAMES[9], b. July 20, 1848, at Ludlow, Vt.; m. Alice Cornelia Deming; he is a Congregational minister, and lives at East Haven.

iii. ALLEN AVERY[9], b. Feb. 4, 1852, at Portland; m. Maria Luelen Wetherell; 2d, Kate Sophia Shaw; he is a Methodist minister.

1875. **Lucy[8] Avery** (*Asa*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 8, 1820; m. **George Bliss.** She d. Aug. 25, 1843. No children.

1876. **Nancy[8] Avery** (*Asa*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 17, 1822, at Preston; m. Jan. 25, 1841, at Willimantic, **William Thomas Capen.** She d. Sept. 17, 1896, at Hartford.

Children of William Thomas and Nancy (Avery) Capen, b. at Willimantic:

i. WILLIAM MOORE[9]; m. Martha Beebe.

ii. GEORGE THOMAS[9]; m. Jennie Roath; d. July 17, 1891, at Hartford. He served in the Union navy in the civil war.

iii. JOSEPHINE[9]; d. y.

1877. **Sarah Brewster[8] Avery** (*Asa*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 14, 1825; m. Aug. 27, 1851, at Willimantic, **Freeman Kenderson.** He was b. July 16, 1819, in Maine. He was a farmer; d. Nov. 6, 1890, at Ashford.

Children of Freeman and Sarah Brewster (Avery) Kenderson:

i. SARAH MELISSA[9], b. Feb. 9, 1853; m. Marshall H. Whitford.

ii. GEORGE WILLIAM[9], b. Aug. 26, 1860; m. Addie M. Russell; d. Aug. 25, 1881.

iii. ALMER AVERY[9], b. May 20, 1862; m. Josephine Glidden; 2d, Anna M. Moran. Address, Norwich.
iv. ELMER ELLSWORTH[9], b. May 20, 1862; m. Anna M. Moody.

1878. **William Cleveland[8] Avery** (*Asa[7]*, *Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 10, 1827, at Willimantic; m. Nov. 30, 1848, at South Windham, **Eunice Brewster,** dau. of Ephraim Smith and Huldah (Giddings) Brewster. She was b. Oct. 6, 1828, at Preston; d. July 13, 1852, at South Windham. No children. He m. 2d, Sept. 25, 1853, at Colchester, **Harriet Brewster,** sister of his first wife. She was b. May 14, 1830, at Preston; d. May 9, 1878, at South Windham. He m. 3d, Jan. 13, 1880, at Windham, **Georgiana Barstow,** dau. of George and Nancy Lucretia (Armstrong) Barstow. She was b. July 14, 1848, at Norwich. He was a machinist. He d. April 29, 1880, at South Windham.

Children of William Cleveland and Harriet (Brewster) Avery, b. at South Windham:

3663. i. EDWARD WILLIAM[9], b. Jan. 28, 1858.
ii. EUNICE JANE[9], b. March 16, 1861; d. y.
3664. iii. JOSEPHINE ABBIE[9], b. July 20, 1862.
iv. HELEN BREWSTER[9], b. Aug. 8, 1867; d. July 9, 1881.

1879. **Elizabeth Fowler[8] Avery** (*Asa[7]*, *Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 28, 1829, at Plainfield; m. Sept., 1849, at Willimantic, **Charles William Perkins.** He was b. Sept. 18, 1825, at Manchester. He was a farmer; d. Dec. 21, 1893, at Manchester. She d. Sept. 22, 1894, at Manchester.

Children of Charles William and Elizabeth Fowler (Avery) Perkins, all b. at Manchester and d. at Manchester:

i. CHARLES ALFRED[9], b. July, 1850; m. Hepsey Henderson; d. April 18, 1882.
ii. EUGENE[9], b. April 6, 1856; d. y.
iii. ROSALIND ELIZABETH[9], b. Nov. 9, 1858; d. Sept. 23, 1881; unm.
iv. ARLINE DESIRE[9], b. Aug. 11, 1867; d. March 24, 1876.

1880. **Desire Louise[8] Avery** (*Asa[7]*, *Ebenezer[6]*, *Ebenezer[5]*, *Ebenezer[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 1, 1835, at Plainfield; m. Aug. 21, 1854, at Willimantic, **James William**

Graham, s. of John and Jane (Glendining) Graham. He was b. Feb. 27, 1832, at Wetheral, Eng. He was in the R. R. business. Residence, Springfield, Mass.

Children of James William and Desire Louise (Avery) Graham:

i. ALICE DESIRE[9], b. Feb. 17, 1857, at Willimantic.
ii. JAMES WILLIAM[9], b. April 7, 1863, at Providence, R. I.; d. Oct. 30, 1876, at Plainfield.
iii. HARRY AVERY[9], b. Feb. 13, 1870, at Plainfield; d. y.
iv. GRACE LOUISE[9], b. Oct. 16, 1875, at Plainfield.
v. SUSIE ELIZABETH[9], b. Oct. 16, 1875, at Plainfield; d. y.

1881. **Betsey Maria**[8] **Avery** (*Solomon Story*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 16, 1813, at Hartwick, N. Y.; m. May 14, 1835, at Hartwick, **Daniel Murdock.** She d. Feb. 12, 1837, at Hartwick. One child d. in infancy.

1882. **Daniel Solomon**[8] **Avery** (*Solomon Story*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 2, 1815, at Hartwick, N. Y.; m. Dec. 24, 1838, at Hartwick, **Rachel O. Cooley.** He served in the civil war for three years, on the Union side. She d. Nov. 20, 1872; he d. May 2, 1880.

Children of Daniel Solomon and Rachel O. (Cooley) Avery:

3665. i. EMMA[9]; m. William Evans. One child, *Florence.*
ii. BURDETT[9]; d. y.

1883. **Albert Allen**[8] **Avery** (*Solomon Story*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 24, 1817, at Hartwick, N. Y.; m. Nov. 20, 1841, at Hartwick, **Almira Benjamin,** dau. of Lathrop and Polly (Lewis) Benjamin. She was b. March 2, 1819, at Burlington, N. Y. She d. Aug. 28, 1891, at Hartwick. He m. 2d, March 29, 1894, at Hartwick, **Sarah Louise Sturges,** dau. of George and Lydia (Thorpe) Doolittle. She was b. at Wallingford, about 1827. He was a blacksmith.

Children of Albert Allen and Almira (Benjamin) Avery, b. at Hartwick:

3666. i. MELVIN DELOS[9], b. March 19, 1845.
3667. ii. MARIETTA STEVENS[9], b. Sept. 3, 1848.

1884. Ebenezer Oscar[8] Avery (*Solomon Story[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 24, 1821, at Hartwick, N. Y.; m. about 1842, at Hartwick, **Joanna (Hannah?) Easton.** He was a blacksmith. He d. Dec. 15, 1867, at Hartwick.

Child of Ebenezer Oscar and Joanna (Easton) Avery, b. at Hartwick:

3668. i. HARRIET AMANDA[9], b. Dec. 17, 1844; m. Ranbert W. Gardner.

1885. George Orlonzo[8] Avery (*Solomon Story[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 22, 1834, at Hartwick, N. Y.; m. April 17, 1858, at Hartwick, **Sarah Lovina Bingham,** dau. of Henry and Lovina (Harris) Bingham. She was b. Sept. 22, 1838, at Otsego, N. Y. He is a carpenter. No children.

1886. Cornelia Caroline[8] Avery (*John Stanton[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 24, 1828, at Greene, N. Y.; m. Dec. 20, 1848, at Greene, **William Joseph A'Hearn,** s. of William and Catherine (Tobin) A'Hearn. He was b. Nov. 5, 1823, at Dungarven, Ireland.

Children of William Joseph and Cornelia Caroline (Avery) A'Hearn:

i. KATHARINE[9], b. July 6, 1850.
ii. WILLIAM O.[9], b. Aug. 28, 1854.

1887. William Osborn[8] Avery (*John Stanton[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 28, 1833, at Greene, N. Y.; m. June 3, 1867, **Harriet Clark Reynolds,** dau. of William H. and Rebecca (Reed) Reynolds. She d. Feb. 8, 1869, at Washington, D. C. He m. 2d, July 9, 1873, at Brooklyn, N. Y., **Helen Mar Brower,** dau. of Samuel Thorne and Sarah S. (Wood) Brower, and widow of Elbridge Gerry Upson. She was b. March 3, 1844, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; d. Feb. 28, 1899, at Detroit, Mich.

Child of William Osborn and Harriet Clark (Reynolds) Avery, b. at Washington, D. C.:

i. GRACE MEARS[9], b. Aug. 29, 1868; d. y.

1888. **Claudius Gilliad**[8] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 27, 1823; m. at Chicago, Ill., **Lucy Hobough.** She was b. April 11, 1827. He d. Sept. 24, 1875, at Marshall, Mich. No children. She lives at Potomac, Ill.

1889. **Susan Augusta**[8] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 5, 1826; m. May 23, 1864, at Chicago, Ill., **Walter Woodruff.** He was b. Aug. 10, 1820; d. April 10, 1876. She d. Nov. 15, 1907, at Climax, Mich. No children.

1890. **Elizabeth Patia**[8] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 11, 1830, at Preston; m. Nov. 3, 1851, at Bellevue, Mich., **Henry Andrus Hunsiker,** s. of Sylvanus and Parmelia (Andrus) Hunsiker. He was b. Jan. 7, 1831, in New York state. She d. Oct. 14, 1891; he d. Feb. 22, 1897, both at Bellevue.

Children of Henry Andrus and Elizabeth Patia (Avery) Hunsiker:

i. PEARL AVERY[9], b. April 17, 1853, at Bellevue, Mich.; m. Arthur M. Haight, M. D. Residence, Climax, Mich.

ii. PERSIS COOK[9], b. Jan. 17, 1857, at Bellevue; m. Emory Jason Marshall, M. D. Residence, Marshall, Mich.

iii. CLAUDIUS AVERY[9], b. March 31, 1859, at Bellevue; m. Emma Morehouse. Residence, Cambray, N. Mex.

iv. JENNIE LOUISE[9], b. June 16, 1866, at Bellevue; m. Frank Ellsworth Halladay. Residence, Battle Creek, Mich.

1892. **Anna Lydia**[8] **Avery** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 25, 1836, at Marshall, Mich.; m. Dec. 15, 1858, at Kalamazoo, Mich., **Frank Buck,** s. of Stephen and Paulina Buck. He was b. Jan. 24, 1837, in New York state; d. Jan. 18, 1895. She is living (1910) at Climax, Mich. No children.

1893. **Lucy Ann**[8] **Avery** (*Benjamin Franklin*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 13, 1830, at Preston; m. Oct. 19, 1851, at Willimantic, **Russell Damon,** s. of Jonathan and Betsy (Stebbins) Damon. He was b. Nov. 30, 1820, at Monson, Mass. He d. April 27, 1876; she d. May 14, 1876, both at Willimantic.

Children of Russell and Lucy Ann (Avery) Damon:

i. LUCY ELLA[9], b. Aug. 11, 1852, at Willimantic; d. y.

ii. ADA[9], b. May 10, 1856, at Ledyard; m. Myron Greene Parmenter.

1894. Elisha Benjamin[8] Avery (*Benjamin Franklin[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 8, 1832, at Stonington; m. July 1, 1856, at Lebanon, **Angelina Loring,** dau. of Solomon and Angelina (Sawyer) Loring. She was b. July 16, 1839, at Lebanon. Her father was a soldier in the Revolution, which makes her a "star daughter" of the Daughters of the American Revolution. She is honorary regent of the "Anne Wood Elderkin" chapter, D. A. R. He was a farmer; d. March 3, 1907, at Lebanon.

Children of Elisha Benjamin and Angelina (Loring) Avery:

i. EDDIE DWIGHT[9], b. Oct. 17, 1858, at Lebanon; d. Aug. 4, 1869.

3670. ii. ALLYN J.[9], b. Feb. 7, 1860, at Glastonbury.

iii. HATTIE SAWYER[9], b. May 1, 1861, at Lebanon; d. Oct. 10, 1881; unm.

3671. iv. FRED LESTER[9], b. July 9, 1882, at Lebanon.

1895. Albert F.[8] Avery (*Albert G.[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 10, 1836. He was m. but the name of his wife is **Unknown** to us. He d. Feb. 27, 1876, leaving one child:

3672. i. SARAH[9].

1897. Martin V.[8] Avery (*Albert G.[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 22, 1841; m. **Fannie Earl.** Residence, Battle Creek, Mich.

1898. Lucy J.[8] Avery (*Albert G.[7], Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 17, 1843, at Bellevue, Mich.; m. Jan. 19, 1864, **Sylvanus Hunsiker,** s. of Sylvanus and Parmelia (Andrus) Hunsiker. He was b. Sept. 27, 1839, at Bellevue. She d. March 31, 1899; he d. Aug. 23, 1906.

Children of Sylvanus and Lucy J. (Avery) Hunsiker, b. at Bellevue:

i. CARLOS AVERY[9], b. Nov. 11, 1865; d. in Texas; unm.

ii. BERTHA BARBARA[9], b. Dec. 4, 1872; m. Alfred Hair.

iii. ALBERT SYLVANUS[9], b. June 15, 1876; m. Mrs. Anna Bussby.

1903. Charles G.[8] Avery (*George S.*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 12, 1845, at Bellevue, Mich.; m. Feb. 22, 1872, at Bellevue, **Hattie Lehmer.** No children.

1904. Frank Herbert[8] Avery (*George S.*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 29, 1848, at Bellevue, Mich.; m. Sept. 26, 1877, at Bellevue, **Emma Addale Gage,** dau. of Dr. Seneca and Amanda Celesta (Hughes) Gage. She was b. Nov. 9, 1853, at Bellevue. He was a jeweller; d. Aug. 13, 1890, at Bellevue. She lives at Olivet, Mich.

Children of Frank Herbert and Emma Addale (Gage) Avery, b. at Bellevue:

3683. i. GEORGE GAVITT[9], b. Oct. 15, 1878; unm. in 1910; lives at Chicago, Ill.
3684. ii. GAGE HUGHES[9], b. Jan. 6, 1880.
3685. iii. CLARA ERMINE[9], b. April 26, 1883; was graduated at Olivet College; is a high-school teacher.
3686. iv. MARY ELIZA[9], b. July 27, 1886; was graduated at Olivet College; is a high-school teacher.

1906. Eben[8] Avery (*Nathan*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 31, 1809, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Aug. 14, 1836, at South Reading (now Wakefield), Mass., **Harriet Gould,** dau. of James and Rebecca (Aborn) Gould. She was b. May 8, 1810; d. Nov., 1858. He d. March 21, 1861.

Children of Eben and Harriet (Gould) Avery:

i. GOULD[9], b. Jan. 30, 1840; d. y.
3690. ii. LORIETTE[9], b. April 27, 1843, at So. Reading.
iii. FOSTER[9], b. Feb. 15, 1848; d. y.

1907. Samuel Powers[8] Avery (*Nathan*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 19, 1811, at Newbury, Vt.; m. about 1830, at South Reading, Mass., **Lydia Crane.** She was b. Feb., 1808. He d. Feb. 21, 1869; she d. May 12, 1871.

Children of Samuel Powers and Lydia (Crane) Avery, b. at South Reading (now Wakefield):

3691. i. SAMUEL AYERS[9], b. March 22, 1831.
3692. ii. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. March 2, 1835.
iii. MARY JANE[9], b. Nov., 1841; d. y.

1908. Mary Ann[8] Avery (*Nathan[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 7, 1813, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Feb. 18, 1845, at South Reading (now Wakefield), Mass., **James Madison Avery.** His parentage is unknown. She d. Jan. 18, 1883; he d. Jan. 24, 1883.

Children of James Madison and Mary Ann (Avery) Avery:

3693. i. OSMON JAMES[9], b. July 5, 1846; m. Sarah J. Smith; d. Feb. 5, 1883. He left four children.

3694. ii. ARTHUR HEWITT[9]; m. Nellie Bingham.

iii. ELLA[9], b. Feb., 1855; d. y.

1909. Sally[8] Avery (*Nathan[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 12, 1815, at Newbury, Vt.; m. May 22, 1838, at Newbury, **Thomas Hunter,** s. of Archibald and Ann (Stevenson) Hunter. He was b. May 7, 1815, at Glasgow, Scotland. She d. May 10, 1865, at Newbury. He d. April 28, 1876, at Ellington.

Children of Thomas and Sally (Avery) Hunter, b. at Newbury:

i. ARCHIBALD[9], b. July 15, 1841; d. y.

ii. NATHAN AVERY[9], b. May 6, 1843; m. Clarissa Tuttle; was a soldier in Co. D, 15th reg't Vt. Vols.; was in the battle of Gettysburg.

iii. WILLIAM JARED[9], b. Nov. 2, 1845; d. Dec. 29, 1892, at Blackfoot, Idaho; unm.

iv. MARY ELIZA[9], b. Oct. 20, 1852; m. Wilber Fish Chapman.

v. HARRIETTE ELLA[9], b. March 26, 1859; m. James Henry White.

1910. Mary Ann[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 26, 1816, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Dec. 7, 1844, at Newbury, **Luke Temple,** s. of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Gibson) Temple. He was b. Sept. 6, 1811, at Newbury. He was a shoemaker and farmer. He d. March 10, 1902, at Newbury. She d. July 6, 1905.

Children of Luke and Mary Ann (Avery) Temple, b. at Newbury:

i. GEORGE WASHINGTON[9], b. April 23, 1845; m. Annie Maria Perkins; d. June 1, 1883, at Newbury.

ii. EBENEZER[9], b. Jan. 19, 1848; d. Aug. 5, 1869, at Newbury.

iii. REBECCA[9], b. July 29, 1850; d. y.

iv. SIDNEY BRIGHAM[9], b. Feb. 17, 1854; m. Annie Mary Conley.

v. JULIA ELLEN[9], b. July 30, 1857; m. Severe William Durand; d. Sept. 28, 1893, at Piermont, N. H.
vi. VASTI AVERY[9], b. Nov. 6, 1860; d. Jan. 23, 1887.

1911. Park[8] Avery (*George Washington*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. April 23, 1819, at Newbury, Vt.; m. July 7, 1844, at Newbury, **Eliza Gale Edwards,** dau. of David and Alcemena (Frisbie) Edwards. She was b. Dec. 20, 1819, at Gilmanton, N. H. He was a farmer. He was a soldier in Co. H, 12th reg't of Vermont Vols. After the war, he moved to Clay Center, Kas. She d. June 25, 1902, at Clay Center. He d. March 17, 1905, at Clay Center.

Children of Park and Eliza Gale (Edwards) Avery, b. at Newbury:

3695. i. WILLIAM ALPHONSO[9], b. Feb. 18, 1846.
3696. ii. GARAPHELIA BURNHAM[9], b. Oct. 12, 1847.
3697. iii. HENRI ELMORE[9], b. June 14, 1850.
3698. iv. FRANCES BASFORD[9], b. Feb. 8, 1852.
3699. v. ELLA JANE[9], b. Dec. 22, 1854.
3700. vi. ANNA MAY[9], b. June 15, 1862.

1912. Charles[8] Avery (*George Washington*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 21, 1821, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Nov. 24, 1864, at Wakefield, Mass., **Dolly M. Burdett,** dau. of Joseph M. and ———— (Nichols) Burdett. She was b., 1831, at Wakefield. He d. Nov. 1, 1885, at Stoddard, N. H. She d. Feb. 26, 1902, at Everett, Mass. No children.

1913. Margaret[8] Avery (*George Washington*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Simeon*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 7, 1828, at Newbury, Vt.; m. July 20, 1847, at Newbury, **John Edwards,** s. of David and Alcemena (Frisbie) Edwards and brother of the wife of Park Avery (No. 1911). He was b. Jan. 31, 1824, at Gilmanton, N. H. He was a farmer.

Children of John and Margaret (Avery) Edwards, b. at Newbury:

i. LEWIS HENRY[9], b. Nov. 30, 1848; d. June 24, 1900, at Newbury.
ii. ARABELLE[9], b. May 22, 1850; m. Henry Kimball; d. Dec. 10, 1896, at Newbury.
iii. JOHN[9], b. July 22, 1852; d. y.

iv. JANE WALLACE[9], b. May 8, 1854; d. Feb. 3, 1902, at Newbury.
v. FRANCIS EUGENE[9], b. Feb. 29, 1856; m. Etta B. Emerson.
vi. GEORGE GRANT[9], b. May 9, 1864.
vii. NELLIE MAY[9], b. July 22, 1866.

1914. Harriet Virgin[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 20, 1830, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Jan. 24, 1864, at Newbury, **Henry Boyce,** s. of Samuel and Cynthia (Stebbins) Boyce. He was b. Dec. 19, 1819, at Newbury. She d. Jan. 26, 1890, at Newbury; he d. March 31, 1897, at Waterbury, Vt. No children.

1915. Jane Wallace[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 22, 1832, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Oct. 15, 1854, at Newbury, **James Edwards,** s. of David and Alcemena (Frisbie) Edwards, and brother of the husband of Margaret Avery (No. 1913), and of the wife of Park Avery (No. 1911). He was b. Feb. 17, 1822, at Gilmanton, N. H.; d. Oct. 31, 1893, at Newbury. She d. Feb. 25, 1902, at Newbury. No children.

1916. Caroline Kimball[8] Avery (*George Washington[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 10, 1834, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Oct. 19, 1863, at Newbury, **Reed Stephen Virgin,** s. of Elijah and Harriet Foss (Smith) Virgin. He was b. Sept. 3, 1833, at Franklin, N. H. He d. March 22, 1893, at Piermont, N. H.

Child of Reed Stephen and Caroline Kimball (Avery) Virgin:

i. STELLA LAJEUNE[9], b. May 30, 1868; m. Herbert Cilley.

1917. Austin Ayers[8] Avery (*Simeon[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 11, 1815, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Dec. 11, 1836, at Hartford, **Sarah Maria Hayes.** She was b. July 10, 1811. He owned sawmills and gristmills. She d. Aug. 26, 1871; he d. April 18, 1888, both at Newbury.

Children of Austin Ayers and Sarah Maria (Hayes) Avery:

i. SARAH AMELIA[9], b. July 18, 1839, at Hartford; d. y.
3701. ii. HARRIET MARIA[9], b. July 14, 1841, at Newbury.

3702. iii. HORACE AYERS[9], b. Sept. 18, 1843, at Newbury.
3703. iv. HERBERT ALLEN[9], b. Jan. 16, 1846, at Newbury.
3704. v. MARSHALL JOHNSON[9], b. March 18, 1848, at Newbury.
3705. vi. LUCY GRAHAM[9], b. Jan. 22, 1851, at Newbury.
3706. vii. ETTA CHAPIN[9], b. July 21, 1853, at Newbury.
3707. viii. HERMAN AUSTIN[9], b. June 28, 1855, at Newbury.
ix. NELSON LLOYD[9], b. Dec. 15, 1860, at Newbury; d. Dec. 13, 1886, at Newbury; unm.
3708. x. JOHN ELY[9], b. Feb. 3, 1861, at Newbury.

1918. Simeon[8] Avery (*Simeon[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 14, 1818, at Newbury, Vt.; m. about 1847, at Newbury, **Martha Ann Chamberlin,** dau. of Abner and Mary (Hazeltine) Chamberlin. She was b. May 8, 1827, at Newbury. He was a farmer. She d. May 25, 1875, at Jackson, Minn.; he d. Nov. 8, 1888, at Sioux Falls, S. D.

Children of Simeon and Martha Ann (Chamberlin) Avery:

3709. i. HENRY MARTINDALE[9], b. Feb. 2, 1849, at Newbury.
3710. ii. VIRGIL WATKINS[9], b. May 7, 1858, at Burlington, Wis.
3711. iii. MARTHA HAZELTINE[9], b. July 27, 1863, at Burlington.

1919. George W.[8] Avery (*Simeon[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. at Newbury, Vt.; m. Jan. 2, 1848, at Newbury, **Louisa G. Wallace,** dau. of James and Ann (Gibson) Wallace. She was b. Sept. 26, 1829, at Newbury. The family moved to Wisconsin, where he d., leaving two daughters, both of whom are married.

1921. Bailey[8] Avery (*Simeon[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 6, 1825, at Newbury, Vt.; m. Aug. 17, 1856, at Bradford, Vt., **Persis Almonda Wilson,** dau. of John and Nancy (Cochrane) Wilson. She was b. June 17, 1838, at Bradford. He was a carpenter; d. Oct. 9, 1883, at Newbury.

Children of Bailey and Persis Almonda (Wilson) Avery, b. at Newbury:

3714. i. ETHELIN EONE[9], b. Feb. 29, 1860.
3715. ii. ELMER ELLSWORTH[9], b. April 26, 1861.
3716. iii. BYRON FRED[9], b. Feb. 13, 1864.
3717. iv. BERTHA FRANCES[9], b. June 26, 1866; m. Aug. 24, 1907, at Omaha, Neb., Charles William Irish. Residence, Omaha, Neb.
v. DELBERT WILSON[9], b. Feb. 14, 1870; d. y.

3718. vi. BAILEY WILSON[9], b. Dec. 23, 1873.
3719. vii. JOHN HIBBARD[9], b. Dec. 16, 1881, on a ranch in Montana; unm. in 1910.

1924. Frances E.[8] Avery (*John Ayers[7], Nathan[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 1, 1833; m. May, 1854, at Syracuse, N. Y., **Nathan Cobb,** s. of Henry Stanton and Mary (Cobb) Cobb. He was b. Sept. 17, 1805, at Stonington. He was a coal-operator; manufacturer of general machinery; one of the trustees of the Syracuse Savings Bank; elder and clerk of the First Presbyterian Church. He d. Dec., 1889, at Syracuse, N. Y.

Children of Nathan and Frances E. (Avery) Cobb, b. at Syracuse:

i. MARY[9], b. 1855; d. y.
ii. FANNY[9], b. 1860; m. Frank H. Stephenson.

1935. Walter Jesse[8] Avery (*Joshua K.[7], Jesse[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 12, 1859, at Orford, N. H.; m. Jan. 29, 1901, at West Burke, Vt., **Flora Urana Davis,** dau. of Dr. Charles B. and Urana T. (Hawley) Davis. She was b. Aug. 27, 1863, at Sutton, Vt. He is a merchant at Newport, Vt.

1956. John Plutarch[8] Avery (*John Leek[7], Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1842, at Philadelphia, Ind.; m. Sept. 4, 1866, at Indianapolis, Ind., **Julia Victoria Tilford,** dau. of Joseph McCullough and Mary Ann (Maxwell) Tilford. She was b. Sept. 4, 1845, at Madison, Ind. He was graduated from Butler College and from Bellevue Hospital; assistant surgeon of the 11th Ind. vols. in the civil war. He is a physician. Residence, 853 N. East St., Indianapolis.

Children of John Plutarch and Julia Victoria (Tilford) Avery, b. at Indianapolis:

i. GEORGE LEEK[9], b. June 25, 1867; d. Nov. 14, 1881.
ii. SADIE TOMB[9], b. May 27, 1875; d. Dec. 24, 1893.
3725. iii. JOHN LEEK[9], b. April 22, 1888.

1957. James O.[8] Avery (*Oliver Spenser[7], Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 24, 1849; m. Oct. 27, 1875, at Fort Madison, Ia., **Rosetta L. Kniffin,**

dau. of Anthony and Rosetta L. (Acre) Kniffin. She was b. July 1, 1854.

Children of James O. and Rosetta L. (Kniffin) Avery:

3726. i. CHARLES WICKLIFFE[9], b. Oct. 12, 1882.
3727. ii. RAYMOND ALBINIAS[9], b. June 18, 1884.

1973. Elizabeth[8] Avery (*Simeon Hyde[7], Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 19, 1847; m. Sept., 1863, **E. N. Dunham.**

Children of E. N. and Elizabeth (Avery) Dunham:

i. ALICE S.[9], b. Dec. 29, 1864.
ii. EDWARD O.[9], b. Oct. 17, 1867.
iii. SIMEON[9], b. March 1, 1872.
iv. CHARLES S.[9], b. May 6, 1875.
v. WILLIAM[9], b. May 6, 1875.
vi. MATTIE[9], b. Feb. 9, 1879.

1974. Mary[8] Avery (*Simeon Hyde[7], Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 22, 1849; m. **William Dunham.** After his death, she m. 2d, Aug. 31, 1884, one whose name is **Unknown** to us.

Children of William and Mary (Avery) Dunham:

i. EDDIE[9], b. May 28, 1867.
ii. CARRIE[9], b. Oct. 18, 1868.
iii. ABE W.[9], b. Sept. 16, 1870.
iv. BERTHA[9], b. July 12, 1873.
v. RICHARD[9], b. May 31, 1876.
vi. ERNEST[9], b. Feb. 12, 1879.
vii. ARDEN[9], b. Oct. 11, 1881.
viii. WILLIAM[9], b. Feb. 14, 1884.

1975. Laura A.[8] Avery (*Simeon Hyde[7], Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 13, 1853; m. Sept. 27, 1868, **James M. Humphrey.**

Children of James M. and Laura A. (Avery) Humphrey:

i. ULYSSES SIMEON[9], b. March 29, 1870.
ii. DONNA ALTA[9], b. Dec. 26, 1873.
iii. EVA LULU[9], b. Feb. 2, 1876.
iv. CLARA MAMIE[9], b. June 24, 1879.
v. JAMES CARL[9], b. Feb. 4, 1881.

1976. Rebecca J.[8] Avery (*Simeon Hyde[7], Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 6, 1856; m. Nov. 6, 1873, **Dr. Sovereign G. Popplewell.**

Children of Sovereign G. and Rebecca J. (Avery) Popplewell:

i. WILLIAM H.[9], b. July 19, 1874.
ii. ANNA MYRTLE[9], b. Aug. 14, 1878.
iii. CARY MABEL[9], b. March 13, 1882.

1977. Ella N.[8] Avery (*Simeon Hyde[7], Simeon Hyde[6], Simeon[5], Ebenezer[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 15, 1858; m. Feb. 13, 1878, **R. F. Sumner.**

Child of R. F. and Ella N. (Avery) Sumner:

i. CLARA ESTELLE[9], b. Dec. 16, 1878.

1980. John[8] Avery (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 23, 1780, at Griswold; m. May 28, 1812, at Ledyard, **Clarina Ayer,** dau. of Elisha and Hope (Fanning) Ayer, and widow of William Pitt Halsey. She was b. Feb. 25, 1785, at Ledyard; d. Oct. 23, 1822, at Griswold. He m. 2d, Dec. 9, 1824, at Ledyard, **Abigail Williams,** dau. of Seth and Elizabeth (Williams) Williams. She was b. Sept. 24, 1782, at Griswold. He was a farmer; captain in the 8th reg't of Conn. militia; served in the War of 1812 (*Conn. Men in the War of 1812*, p. 7). An order issued to Capt. John Avery, the 4th, 5th Co., 8th reg't, dated Aug. 9, 1814, and signed William Belcher, Lieutenant Col. Commanding, is in the possession of a descendant; Captain Avery was requested to repair to Stonington Point, immediately, with his company. He d. Feb. 2, 1859; she d. June 14, 1867, both at Griswold.

Children of John and Clarina (Ayer) Avery, b. at Griswold:

3735. i. JOHN WATSON[9], b. Feb. 24, 1813.
3736. ii. SUSAN[9], b. Sept. 30, 1814.
3737. iii. WILLIAM PITT[9], b. Oct. 2, 1816.
3738. iv. HENRY[9], b. Dec. 20, 1818.
v. JOSEPH AYER[9], b. Dec. 9, 1820; d. y.

Children of John and Abigail (Williams) Avery, b. at Griswold:

3739. i. SETH WILLIAMS[9], b. Oct. 29, 1825.
3740. ii. DWIGHT[9], b. March 10, 1828.

1981. Elisha[8] Avery (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 4, 1783, at Griswold;

m. March 13, 1811, at Pompey, N. Y., **Melinda Barnum, dau.** of Thomas and Molly (Whitney) Barnum. She was b. May 13, 1794, at Herkimer, N. Y. He became a fifer in a military training band and a teacher of singing; studied medicine; moved to Pompey, N. Y., where he built up an extensive practice, as a successful botanic physician. Thence he moved to Cato, N. Y., and later to York township, O., where he endured all the hardships



DR. ELISHA AVERY

of the pioneer. Later he moved to Williams Co., O., where he again endured the hardships of pioneer life. He was chosen township trustee and assessor. In 1850, he moved to Otsego township in Steuben Co., Ind., where he bought a farm on which he lived until his death. He d. Feb. 23, 1864; she d. May 2, 1864, also on the farm.

Children of Elisha and Melinda (Barnum) Avery:

3741. i. LUCY[8], b. March 18, 1813, at Cato, N. Y.

3742. ii. CYNTHIA[8], b. Oct. 27, 1814, at Cato.

3743. iii. ELISHA[9], b. June 12, 1816, at Cato.
iv. OLIVE[9], b. Feb. 13, 1818, at Cato; d. Sept. 5, 1827, at York township, in Sandusky Co., O.
3744. v. BETSY[9], b. Aug. 14, 1819, at Cato; d. Jan. 1, 1841.
3745. vi. JAMES[9], b. June 19, 1821, at Ira, N. Y.
3746. vii. MARIA[9], b. July 10, 1823, at Camillus, N. Y.
viii. HARRIET[9], b. June 1, 1826, at York, O.; d. Sept. 7, 1833, at York.
3747. ix. JOHN[9], b. March 8, 1829, at York.
x. ZIPPORAH[9], b. March 15, 1832, at York; d. y.
3748. xi. ZILLAH[9], b. Dec. 19, 1833, at York.

1982. Anna[8] Avery (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1787, at Griswold; m. Aug. 22, 1821, at Griswold, **Samuel Alexander,** s. of Joseph and Sarah (Dorrance) Alexander. He was b. April 22, 1767. He was a farmer. She d. Dec. 18, 1849; he d. April 24, 1851, both at Voluntown.

Children of Samuel and Anna (Avery) Alexander, b. at Voluntown:

i. ORRIN AVERY[9], b. April 5, 1824; m. Lockey Minerva Parker; d. Oct. 24, 1908, at Mt. Pulaski, Ill.
ii. ANSON DORRANCE[9], b. April 28, 1829; d. y.
iii. SARAH DORRANCE[9], b. May 1, 1831; m. Gresham Palmer Douglass.

1983. Hannah[8] Avery (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 9, 1789, at Griswold; m. July 28, 1825, at Griswold, **John Parke,** of Whitehall, N. Y. She d. May 12, 1866, at Whitehall.

1984. Elizabeth[8] Avery (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 18, 1791, at Griswold; m. June, 1838, at Griswold, **Silas Reade,** s. of John and Rachel (Averill) Reade. He was b. March 22, 1784, at Lisbon; a farmer; d. April 2, 1867, at Lisbon. She d. April 20, 1876, at Lisbon. No children.

1985. Cynthia[8] Avery (*John[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 22, 1793, at Griswold; m. Dec. 14, 1815, at Griswold, **Charles Cook.** s. of Thaddeus Cook. He was b. Nov. 2, 1786; d. Dec. 23, 1864.

Children of Charles and Cynthia (Avery) Cook:

i. CHARLES EDWIN[9], b. Sept. 7, 1816, at Griswold.
ii. WILLIAM PRENTICE[9], b. May 24, 1819, at Griswold.
iii. SUSAN AVERY[9], b. July 27, 1822, at Griswold; m. Solon Cicero Avery (No. 1713).

Perhaps there were other children.

1988. Maria[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 13, 1797, at Preston; m. Dec. 1, 1814, probably at Preston, **Prentice Park Smith**, s. of Thomas and Thankful (Bennett) Smith. He was b. Sept. 11, 1795, at Ledyard; d. Jan. 3, 1881, at Franklin. She d. Dec. 17, 1885, at Norwich.

Children of Prentice Park and Maria (Avery) Smith, b. at Ledyard:

i. SALLY MARIA[9], b. Sept. 30, 1815; m. the Rev. Silas Leonard; d. Nov. 29, 1884, at Franklin.
ii. PRENTICE ORRIN[9], b. Aug. 3, 1817; m. Eliza Jane King; d. Feb. 14, 1898, at Franklin.
iii. JOHN OWEN[9], b. Oct. 6, 1819; m. Abby Shapley King, sister of his brother Prentice's wife; d. 1896, at Norwich.
iv. MARY LOUISE[9], b. Jan. 25, 1822; m. John Shapley.
v. AUSTIN AVERY[9], b. May 21, 1824; d. April 22, 1883.
vi. HENRY NELSON[9], b. April 18, 1827; m. Lydia Lathrop; d. June 15, 1883, at Franklin.
vii. LUCIAN HAMILTON[9], b. July 1, 1829; m. Jane Lathrop, sister of his brother Henry's wife; d. Oct. 5, 1879, at Franklin.
viii. FRANCES HARRIET[9], b. April 24, 1832; m. Hezekiah Huntington.
ix. WILLIAM CURTIS[9], b. July 2, 1835; m. Elizabeth Helme Momford.
x. EZRA LEONARD[9], b. Aug. 11, 1837; m. Lucy Hastings.

1990. Austin[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 6, 1804, at Groton; m. May 14, 1826, at Stonington, **Mary Ann Peters**, dau. of James and Hannah (Ash) Peters. She was b. Oct. 15, 1807, at Stonington. He was a carriage maker; was one of those, who, in '49, crossed the plains to California. She d. Oct. 15, 1883; he d. Oct. 18, 1883, both at Westerly, R. I.

Children of Austin and Mary Ann (Peters) Avery:

i. HARRIET ELIZABETH[9], b. March 14, 1827, at Hampton; d. May 23, 1851, at Franklin; unm.
3749. ii. MARY LOUISE[9], b. Aug. 29, 1828, at Franklin.

3750. iii. SARAH FULLER[9], b. Aug. 11, 1830, at Franklin.
iv. SUSAN JANE[9], b. April 18, 1832, at Franklin; d. March 28, 1851, at Windham; unm.
3751. v. LUCY ANN[9], b. Jan. 22, 1834, at Franklin.
vi. FRANCES MARIA[9], b. Sept. 1, 1837, at Franklin; d. y.
3752. vii. HANNAH ALZINA[9], b. Oct. 10, 1838, at Franklin.

1991. Zipporah[8] Avery (*William[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 28, 1793, at Stonington; m. Jan. 5, 1812, at Preston, **David Herrick**, s. of Isaac and Prudence (Avery) Herrick (No. 1400). He was b. July 7, 1790. They moved to Twinsburg, O., where she d. Sept. 30, 1848. He m. 2d, Julia Austin.

Children of David and Zipporah (Avery) Herrick:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[9], b. Sept. 14, 1814; m. Jennette Nichols.
ii. MARGARET[9], b. May 19, 1818; m. Nathan S. Chatfield.
iii. JAMES O.[9], b. Nov. 9, 1820; m. Mary O. Conant.
iv. MARY H.[9], b. Feb. 4, 1823; m. Isaac F. Smith.
v. ESTHER[9], b. March 6, 1825; d. y.
vi. ESTHER B.[9], b. Feb. 19, 1827; m. Nodiah Woodruff.
vii. DAVID[9], b. May 30, 1829; m. Betsey G. Shaw.
viii. ZIPPORAH[9], b. Aug. 20, 1833; m. Samuel Eells; 2d, Edward S. Gooch.

1992. Mary[8] Avery (*William[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 9, 1798, at Stonington; m. Sept. 20, 1820, at Stonington, **Stanton Hewitt**, s. of Stanton and Lucinda (Grant) Hewitt. He was b. July 11, 1788, at Ledyard. He was a farmer and inn keeper; representative to the general assembly; colonel of cavalry in the war of 1812. He d. Aug. 25, 1847, at North Stonington; she d. Nov. 8, 1859, at North Stonington.

Children of Stanton and Mary (Avery) Hewitt, b. at North Stonington:

i. MARY ANN[9], b. Sept. 10, 1821; d. y.
ii. WILLIAM STANTON[9], b. Feb. 23, 1823; d. Sept. 27, 1881; unm.
iii. MARY AUGUSTA[9], b. April 1, 1825; d. March 19, 1835.
iv. OLIVER AVERY[9] b. April 3, 1827; d. Oct. 26, 1848; unm.
v. MARGARET LUCINDA[9], b. April 29, 1829; d. y.
vi. MARGARET[9], b. April 28, 1831; d. y.
vii. CHARLES EDWIN[9], b. Feb. 1, 1834; m. Eliza Ann Hillard; d. May 22, 1910, at North Stonington.

viii. JANE ELIZA[8], b. July 13, 1836; m. Andrew Avery (No. 2005); d. April 3, 1876, at North Stonington.
ix. MARY LOUISA[8], b. March 30, 1840; d. y.

1993. Robert Stanton[8] Avery (*Robert Stanton[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 1, 1808, at Preston; m. Oct. 16, 1861, **Lydia Tyler Meech.** She d. Nov. 18, 1890. He was educated in the district schools, the Plainfield



ROBERT STANTON AVERY

academy, and in modern and ancient languages by private tutors; taught school in various places; was graduated from the theological course at Harvard; after a few years, he devoted himself to higher mathematics; was employed for ten years on the U. S. coast survey; was made chief of the tidal division of the U. S. coast and geodetic survey; with the aid of computers, he prepared the tidal tables for twenty years; resigned in Sept., 1885,

at the age of 77. He was a writer of various mathematical books. He d. Sept. 12, 1894. No children.

1994. Ulysses[8] Avery (*Robert Stanton[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 17, 1809, at Preston; m. Nov. 13, 1848, at Ledyard, **Lucy Ann Williams**, dau. of Seth and Lucy Ann (Noyes) Williams. She was b. Jan. 31, 1828, at Ledyard. He was a farmer. He d. Dec. 29, 1884, at Preston.

Children of Ulysses and Lucy Ann (Williams) Avery, b. at Preston:

3753. i. NOYES WILLIAMS[9], b. Jan. 26, 1850. Residence, Westerly, R. I.
ii. ARTHUR ULYSSES[9], b. Jan. 17, 1853; d. July 3, 1880; unm.
3754. iii. LUCY ALTHAEA[9], b. June 19, 1856.
3755. iv. HARRIETTE LILLIAN[9], b. July 3, 1859.
3756. v. JOSIE EMMA[9], b. Sept. 4, 1864.

1995. Isaac[8] Avery (*Robert Stanton[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 31, 1811, at Preston; m. May 14, 1850, at Ledyard, **Henrietta Billings**, dau. of Stephen and Martha (Allyn) Billings. She was b. Oct. 25, 1824, at Ledyard. He was a farmer; d. Aug. 14, 1877, at Ledyard. She d. Aug. 14, 1881, at Ledyard.

Children of Isaac and Henrietta (Billings) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

3757. i. ISAAC EDWIN[9], b. Nov. 18, 1851.
3758. ii. ANNETTE[9], b. Sept. 30, 1854.
3759. iii. JULIA NILES[9], b. June 7, 1859.

1996. Eunice[8] Avery (*Robert Stanton[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 15, 1813, at Preston; m. Nov. 17, 1847, **William Huntington**, s. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Lord) Huntington. He was b. July 9, 1812; d. March 3, 1850. She m. 2d, April 28, 1853, **Aaron Ely Emmons**, s. of Dyer and Phebe (Ely) Emmons. He d. Aug. 11, 1878, aged 78 years. She d. Dec. 31, 1890. No children.

1997. Sarah[8] Avery (*Robert Stanton[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 15, 1817, at Preston; m. Jan. 13, 1851, at Preston, **William Morse**. He d. March 24, 1892; she d. Jan. 3, 1897.

Children of William and Sarah (Avery) Morse:

i. SARAH[9], b. Nov. 27, 1855; d. y.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. May 22, 1857; m. George V. Shedd.
iii. FRANCES A.[9], b. Sept. 15, 1859; d. May 27, 1882.

1998. John[8] Avery (*Robert Stanton[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 19, 1819, at Preston; m. Nov. 6, 1851, at Lyme, **Susan Matson Champion,** dau. of Reuben and Betsey (Waite) Champion. She was b. Nov. 18, 1820, at Lyme. He prepared for college at the Norwich Town high school and the Bacon academy, Colchester; was graduated from Yale College in 1843; from the Yale Divinity School in 1847; settled at Lebanon in 1848 and held his pastorate twenty-five years; was pastor of the church at Central Village for six years, and of the church at West Woodstock for three years; settled at Ledyard in 1881, where he remained eleven years; he then retired from the ministry and spent his last years at Norwich, loved by all who knew him. He was registrar of the New London association of Congregational ministers and a member of the school board. He represented Lebanon in the state legislature in 1870. He was one of the trustees of the Bill library of Ledyard and wrote a valuable history of that town. His knowledge of the Groton Avery Clan, and his ready assistance have been invaluable. He d. April 23, 1902, at Norwich.

Children of John and Susan Matson (Champion) Avery, b. at Lebanon:

i. ABBY BUCKINGHAM CHAMPION[9], b. March 27, 1853; d. Oct. 3, 1858, at Lyme.
ii. SARAH ELIZABETH[9], b. March 13, 1856; d. Aug. 19, 1862.
3760. iii. MARY ANGELYN CHAMPION[9], b. Nov. 15, 1861; a graduate of Mt. Holyoke. Lives at Norwich. She has been of great help in the preparation of this work.

1999. Erasmus[8] Avery (*Robert Stanton[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 6, 1822, at Preston; m. Jan. 21, 1847, **Eunice Serviah Williams,** dau. of Seth and Lucy Ann (Noyes) Williams, and sister of the wife of Ulysses Avery (No. 1994). She was b. March 19, 1829, at Ledyard. He was a farmer; deacon of the Congregational church at Preston for more than thirty years; selectman; on the board of

relief; superintendent of the Sunday school. He d. Sept. 17, 1902, at Norwich; she d. June 4, 1908, at Mystic.

Children of Erasmus and Eunice Serviah (Williams) Avery, b. at Ledyard:

3761. i. MARY ELLA[9], b. Dec. 3, 1847.
3762. ii. EUNICE HUNTINGTON[9], b. March 18, 1850.
3763. iii. FANNY AUGUSTA[9], b. May 20, 1857.

2000. Amos[8] Avery (*Amos[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 2, 1805, at Preston; m. Dec. 6, 1827, at Preston, **Betsey Treat,** dau. of James and Mary (Stanton) Treat. She was b. Sept. 9, 1803, at Preston. He d. Oct. 22, 1854; she d. Aug. 22, 1889, both at Albany, N. Y.

Children of Amos and Betsey (Treat) Avery:

3764. i. FRANCES ELIZABETH[9], b. Feb. 19, 1829, at Preston.
ii. JANE TREAT[9], b. Dec. 5, 1834, at Stockbridge, Mass.; m. Nov. 21, 1877, Benjamin Walworth Arnold, widower of her sister, Frances Elizabeth; he d. Jan. 24, 1876. No children.
iii. MARY LOUISA[9], b. Jan. 16, 1837, at Preston; d. June 20, 1874, at Albany, N. Y.; unm.

2001. Experience[8] Avery (*Amos[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 1, 1807, at Preston; m. May 8, 1828, at Preston, as his second wife, **Col. Isaac Wheeler Geer,** s. of David and Mary (Stanton) Geer. He was b. June 1, 1801. He had by his first wife, a daughter, Asseneth Williams, b. May 26, 1826, who m. Andrew Avery (No. 2005). He was a farmer; d. Jan. 5, 1855, at Ledyard; she d. Feb. 1, 1878, at Ledyard.

Children of Isaac Wheeler and Experience (Avery) Geer, b. at Ledyard:

i. ISAAC WHEELER[9], b. April 10, 1829; m. Hannah Catherine Lamb; 2d, Julia Frances Adams.
ii. DAVID[9], b. Sept. 13, 1832; m. Eunice Orinda Witter; d. July 12, 1891, at Plainfield.
iii. DELIA[9], b. March 24, 1838; m. Cyrus Denison Avery (No. 1042).
iv. MARY LOUISA[9], b. March 31, 1843; m. Theophilus Brown.

2002. Louisa[8] Avery (*Amos[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 30, 1812, at Preston; m. Sept. 21, 1843, at Preston, **Jabesh Gallup, s. of Capt. Isaac and**

Anna (Smith) Gallup (No. 80, ii). He was b. Aug. 23, 1794, at Groton. She was his second wife. He was a nurseryman and grape grower at Cleveland, O. She d. Oct. 14, 1873, at Denver, Col.; he d. July 13, 1879, at Cleveland.

Children of Jabesh and Louisa (Avery) Gallup, b. at Cleveland:

i. AVERY[9], b. Feb. 28, 1847; graduate of Western Reserve College, 1855; m. Charlotte R. Pierce, dau. of the president of the college; d. Jan. 4, 1894, at Denver, Col.
ii. GEORGE[9], b. Nov. 22, 1853; d. Nov., 1870.

2003. Nancy Crary[8] Avery (*Amos*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 13, 1817, at Preston; m. March 23, 1843, at Preston, **William Thomas Browning, s.** of Thomas and Amy (Prentice) Browning. He was b. Feb. 2, 1814, at North Stonington. He d. May 28, 1868, at North Stonington; she d. May 1, 1881, at Norwich.

Children of William Thomas and Nancy Crary (Avery) Browning, b. at North Stonington:

i. EMMA DOROTHEA[9], b. Sept. 17, 1844; m. George Welch Goff.
ii. THOMAS[9], b. May 14, 1847; m. Hattie L. Case.
iii. AMOS AVERY[9], b. March 20, 1850; m. Grace Palmer.
iv. WILLIAM[9], b. July 7, 1855.
v. SARAH PERRY[9], b. Oct. 1, 1860; a graduate of Smith College.

2004. Oliver Perry[8] Avery (*Amos*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 24, 1819, at Preston; m. Feb. 22, 1843, at Preston, **Sarah Loring, dau.** of Deacon George and Lucy (Lester) Loring. She was b. Oct. 2, 1821, at Griswold. He was a farmer, but retired from business thirty years before his death. He was ensign in 18th reg't Conn. inf., 1839; justice of the peace, 1844 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). She d. Oct. 11, 1897; he d. Dec. 29, 1897, both at Norwich. No children.

2005. Andrew[8] Avery (*Amos*[7], *John*[6], *John*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 19, 1822, at Preston; m. Jan. 9, 1851, at Ledyard, **Asseneth Williams Geer, dau.** of Col. Isaac Wheeler and Asseneth (Williams) Geer. She was b. May 26, 1826, at Ledyard; d. Aug. 25, 1859, at Preston. He m. 2d,

May 19, 1864, at Milltown, **Jane Eliza Hewitt,** dau. of Stanton and Mary (Avery) Hewitt (No. 1992). She was b. July 13, 1836, at Milltown; d. April 3, 1876, at North Stonington. He m. 3d, Dec. 31, 1879, at Griswold, **Mary Leonard Meech,** dau. of Edwin Butler and Sarah Maria (Geer) Meech. She was b. March 7, 1843, at Griswold. He was a farmer; selectman at North Stonington for five years; representative to the general assembly, 1875-6; member of St. James' Episcopal Church; a Republican. Though not subject to duty, he sent a substitute to the civil war. He d. March 15, 1903, at Norwich.

Child of Andrew and Asseneth Williams (Geer) Avery, b. at Preston:

3766. i. DELIA[9], b. June 15, 1855.

Children of Andrew and Jane Eliza (Hewitt) Avery, b. at North Stonington:

3767. i. AMOS[9], b. March 6, 1868.
3768. ii. OLIVER PERRY[9], b. Feb. 21, 1871.
iii. ANDREW HEWITT[9], b. March 2, 1876; d. y.

Child of Andrew and Mary Leonard (Meech) Avery, b. at North Stonington:

3769. i. ANDREW MEECH[9], b. June 19, 1884; was graduated at Yale, 1909; unm. in 1910.

2007. Mary[8] Avery (*Christopher[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 4, 1810; m. May 7, 1845, at Griswold, **James Hoxie.**

Children of James and Mary (Avery) Hoxie:

i. FLORA OLIVIA[9], b. Oct. 2, 1847; d. y.
ii. JULIUS WEBB[9], b. July 27, 1851.

2008. George[8] Avery (*Christopher[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 31, 1814; m. Nov. 18, 1839, at Franklin, **Margaret Selina Elmaette Willes,** dau. of Joseph H. and Naomi (Tracy) Willes. She was b. March 14, 1821, at Franklin. They moved to Waukau, Winnebago Co., Wis., where they both d. in 1881.

Children of George and Margaret Selina Elmaette (Willes) Avery:

3779. i. MARGARET OLIVIA[9], b. Oct. 2, 1840, at Norwich.
3780. ii. GEORGE ALBERT[9], b. Aug. 9, 1843, at Norwich; m. Ada McCulluck.

3781. iii. JOSEPH TRACY[9], b. March 1, 1847, at Norwich; unm. in 1910.
3782. iv. ISABELLA[9], b. March 7, 1848, at Norwich.
3783. v. NELLIE TYLER[9], b. Jan. 12, 1865, at Waukau.

2009. Elbridge[8] Avery (*Christopher[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 22, 1816; m. Nov. 24, 1845, at Griswold, **Mary Olivia Bigelow.**

Children of Elbridge and Mary Olivia (Bigelow) Avery:

i. DELIA[9], b. March 19, 1849; d. y.
3784. ii. CHARLES ALBERT[9], b. Feb. 19, 1852; d. Feb. 1, 1894; was m. but left no children.
3785. iii. OLIVIA T.[9], b. Feb. 26, 1855; m. Emerson Safford; d. Sept. 26, 1879; no children.
iv. PERRY ELBRIDGE[9], b. Aug. 13, 1860; d. y.
3786. v. ESTELLA MARY[9], b. May 9, 1863; m. Frank J. Harris; d. Dec. 8, 1890; left two children.

2010. Abby Tyler[8] Avery (*Christopher[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 11, 1819; m. Sept. 17, 1838, at Plainfield, **Henry Bennett,** s. of Elisha Bennett. He was b. June 12, 1813, at Plainfield. He d. June 27, 1887; she d. Feb. 2, 1895, both at Charlevoix, Mich.

Children of Henry and Abby Tyler (Avery) Bennett, b. at Hartford, O.:

i. GEORGE[9], b. Aug. 6, 1839; d. y.
ii. CHRISTOPHER AVERY[9], b. Oct. 22, 1842; d. Jan. 10, 1863, in the field hospital, at Murfreesboro, Tenn., a Union soldier.
iii. MARY HANNAH[9], b. Jan. 19, 1844; m. Orvis D. Wood. Residence, Charlevoix, Mich.
iv. HENRY WOLCOTT[9], b. June 10, 1846; d. y.
v. DWIGHT[9], b. April 1, 1850; m. Sarah Bebee.
vi. HENRIETTA[9], b. March 24, 1852.
vii. ABBIE AVERY[9], b. Nov. 25, 1860; m. Fred A. Smith.

2011. Wolcott[8] Avery (*Christopher[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 9, 1822; m. Feb. 27, 1856, **Phebe C. Porter.** Both d. at Athol, S. Dak.

Children of Wolcott and Phebe C. (Porter) Avery:

3787. i. KATE E.[9], b. Nov., 1859.
3788. ii. ABBY TYLER[9], b. March, 1865.
3789. iii. FRANK[9].
3790. iv. CLARK[9].

2012. Lucius Goodwin[8] Avery (*Christopher[7], John[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 23, 1825, at Plainfield; m. Feb. 27, 1856, at Omro, Wis., **Martha Whiting,** dau. of Cyprian Lathrop and Jerusha Lathrop (Johnson) Whiting. She was b. Sept. 11, 1837, at Bozrah. He d. Nov. 3, 1899, at Oshkosh, Wis.

Children of Lucius Goodwin and Martha (Whiting) Avery:

i. JENNIE IRENE[9], b. Aug. 20, 1862; d. y

3791. ii. LUCIUS LATHROP[9], b. Jan. 25, 1870.

iii. WILLIS CHRISTOPHER[9], b. June 19, 1874; d. y.

2013. John Stanton[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Isaac[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 27, 1792, at Preston; m. Dec. 4, 1817, at Litchfield, N. Y., **Apphia Remington,**



JOHN STANTON AVERY

dau. of Eliphalet and Elizabeth (Kilbourn) Remington. She was b. May 13, 1801, at Litchfield, Conn. He was a farmer, a Repub-

lican, and a strong temperance advocate. She d. Aug. 12, 1871; he d. Dec. 29, 1879, both at Litchfield, N. Y.

Children of John Stanton and Apphia (Remington) Avery, b. at Litchfield, N. Y.:

3795. i. WILLIAM WILLIAMS[9], b. Nov. 9, 1818.
3796. ii. THETIS[9], b. Aug. 31, 1820.
3797. iii. SANFORD[9], b. April 20, 1825.
iv. ELIZABETH REMINGTON[9], b. Nov. 15, 1828; d. Oct. 12, 1909, at Litchfield; unm.
3798. v. ALONZO LEO[9], b. Sept. 12, 1831.
3799. vi. SAMUEL[9], b. Oct. 8, 1833.
3800. vii. MARY MARIA[9], b. Sept. 30, 1837.
3801. viii. LUCY LOUISA[9], b. Oct. 25, 1840.

2014. William Williams[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Isaac[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 5, 1793; m. **Martha Dawley,** dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Babcock) Dawley. He was a farmer; was a private in Conn. militia in war of 1812; accidentally killed by the cars, Sept. 16, 1875, at Hillsdale, Mich. She d. Nov. 5, 1887, at Hillsdale. No children.

2015. Orlando Hopkins[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Isaac[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 13, 1799, at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Nov. 16, 1820, at Brookfield, N. Y., **Hannah Brown,** dau. of Nathan and Amy (Button) Brown. She was b. June 6, 1803, at Plainfield, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. March 3, 1866, at Woodbridge, Mich. She d. May 23, 1875, also at Woodbridge.

Children of Orlando Hopkins and Hannah (Brown) Avery:

3802. i. MARGARET WILLADINS[9], b. Oct. 5, 1821, at Plainfield.
3803. ii. MARYETTE[9], b. Nov. 23, 1823, at Plainfield; m. Leander Goodrich; d. April 22, 1883, at Cambria, Mich.
3804. iii. AMY HARRIETTE[9], b. Aug. 13, 1825, at Brookfield, N. Y.
3805. iv. DE LAFAYETTE[9], b. April 29, 1828, at Fish Creek, N. Y.
3806. v. JULIA ELIZABETH[9], b. Jan. 9, 1833, at Brookfield.
3807. vi. ISAAC PARK[9], b. Aug. 18, 1835, at Brookfield.
vii. LYDIA MARIA[9], b. June 21, 1838, at Brookfield; d. y.
viii. WILLIAM ORLANDO[9], b. Feb. 8, 1842, at Brookfield; d. y.

2016. Frances Mumford[8] Avery (*Isaac[7], Isaac[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 1, 1816, at Preston; m. **William Robinson Prentice,** s. of Thomas and Anna

(Downer) Prentice. He was b. May 21, 1807, at Stonington. He was a grain and lumber dealer on a large scale. She d. July 25, 1845, at North Stonington; he d. Nov. 13, 1869, at Memphis, Tenn.

Children of William Robinson and Frances Mumford (Avery) Prentice, b. at Norwich:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[9], b. July 17, 1842; d. Sept. 25, 1843.
ii. ISAAC EDWARD[9], b. May 1, 1844. Lives at Westerly, R. I.

2017. **Abigail Amelia[8] Avery** (*Isaac[7], Isaac[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 20, 1819, at Preston; m. Dec. 22, 1840, at Preston, **Dwight Wight Cook,** s. of Nathan and Persis (Herrick) Cook. He was b. Feb. 6, 1813, at Preston; d. April 9, 1877, at Norwich. She d. Feb. 19, 1890, at Norwich.

Children of Dwight Wight and Abigail Amelia (Avery) Cook, b. at Preston:

i. WILLIAM AVERY[9], b. Aug. 18, 1847.
ii. IDA AMELIA[9], b. Aug. 10, 1855; d. June 6, 1896, at Norwich.

2018. **Sarah Louisa[8] Avery** (*Isaac[7], Isaac[6], John[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 23, 1822, at Preston; m. Oct. 13, 1845, at Preston, **Horace Russell Hall,** s. of Russell and Betsey (Eells) Hall. He was b. Nov. 4, 1820, at Hopkinton, R. I. He d. April 6, 1892, at Stonington.

Children of Horace Russell and Sarah Louisa (Avery) Hall:

i. LOUISA FRANCES[9], b. June 1, 1847, at Westerly, R. I.; d. y.
ii. MARY LOUISA[9], b. Aug. 23, 1851, at Stonington.
iii. WILLIAM CLIFTON[9], b. Oct. 7, 1853, at Stonington; d. Nov. 6, 1874, while a sophomore at Brown University.
iv. SARAH EVELYN[9], b. Dec. 13, 1855, at Stonington; a graduate of Wellesley College, 1879; principal of Northfield Seminary, Mass.
v. HARRIET TRUMBULL[9], b. Aug. 15, 1858, at Stonington; m. Isaac G. Smith; 2d, Samuel M. Cathcart.
vi. AMELIA AVERY[9], b. July 11, 1861, at Stonington; a graduate of Wellesley College, 1885; A. M., 1896.

2024. **Timothy[8] Avery** (*Christopher[7], Christopher[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Lucy Bentley,** dau. of Ezekiel and Anna (Chapman) Bentley. She was b. at North Stonington, about 1793.

Child of Timothy and Lucy (Bentley) Avery:

3812. i. JAMES M.[9], b. Dec. 1, 1820.

2027. **Elizabeth[8] Avery** (*Jonathan[7], Christopher[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 25, 1803, at Stonington; m. Dec. 2, 1828, at North Stonington, **Guerdon Stanton Crandall,** s. of Enoch and Sophia (Stanton) Crandall. He was b. June 26, 1808, at North Stonington.

Children of Guerdon Stanton and Elizabeth (Avery) Crandall, b. at Stonington:

i. ENOCH AVERY[9], b. Oct. 10, 1829; d. y.
ii. HENRY DWIGHT[9], b. Aug. 8, 1832; d. Sept. 13, 1838.
iii. JANE ELIZABETH[9], b. May 18, 1834; d. May 1, 1897, at Stonington.
iv. JOHN MEADE[9], b. April 14, 1839; d. y.
v. CHARLES PHELPS[9], b. Aug. 17, 1844; m. Charlotte Jane Crandall; d. Dec. 3, 1879, at New London.

2028. **Ardelia Everett[8] Avery** (*Prentice[7], Nathan[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 5, 1803, at Groton; m. March 9, 1830, at Groton, **Benjamin Durfey,** s. of Joseph and Lucy (Barnes) Durfey. He was b. July 9, 1801, at Griswold. She d. Jan. 8, 1835; he d. April 24, 1875, both at Norwich.

Children of Benjamin and Ardelia Everett (Avery) Durfey, b. at Norwich:

i. JOSEPH PRENTICE[9], b. Oct. 15, 1831; m. Lucretia Throop.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Sept. 18, 1832; d. y.
iii. HENRY MINER[9], b. Aug. 20, 1833; m. Lucy Ann Gray.
iv. ARDELIA AVERY[9], b. Jan. 22, 1835; d. y.

2029. **Eunice Allyn[8] Avery** (*Prentice[7], Nathan[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 13, 1805, at Groton; m. Nov. 12, 1833, at Ledyard, **Harlan Hyde,** s. of Milton and Lovisa Hyde. He was b. July 2, 1811, at Franklin. He was a carpenter and builder. She d. Sept. 26, 1838, at Norwich. He m. again, 2d, Lucy Kinney; 3d, Joanna Prior; 4th, Mrs. Jane N. Keables. He d. Oct. 23, 1889, at Norwich.

Children of Harlan and Eunice Allyn (Avery) Hyde, b. at Norwich:

i. MARY ESTHER[9], b. July 31, 1834; m. Leonard Prentice; 2d, David Alonzo Norris. Residence, Yantic, Conn.
ii. ARDELIA AVERY[9], b. Jan. 20, 1836; m. Samuel Denison Bradford; d. Oct. 23, 1889, at Montville.

2030. Nathan Prentice[8] Avery (*Prentice[7], Nathan[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 22, 1809, at Groton; m. May 11, 1835, at Griswold, **Lydia Durfey**, dau of Joseph and Lucy (Barnes) Durfey, and sister of the husband of Ardelia Everett Avery (No. 2028). She d. Dec. 31, 1843, at Norwich. He m. 2d, Jan. 12, 1845, at Norwich, **Sybil Baldwin Woodworth**, dau. of Oliver and Sybil (Baldwin) Woodworth. She was b. Oct. 26, 1818, at Halifax, Vt. He was a carpenter and builder. He d. Sept. 13, 1863; she d. Sept. 28, 1901, both at Norwich.

Children of Nathan Prentice and Lydia (Durfey) Avery, b. at Norwich:

3815. i. EDWIN PRENTICE[9], b. Oct. 26, 1836.
ii. LUCY JANE[9], b. May 29, 1839; d. Feb. 27, 1850.
iii. MARY C.[9], b. Feb. 6, 1841; d. y.
iv. ALBERT L.[9], b. Dec. 18, 1843; d. y.

2031. Eliza[8] Avery (*Russell[7], Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1798; m. April, 1820, at Colerain, Mass., **Edward Barney**, s. of Edward and Rebecca (Packer) Barney. He was b. March 9, 1797, at Guilford, Vt. He was a farmer and trader. She d. Aug. 22, 1849, at Great Barrington, Mass.; he d. Jan. 26, 1873, at Deerfield, Mas.

Chil[illegible]n of Edward and Eliza (Avery) Barney:

i. REBECCA[9], b. April 13, 1823, at Guilford, Vt.; m. Deming L. Andrews; d. Jan. 16, 1850, at Richmond, Mass.
ii. EDWARD[9], b. May 22, 1824, at Guilford; m. Harriet E. Wheeler.
iii. RUSSELL AVERY[9], b. Feb. 26, 1826, at Guilford; d. 1877; unm.
iv. MARY[9], b. May 22, 1828; d. 1834.
v. GILES WHEELER[9], b. May 31, 1830, at Halifax, Vt.; m. Frances S. Packard; d. April 4, 1907, at Springfield, Mass.
vi. ELIAKIM JOSEPH[9], b. Dec. 7, 1832, at Halifax; d. March, 1859, in Calif.; unm.

vii. ANDREW JACKSON[9], b. Jan. 30, 1834, at Halifax; m. Minerva A. Deitrich.

viii. MARTIN VAN BUREN[9], b. Jan. 12, 1837, at Halifax; m. Rebecca Jane Hamill; 2d, Mary Frances Dodge.

ix. FRANCIS DANIEL[9], b. Feb. 7, 1840, at Colerain; m. Mary Elizabeth Stewart.

2032. Eunice[8] Avery (*Russell[7], Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 23, 1800, at Groton; m. July 6, 1823, **Cyrus Hewitt**, s. of Rufus and Martha (Wheeler) Hewitt. He was b. March 27, 1798, at Stonington. He was a farmer and dealer in cattle and horses; lived at Lenox, Mass., and Cornwall and Redding. He d. Aug. 2, 1845, at Milwood, O.; she d. Nov. 4, 1880, at Redding.

Children of Cyrus and Eunice (Avery) Hewitt:

i. CYRUS[9], b. May 29, 1825; m. Margaret H. Simpson; d. Dec. 1, 1874, at Natal, South Africa.

ii. DESIRE[9], b. June 10, 1827; m. Samuel Joseph Barnett Johnson; d. Dec. 9, 1904, at Woodstock.

iii. CHARLES STANTON[9], b. Jan. 28, 1830; d. y.

iv. JOSEPH PALMER[9], b. Aug. 31, 1833; d. May 16, 1863, at Lima, Peru.

v. CHARLOTTE ANN[9], b. Sept. 10, 1836, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Thomas Sanford.

vi. MARY ESTHER[9], b. Aug. 12, 1839, at Lenox; m. John Wagner; d. Dec. 24, 1898, at Melbourne, Australia.

vii. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON[9], b. July 27, 1841, at Lenox; m. Catharine Harrison.

2033. Sabra Maria[8] Avery (*Russell[7], Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 17, 1802, at Colerain, Mass.; m. Jan. 16, 1831, at Lenox, Mass., **Martin Slosson**, s. of Joseph and Marana (Hatch) Slosson. He was b. Nov. 5, 1803, at Richmond, Mass. He was a farmer. He d. March 12, 1888, at Pittsfield, Mass.; she d. July 14, 1894, at the same place.

Children of Martin and Sabra Maria (Avery) Slosson, b. at Richmond:

i. JOSEPH AVERY[9], b. Jan., 1832; m. Celestia B. Myers; d. Sept., 1874, at Kenosha, Wis.

ii. RUSSELL HENRY[9], b. Dec. 31, 1834; m. Lucretia Rossiter.

iii. ELECTA MARANA[9], b. Feb. 8, 1837; m. Henry B. Wadhams; d. Nov. 13, 1900, at Pittsfield, Mass.

iv. MARY ANN AVERY[9], b. July 1, 1839; m. Elisha Yale Clarke; lives at Saybrook.
v. SARAH JANE[9], b. June 21, 1843; m. Harvey J. Dresser.
vi. FRANKLIN[9], b. Oct. 18, 1847; m. Elizabeth B. Lyman.

2036. Hannah Smith[8] Avery (*Russell[7], Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 13, 1816, at Colerain, Mass.; m. Nov. 20, 1845, at Westfield, Mass., the **Rev. Perkins Kirkland Clark**, s. of Enoch and Abigail (Kirkland) Clark. He was b. Dec. 10, 1811, at Westfield. He d. Jan. 4, 1872, at Charlemont, Mass. Her residence is Brookline, Mass.

Children of Perkins Kirkland and Hannah Smith (Avery) Clark:

i. EDWARD PERKINS[9], b. Oct. 21, 1847, at Huntington, Mass.; m. Catharine Pickens Upson; an editor of national reputation; d. Feb. 15, 1903, at Brooklyn, N. Y. His son, Charles Upson Clark, is Assistant Professor of Latin at Yale University.
ii. MARY AVERY[9], b. May 21, 1850, at Huntington; d. April 21, 1863, at South Deerfield, Mass.
iii. EMMA KIRKLAND[9], b. July 3, 1853, at Hinsdale, Mass.
iv. MARTHA[9], b. Oct. 20, 1855, at Hinsdale; m. the Rev. Isaac Ogden Rankin; residence, Brookline, Mass.

2037. Lucy Ann[8] Avery (*Samuel Prentice[7], Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 18, 1816; m. June 17, 1873, at Colerain, Mass., **Lucius Potter Mowry**, s. of James and Lydia (Webster) Mowry. He was b. Oct. 12, 1805, at Guilford, Vt.

2038. Samuel Clark[8] Avery (*Samuel Prentice[7], Thomas[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 16, 1820; m. June 4, 1863, at Colerain, Mass., **Caroline D. Faulkner.** He d. Nov. 16, 1892.

Children of Samuel Clark and Caroline D. (Faulkner) Avery:

3816. i. FRANK MARTIN[9], b. May 2, 1865.
3817. ii. THOMAS CLARK[9], b. Dec. 29, 1867.

2039. Samuel Thomas[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 7, 1809, at South Windsor; m. Oct. 3, 1832, at Manchester,

Amelia Bunce, dau. of Charles and Anna (Cadwell) Bunce. She was b. April 11, 1811, at East Hartford. He was a farmer; deacon of the Talcottville church. He d. Nov. 8, 1886, at Manchester; she d. April 8, 1900, at South Windsor.

Children of Samuel Thomas and Amelia (Bunce) Avery, b. at South Windsor:

3818. i. ABIGAIL[9], b. July 30, 1833.
3819. ii. HENRY[9], b. Sept. 16, 1835.
3820. iii. CHARLES[9], b. Oct. 20, 1838.
3821. iv. ALFRED[9], b. Dec. 10, 1840; private in 16th Conn. inf'y in the civil war; unm. in 1910.
3822. v. ELIZABETH[9], b. Sept. 16, 1843.
3823. vi. FRANCIS[9], b. Feb. 12, 1847.
3824. vii. GEORGE[9], b. Sept. 22, 1849.
3825. viii. MARY[9], b. July 20, 1853.

2040. **Eunice M.**[8] **Avery** (*Samuel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 25, 1811, at South Windsor; m. Nov. 15, 1836, at South Windsor, **Israel Stiles**, s. of Benoni and Hannah (Harper) Stiles. He was b. April 27, 1798, at East Windsor. He was a farmer; d. Jan. 25, 1861, at East Windsor. She d. May, 1896, at the same place.

Children of Israel and Eunice M. (Avery) Stiles, b. at East Windsor:

i. HANNAH MARIA[9], b. Nov. 13, 1837; d. Nov. 26, 1882, at East Windsor; unm.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. July 28, 1839; d. July 11, 1865, at East Windsor; unm.
iii. CHLOE ANN[9], b. April 3, 1841; m. John Roe; d. Dec. 24, 1879, at East Windsor.
iv. ISRAEL HARPER[9], b. Sept. 17, 1843; m. Hannah Edwards.
v. EVELINE AVERY[9], b. Sept. 23, 1846; m. George Haskell Nelson.
vi. CATHARINE[9], b. July 20, 1848; m. George Watson.

2041. **Chloe Mary**[8] **Avery** (*Samuel*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Christopher*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. May 17, 1814, at South Windsor; m. April 9, 1839, at South Windsor, **Benjamin Pierce**, s. of Benjamin and Huldah (Rice) Pierce. He was b. June 4, 1808, at Sturbridge, Mass. He was a farmer; d. May 9, 1881, at Manchester. She d. March 1, 1896, at the same place.

Children of Benjamin and Chloe Mary (Avery) Pierce, b at South Windsor:

i. MARY AUGUSTA[9], b. June 13, 1841; d. April 2, 1891, at Manchester.
ii. ALBERT BENJAMIN[9], b. June 5, 1844; m. Hattie A. Crenshaw; 2d, Effie M. Lave.
iii. PHILIP HENRY[9], b. March 25, 1846; d. y.
iv. PHILIP[9], b. Jan. 4, 1852.

2042. Jerusha Olcott[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 21, 1816, at South Windsor; m. Nov. 22, 1846, at South Windsor, as his second wife, **George Wells**, s. of William and Polly (Tryon) Wells. He was b. about 1818, at Glastonbury. She d. March 17, 1862, at Glastonbury. He m. a third time and d. May 6, 1888, at Glastonbury.

Children of George and Jerusha Olcott (Avery) Wells, b. at Glastonbury:

i. CHRISTOPHER AVERY[9], b. Dec. 14, 1847; m. Margaret Mertin.
ii. OLCOTT REVILO[9], b. March 7, 1859; m. Jane Johnston Kelley.

2043. Elizabeth Caroline[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 12, 1819, at South Windsor; m. July 1, 1840, at South Windsor, **Phineas Foster**, s. of Abel and Irene (Olcott) Foster. He was b. Feb. 25, 1813, at South Windsor. He d. Dec. 31, 1883, at Mobile, Ala.; she was living there in 1901.

Children of Phineas and Elizabeth Caroline (Avery) Foster:

i. HATTIE AUGUSTA[9], b. May 1, 1849, at New Albany, Ind.
ii. ALICE ELIZABETH[9], b. Oct., 1857, at Mobile; m. Dr. Frank E. Short.

Two other children, Samuel Avery[9] and Helen[9], d. y.

2044. Wealthy Ann Warburton[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 16, 1821, at South Windsor; m. Nov. 12, 1845, at South Windsor, **Adron Dart**, s. of Oliver and Amanda (Barber) Dart. He was b. May 2, 1819, at South Windsor. She d. June 1, 1862; he d. March 18, 1886, both at South Windsor.

Children of Adron and Wealthy Ann Warburton (Avery) Dart, b. at South Windsor:

i. MARIA AMANDA[9], b. May 12, 1847; m. John M. Thompson; d. Dec. 22, 1895, at East Windsor.
ii. ADDIE AVERY[9], b. April 9, 1850; m. Henry A. Slater.
iii. SAMUEL ELMER[9], b. March 26, 1858; m. Maria Louise Robertson.

2045. Julia Ann[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 17, 1827, at South Windsor; m. Nov. 16, 1864, at Hartford, as his third wife, **Westell Russell.** He was b. April 26, 1811, at Hartford; d. Jan. 1, 1892, at Hartford. She was living at Hartford in 1901. No children.

2046. Emily[8] Avery (*Henry[7], Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 22, 1832, at Cincinnati, O.; m. **William Roelofson.** He d. 1872, at Paris, France. She m. 2d, 1879, at Paris, **Juan de Francisco Martin,** s. of Francisco and Ana (de Orrantia) Martin. He was b. about 1828, in Colombia, South America. He d. in 1892 at Paris. She resides at Paris.

2047. Francis[8] Avery (*Henry[7], Samuel[6], Christopher[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 28, 1834, at Cincinnati, O.; m. June 17, 1856, at New York City, **Louisa Stanbery,** dau. of Henry and Frances (Beecher) Stanbery. She was b. Feb. 15, 1834, at Lancaster, O. He is a lawyer. She d. Dec. 19, 1899, at Sausalito, Calif. He lives at Sausalito.

Children of Francis and Louisa (Stanbery) Avery:

i. FRANCES[9], b. March 24, 1857, at Cincinnati; d. Aug. 27, 1871, at San Francisco, Calif.
3826. ii. ELLIE[9], b. June 28, 1858, at Cincinnati.
iii. HENRY[9], b. March 14, 1862, at Florence, Italy; d. y.
iv. FRANCIS[9], b. April 4, 1864, at Paris, France; d. May 29, 1884, at Sausalito.
3827. v. RUSSELL[9], b. Sept. 17, 1866, at Great Barrington, Mass.
3828. vi. HOWARD STANBERY[9], b. Feb. 22, 1876, at San Francisco.

2061. Elias Babcock[8] Avery (*Nathan[7], Isaac[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 6, 1805, at Ledyard; m. Jan. 1, 1835, at Preston, **Mary Ann Gallup,**

dau. of Isaac and Prudence (Geer) Gallup. She was b. Dec. 10, 1812, at Ledyard; d. Jan. 3, 1836, at Preston. He m. 2d, Jan. 14, 1838, at Lebanon, **Thankful Smith Geer,** dau. of David and Ann (Gallup) Geer. She was b. May 10, 1814, at Lebanon. He was a farmer; ensign, 5th co., 8th reg't, 1828; capt. 5th bat., 8th reg't, 1829 (*Ms. State Papers*, Hartford). He d. July 27, 1864; she d. Feb. 4, 1885, both at Lebanon.

Child of Elias Babcock and Mary Ann (Gallup) Avery, b. at Preston:

3850. i. MARY ANN[9], b. Dec. 20, 1835, at Preston.

Children of Elias Babcock and Thankful Smith (Geer) Avery, b. at Lebanon:

3851. i. SARAH ARDELIA[9], b. July 2, 1839.
3852. ii. ISAAC GALLUP[9], b. July 4, 1841.
3853. iii. NANCY MATILDA[9], b. April 23, 1843.
iv. ELIZA S.[9], b. July 12, 1845; d. June 2, 1868, at Lebanon; unm.
v. ALBERT[9], b. Jan. 20, 1850; d. y.

2062. **Albert Gallatin**[8] **Avery** (*Nathan*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 6, 1809, at Ledyard; m. March 21, 1837, at Ledyard, **Emily Geer,** dau. of Joseph and Lura (Witter) Geer. She was b. June 9, 1817, at Preston. They moved to New York. He d. Sept. 10, 1893; she d. Oct. 20, 1903, both at Oakfield, N. Y.

Children of Albert Gallatin and Emily (Geer) Avery:

3854. i. FRANCIS GEER[9], b. Feb. 16, 1839, at Salina, N. Y.
3855. ii. LURA MATILDA[9], b. Aug. 23, 1842, at Yates, N. Y.
3856. iii. JOHN FLETCHER[9], b. Nov. 16, 1847, at Yates.
3857. iv. CHARLES B.[9], b. Feb. 12, 1853, at Yates.

2064. **James Babcock**[8] **Avery** (*Nathan*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 21, 1818, at Ledyard; m. April 16, 1840, at Ledyard, **Sarah Frances Culver,** dau. of Caleb and Lydia (Morgan) Culver. She was b. Oct., 1822, at Ledyard; d. May 21, 1844, at Yates, N. Y. He m. 2d, Oct. 11, 1847, at Buffalo, N. Y., **Catharine Kipp Henion,** dau. of John Kipp and Eliza (Deniston) Henion. She was b. Nov. 30, 1822, near Geneva, N. Y. He was a farmer, merchant, and later a dealer in real estate. He d. Nov. 14, 1901, at Denver, Colo.

Children of James Babcock and Sarah Frances (Culver) Avery, b. at Yates, N. Y.:

3858. i. RALPH HURLBUT[9], b. Dec. 6, 1841.
3859. ii. FRANCIS[9], b. May 13, 1844.

Children of James Babcock and Catharine Kipp (Henion) Avery, b. at Baraboo, Wis.:

3860. i. JOHN HOWARD[9], b. Nov. 5, 1850.
ii. JAMES OAKLEY[9], b. Aug. 25, 1852; d. July 30, 1879, at Denver, Colo.; unm.
3861. iii. ELLA[9], b. April 3, 1855.
3862. iv. CARRIE[9], b. June 1, 1865.

2065. Amos Geer[8] Avery (*Nathan*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 3, 1822, at Ledyard; m. March 13, 1860, at Great Bend, N. Y., **Cornelia Amanda Johnson**, dau. of Levi and Rachel Johnson. She was b. April 16, 1833, near Great Bend, N. Y. He was a physician; after studying in the office of his uncle, Christopher S. Avery, and taking lectures in medical colleges in Connecticut and New Hampshire, he was graduated from the Medical Institute at Louisville, Ky., in 1845; went to California; returned in 1857 to Connecticut; in the civil war, he was in the Burnside expedition to North Carolina, was surgeon in the 44th N. Y. reg't, and later was chosen to examine men and supervise army camps and hospitals in New York, until state recruiting stopped. He claimed to be the first man to use chloroform in a capital operation in 1846. His wife d. May 1, 1892, at Jacksonville, Fla.; he d. Sept. 18, 1898, near Great Bend.

Children of Amos Geer and Cornelia Amanda (Johnson) Avery:

i. FRED JOHNSON[9], b. June 6, 1861, at Lyndonville, N. Y.; d. y.
ii. ARDELIA CORNELIA[9], b. April 14, 1866, at Jersey City, N. J.; d. y.
3863. iii. FREDRIKA LOUISE[9], b. April 13, 1871, at Jersey City.

2067. Isaac Wheeler[8] Avery (*Isaac*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 14, 1806; m. about 1834, at Palmer, Mass., **Mary Moore King**. She was b. Aug. 27, 1810. He d. about 1841, at St. Augustine, Fla.; she m. 2d, Elisha Parsons; 3d, Shepherd Foster. She d. Oct. 1, 1888.

Children of Isaac Wheeler and Mary Moore (King) Avery, b. at St. Augustine, Fla.:

i. MARY[9], b. about 1835; d. y.
3864. ii. ISAAC WHEELER[9], b. May 2, 1837.
iii. MARTHA[9], b. Feb., 1839; d. y.
iv. JOHN[9], b. 1841; d. y.

2069. Susan Dorrance[8] Avery (*Christopher Swan[7], Isaac[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 27, 1814, at Windham; m. Aug. 20, 1833, at Windham, **Isaac Newton Prior.** He was b. Dec. 4, 1806. She d. Aug. 31, 1839; he m. 2d, Sarah English.

Child of Isaac Newton and Susan Dorrance (Avery) Prior:

i. MARY BREWSTER[9], b. Aug. 31, 1834, at Hartford; d. June 2, 1873, at Washington, D. C.; unm.

2070. William Smith[8] Avery (*William Wheeler[7], Isaac[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 7, 1813, at Groton; m. Dec. 24, 1845, at East Hartford, **Caroline Brewer,** dau. of Daniel and Sarah (Viets) Brewer. She was b. May 29, 1826, at East Hartford. He d. Dec. 28, 1891, at Hockanum.

Child of William Smith and Caroline (Brewer) Avery, b. at Willimantic:

i. WILLIE BREWER[9], b. April 6, 1849; d. Aug. 23, 1876, at Hockanum; unm.

2071. Horatio Nelson[8] Avery (*William Wheeler[7], Isaac[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1815, at Groton; m. June 25, 1837, at Windham, **Nancy Tompkins Jenner,** dau. of John A. and Clarissa (Burnham) Jenner. She was b. Jan. 10, 1811, at Scotland. He was a merchant in Boston; director in the Federal Hall bank; member of the Veteran Fire company of Boston; d. Feb. 14, 1895, at Charlestown, Mass. She d. June 8, 1902, at Scotland.

Children of Horatio Nelson and Nancy Tompkins (Jenner) Avery:

i. MARY DELIA[9], b. Aug. 2, 1838, at Windham; d. May 22, 1892, at Colchester; unm.
3865. ii. SUSAN MARGARET[9], b. July 23, 1840, at Windham.
iii. HARRIET ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 16, 1842, at Windham; d. y.
3866. iv. SAMUEL HORATIO NELSON[9], b. April 22, 1846, at Scotland; d. Oct. 10, 1898, at Sheldon, Mo.

2072. **Nancy Ordelia**[8] **Avery** (*William Wheeler*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 25, 1818, at Groton; m. **Charles Henry Farnham**, s. of Daniel and Sarah (Grant) Farnham. He was b. about 1810, at Stonington. He was a manufacturer. He d. July 6, 1849, at Willimantic; she d. Feb. 22, 1888, at the same place.

Children of Charles Henry and Nancy Ordelia (Avery) Farnham:

i. SARAH ELIZABETH[9], b. July 29, 1841, at Willimantic; m. Elliott Benjamin Sumner; d. May 18, 1881, at Willimantic.
ii. MARY EMILY[9], b. Feb. 18, 1844, at Willimantic.
iii. CHARLES HENRY[9], b. June 19, 1846, at Willimantic; d. Nov. 4, 1876; unm.
iv. CAROLINE MARGARET[9], b. April 27, 1848, at Windham; m. Adoniram Judson Glazier.

2073. **Margaret Brewster**[8] **Avery** (*William Wheeler*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 5, 1822, at Willimantic; m. Sept., 1846, at Willimantic, **John Calvin French**, s. of John Calvin and Jane (Makepeace) French. He was b. about 1821, at Hartford. He was a farmer and tavern keeper. He d. April 9, 1867, at Willimantic. She m. 2d, Sept. 3, 1872, **Aaron L. Preston.**

Children of John Calvin and Margaret Brewster (Avery) French, b. at Willimantic:

i. EDWARD WILLIAMS[9], b. April 13, 1853; m. Mary Lee.
ii. NELSON WILLARD[9], b. Feb. 24, 1858; m. Lillie May Marble; d. Jan. 31, 1900, at Norwich.
iii. ALBERT LINCOLN[9], b. July 18, 1862; m. Almeda A. House.

2074. **Christopher Watson**[8] **Avery** (*William Wheeler*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Nathan*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 19, 1825, at Willimantic; m. Sept. 4, 1848, at Mansfield, **Sarah Maria Hall**, dau. of John and Sarah (Stearns) Hall. She was b. Aug. 7, 1827, at Thetford, Vt. He was a farmer; d. Jan. 31, 1893, at Ashford.

Children of Christopher Watson and Sarah Maria (Hall) Avery, b. at Willimantic:

3867. i. GEORGE WATSON[9], b. Nov. 24, 1849.
3868. ii. LUCY MARIA[9], b. Nov. 14, 1852.

3869. iii. JOHN FREMONT[9], b. Aug. 14, 1856.
3870. iv. EUGENE SWAN[9], b. Nov. 24, 1858; m. Celia Long; no children. Residence, Tacoma, Wash.
3871. v. MARY ELIZA[9], b. Aug. 30, 1865.

2084. **William Denison[8] Avery** (*William Randall[7], Luther[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 28, 1833, at Windham; m. April 30, 1872, at Wapello, Iowa, **Mary Ann Erwin**, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Stuart) Erwin. She was b. Aug. 1, 1835, at Albany, N. Y. He is a retired farmer, living at Columbus City, Iowa.

Children of William Denison and Mary Ann (Erwin) Avery, b. at Wapello, Iowa:

i. WILLIAM STEPHEN[9], b. Dec. 6, 1873; d. y.
3890. ii. MINNIE E.[9], b. Dec. 3, 1880.

2085. **Eliza Emeline[8] Avery** (*William Randall[7], Luther[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 16, 1834, at Windham; m. Dec. 25, 1850, at Homer, N. Y., **Syrenus Rowe**, s. of Matthew and Elizabeth (Gutchess) Rowe. He was b. April 17, 1827, at Greene, N. Y. She d. Oct. 5, 1906, at East Homer, N. Y.

Children of Syrenus and Eliza Emeline (Avery) Rowe, b. at Homer, N. Y.:

i. JOHN FRANCIS[9], b. Nov. 26, 1851; m. Emma Newitt.
ii. FRANKLIN AVERY[9], b. Sept. 16, 1854; m. Jennie Young.
iii. FREDERICK MARION[9], b. Aug. 22, 1855.
iv. ROSELLA JOSEPHINE[9], b. Nov. 7, 1856; m. Delos Burnham.
v. WILLIAM DENISON[9], b. Dec. 20, 1859; m. Maggie Bell.
vi. LAURA ADELIA[9], b. March 16, 1861; m. James Foster.
vii. EMELINE ELIZA[9], b. Aug. 17, 1864; m. William Clay.
viii. ANNA BOLLES[9] b. Sept. 19, 1868; m. William Keenan; d. Sept. 19, 1898, in Iowa.
ix. NELLIE MAY[9], b. June 11, 1872; m. George D. Pierce.

2086. **Anna. M.[8] Avery** (*William Randall[7], Luther[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 8, 1836, at Homer, N. Y.; m. Aug. 31, 1856, at Waterford, **Stephen Bolles**, s. of John Raymond and Julia Ann (Hewlit) Bolles. He was b. Nov. 9, 1826, at Waterford. He was captain of a whaling ship; ensign in the navy during the civil war; served on the "Weehawken" and on the "Agawam." Residence, New London.

They had no children, but adopted Josephine Haley, dau. of Nathan D. Haley and granddaughter of Hannah Avery (No. 402).

2088. **Hosea Wheeler[8] Avery** (*Stephen Lyman[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 6, 1818, at Stonington; m. Nov. 15, 1843, at Norwich, N. Y., **Abby Brown,** dau. of Jesse Brown and widow of Micah Gross. He was a hotel keeper. He d. June 1, 1888, at Norwich, N. Y.

Children of Hosea Wheeler and Abby (Brown) Avery, b. at Norwich, N. Y.:

3891. i. REBECCA WHEELER[9], b. Jan. 18, 1844.
3892. ii. NANCY[9], b. Aug. 25, 1846.
3893. iii. EDWIN DWIGHT[9], b. July 1, 1848.

2089. **Nancy Wheeler[8] Avery** (*Stephen Lyman[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 26, 1822, at Stonington; m. Jan. 3, 1846, at North Stonington, **Francis Holmes Wheeler,** s. of Amos and Lucy (Holmes) Wheeler. He was b. July 9, 1803, at North Stonington. He was a farmer; d. March 26, 1880, at North Stonington. She d. March 9, 1885, at the same place.

Child of Francis Holmes and Nancy Wheeler (Avery) Wheeler, b. at North Stonington:

i. AMOS[9], b. Aug. 16, 1863; m. Nellie May Thompson.

2090. **Mary Ann[8] Avery** (*Roswell Randall[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 1, 1821, at North Stonington; m. July 11, 1848, **Porter G. Clarke.**

Child of Porter G. and Mary Ann (Avery) Clarke:

i. ANNA[9], b. May 30, 1852; m. George M. Riley.

2091. **Rebecca Wheeler[8] Avery** (*Roswell Randall[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 18, 1826, at North Stonington; m. July 12, 1865, as his second wife, **Elisha G. Hammond,** s. of Hezekiah and Polly (Greenslit) Hammond. He was b. May 26, 1805, at Hampton. She d. Nov. 19, 1889; he d. April 17, 1896, both at Windham. No children.

2092. Harriet B.[8] Avery (*Charles Grandison[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 27, 1825, at North Stonington; m. Sept., 1847, **Gideon P. Grant**, s. of Henry and Fanlie (Bailey) Grant. He was b. Nov., 1824, at Stonington; d. about 1854. She m. 2d, **James ———**.

Child of Gideon P. and Harriet B. (Avery) Grant:

i. ADDIE[9], b. 1849; d. 1874; unm.

2094. Louise Huntington[8] Avery (*Alexander Hamilton[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 7, 1846, at Springfield, Mass.; m. Sept. 18, 1873, at Springfield, **Ephraim Francis Lincoln**, s. of Ephraim White and Lucy Ann (French) Lincoln. He was b. Jan. 17, 1842, at Holbrook, Mass. He was a bank official; d. Dec. 12, 1906.

Children of Ephraim Francis and Louise Huntington (Avery) Lincoln, b. at Holbrook:

i. MARY AVERY[9], b. Sept. 6, 1875; m. Francis Noyes.
ii. ALEXANDER AVERY[9], b. June 28, 1880; m. Mary Wheeler Noyes.

2095. Mary Elizabeth[8] Avery (*Alexander Hamilton[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 5, 1848, at Springfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 11, 1873, at Springfield, **Daniel Green**, s. of Thomas and Rebecca (Larned) Green. He was a merchant; d. May, 1890, at Peoria, Ill. She d. Oct. 2, 1898, at Springfield.

Children of Daniel and Mary Elizabeth (Avery) Green, b. at Canastota, N. Y.:

i. JAMES AVERY[9], b. Aug. 27, 1877.
ii. LOUISA LARNED[9], b. May 12, 1879.
iii. JOSEPH LARNED[9], b. June 15, 1884.

2096. William Randall[8] Avery (*Ralph Hurlbut[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 12, 1843, at Norwich; m. Oct. 16, 1877, at Groton, **Lucy Morgan Gallup**, dau. of Franklin and Sarah E. (Burrows) Gallup. She was b. April 3, 1857, at Groton; d. Dec. 15, 1878, at Cincinnati, O. He held an important government position during the civil war; went to Cincinnati in 1867; was prominently connected with banking and insurance interests in that city;

was a knight templar and a 33° mason; held nearly every office in the several masonic bodies of Ohio and was recognized as one of the ablest masonic workers in the state; was auditor of the Cincinnati St. Railway Co. until, on account of ill health, he resigned in May, 1901. Thereafter, he made his home at Canastota, N. Y., but spent much time in travel. He d. May 18, 1908.

Child of William Randall and Lucy Morgan (Gallup) Avery:

i. RALPH[9], b. Aug., 1878, at Cincinnati; d. y.

2097. **Stephen[8] Avery** (*Ralph Hurlbut[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 24, 1845, at Norwich; m. May 2, 1877, at Lenox, N. Y., **Anna A. Tackabury,** dau. of Nathaniel James and Ellen (Bowers) Tackabury. She was b. Feb. 18, 1855, at Pratts, N. Y. He is a merchant at Canastota, N. Y.

Children of Stephen and Anna A. (Tackabury) Avery, b. at Canastota:

3900. i. FLORENCE GERTRUDE[9], b. July 22, 1878.
3901. ii. FRANCES ELIZABETH[9], b. Feb. 12, 1880.

2098. **Elizabeth Morgan[8] Avery** (*Ralph Hurlbut[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 26, 1847, at Norwich; m. May 8, 1872, at Canastota, N. Y., **William Robert Groat,** s. of Philip Peter and Harriet (Van Deusen) Groat. He was b. April 22, 1847, at Hudson, N. Y. He is a merchant. They live at Canastota.

Children of William Robert and Elizabeth Morgan (Avery) Groat, b. at Canastota:

i. JESSIE AVERY[9], b. July 31, 1874; Syracuse University, 1897; m. Roy Spencer Richardson.
ii. WILLIAM AVERY[9], b. Nov. 9, 1876; Syracuse University, 1897; medical college, 1900; m. Nellie Nichols Bacon.

2099. **Martha Randall[8] Avery** (*Ralph Hurlbut[7], Stephen[6], Nathan[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 23, 1849, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. April 16, 1885, at Canastota, N. Y., **Solomon K. Bemiss,** s. of Solomon and Ann R. (Holl) Bemiss. He was b. June 4, 1843, at Pittsfield, N. Y. He is a merchant. They live at Canastota. No children.

2101. Dudley Austin[8] Avery (*Prudence[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 22, 1815, at Groton; m. Aug. 3, 1837, **Mary Abby Edwards,** dau. of Thomas and Mary (Farewell) Edwards. She was b. Sept. 10, 1818, at Groton; d. Jan. 29, 1887, at Des Moines, Ia. He d. Nov. 29, 1890, at Grand Rapids, O.

Children of Dudley Austin and Mary Abby (Edwards) Avery:

3910. i. THOMAS DUDLEY[9], b. Sept. 24, 1838; m. May 29, 1866, Catherine Hourley. No children.
3911. ii. WILLIAM H. H.[9], b. Sept. 14, 1840.
3912. iii. MARY HANNAH[9], b. Sept. 19, 1842.
3913. iv. ALBERT EDGAR[9], b. Sept. 19, 1842.
3914. v. CHARLES EDWARD[9], b. Oct. 9, 1844.
3915. vi. GEORGE SIDNEY[9], b. Dec. 21, 1846.
3916. vii. JOHN EDGAR[9], b. Sept. 25, 1849.
3917. viii. AUGUSTUS LUTHER[9], b. Nov. 29, 1851.
3918. ix. HIRAM[9], b. Nov. 10, 1859.

2102. Hiram[8] Avery (*Prudence[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 7, 1817, at Groton; m. March 8, 1843, at Groton, **Louisa Ardelia Chapman,** dau. of William and Fanny (Bailey) Chapman. She was b. Aug. 30, 1822, at Groton. He was a farmer; d. March 30, 1855, at Lyme, O. She d. Nov. 10, 1903, at Groton.

Children of Hiram and Louisa Ardelia (Chapman) Avery:

3919. i. WILLIAM HIRAM[9], b. March 29, 1844, at Groton.
ii. FANNIE LOUISA[9], b. Feb. 7, 1849, at Lyme, O.; d. July 23, 1864, at Groton.

2103. Luther[8] Avery (*Prudence[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 30, 1819, at Groton; m. Sept. 24, 1846, in Erie Co., Ohio, **Susanna Ford,** dau. of the Rev. James and Mary (Weber) Ford. She was b. July 10, 1821, at Devonshire, Eng. He was a farmer. She d. Aug. 6, 1870, at Lyme, O.; he d. Feb. 21, 1895, at Groton, Erie Co., O.

Children of Luther and Susanna (Ford) Avery, b. at Lyme, O.:

3920. i. HENRY AUGUSTUS[9], b. Dec. 8, 1847.
3921. ii. MARY[9], b. Aug. 26, 1849.

3922. iii. GEORGE LUTHER[9], b. April 19, 1851.
iv. IDA SUSAN[9], b. June 10, 1853; d. y.
3923. v. JAMES ORLANDO[9], b. May 8, 1855.
3924. vi. EDMUND WEBER[9], b. Sept. 13, 1857.
3925. vii. ADELINE R.[9], b. Dec. 31, 1863.

2104. Sarah E.[8] Avery (*Prudence*[7], *Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 14, 1823, at Groton; m. May 10, 1854, at Lyme, O., **Thomas B. Smith.**

Child of Thomas B. and Sarah E. (Avery) Smith:
i. JOSEPH[9].

2105. Joshua Orlando[8] Avery (*Prudence*[7], *Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 23, 1828, at Groton; m. June 8, 1851, at Sherman Tp., O., **Harriet Manley,** dau. of John and Thankful Jane (Nicholson) Manley. She was b. March 6, 1834, at Deerfield, N. Y. He was a farmer. She d. Aug. 4, 1868, at Plain Tp., O.

Children of Joshua Orlando and Harriet (Manley) Avery:
i. THANKFUL JANE[9], b. Aug. 21, 1853; d. y.
3926. ii. DUDLEY HIRAM[9], b. April 11, 1857, at Sherman Tp., O.
3927. iii. HARRIET JANE[9], b. March 6, 1859, at Plain Tp., O.
3928. iv. JOHN ORLANDO[9], b. July 9, 1861, at Plain Tp.
3929. v. FLORENCE SUSANNA[9], b. March 17, 1864, at Plain Tp.
vi. FLORA ARDELIA[9], b. Sept. 23, 1865, at Plain Tp.; d. y.
3930. vii. CORA COEN[9], b. July 30, 1868, at Plain Tp.

2106. Sylvia Ann[8] Avery (*Prudence*[7], *Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 31, 1830, at Groton; m. Oct. 12, 1848, at Lyme Township, O., **William H. Chapman,** s. of William and Frances (Bailey) Chapman. He was b. Aug. 11, 1820, at Groton. He was a sailor, later a farmer. He d. July 19, 1890, at Weston, O. She d. June 25, 1908.

Children of William H. and Sylvia Ann (Avery) Chapman:
i. OLIVER WILLIAM[9], b. Nov. 18, 1849, at Lyme Tp.; m. Mary Macbeth. Residence, Weston, O.
ii. ZACHARY TAYLOR[9], b. Aug. 11, 1851, at Weston; d. y.
iii. LUCY ANN[9], b. Oct. 17, 1853, at Weston; m. Charles Lewis. Residence, Los Angeles, Calif.
iv. AVERY OSBORN[9], b. June 25, 1855, at Weston; m. Clara Allen; d. July 7, 1899, at Liberty, O.
v. ISANDRIA LOUISA[9], b. Nov. 24, 1856, at Weston; m. Clarence Palmer. Residence, Weston.

vi. FRANCES PRUDENCE[9], b. April 13, 1860, at Weston; m. Dr. James Lathrop. Residence, Toledo, O.

vii. CHARLES FREMONT[9], b. Aug. 20, 1862, at Weston. Residence, Weston.

viii. EULALIA CYNTHIA[9], b. Jan. 3, 1868, at Weston; m. James Hutchinson. Residence, Deshler, O.

ix. FREDERICK THOMAS[9], b. June 25, 1870, at Weston. Residence, Ashley, Mich.

x. AMASA EVERETT[9], b. Dec. 27, 1873, at Weston; m. Fannie Hite. Residence, West Toledo, O.

2107. Prudence Olive[8] Avery (*Prudence[7]*, *Jacob[6]*, *Jacob[5]*, *Christopher[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 9, 1832, at Groton; m. Oct. 10, 1850, at Lyme, O., **Edwin Manley**, s. of John and Thankful Jane (Nicholson) Manley. He was b. Oct. 26, 1826, at Dorset, Vt. He was a farmer; d. March 23, 1895, at Dighton, Mich.

Children of Edwin and Prudence Olive (Avery) Manley:

i. DUDLEY AVERY[9], b. May 16, 1852, at Sherman, O.; m. Rosealtha A. Meyers.

ii. MARY ANNA[9], b. June 10, 1854, at Bucyrus, O.; d. Oct. 19, 1865, at Alpine, Mich.

iii. LUTHER HIRAM[9], b. June 15, 1858, at Alpine; m. Emma A. Allen.

2127. John Eglin[8] Avery (*Alanson[7]*, *Frederick[6]*, *Jacob[5]*, *Christopher[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 7, 1819, at Johnstown, N. Y.; m. April, 1874, at North Oxford, Ontario, **Hannah O'Donnell.** She was b. June 20, 1844, at Belfast, Ireland. He d. March 10, 1900, at Port Sanilac, Mich.

Child of John Eglin and Hannah (O'Donnell) Avery:

3940. i. ORIN[9], b. Jan. 4, 1875, at Lexington, Mich.

2128. Cornelius[8] Avery (*Alanson[7]*, *Frederick[6]*, *Jacob[5]*, *Christopher[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 1, 1827, at Zora Tp., Ontario; m. May 24, 1855, at Zora, **Eleanor Judge**, dau. of John and Jane (Henderson) Judge. She was b. April 22, 1839, near Toronto, Ontario. He was a tanner, stock drover, and county bailiff. He d. Dec. 23, 1861, at St. Marys, Ontario. She m. 2d, Jeremiah Williams and lives (1910) at Saginaw West Side, Mich.

Children of Cornelius and Eleanor (Judge) Avery:

i. NANCY JANE[9], b. July 4, 1857, at St. Marys; d. y.

3941. ii. MARGARET[9], b. Dec. 10, 1859, at St. Marys.

3942. iii. CORNELIA[9], b. June 8, 1862, at Thamesford, Ontario.

2128a. Alanson[8] Avery (*Alanson[7], Frederick[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 31, 1821, in Oxford County, Ontario. He was a soldier of the Civil War, serving as private in Co. B, 1st Reg't Missouri Engineers. He enlisted Sept. 16, 1861, and was mustered out Nov. 1, 1864. He is unmarried. Residence, Croswell, Mich.

2129. Silas Wood[8] Avery (*Alanson[7], Frederick[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 23, 1823, at Oxford, Ontario; m. April 19, 1849, at Oxford, **Mary Jane Molaskey**, dau. of Peter and Mary (Pickle) Molaskey. She was b. April 14, 1829, in New Brunswick. He was a farmer; d. June 11, 1898, at Brantford Township, Ontario.

Children of Silas Wood and Mary Jane (Molaskey) Avery:

3943. i. ELIZA JANE[9], b. Feb. 3, 1850, in Oxford County, Ont.

3944. ii. NANCY VICTORIA[9], b. April 23, 1852, in Oxford County.

3945. iii. MARY ANN[9], b. Dec. 24, 1855, in Oxford County.

3946. iv. ALANSON HENRY[9], b. Aug. 27, 1857, at Ingersoll, Ont.

v. CATHARINE ELIZABETH[9], b. Jan. 24, 1860, at Brantford, Ont.; d. Oct. 30, 1880, at Leamington, Ont.; unm.

3947. vi. CORNELIUS EGLIN[9], b. July 9, 1862, at Brantford.

3948. vii. ORIN FREDERICK[9], b. April 9, 1865, at Brantford.

3949. viii. DANIEL ROBERT[9], b. Dec. 27, 1868, at Brantford.

2130. Orin[8] Avery (*Alanson[7], Frederick[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 15, 1829, in Oxford County, Ontario; m. Dec. 7, 1857, at Woodstock, Ontario, **Catherine Campbell**, dau. of John and Mary (Gee) Campbell. She was b. July 10, 1837, in Oxford County, Ontario. He is a farmer. Residence, Croswell, Mich.

Children of Orin and Catherine (Campbell) Avery, b. in Oxford County, Ontario:

3950. i. JOHN[9], b. March 7, 1861.

3951. ii. ELIZA GEE[9], b. Oct. 14, 1864.

2132. **Daniel Stoddard[8] Avery** (*Alanson[7], Frederick[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 26, 1841, in North Oxford County, Ontario; m. Dec. 23, 1868, at Woodstock, Ontario, **Mary Scott,** dau. of John and Katharine (Hagle) Scott. She was b. Sept. 16, 1846, at Norwich, Ontario. He was a farmer; d. Aug. 21, 1880, at Lexington, Mich. She lives (1910) with her daughter at Traverse City, Mich.

Children of Daniel Stoddard and Mary (Scott) Avery:

3960. i. ALICE MAUD[9], b. Nov. 25, 1869, at Ingersoll, Ontario.
3961. ii. FREDERICK SCOTT[9], b. July 14, 1876, at Lexington, Mich.

2136. **Lydia[8] Avery** (*Frederick[7], Frederick[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 30, 1826, at North Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. **Madison Manchester,** of Stevens' Mills, N. Y.

Children of Madison and Lydia (Avery) Manchester:

i. WILLIAM[9]; m. Hattie Stoddard. Residence, North Broadalbin.
ii. FREDERICK[9]; m. Eva Lasher. Residence, Stevens' Mills.
iii. EMMA[9]; m. Duane Howe. Residence, North Broadalbin.
iv. ELIZA JANE[9]; m. Albert Vanvranken. Residence, North Broadalbin.
v. MAMIE[9]; m. Frederick Goodemote. Residence, Gloversville, N. Y.

2137. **Amos[8] Avery** (*Frederick[7], Frederick[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 16, 1828, at North Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. **Gertrude Goodemote.**

Child of Amos and Gertrude (Goodemote) Avery:

3962. i. FRANK[9]; m. Sarah Hall.

2138. **Sylvia[8] Avery** (*Frederick[7], Frederick[6], Jacob[5], Christopher[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 9, 1833, at North Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. **Henry Goodemote.** Residence, Munsonville, Fulton County, N. Y.

Children of Henry and Sylvia (Avery) Goodemote:

i. HARVEY[9]; m. Lydia Shinamon.
ii. EDWARD[9]; m. Mary Manning.
iii. IRVIN[9]; m. Nettie Chase.
iv. MINNIE[9]; m. Clayton Jackson.

2139. **James Benedict**[8] **Avery** (*Frederick*[7], *Frederick*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 7, 1834, at North Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. Nov. 14, 1860, at Northampton, N. Y., **Mary Goodemote,** dau. of Baltus and Eliza (Gidley) Goodemote. She was b. March 11, 1841, at Munsonville, N. Y.; d. April 30, 1896, at North Broadalbin. He was a merchant; now retired. Residence, North Broadalbin.

Children of James Benedict and Mary (Goodemote) Avery, b. at N. Broadalbin:

i. IRVIN[9], b. June 12, 1862; d. y.
3963. ii. BALTUS[9], b. Nov. 25, 1864.
3964. iii. FREDERICK[9], b. April 17, 1871.
3965. iv. ELIZA GERTRUDE[9], b. Sept. 8, 1874.
3966. v. SARAH ANGELINE[9], b. Dec. 9, 1876.

2140. **Angeline**[8] **Avery** (*Frederick*[7], *Frederick*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Christopher*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 15, 1839, at North Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. Jan. 25, 1857, at North Broadalbin, **Amos Chase,** s. of Walter and Clarinda (Lord) Chase. He was b. Sept. 30, 1836, at North Broadalbin. She m. 2d, May 27, 1866, at Galway, N. Y., **Isaac Henry Baker,** s. of Joab and Erminda (Garett) Baker. He d. Sept. 30, 1867, at North Broadalbin. She m. 3d, Feb. 7, 1870, at North Broadalbin, **Charles Edwards,** s. of Royal and Lavina (Lyon) Edwards. He was b. Oct. 9, 1840, at Edinburgh, N. Y. They live at Batchellerville, N. Y.

Child of Amos and Angeline (Avery) Chase, b. at North Broadalbin:

i. MILTON WALTER[9], b. Oct. 25, 1857; m. Louise Sanford.

2163. **Walter**[8] **Avery** (*Walter*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. about 1787, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. **Chelomith Ellis,** dau. of Benjamin and Ruth (Pike) Ellis.

Children of Walter and Chelomith (Ellis) Avery:

3986. i. FANNY[9], b. May 15, 1826; m. Zalmon Ames. They had *Cyrenus C.*[10], *Alfred O.*[10], and *Frances M.*[10]. She d. Jan. 22, 1851.
3987. ii. MALVINA[9], b. Dec. 27, 1827; m. William Hoven. They had *Martha*[10], *Etta*[10], *Ella*[10], *Walter Avery*[10]. She d. April 25, 1876.

3988. iii. LYMAN[9], b. June 1, 1830.

3989. iv. SARAH[9], b. April 29, 1832; m. Ransom Wood. They had *George*[10], *Elias*[10], and *Esther*[10].

3990. v. MARY[9], b. July 30, 1834; m. Zalmon Ames, widower of her sister Fanny. They had *Lydia M.*[10], *Henry*[10], *Mary E.*[10], *Fred C.*[10], *Eva J.*[10], *Warren M.*[10], and *Hattie J.*[10]. She d. Oct. 24, 1875.

2184. **Persis**[8] **Avery** (*Elisha*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 6, 1811, at Warehouse Point; m. Jan. 26, 1838, at Hartford, **Jonathan Peterson**, s. of Jonathan and Dorothy (Smith) Peterson. He was b. July 9, 1812, at Truxton, N. Y. They moved to Sublette, Ill., where he held many local offices; he d. Feb. 12, 1886, at Sublette. She d. March 20, 1891, at the same place.

Children of Jonathan and Persis (Avery) Peterson, b. at Lee Center, Ill.:

i. FRANCES AUGUSTA[9], b. April 23, 1839; m. Enoch A. Gastman; d. Feb. 27, 1863, at Decatur, Ill.

ii. MARGARET ALICE[9], b. Nov. 1, 1840; m. William Fred Hoyt.

iii. EMELINE WOODWARD[9], b. May 9, 1842; m. Byron Wisner Smith; 2d, Andrew Jackson Biddle; d. Oct. 31, 1904.

iv. MYRON JONATHAN[9], b. April 11, 1844; m. Melintha Robinson.

v. WALTER AVERY[9], b. April 14, 1852; m. Ella Maria Wiswall.

2185. **Elisha Pease**[8] **Avery** (*Elisha*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 5, 1814, at Enfield; m. May 27, 1841, at Brecksville, O., **Betsey Goodrich**. He was a carriage manufacturer; admitted to the Congregational church at Brecksville, June 4, 1843. He d. Oct. 2, 1854; she d. Oct. 1, 1860, both at Oberlin, O.

Children of Elisha Pease and Betsey (Goodrich) Avery:

i. JAMES EDWARD[9], b. 1843, at Brecksville; enlisted in Co. C, 7th Ohio Inf'y, June 20, 1861, at Camp Dennison, O., and was discharged as sergeant on the expiration of his term of service, July 6, 1864, at Cleveland, O. He entered the National Military Home at Dayton, O., Oct. 10, 1889, and d. there Oct. 3, 1906. He is buried in the Home cemetery, section P, row 22, grave No. 50.

4001. ii. HENRY AUSTIN[9], b. April 10, 1846, at Oberlin, O.

2186. **Charles Austin**[8] **Avery** (*Elisha*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 23, 1816, at Enfield; m. Aug. 10, 1842, at Painesville, O., **Mary Moodey,** dau. of Robert and Margaret (Kerr) Moodey. She was b. Oct. 16, 1818, at Painesville; d. Jan. 10, 1854, at Brooklyn, N. Y. He m. 2d, **Matilda Crawford Moodey,** sister of his first wife. She was b. Nov. 16, 1822, at Painesville; d. July 25, 1907, at Painesville. He d. March 22, 1908, at Painesville.

Children of Charles Austin and Mary (Moodey) Avery:

4002. i. MARY AUGUSTA[9], b. April 20, 1844, at Hartford.
ii. EMMA GRAY[9], b. Dec. 10, 1846, at Painesville; d. y.
iii. CHARLES EDWARD[9], b. Nov. 21, 1851, at Brooklyn; d. March 13, 1864, at Painesville.

Child of Charles Austin and Matilda Crawford (Moodey) Avery, b. at Painesville:

4003. i. HARRY WARD[9], b. Feb. 24, 1857.

2187. **James Harvey**[8] **Avery** (*Elisha*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Nov. 4, 1821, at Cortland, N. Y.; m. June 16, 1852, at Marathon, N. Y., **Harriette Havens,** dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Brockway) Havens. She was b. July 1, 1834, at Marathon, N. Y. He was a merchant at Painesville, where he d. May 20, 1898. She d. Feb. 13, 1910.

Children of James Harvey and Harriette (Havens) Avery:

i. CHARLES WALTER[9], b. Jan. 9, 1854, at Marathon; d. April 6, 1872, at Painesville.
4004. ii. FRED HAVENS[9], b. July 3, 1855, at Painesville.
iii. HARRIETTE ESTELLE[9], b. Nov. 16, 1856, at Painesville; d. Feb. 11, 1893, at Painesville; unm.
4005. iv. FANNIE BROCKWAY[9], b. Oct. 9, 1859, at Painesville.

2188. **Priscilla Bates**[8] **Avery** (*Samuel*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 12, 1819, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. March 23, 1848, at Charlemont, as his second wife, **Lysander M. Ward,** s. of Joseph and Edeph (Mason) Ward. He was b. Feb. 26, 1816, at Petersham, Mass. She d. Jan. 3, 1892, at David City, Neb.; he d. April 24, 1901, at Omaha, Neb.

Children of Lysander M. and Priscilla Bates (Avery) Ward:

i. NANCY SOPHIA[9], b. March 10, 1849, at Heath, Mass.; m. Herbert A. Kinsman; d. March 23, 1906, at Winterset, Ia.

ii. JANE MARIA[9], b. Feb. 14, 1851, at Heath; a teacher; d. April 20, 1901, at Omaha.
iii. LUCY LANE[9], b. Oct. 10, 1853, at Heath; d. Nov. 18, 1854, at Lamoille, Ill.
iv. SAMUEL AVERY[9], b. Oct. 13, 1855, at Lamoille; drowned May 28, 1870.
v. LAURA MASON[9], b. July 28, 1858, at Lamoille; a teacher; d. Sept. 30, 1899, at Lincoln, Neb.
vi. PRISCILLA AVERY[9], b. Jan. 16, 1861, at Lamoille; m. J. J. Smith. Residences, Omaha and Florence, Neb.

2189. Stephen Bates[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 24, 1824, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. May 26, 1857, at South Deerfield, Mass., **Mary Hawkes Thayer,** dau. of Eli and Martha (Frary) Thayer. She was b. May 31, 1832, at Williamsburg, Mass. He was a farmer; d. March 28, 1903, at Unadilla, Neb., where she was living in 1910.

Children of Stephen Bates and Mary Hawkes (Thayer) Avery, b. at Lamoille, Ill.:

i. HOLLY HUNT[9], b. April 1, 1858; a Congregational minister; d. Sept. 2, 1901; unm.
4007. ii. HENRY THAYER[9], b. Jan. 6, 1860.
4008. iii. STEPHEN BATES[9], b. March 22, 1862.
4009. iv. SAMUEL[9], b. April 19, 1865.
v. MARY THAYER[9], b. May 31, 1867; d. y.

2190. Wealthy Hunt[8] Avery (*Samuel[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 25, 1833, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Dec. 1, 1855, at Lamoille, Ill., **Julius Phineas Knights,** s. of Arnott Gilbert and Elvira (Smith) Knights. He was b. Sept. 7, 1832, at Waitsfield, Vt. He was a farmer. She d. May 21, 1878, at Forest, Ill.; he d. Oct. 16, 1897, at the same place.

Children of Julius Phineas and Wealthy Hunt (Avery) Knights, b. at Lamoille, Ill.:

i. MARY ELVIRA[9], b. about 1857; d. y.
ii. FREDERICK ARNOTT[9], b. Aug. 23, 1861; m. Gertrude Irene Sherer; he is a physician. Address, 1016 Donaldson Building, Minneapolis, Minn.

2200. Sanford[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 20, 1831, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. Dec. 31, 1857, at Saranac, N. Y., **Catherine Chamberlain,** dau. of John and Kazia (Owen) Chamberlain. She was b. April 20, 1834, at Shoreham, Vt. He was a farmer and blacksmith; supervisor of Wilmington eight years; town clerk fourteen years. She d. Sept. 30, 1891, at Ferrisburg, Vt.; he d. Jan. 4, 1899, at Wilmington.

Children of Sanford and Catherine (Chamberlain) Avery, b. at Wilmington:

4010. i. CARRIE ELLEN[9], b. April 5, 1859.
4011. ii. LUCIUS EVANS[9], b. Oct. 7, 1863.

2201. Henry Clay[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 27, 1833, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. June 19, 1865, at Jay, N. Y., **Emogene Newell,** dau. of Peter Curtis and Amanda (Stone) Newell. She was b. Feb. 22, 1838, at Jay, N. Y. He was a merchant; d. March 30, 1900, at Wadham's Mills, N. Y.

Child of Henry Clay and Emogene (Newell) Avery, b. at Adams, Mass.:

4012. i. HARRY NEWELL[9], b. March 15, 1869; d. Aug. 8, 1905.

2202. Fletcher James[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 24, 1837, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. Oct. 20, 1864, at Jay, N. Y., **Susan Goucher,** dau. of Nelson and Electa (Whitman) Goucher. She was b. May 30, 1840, at Jay; d. Oct. 31, 1877, at Whallonsburgh, N. Y. He m. 2d, Oct. 8, 1878, at Chazy, N. Y., **Delia Edna Cooper,** dau. of Edgar Lewis and Edna (Graves) Cooper. She was b. June 29, 1858, at Ingersol, Canada. He d. Oct. 23, 1907, at Bristol, Vt. She lives at Bristol.

Children of Fletcher James and Delia Edna (Cooper) Avery, b. at Whallonsburgh:

4013. i. REUBEN SANFORD[9], b. Oct. 19, 1882.
4014. ii. BESSIE ALICE[9], b. May 3, 1886.
iii. EDGAR WILBUR[9], b. Aug. 11, 1888; d. y.
4015. iv. FRED HARRISON[9], b. May 14, 1892.

2203. Ann Eliza[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 2, 1839, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. Sept. 22, 1869, at Wilmington, **Samuel Bullen**, s. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Emmons) Bullen. He was b. Nov. 25, 1846, at Black Brook, N. Y. Residence, Ticonderoga, N. Y.

Children of Samuel and Ann Eliza (Avery) Bullen, b. at Black Brook:

i. HELEN MAY[9], b. May 9, 1871; m. Robert Hanna.
ii. KATHRYN ELIZA[9], b. Feb. 22, 1874; m. Joseph Henry Arthur.

2204. Erwin Wentworth[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 15, 1842, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. April 22, 1868, at Saranac Lake, N. Y., **Mary M. Miller**, dau. of Pliny Hilyan and Louise E. (Bushnell) Miller. She was b. April 23, 1847; d. July 24, 1869. He m. 2d, April 19, 1876, at Morrisonville, N. Y., **Elizabeth Rice**, dau. of Stephen and Fanny (Bigelow) Rice. She was b. Dec. 12, 1854; d. May 30, 1884. He m. 3d, **Mary Mather**, dau. of Jonathan and Louise (Whitney) Mather. She was b. April 13, 1856. He d. Dec. 21, 1910. She lives at Willsboro, N. Y.

Child of Erwin Wentworth and Mary M. (Miller) Avery:

i. MINNIE MABEL[9], b. April 29, 1869; d. y.

Children of Erwin Wentworth and Elizabeth (Rice) Avery:

4016. i. AMOS STEPHEN[9], b. June 5, 1880.
4017. ii. FANNIE[9], b. Nov. 22, 1882.
iii. LIBBIE[9], b. April 16, 1884; d. y.

Child of Erwin Wentworth and Mary (Mather) Avery:

4018. i. GERALD WENTWORTH[9], b. Jan. 10, 1893.

2205. Wilber Bucklin[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 2, 1844, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. April 30, 1890, at Forest Dale, Vt., **Mrs. Ellen Jeanette Walton**, dau. of David and Rhoda Annie (Dow) Wetmore. She was b. Aug. 29, 1858, at Chittenden, Vt. He was a merchant at Forest Dale for twenty-two years; retired from business in 1908. He was postmaster more than twenty years; justice of the peace eight years; and selectman four years. Residence, Brandon, Vt.

Child of Wilber Bucklin and Ellen Jeanette (Walton) Avery, b. at Forest Dale:

4019. i. RUTH ELIZA[9], b. Sept. 28, 1894.

2206. Polly Maria[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 23, 1846, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. Feb. 5, 1879, at AuSable Forks, N. Y., **Albert Wilkins,** s. of William and Linda (Sanders) Wilkins. He was b. Feb. 10, 1840, at North Jay, N. Y. He d. March 28, 1910, at Wilmington. No children.

2207. Amanda[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 7, 1849, at Wilmington, N. Y.; m. Aug. 28, 1872, at Wilmington, **Jeduthan Bullen,** s. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Emmons) Bullen. He was b. Jan. 23, 1845, at Black Brook, N. Y. He is a bookkeeper. Residence, AuSable Forks, N. Y.

Children of Jeduthan and Amanda (Avery) Bullen, b. at Black Brook:

i. JEDUTHAN WENTWORTH[9], b. Sept. 18, 1873.
ii. WILBUR BARNARD[9], b. April 16, 1875; d. Sept. 1, 1890.
iii. ANNIE ELIZA[9], b. Aug. 17, 1876; d. y.
iv. STEARNS[9], b. Feb. 18, 1878; d. y.
v. BENJAMIN WELLS[9], b. March 23, 1879.
vi. JOHN HENRY[9], b. Oct. 21, 1881.
vii. STEARNS SAMUEL[9], b. July 24, 1887.

2208. Elizabeth Chapman[8] Avery (*Elihu[7], Jonathan[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 23, 1839, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. Dec. 2, 1860, at Lamoille, Ill., **Albert J. Smith,** s. of James and Sarah (Huntley) Smith. He was b. March 2, 1839, at Princeton, Ill.

2209. William Barnard[8] Avery (*Abner[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 1, 1818, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. in 1845, at Chicago, Ill., **Hannah E. Mayhew,** dau. of Capt. George Mayhew. She d. Dec. 14, 1868, aged 45 years. He m. 2d, **Helen I. Keyes,** dau. of Seth Keyes. She d. July 28, 1873, aged 26 years. He m. 3d, **Angie M. Gillette.** She d. Nov. 19, 1893, at Chicago, aged 47 years. He d. May 12, 1897, at Chicago.

Children of William Barnard and Hannah E. (Mayhew) Avery:

4020. i. HOLMES MAYHEW[9], b. Aug. 26, 1846.
ii. FRANK[9]; d. July 25, 1852, aged 4 years.

2210. Amanda Lucretia[8] Avery (*Abner[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 5, 1825, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. **Freeborn L. Mayhew,** s. of Capt. George Mayhew. He was b. Sept. 25, 1825. He d. Jan. 19, 1888, at San Diego, Calif.; she d. July 1, 1905, at Milwaukee, Wis.

Children of Freeborn L. and Amanda Lucretia (Avery) Mayhew:

i. EDWARD GARDNER[9], b. April 4, 1846, at Charlemont; d. Feb. 7, 1883, at Fargo, No. Dak.; unm.
ii. GEORGE FREEBORN[9], b. Nov. 25, 1858; d. Jan. 19, 1888, at San Diego, Calif.; unm.
iii. HENRY AVERY[9], b. Oct. 10, 1861; d. Aug. 23, 1870.

2211. Amos Lawrence[8] Avery (*Abner[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 6, 1831, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. June 7, 1859, at Hawley, Mass., **Ellen Rosina Carter,** dau. of Millo Toby and Rosina (Scott) Carter. She was b. Nov. 23, 1836, at Hawley. He is a merchant at Charlemont. She d. Jan. 4, 1899, at Charlemont.

Child of Amos Lawrence and Ellen Rosina (Carter) Avery, b. at Hawley:

4021. i. OSCAR CARTER[9], b. Sept. 5, 1860.

2212. Charlotte Maria[8] Avery (*Abner[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 16, 1837, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. **George Newstead;** 2d, **Edwin Poulton;** 3d, **Ashley Hubbard.** She d. Oct., 1896, at Montpelier, Vt.

2213. John Dean[8] Avery (*Abner[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 1, 1839, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Feb. 6, 1864, at Whateley, Mass., **Eliza Wait,** dau. of Nelson and Caroline (Warren) Wait. Residence, Shelburne Falls, Mass.

Children of John Dean and Eliza (Wait) Avery, b. at Shelburne Falls, Mass.:

4022. i. ALTIE ROSELLA[9], b. Feb. 22, 1868.
4023. ii. FRANCIS DEAN[9], b. Oct. 5, 1872.

2214. **Sarah Dorinda[8] Avery** (*Abner[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 1, 1844, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. Feb. 19, 1865, at Shelburne Falls, Mass., **Augustus Smith,** s. of Hezekiah and Olive (Willis) Smith. He was b. Dec. 20, 1842, at Colerain, Mass. He is a farmer and quarryman. Address, Shelburne Falls, Mass.

Children of Augustus and Sarah Dorinda (Avery) Smith:

i. ROSA LOVINA[9], b. Feb. 8, 1866, at Charlemont; graduate of Westfield Normal School.
ii. LUTHER EDWIN[9], b. Aug. 28, 1869, at Conway, Mass.
iii. ALBERT HEZEKIAH[9], b. Jan. 16, 1879, at Conway; d. April 3, 1894, at Shelburne.
iv. OLIVE LOUISE[9], b. Aug. 13, 1880, at Conway.

2215. **Abner Dean[8] Avery** (*Abner[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 9, 1848, at Charlemont, Mass.; m. May 21, 1872, at Turners Falls, Mass., **Eva May Russell.** She was b. May 30, 1856, at Stowe, Vt. Residence, Bennington, N. H.

Children of Abner Dean and Eva May (Russell) Avery:

i. MAUD EVANGELINE[9], b. Feb. 26, 1875, at Turners Falls; d. y.
4024. ii. HOLMES BYRON[9], b. Dec. 13, 1876, at Turners Falls.
iii. EARL DEAN[9], b. Oct. 26, 1878, at Greenfield, Mass.; d. y.
4025. iv. GRACE MABELLE[9], b. Aug. 15, 1883, at Greenfield.

2216. **Frederick[8] Avery** (*Oliver[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 7, 1826, at Groton, N. Y.; m. Aug. 2, 1855, at West Dryden, N. Y., **Helen Marion Kimbel,** dau. of Isaac and Maribah (Watson) Kimbel. She was b. Sept. 24, 1834, at McLean, N. Y. He d. June 15, 1896; she d. Jan. 10, 1905.

Children of Frederick and Helen Marion (Kimbel) Avery:

i. EARL A.[9], b. July 7, 1857; d. y.
4026. ii. WILLIAM MARCUS[9], b. Aug. 16, 1859.
iii. MINNIE V.[9], b. Jan. 14, 1869; d. July 22, 1887.

2217. **Abigail Backus[8] Avery** (*Oliver[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 14, 1827, at Groton, N. Y.; m. Jan. 21, 1852, at Groton, N. Y., **Lyman Clark Dye,** s. of Jeremiah and Mary (Tiff) Dye. He was b. July 17, 1828, at Pitcher, N. Y. Residence, Groton, N. Y.

Children of Lyman Clark and Abigail Backus (Avery) Dye, b. at Groton, N. Y.:

i. FRED[9], b. Sept. 17, 1854; d. y.
ii. STELLA R.[9], b. Jan. 15, 1857; m. James Franklin Clark.
iii. ELWIN ELLSWORTH[9], b. Oct. 1, 1858; m. Nancy Beach.

2218. Marcus Albert[8] Avery (*Oliver[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 1, 1832, at Groton, N. Y.; m. Nov. 26, 1862, at Groton, N. Y., **Esther Ann Bothwell,** dau. of Robert and Esther (Bowker) Bothwell. She was b. Aug. 13, 1839, at Groton, N. Y. Residence, Groton, N. Y.

Children of Marcus Albert and Esther Ann (Bothwell) Avery, b. at Groton, N. Y.:

4027. i. DELTA ALEAN[9], b. Sept. 11, 1863.
4028. ii. ALTA FRONIA[9], b. June 23, 1865.

2219. Amos[8] Avery (*Oliver[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 18, 1834, at Groton, N. Y.; m. Nov. 18, 1868, at Dryden, N. Y., **Caroline M. Perrigo,** dau. of John and Elizabeth (Mudge) Perrigo. She was b. Aug. 18, 1842, at Virgil, N. Y. He served three years in the Union army during the civil war. No children. She lives at Yonkers, N. Y.

2220. Oliver[8] Avery (*Oliver[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 26, 1836, at Groton, N. Y.; m. Nov. 26, 1873, at Groton, **Melissa Allen,** dau. of Henry and Setina (Wolcott) Allen. She was b. Oct. 15, 1849, at Groton. He enlisted in Co. H, 3d N. Y. vol. inf., April 25, 1861, and served three years; is a bridge contractor. Residence, Groton, N. Y.

Children of Oliver and Melissa (Allen) Avery, b. at Groton, N. Y.:

4029. i. ADENA[9]; m. Bert Baker.
4030. ii. BLANCHE[9], b. July 4, 1876; m. Oct. 27, 1896, Albert Andrews; d. Dec. 3, 1897.
4031. iii. MABEL[9], b. Aug. 29, 1877.
4032. iv. FLOYD OLIVER[9], b. Nov. 12, 1878.
4033. v. AGNES HELEN[9], b. Feb. 6, 1883.
4034. vi. ALLEN[9], b. Nov. 27, 1889.

2221. David[8] Avery (*Oliver[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 15, 1840, at Groton, N. Y.; m. March 23, 1870, at Groton, N. Y., **S. Augusta Wilmot,**

dau. of Samuel G. and Adelia (Estes) Wilmot. She was b. June 17, 1847, at Lyme, N. Y. He served three years in the Union army in the civil war. He d. March 3, 1889. No children. She lives at Auburn, N. Y.

2222. **Edward Mortimer**[8] **Avery** (*Oliver*[7], *Amos*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 28, 1849, at Groton, N. Y.; m. Oct. 9, 1877, at South Lansing, N. Y., **Lina Louise Field,** dau. of Alanson and Maria (Terpening) Field. She was b. March 11, 1852, at South Lansing, N. Y. He is a manufacturer; has served as a member of the board of education and as trustee of the M. E. church; was an instructor in Cornell University for three years; instructor in Syracuse University since 1902. Residence, 726 Ostrom Ave., Syracuse, N. Y.

Children of Edward Mortimer and Lina Louise (Field) Avery, b. at Groton, N. Y.:

4035. i. HENRY GARDNER[9], b. Oct. 27, 1878.
4036. ii. HAROLD FIELD[9], b. Aug. 2, 1880.

2223. **Paulina Louisa**[8] **Avery** (*Abel*[7], *Amos*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 7, 1828, at Evans, N. Y.; m. Jan. 15, 1852, at Danville, N. Y., **James D. Monroe,** s. of Henry and Mercy (Wilson) Monroe. He was b. April 14, 1827, at Cohocton, N. Y. He was a farmer; a soldier in the civil war; d. June 4, 1864, at the military hospital, St. Louis, Mo. She d. March 17, 1905, at Traverse City, Mich.

Children of James D. and Pauline Louisa (Avery) Monroe:

i. DE ETTA[9], b. Dec. 13, 1852, at South Dansville, N. Y.; m. James Henry Monroe.
ii. HORACE AVERY[9], b. Oct. 15, 1853, at South Dansville; d. Dec. 20, 1872, at Monroe Center, Mich.
iii. ALICE ROSALTHA[9], b. Nov. 29, 1858, at Cohocton, N. Y.
iv. CELESTIA PAULINA[9], b. March 28, 1861, at Monroe Center; m. David McVeigh.

2224. **Amos Warren**[8] **Avery** (*Abel*[7], *Amos*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. June 25, 1831, at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. July 2, 1853, at Dansville, N. Y., **Mary Ann Hitchcock,** dau. of Horace and Clarissa (Dewey) Hitchcock. She was b. Dec. 1, 1829, at South Dansville, N. Y. He was a

lumberman; d. Oct. 30, 1863, at Wallace, N. Y. She d. Dec., 1896, at Hornellsville, N. Y.

Children of Amos Warren and Mary Ann (Hitchcock) Avery, b. at South Dansville:

4037. i. HERBERT AMOS[9], b. Feb. 2, 1857.
4038. ii. LUELLA MAY[9], b. March 27, 1861.

2225. Horace Andrus[8] Avery (*Abel[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 20, 1833, at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. March 27, 1860, at Wayland, N. Y., **Rozetta Clementine Avery,** dau. of Chauncey and Emeline (Van Brunt) Avery (No. 2733). She was b. Feb. 19, 1836, at Howard, N. Y. He is a lumberman; residence, Keating Summit, Potter Co., Pa.

Children of Horace Andrus and Rozetta Clementine (Avery) Avery:

4039. i. CLELLA MAY[9], b. July 3, 1862, at Cohocton, N. Y.
4040. ii. EMOGENE[9], b. June 10, 1865, at Wayland, N. Y.
4041. iii. RALPH HERBERT[9], b. Sept. 13, 1870, at Canaseraga, N. Y.
4042. iv. MERCEDES LOUISE[9], b. July 31, 1872, at Canaseraga.

2226. Lucius Abel[8] Avery (*Abel[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 18, 1835, at South Dansville, N. Y.; m. Sept. 16, 1857, at Rogersville, N. Y., **Susan Elizabeth Sylvester,** dau. of Enoch and Sarah (Cook) Sylvester. She was b. Nov. 28, 1838, at South Dansville. He was a blacksmith; d. April 4, 1910, at Spokane, Wash.

Children of Lucius Abel and Susan Elizabeth (Sylvester) Avery:

4043. i. EUGENE ADELBERT[9], b. April 3, 1859, at Wayland, N. Y.
4044. ii. SARAH ELIZABETH[9], b. March 23, 1861, at Wayland.
4045. iii. MARY AUGUSTA[9], b. June 30, 1864, at Monroe Center, Mich.
4046. iv. WALTER RAYMOND[9], b. Sept. 26, 1867, at Monroe Center.
4047. v. FRED LUCIUS[9], b. April 18, 1870, at Monroe Center.
vi. FERN EMBERT[9], b. June 14, 1878, at Sherman, Mich.; d. y.
vii. LLOYD HERBERT[9], b. April 8, 1882, at Sherman; d. y.

2227. Matilda Sarah[8] Avery (*Abel[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 25, 1840, at South Dansville, N. Y.; m. March 29, 1860, at South Dansville, **Henry Monroe,** s. of Henry and Mercy (Wilson) Monroe, and brother of the husband of her sister, Paulina Louisa (No. 2223).

He was b. April 22, 1825, at Cohocton, N. Y. He was a farmer; d. June 25, 1897, at Bangor, Mich. She lives at Bangor.

Children of Henry and Matilda Sarah (Avery) Monroe, b. at Monroe Center, Mich.:

i. EFFIE[9], b. Feb. 2, 1861; d. y.
ii. ELLA IRENE[9], b. Aug. 5, 1862; m. Samuel E. Monroe.
iii. FRED[9], b. April, 1866; d. y.
iv. ARTHUR WESLEY[9], b. Nov. 12, 1867; m. Ida Sawyer.
v. WILLIAM HENRY[9], b. Nov. 24, 1869.
vi. FRANK EDWIN[9], b. Sept. 11, 1876; m. Mabel Tripp.

2228. Augusta Emeline[8] Avery (*Abel*[7], *Amos*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 30, 1844, at South Dansville, N. Y.; m. Oct. 7, 1873, at Monroe Center, Mich., **Richard J. Forrest,** s. of James and Mary J. (Ralston) Forrest. He was b. March 27, 1847, at Clearfield, Pa. He was a school teacher; a soldier in the civil war, Co. C. 195 Pa. Inf.; d. Nov. 14, 1887, at Laramie, Wyo. She lives at Traverse City, Mich.

Children of Richard J. and Augusta Emeline (Avery) Forrest, b. at Traverse City:

i. JESSIE WINEFRED[9], b. Feb. 28, 1887; d. April 28, 1897.
ii. LIZZIE ADAMS[9], b. Aug. 11, 1879 (adopted).

2229. Joel Grant[8] Avery (*Abel*[7], *Amos*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. July 17, 1847, at South Dansville, N. Y.; m. May 12, 1872, at Monroe Center, Mich., **Helen Schell,** dau. of Simeon and Elizabeth (Dygett) Schell. She was b. in Sept., 1852, at Orleans, N. Y. He d. Jan. 28, 1908, at Seattle, Wash.

Children of Joel Grant and Helen (Schell) Avery, b. at Monroe Center, Mich.:

4048. i. HERBERT[9], b. Feb. 12, 1873.
4049. ii. NELLIE AUGUSTA[9], b. Dec. 25, 1875.
4050. iii. EFFIE LUELLA[9], b. Jan. 13, 1877.
4051. iv. HATTIE MAY[9], b. May 11, 1879.
4052. v. MAUD EMELINE[9], b. Feb. 11, 1886.

2230. Henry Gardner[8] Avery (*David*[7], *Amos*[6], *Abner*[5], *Jonathan*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 7, 1845, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. June 22, 1876, at Shelburne Falls, Mass., **Mellond Mills,** dau. of William and Ann (Hobson) Mills. She

was b. July 15, 1851, at Sheffield, Eng. He enlisted Oct. 2, 1862, in 52nd Mass. reg't; was at Baton Rouge, La. He d. May 23, 1904, at Buckland, Mass. No children.

2231. **James Deane[8] Avery** (*David[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 10, 1848, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. May 6, 1873, at East Charlemont, **Emma Jane Packard,** dau. of Orrick and Sophia (Kendrick) Packard. She was b. July 20, 1848, at East Charlemont; d. April 23, 1900, at Northampton, Mass. He m. 2d, Oct. 15, 1902, at Shelburne Falls, Mass., **Ria Merrill Joslyn,** dau. of William S. and Emily (Smith) Joslyn. She was b. June 22, 1866, at Conway, Mass. He is a dealer in live stock and lumber. Residence, Shelburne Falls, Mass.

Child of James Deane and Emma Jane (Packard) Avery, b. at Buckland, Mass.:

4053. i. FRANCIS DEANE[9], b. Oct. 24, 1876.

2232. **Adelaide Fitch[8] Avery** (*David[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 17, 1850, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. Feb. 17, 1880, at Charlemont, Mass., **Lorenzo Luzerne Bliss,** s. of Moses W. and Lovisa (Benton) Bliss. He was b. Nov. 24, 1842, at Florida, Mass. He is a farmer. They live at Charlemont.

2233. **William Ballard[8] Avery** (*David[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 11, 1856, at East Charlemont, Mass.; m. May 5, 1884, **Nellie Lovina Baldwin,** dau. of Phineas P. and Emeline L. (Fisk) Baldwin. She was b. May 5, 1862, at Colerain, Mass.

Children of William Ballard and Nellie Lovina (Baldwin) Avery:

4054. i. FRANCIS WILLIAM[9], b. Aug. 22, 1886.
4055. ii. GRACE PRUDENCE[9], b. April 5, 1888.

2235. **Amos Duane[8] Avery** (*Amos[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 28, 1838, at Evans Center, N. Y.; m. **Alzina Bennett.** He enlisted in the 10th N. Y. Cavalry in 1861; re-enlisted in the same; was in thirty battles, including the battle of Appomattox. His wife d. abou

1866; he was employed by the L. S. & M. S. R. R. as conductor and was instantly killed, while in the discharge of his duty, at Erie, Pa., Feb. 5, 1871.

Child of Amos Duane and Alzina (Bennett) Avery:

4056. i. WILBER MELVILLE[9], b. July 18, 1861, at Evans, N. Y.

2236. Orson Sanford[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 29, 1840, at Evans Center, N. Y.; m. 1868, at Genoa, Wis., **Mary Helen Fellows**, dau. of Timothy H. Fellows. She d. 1896, at San Jose, Calif. He has large mining interests; residence, Tonopah, Colo.

Child of Orson Sanford and Mary Helen (Fellows) Avery, b. at Denver, Colo.:

4057. i. LOREN DUANE[9], b. May 13, 1896.

2237. Emma Lovina[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 1, 1842, at Evans Center, N. Y.; m. Dec. 31, 1866, at Evans Center, **Bryant Stephen Benson**, s. of Robert J. and Mary Jane (Tanner) Benson. He was b. April 21, 1838, in Washington Tp., Duchess Co., N. Y. She d. April 7, 1878, at Genoa Junction. He resides at Genoa Junction.

Children of Bryant Stephen and Emma Lovina (Avery) Benson, b. at Genoa Junction:

i. FLORENCE MYRA[9], b. Oct. 14, 1867; m. James Elbert Concklin; d. Aug. 14, 1889.

ii. GEORGE TANNER[9], b. Oct. 9, 1871; m. Nina Shuey; residence, Port Huron, Mich.

2238. Emily Julina[8] Avery (*Amos[7], Amos[6], Abner[5], Jonathan[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 1, 1842, at Evans Center, N. Y.; m. April 19, 1868, at Evans Center, **Harlan Ebenezer Bundy**, s. of Henry and Sarah (Hurd) Bundy. He was b. Dec. 25, 1841, at Angola, N. Y. He was a miller; a soldier in the 116th reg't of N. Y. vols.; d. April 16, 1880, at Streator, Ill. She lives at Streator, Ill.

Children of Harlan Ebenezer and Emily Julina (Avery) Bundy, b. at Angola, N. Y.:

i. MABEL SYLVIA[9], b. Feb. 4, 1869; m. Joseph Arthur Hunt.

ii. MINNIE EMMA[9], b. Sept. 28, 1872; m. Wm. Joseph Stevenson.

iii. CARRIE LOUISE[9], b. Aug. 28, 1874; m. Rufus Clemens Oliver.

2241. Ann Maria[8] Avery (*Amos[7]*, *Amos[6]*, *Abner[5]*, *Jonathan[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 3, 1853, at Evans Center, N. Y.; m. Dec. 25, 1871, at Evans Center, N. Y., **Seward Harvey Bartlett,** s. of ——— and Alzina (Campbell) Bartlett. He was a carpenter; d. Oct. 10, 1875, at Evans. She lives at Evans Center.

Child of Seward Harvey and Ann Maria (Avery) Bartlett, b. at Evans:

i. HATTIE BLANCHE[9], b. May 16, 1873; m. Eugene Murrey.

2261. Huldah[8] Avery (*Gardner[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 16, 1798, at Albany; m. **George Merrifield,** of Albany (*Will of Solomon Russell,* Albany, N. Y.).

Children of George and Huldah (Avery) Merrifield:

i. GARDNER[9].
ii. CHARLES[9].
iii. ANNA[9].

2264. Mary[8] Avery (*Gardner[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 21, 1808, at Paris, N. Y.; m. Oct. 27, 1831, at Paris, **Ira Shepard,** s. of —— and Elizabeth (Andrus) Shepard. He was b. June 19, 1807, at Paris. He was a miller. She d. July 1, 1870, at Wampsville, N. Y.; he d. Sept. 7, 1895, at Oneida, N. Y.

Children of Ira and Mary (Avery) Shepard:

i. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Jan. 17, 1833, at Sauquoit, N. Y.; m. James Stewart; 2d, Mr. Hand; d. Oct. 14, 1891, at Oneida, N. Y.
ii. SUSAN MARIE[9], b. Feb. 28, 1835, at Sauquoit; m. John Ould; d. Sept. 12, 1881, at Oswego, N. Y.
iii. SOPHIA CORNELIA[9], b. Jan. 14, 1837, at Lenox Mills, N. Y.; m. Frank Nichols; d. April 29, 1889, at Syracuse, N. Y.
iv. JULIA AVERY[9], b. Aug. 22, 1840, at Lenox Mills.
v. LYMAN GARDNER[9], b. June 16, 1846, at Lenox Mills; d. Dec. 9, 1874, at Wheeling, W. Va.

2265. Eli[8] Avery (*Gardner[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 28, 1810, at New Hartford, N. Y.; m. Dec. 21, 1837, at Clayville, N. Y., **Amanda Bligh,** dau. of John Bligh. She was b. Aug. 15, 1810, at Paris,

N. Y.; d. Nov. 3, 1855, at Clayville. He m. 2d, Jan. 12, 1860, at Utica, N. Y., **Mary Chadwick**, dau. of John and Betsey Chadwick. He was a business man at Utica and Clayville; member of the New York legislature, 1862, 1869. She d. Feb. 22, 1878, at Sauquoit, N. Y.; he d. Oct. 8, 1881, at Clayville.

Children of Eli and Amanda (Bligh) Avery:

i. WALTER[9], b. Feb. 27, 1839, at Utica, N. Y.; d. Oct. 13, 1898, at Utica; unm.

4065. ii. AMANDA ELIZA[9], b. Oct. 18, 1840, at Utica; m. July 27, 1881, at Clayville, B. Frank Wright; d. March 31, 1883, at St. Paul, Minn.

4066. iii. EDWARD BLIGH[9], b. April 17, 1844, at Utica.

iv. GARDINER[9], b. Dec. 12, 1849, at Utica; d. April 19, 1873, at Kansas City, Mo.; unm.

4067. v. EMILY CORNELIA[9], b. Oct. 13, 1855, at Clayville.

2267. James[8] Avery (*Gardner[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 24, 1817, at Clayville, N. Y.; m. Dec. 10, 1840, at Oneida, N. Y., **Susan Parkill**, dau. of Nathaniel and Anna (Thompson) Parkill. She was b. Oct. 2, 1820, at Oneida. He was a manufacturer; deputy sheriff of the county. He d. Oct. 14, 1882, at Albany, N. Y.; she d. Jan. 29, 1889, at Ada, Mich.

Children of James and Susan (Parkill) Avery, b. at Clayville:

4068. i. JARED SAGE[9], b. Aug. 24, 1842.

4069. ii. ADALINE LOUISA[9], b. Jan. 2, 1847.

4070. iii. ALICE CAROLINE[9], b. Aug. 17, 1852.

2268. Lyman[8] Avery (*Gardner[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 19, 1819, at Clayville, N. Y.; m. May 13, 1847, at Wampsville, N. Y., **Cynthia Spencer**, dau. of William and Polly (Fletcher) Spencer. She was b. Feb. 17, 1821, at Utica, N. Y. He d. March 10, 1897; she d. March 7, 1908, both at Wampsville.

Child of Lyman and Cynthia (Spencer) Avery, b. at Clayville, N. Y.:

4071. i. MARY ADA[9], b. Aug. 6, 1852.

2274. Benjamin[8] Avery (*Benjamin[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 14, 1806, at Waterford, Pa.; m. **Emily Coover**, dau. of Andrew and Margaret

(Bonnell) Coover. He was a farmer. He d. April 1, 1880, at Lebœuf, Pa.; she d. Dec. 11, 1902, at Union City, Pa.

Children of Benjamin and Emily (Coover) Avery:

4081. i. SARAH[9], b. Nov. 10, 1842.
ii. LEONARD B.[9]; d. Feb. 14, 1864, at Chelsea Naval Hospital.
4082. iii. MARGARET EMILY[9], b. Jan. 6, 1847.
4083. iv. CALVIN SCOTT[9], b. Jan. 13, 1854, at Waterford, Pa.
4084. v. ROSALIND[9], b. May 4, 1855, at Waterford.
4085. vi. ELIZABETH[9], b. Jan. 15, 1858, at Waterford.

2276. Gardner[8] Avery (*Benjamin[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 7, 1810, at Waterford, Pa.; m. June 13, 1830, **Anna Gidding.** She d. Jan. 16, 1870, at Waterford, Pa. He m. 2d, **Sarah Herriott,** dau. of Aaron H. and Sisson (Fowler) Herriott. She was b. Aug. 30, 1833, at Espyville, Pa. He was a farmer. She d. Sept. 14, 1890; he d. Dec. 31, 1891, both at Waterford.

Children of Cardner and Anna (Gidding) Avery, b. at Waterford:

i. BETSEY ANN[9], b. March 24, 1831; d. Sept. 16, 1849.
4090. ii. BENJAMIN GARDNER[9], b. April 7, 1832.
4091. iii. NANCY SOPHIA[9], b. Oct. 30, 1833.
4092. iv. SARAH JANE[9], b. Feb. 20, 1835.
4093. v. MARY ETTE[9], b. Aug. 3, 1836.
4094. vi. JOHN GIDEON[9], b. Jan. 30, 1838.
4095. vii. ELIZA[9], b. Aug. 26, 1839.
4096. viii. CHARLES L.[9], b. April 18, 1841.
4097. ix. FRANKLIN[9], b. April 10, 1844.
4098. x. HENRY[9], b. Jan. 28, 1846.
4099. xi. AMOS L.[9], b. June 4, 1847.
5000. xii. AMY KATHERINE[9], b. Nov. 24, 1850.
5001. xiii. CLEMENTINE ALWILDA[9], b. June 11, 1855.

Child of Gardner and Sarah (Herriott) Avery:

5002. i. HERRIOTT PARK[9], b. April 29, 1876, at Waterford.

2277. William[8] Avery (*Benjamin[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 4, 1817, at Waterford, Pa.; m. Dec. 21, 1837, at Milton, O., **Katherine Lind Eckis,** dau. of John and Katherine (Lind) Eckis. She was b. Feb. 19, 1818, at Springfield, O. He m. 2d, March, 1850, at New York City, **Kate Gottery,** dau. of Michael and Christine (Stadle) Gottery. She was b. Aug. 6, 1834, at Utica, N. Y. He was a

hotel keeper and dealer in live stock. He d. Feb. 22, 1891, at Spearfish, S. D.; she d. Jan. 6, 1896, at same place.

Children of William and Katherine Lind (Eckis) Avery, b. at Milton, O.:

5003. i. SARAH HELEN[9], b. Jan. 26, 1839.
ii. JEREMIAH LIND[9], b. May 7, 1841; d. Sept. 8, 1860.
5004. iii. SOPHIA HANNAH[9], b. May 18, 1844.

Children of William and Kate (Gottery) Avery:

5005. i. ANTHONY WAYNE[9], b. Jan. 4, 1851, at New York City.
5006. ii. WILLIAM HIMEBAUGH[9], b. May 2, 1853, at New York City.
iii. CHARLES AMOS[9], b. March 21, 1855, at Ayr, Canada; d. y.
5007. iv. KATIE[9], b. May 19, 1857, at Neshkoro, Wis.
5008. v. FANNY[9], b. June 9, 1860, at Stevens Point, Wis.
vi. JARED NEWELL[9], b. July 16, 1863, at Stevens Point; d. y.
5009. vii. EMMA[9], b. May 21, 1865, at Stevens Point.
5010. viii. AMY[9], b. Oct. 14, 1867, at Stevens Point.
5011. ix. JOHN WESLEY[9], b. May 6, 1870, at Stevens Point.

2279. **Jared Newel**[8] **Avery** (*Benjamin*[7], *Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 20, 1825, at Waterford, Pa.; m. Sept. 3, 1854, at Kirtland, O., **Emily Tucker,** dau. of David and Huldah (Fish) Tucker. She was b. July 4, 1827; d. Oct. 30, 1865, at New York City. He m. 2d, Sept. 1, 1867, at Waupaca, Wis., **Hannah Hammond,** dau. of Joseph and Aurilla (Williams) Hammond. She was b. Dec. 10, 1835, at Concord, N. Y. He was a teacher, later a bridge builder and merchant. He d. Sept. 14, 1880, at Stevens Point, Wis.

Children of Jared Newel and Hannah (Hammond) Avery:

i. JOSEPH JAY[9], b. June 24, 1868, at Oshkosh, Wis.; d. y.
5016. ii. CLARA AURILLA[9], b. Oct. 11, 1871, at Oshkosh.
5017. iii. LUCY SOPHIA[9], b. Feb. 9, 1875, at Stevens Point, Wis.

2280. **Betsey**[8] **Avery** (*Calvin*[7], *Gardner*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 15, 1810, at Paris, N. Y.; m. **Daniel Van Vlect.** He was b. Sept. 27, 1805, at Glenville, N. Y. She d. July 4, 1834, at Wampsville, N. Y.; he d. Sept. 27, 1881.

Children of Daniel and Betsey (Avery) Van Vlect, b. at Wampsville, N. Y.:

i. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Feb. 28, 1832; m. James Mortimer Chasker; live at Covina, Calif.
ii. AVERY[9], b. April 17, 1834; d. y.

2281. Sarah[8] Avery (*Calvin[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 2, 1813, at Lenox, N. Y.; m. Feb. 17, 1836, at Lenox, **Michael Sweetman Brown,** s. of Bostwick and Margaret (Sweetman) Brown. He was b. July 8, 1803, at Carlyle, N. Y. He was a farmer. He d. May 18, 1886, at Springport, Mich.; she d. Dec. 21, 1899, at Albion, Mich.

Children of Michael Sweetman and Sarah (Avery) Brown, b. at Springport, Mich.:

i. CAIUS CLAYTON[9], b. Aug. 8, 1837; m. Mary Peckham; 2d, Mary Falls King; lives at Albion, Mich.
ii. HELEN MARIA[9], b. March 6, 1840; d. Oct. 17, 1908.
iii. FREDERICK AVERY[9], b. May 8, 1842; lives at Albion.
iv. FRANCES LOUISE[9], b. June 7, 1846; m. Daniel Hedges Pierson; d. Feb. 14, 1892, at Somerset Center, Mich.; he d. May 11, 1892, at Albion.
v. WARD SWEETMAN[9], b. July 23, 1854; lives at Albion.

2282. Frances Maria[8] Avery (*Calvin[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 22, 1821, at Lenox, N. Y.; m. **James Brewer.** She d. March 9, 1888.

Children of James and Frances Maria (Avery) Brewer, b. at Lenox, N. Y.:

i. CHARLES WHITING[9], b. Aug. 22, 1841; d. Feb. 4, 1857.
ii. ADEAL MARIA[9], b. May 25, 1846; m. George Beecher Cady; live at Lenox, N. Y.
iii. HELEN AUGUSTA[9], b. May 1, 1848; m. William Winfield Eddy; they live at Merrillsville, N. Y.
iv. JAMES AVERY[9], b. May 17, 1850; d. y.
v. EMMA FRANCES[9], b. May 16, 1852; m. Charles W. Phelps; live at Albany, N. Y.

2283. Louisa Augusta[8] Avery (*Calvin[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 17, 1837, at Lenox, N. Y.; m. April 2, 1856, at Oneida, N. Y., **Harmon Van Buren Eddy,** s. of Jaanin and Rebecca (Peckham) Eddy. He was b. April 19, 1829, at Merrillsville, N. Y. He was a farmer.

Children of Harmon Van Buren and Louisa Augusta (Avery) Eddy:

i. CHARLES HARMON[9], b. Nov. 21, 1860, at Lenox, N. Y.; d. July 15, 1889, at Rome, N. Y.; unm.
ii. ALBERT AVERY[9], b. April 26, 1868, at Durhamville, N. Y.; d. y.

2288. **Selinda Steward[8] Avery** (*John[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 8, 1812, at Waltham, Mass.; m. Sept. 12, 1832, at Sauquoit, N. Y., **John Henry Allen,** s. of John Allen. He was b. Sept. 30, 1806, at Sauquoit. She d. March 22, 1889; he d. Feb. 16, 1889, both at Canastota, N. Y. No children.

2289. **Mary Sabin[8] Avery** (*John[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 7, 1813, at Monson, Mass.; m. Jan. 15, 1835, at Schenectady, N. Y., **Abraham A. Wemple,** s. of Abraham and Maria (Loucks) Wemple. He was b. Feb. 12, 1814, at Canajoharie, N. Y.; d. Aug. 12, 1896, at Wampsville, N. Y. She d. July 13, 1897, at the same place.

Children of Abraham A. and Mary Sabin (Avery) Wemple:

i. SELINDA LOUISA[9], b. Oct. 29, 1835, at Schenectady; d. y.
ii. MARY AMANDA[9], b. June, 1838; m. Palmer Eggleston.
iii. SELINA ALLEN[9], b. Oct. 7, 1840; d. y.
iv. HENRY ALLEN[9], b. Oct. 22, 1842; d. Jan. 11, 1847.
v. NELSON MILLARD[9], b. Aug. 3, 1846; m. Catharine A. Burch.
vi. HARRIET ALLEN[9], b. May 4, 1849, at Schenectady; m. William A. Lindsey; 2d, Irving Tuttle; d. Oct. 17, 1877, at Hobokensville, N. Y.
vii. LYMAN AVERY[9], b. Feb. 4, 1854; m. Alvina Theresa Pendorf.

2290. **Charlotte Newell[8] Avery** (*John[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 14, 1814, at Monson, Mass.; m. Feb. 18, 1841, **William H. Brown.** She d. Sept. 29, 1853, at Wolcott, N. Y.

2291. **Lyman Ray[8] Avery** (*John[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 14, 1819, at Monson, Mass.; m. Dec. 8, 1841, at Troy, N. Y., **Elizabeth Mackey,** dau. of John and Sophia (Gifford) Mackey. She was b. Oct. 25, 1823, at Troy, N. Y. He was a lumber merchant. She d. April 16, 1881, at Troy; he d. Aug. 8, 1890, at Lansingburgh, N. Y.

Children of Lyman Ray and Elizabeth (Mackey) Avery, b. at Troy:

5018. i. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 14, 1842.
5019. ii. JOHN MACKEY[9], b. June 26, 1844.

5020. iii. CHARLOTTE EMILY[9], b. Feb. 27, 1847; m. Dec. 11, 1867, Alfred G. Peck.
5021. iv. FREDERICK WELLS[9], b. Sept. 19, 1852.
5022. v. CLARA LOUISE[9], b. May 14, 1858.
5023. vi. ELLEN SAXE[9], b. Oct. 26, 1862.

2292. Emily Green[8] Avery (*John[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 25, 1822, at Sauquoit, N. Y.; m. May 1, 1844, at Albion, N. Y., the **Rev. Henry Hickok,** s. of Pliny and Lucy Pauline (Stevens) Hickok. He was b. Jan. 10, 1819, at Bethel. She d. Dec. 18, 1859, at Verona, N. Y.

Children of Henry and Emily Green (Avery) Hickok:

i. LYMAN HENRY[9], b. Oct. 4, 1845, at Brockport, N .Y.; d. y.
ii. HARRIET EMILY[9], b. Dec. 24, 1848, at Foochow, China; d. y.
iii. GEORGE FRANCIS[9], b. March 31, 1851, at Palmyra, N. Y.; m. Jane Elizabeth Jackson.
iv. NELSON GARDINER[9], b. July 19, 1852, at Elmira, N. Y.; m. Elizabeth Hannah Samuth; 2d, Alma Sophia Woodworth.

2293. Nelson Newell[8] Avery (*John[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 12, 1826, at Sauquoit, N. Y.; m. June 17, 1856, at Syracuse, N. Y., **Annette Porter.** He d. Feb. 19, 1860, at Wampsville, N. Y.

2294. Harriet Hale[8] Avery (*John[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 22, 1828, at Sauquoit, N. Y.; m. Jan. 22, 1852, at Wampsville, N. Y., **Harvey Cobb.** He d. April 29, 1869, at Wampsville. She m. 2d, **John Peter Schaffer.**

Child of Harvey and Harriet Hale (Avery) Cobb, b. at Wampsville:

i. FLORENCE ANNETTE[9], b. Aug. 5, 1859; m. James L. Eddy; live at Canastota, N. Y.

2295. Delia[8] Avery (*Charles[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 17, 1824, at Homer, N. Y.; m. Sept. 6, 1843, at Clinton, N. Y., the **Hon. Othniel Samuel Williams,** s. of Othniel and Mary (Eliot) Williams. He was b. Nov. 22, 1813, at Killingsworth. He was graduated from Hamilton College, 1831; a lawyer; surrogate of Oneida county; treasurer of Hamilton College. He d. May 20, 1880, at Clinton, N. Y.

Children of Othniel Samuel and Delia (Avery) Williams, b. at Clinton, N. Y.:

i. ELIOT STRONG[9], b. July 5, 1845; m. Rachel Squires.
ii. MARY DELIA[9], b. May 28, 1847; m. Henry Everett Case Daniels.
iii. SOPHIA LOUISE[9], b. April 18, 1852; m. Abel Grosvenor Hopkins. He d. July 27, 1899. He was professor of Latin at Hamilton College for thirty years. She lives at Clinton.

2296. Joseph Strong[8] Avery (*Charles[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 7, 1826, at Fairfield, N. Y.; m. May 8, 1856, at Clinton, N. Y., **Jennie Maria Wilcox,** dau. of Charles and Louisa (Benedict) Wilcox. She was b. Nov. 25, 1835, at Kirkland, N. Y. He was a graduate of Hamilton College, 1848; lawyer; postmaster of Clinton; surrogate of Oneida county for fourteen years; d. Nov. 14, 1895, at Clinton.

Child of Joseph Strong and Jennie Maria (Wilcox) Avery, b. at Clinton:

5024. i. ISABELLA[9], b. April 11, 1861.

2297. Charles Dwight[8] Avery (*Charles[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 25, 1830, at Belleville, N. Y.; m. Oct. 12, 1859, at Chicago, Ill., **Elizabeth Crittenden Richey,** dau. of Josiah S. and Anna (Matheson) Richey. She was b. March 8, 1837. He was a graduate of Hamilton College, 1850. She d. in 1874, at Chicago; he d. Aug. 8, 1901, at Chicago.

Children of Charles Dwight and Elizabeth Crittenden (Richey) Avery, b. at Chicago:

5025. i. WILLIAM HENRY[9], b. Nov. 21, 1860.
5026. ii. CHARLES HERBERT[9], b. March 26, 1862.
5027. iii. EDWARD WOODBRIDGE[9], b. Oct. 29, 1863.
5028. iv. DELIA ELIZABETH[9], b. March 4, 1866.
v. GEORGE LYMAN[9].

2298. Theodore[8] Avery (*Charles[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 28, 1832, at Clinton, N. Y.; m. Jan. 8, 1858, at Clinton, **Elmina Melissa White,** dau. of Elias Gilmore and Melissa Europa (Moore) White. She was b. Oct. 15, 1840, at Clinton. He was graduated

from Hamilton College in 1855. He was an attorney and counselor at Utica, N. Y. He d. Nov. 8, 1907, at Utica, N. Y.

Children of Theodore and Elmina Melissa (White) Avery:

5030. i. ALICE DELIA[9], b. Nov. 22, 1858, at Clinton; d. Jan. 31, 1872, at Clinton.
5031. ii. MARY LINCOLN[9], b. Oct. 29, 1863, at Clinton.
5032. iii. GRACE ELIZABETH[9], b. Jan. 11, 1867, at Clinton.
iv. THEODORA[9], b. June 24, 1873, at Clinton; d. Dec. 24, 1877, at Utica, N. Y.
5033. v. THEODORE WHITE[9], b. Jan. 27, 1879, at Utica.

2299. Henry Newell[8] Avery (*Charles[7]*, *Gardner[6]*, *Benjamin[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. April 30, 1838, at Clinton, N. Y.; m. June 17, 1868, at Newburgh, N. Y., **Catherine Sebring Fowler,** dau. of Jacob Van Benschoten and Sarah Jane (Brinckerhoff) Fowler. She was b. Dec. 17, 1844, at Newburgh. He was graduated from Hamilton College in 1858; member of the Chi Psi fraternity; studied medicine in New York; enlisted in 1861 in the famous 7th N. Y. regiment; in 1863 was appointed assistant chemist in the New York custom house; in 1867 was graduated from the N. Y. Homeopathic Medical College; in 1868 was appointed U. S. examiner of pensions; in 1869 was appointed physician to the Poughkeepsie dispensary and professor of physiology and hygiene in the New York Homeopathic Medical College; in 1873 removed to Minnesota; took post graduate course in the Chicago medical school and became one of the foremost physicians of Minneapolis; in 1895 was elected commissioner of health of that city; his fame among santarians was world-wide on account of his fight against tuberculosis, he being almost the first to proclaim the modern methods. He was a member of the Bethlehem Presbyterian Church which he helped to establish; a member of the Humane Society; a Mason; an Odd Fellow; member of the Red Men; United Workmen; G. A. R. He was also a writer of note on medical subjects. He d. April 17, 1898, at Forman, N. Dak., while on a visit. His widow lives at Minneapolis.

Children of Henry Newell and Catherine Sebring (Fowler) Avery:

5034. i. HENRY BRINCKERHOFF[9], b. June 30, 1869, at Newburgh, N. Y.
5035. ii. EDWARD STRONG[9], b. May 15, 1871, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

5036. iii. JACOB FOWLER[9], b. Jan. 19, 1873, at Poughkeepsie.

iv. VAN WYCK BRINCKERHOFF[9], b. Feb. 28, 1875, at Winona, Minn.; d. y.

5037. v. CHARLES DWIGHT[9], b. July 29, 1877, at Galesville, Wis.; a graduate of the Michigan College of Mines; member of Beta Theta Pi fraternity; now (1910) travelling through the West, inspecting irrigation plants and works for the United States government; headquarters, Cheyenne, Wyo.

vi. BELLE[9], b. July 29, 1877, at Galesville; d. y.

5038. vii. HELEN FOWLER[9], b. May 24, 1879, at Galesville. Residence, New York City.

5039. viii. JOHN WOODBRIDGE[9], b. June 12, 1881, at Newburgh; attended University of Minnesota; member of Chi Psi fraternity; with the Pillsbury Flour Mills Co., Minneapolis.

5040. ix. CLINTON VAN BENSCHOTEN[9], b. Aug. 2, 1883, at Minneapolis; with his brother Henry Brinckerhoff in the "Avery Steel and Iron Works."

5041. x. THEODORE STRONG[9], b. Oct. 30, 1885, at Minneapolis. He is in the insurance and real estate business in New York City; president of the Onderdonk Investment Co.

2300. Edward Woodbridge[8] Avery, M. D. (*Charles[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 1, 1841, at Clinton, N. Y.; m. Oct. 9, 1873, at Leedsville, N. Y., **Martha Elizabeth Adams,** dau. of Abel and Phebe (Hallock) Adams. She was b. April 12, 1842, at Marlborough, N. Y. He was graduated from Hamilton College in 1863; entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons, N. Y., in 1863; was appointed acting assistant surgeon in the U. S. navy in 1864; assigned to the Atlantic and Gulf squadron on the U. S. S. "Banshee" and the U. S. barque "Midnight"; honorably discharged in the fall of 1865; resumed his course in the College of Physicians and Surgeons; was graduated in 1866; entered the army as acting assistant surgeon of the 18th U. S. infantry; was given charge of the medical department of Fort Sanders, Wyoming, and superintended the building of the hospital at that fort; returned to New York and was graduated, as valedictorian, from the Homeopathic Medical College in 1868; assistant surgeon in the German army in the Franco-German war of 1870; was honorably discharged with a letter of thanks and a medal from the German government. He organized the Central Homeopathic Dispensary of New York City; is a member of the Homeo-

pathic Medical Society of Kings County, N. Y., and, for a number of years previous to his retirement, was medical director of the Prospect Heights hospital and Brooklyn maternity. Residence, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children of Edward Woodbridge and Martha Elizabeth (Adams) Avery:

5042. i, WALTER ADAMS[9], b. July 1, 1874, at Mankato, Minn.

5043. ii. DELIA STRONG[9], b. Nov. 30, 1876, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

2301. Trueman Gardner[8] Avery (*Jared Newell[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 30, 1837, at Lenox Furnace, N. Y.; m. Feb. 19, 1868, at Buffalo, N. Y., **Delia Stewart Austin**, dau. of Stephen Goodwin and Lavinia (Hurd) Austin. She was b. Dec. 8, 1842, at Buffalo. He was prepared for college at the Oneida Conference Seminary; was graduated from Hamilton College in 1856; studied law with Judge Israel Selden Spencer at Syracuse; afterward at the Albany Law School where he was graduated LL. B.; was admitted to practice in 1859; practised in New York City; removed to Buffalo in 1860; soon gave up the law for mercantile pursuits. He is a member and a trustee of the First Presbyterian Church; a Republican in politics; a director of the Merchants' Bank; a trustee of the Fidelity and Guaranty Company; a trustee of the Buffalo Orphan Asylum; president of the board of trustees of the Buffalo General Hospital; a life member of the Buffalo Fine Arts Academy, of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences, of the Young Men's Association, and of the German Young Men's Association; president of the Niagara Frontier Landmarks Association; and a Son of the American Revolution. If it had not been for his energetic and unselfish action, this edition of *The Groton Avery Clan* would not have been published. Mrs. Avery is an influential member of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Residence, The Circle, Buffalo, N. Y.

Children of Trueman Gardner and Delia Stewart (Austin) Avery, b. at Buffalo:

i. JESSIE[9], b. March 16, 1871; d. Jan. 19, 1872.

5044. ii. LAVINIA AUSTIN[9], b. March 31, 1876.



TRUEMAN GARDNER AVERY

2302. Spencer[8] Avery (*Jared Newell[7], Gardner[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 19, 1850, at Lenox Furnace, N. Y.; m. Feb. 24, 1873, at Effingham, Ill., **Mary Elizabeth Lucas.** He d. Dec. 22, 1885, at East St. Louis, Ill.

Child of Spencer and Mary Elizabeth (Lucas) Avery, b. at Effingham, Ill.:

5045. i. FRANK NEWELL[9], b. Dec. 2, 1873.

2303. Mary Skilton[8] Avery (*Cyrus[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 13, 1824, at Lyons, N. Y.; m. Dec. 26, 1853, at Lyons, **John Calvin Bishop,** s. of Chauncey and Chloe (Wheeler) Bishop. He was b. Feb. 7, 1829, at Rose, N. Y. He was a surveyor; d. Aug. 20, 1897, at Lyons. She d. Nov. 9, 1910.

Children of John Calvin and Mary Skilton (Avery) Bishop, b. at Lyons:

i. ANNA[9], b. April 23, 1855; d. Aug. 2, 1870, at Lyons.
ii. SARAH[9], b. Dec. 20, 1856.
iii. CHARLES AVERY[9], b. Aug. 26, 1858; m. Jane E. Smart.
iv. LINCOLN[9], b. Feb. 11, 1860; m. Frances Louisa Barret; 2d, Clara Benning.
v. JOHN SKILTON[9], b. Sept. 3, 1861; m. Cora Lucy Knapp; they live at Lincoln, Neb.

2304. Anthony Guernsey[8] Avery (*Cyrus[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 28, 1826, at Lyons, N. Y.; m. Nov. 19, 1868, at Sodus, N. Y., **Beulah Lyman Clark,** dau. of Benjamin Franklin and Elizabeth Clark. She was b. July 25, 1837, at Sodus, N. Y. He is a farmer at Lyons, N. Y.; has always lived in the house in which he was born. She d. Sept. 6, 1887, at Lyons.

Children of Anthony Guernsey and Beulah Lyman (Clark) Avery, b. at Lyons:

i. SAXON GAVITT[9], b. April 2, 1872; d. Jan. 27, 1890.
5046. ii. ANNA ELIZABETH[9], b. Dec. 10, 1875.

2305. Cyrus Benjamin[8] Avery (*Joseph[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 8, 1834; m. March 23, 1857, at Brooklyn, N. Y., **Emma Maria Hodgson,** dau. of William and Mary (Cameron) Hodgson. She was b.

May 19, 1839, in Nova Scotia. He was foreman in a ship-yard and lived at Brooklyn where he d. April 24, 1879.

Children of Cyrus Benjamin and Emma Maria (Hodgson) Avery, b. at New York City:

i. GEORGE ROSEVELT[9], b. Jan. 1, 1858; d. Nov. 2, 1887, at Carrollton, Ill.; unm.

5047. ii. EDWARD HODGSON[9], b. Feb. 14, 1860.

5048. iii. EMMA MAY[9], b. Nov. 28, 1862.

2312. Eliza[8] Avery (*Daniel[7], Roger[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. about 1819, at Royalton, N. Y.; m. April 20, 1840, **Anson Kelsey Young.** He d. Feb. 11, 1881, at Mt. Morris, Ill.; she d. Oct. 13, 1898, at Aplington, Ia.

Children of Anson Kelsey and Eliza (Avery) Young, b. at Alden, N. Y.:

i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[9], b. Aug. 12, 1841; d. Jan. 31, 1900, at Chicago, Ill.

ii. MARGARET ANN[9], b. April 16, 1846; d. y.

iii. EBENEZER[9], b. April 10, 1848.

iv. LEWIS[9], b. Sept. 30, 1850.

v. HORACE SEAMAN[9], b. Feb. 8, 1852; m. Anna Belle Wynne. Residence, Bristow, Ia.

2316. Almeda[8] Avery (*Daniel[7], Roger[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 2, 1831, at Royalton, N. Y.; m. April 25, 1852, **Warren Timothy Webster,** s. of Caleb and Sally (Pattin) Webster. He was b. April 25, 1824, at Pittstown, N. Y. He was a farmer. He d. March 29, 1882; she d. April 3, 1882, both at New Hartford, Ia.

Children of Warren Timothy and Almeda (Avery) Webster:

i. VIANNA ALMEDA[9], b. July 14, 1853, at York, Ill.; m. Robert Dow. Residence, Naponee, Neb.

ii. ISABELLE JANETTE[9], b. July 5, 1855, at York; m. William Brogue. Residence, Shell Rock, Ia.

iii. ELLEN FRANCES[9], b. April 13, 1857, at York; m. Elbert Wightman.

iv. CHARLES WESLEY[9], b. Feb. 17, 1859, at New Hartford; m. Mina Petrie.

v. CLARA ALZINA[9], b. March 12, 1861, at New Hartford; d. y.

vi. RALPH WARREN[9], b. Dec. 6, 1863, at New Hartford; m. Rosa ———.

vii. WILLIAM HENRY[9], b. Aug. 28, 1865, at New Hartford.

viii. BERTHA EMMA[9], b. Sept. 5, 1871, at New Hartford.

2318. Ellen[8] Avery (*Daniel[7], Roger[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*); m. **Palmer Petrie.**

Children of Palmer and Ellen (Avery) Petrie:

i. DEFOREST[9].
ii. ELLA[9].
iii. MARY[9].
iv. MINA[9].
v. WILLIAM[9].

2319. Charles Daniel[8] Avery (*Daniel[7], Roger[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 4, 1838, at Alden, N. Y.; m. April 18, 1867, in Jackson Co., Mich., **Mary Eliza Wilcox,** dau. of Zeri and Elizabeth (Myrick) Wilcox. She was b. July 12, 1848, in Jackson Co. He was a soldier in the 12th N. Y. battery of light artillery; enlisted Nov. 20, 1861, and discharged June 17, 1865. He is a farmer at Concordia, Kas. She d. May 23, 1894, in Cloud Co., Kas.

Children of Charles Daniel and Mary Eliza (Wilcox) Avery:

5080. i. CHARLES DANIEL[9], b. April 27, 1869, at Tompkins, Jackson Co., Mich.
5081. ii. ARTHUR AUGUSTUS[9], b. Nov. 23, 1870, at Tompkins.
5082. iii. GEORGE LEWIS[9], b. July 20, 1872, at Tompkins.
5083. iv. MYRTLE MARIA[9], b. Aug. 3, 1874, at Concordia, Kas.
5084. v. GUY HERBERT[9], b. April 2, 1876, in Cloud Co., Kas.
5085. vi. CECIL GRANT[9], b. Feb. 14, 1879, in Cloud Co.
5086. vii. LULU EDITH[9], b. July 17, 1880, in Cloud Co.
5087. viii. RALPH EMMET[9], b. March 20, 1882, in Cloud Co.
5088. ix. ROY FRANCIS[9], b. Dec. 22, 1887, in Cloud Co.
5089. x. WANDA RUTH[9], b. March 13, 1892, in Cloud Co.

2323. Henry Morgan[8] Avery (*Alfred[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 9, 1838, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Feb. 15, 1872, at Hillsdale, Mich., **Helen M. Guiles,** dau. of Curtis and Harriet (Wyllys) Guiles. She was b. March 21, 1842, at Jackson, Mich. He d. June 22, 1888, at Chicago. She lives at 6507 Kimbark Ave., Chicago, with her daughter.

Child of Henry Morgan and Helen M. (Guiles) Avery, b. at Sycamore, Ill.:

5095. i. HELEN LOUISE[9], b. June 8, 1873.

2324. **Edwin Allen[8] Avery** (*Alfred[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 19, 1840, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Nov. 16, 1868, at Ledyard, **Mary Esther Stark,** dau. of Paul and Nancy M. (Jones) Stark. She was b. Sept. 24, 1842, at Old Forge, Pa.; d. Feb. 16, 1898, at King Ferry, N. Y. He m. 2d, Oct. 31, 1900, **Caroline M. Stark,** sister of his first wife. She was b. July 7, 1844, at Old Forge. He was a farmer; supervisor, and held other positions of trust. He d. Feb. 25, 1906, at Genoa, N. Y. His widow lives at King Ferry, N. Y.

Children of Edwin Allen and Mary Esther (Stark) Avery:

i. JESSIE[9], b. Aug. 5, 1869, at Venice, N. Y.; d. June 18, 1884, at Genoa, N. Y.

5096. ii. ALFRED[9], b. July 8, 1873, at King Ferry, N. Y.

2326. **Franklin Capen[8] Avery** (*Edgar[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 8, 1849, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Feb. 24, 1876, at Auburn, N. Y., **Sara Edson,** dau. of Delano A. and Elizabeth (Wright) Edson. She was b. May 18, 1851, at Scipio, N. Y. He is president of the First National Bank of Fort Collins. Residence, Fort Collins, Colo.



FRANKLIN CAPEN AVERY

Children of Franklin Capen and Sara (Edson) Avery, b. at Fort Collins:

5097. i. EDGAR DELANO[9], b. Feb. 9, 1877.

5098. ii. ETHEL ELIZABETH[9], b. April 29, 1878.

5099. iii. MARIETTA LOUISE[9], b. Jan. 29, 1882.

2327. **Sarah Louise[8] Avery** (*Edgar[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 10, 1851,

at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Dec. 8, 1869, at Ledyard, **Alexander Mead**, s. of Alexander and Harriet (Lester) Mead. He was b. Dec. 18, 1841, at East Venice, N. Y. He is a farmer. They reside at Greeley, Colo.

Children of Alexander and Sarah Louise (Avery) Mead:

i. MABEL[9], b. Dec. 30, 1870, at South Albion, N. Y.; m. Tracy C. Marsh.
ii. EDGAR AVERY[9], b. Sept. 1, 1872, at Ledyard, N. Y.; sergeant in Co. D, 1st reg't Colorado volunteers; served in the Philippines in the Spanish-American war; m. Emma Hendricks.
iii. ELLA AVERY[9], B. S., M. D., b. July 26, 1874, at Throop, N. Y.; a physician and surgeon at Greeley, Colo.
iv. MILDRED[9], b. July 22, 1875, at Throop; m. Walter Kolb Starbird.
v. WORTHEN[9], b. Oct. 8, 1877, at Throop; d. Dec. 25, 1893.
vi. PERRIGO AVERY[9], b. Sept. 18, 1880, at Greeley, Colo.; m. Ruby Helen Paine; 2d, Elsie Martin.
vii. ALEXANDRA[9], b. July 22, 1883, at Greeley.
viii. WILHELMINA[9], b. Sept. 23, 1889, at Greeley.

2328. George Porter[8] Avery (*Edgar*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 25, 1852, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Sept. 12, 1877, at Susquehanna, Pa., **Ruth Etta Baker**, dau. of Richard and Elizabeth (Clarke) Baker. She was b. Sept. 12, 1852, at Candor, N. Y.; d. Sept. 16, 1900, at Fort Collins, Colo. He m. 2d, July 6, 1903, at Syracuse, N. Y., **Katharine Williams**, dau. of Freeborn and Mary (Falvey) Williams. She was b. Sept. 19, 1865, at Syracuse, N. Y. She had been, for several years, a teacher in the public schools of Syracuse. He was educated at Cazenovia Seminary and Syracuse University; entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1877. He has served in the following churches: Sterling, Owasco, Oneida, Palmyra, Auburn, Cortland (all in N. Y.), Winona, Minn., and Fort Collins, Colo. He has retired from the ministry. Residence, Fort Collins, Colo.

Children of George Porter and Ruth Etta (Baker) Avery:

5103. i. CLAIRE FANNY[9], b. March 31, 1879, at Sterling.
ii. FRANKLIN CAPEN[9], b. Jan. 31, 1882, at Oneida; d. in 1885.
5104. iii. DELOS LUCIAN[9], b. Oct. 26, 1883, at Oneida.
5105. iv. MAY ELIZABETH[9], b. May 19, 1888, at Cortland.
5106. v. PAULINE[9], b. Aug. 8, 1890, at Cortland.

Child of George Porter and Katharine (Williams) Avery, b at Fort Collins:

5107. i. CURTIS EDMUND[9], b. Sept. 23, 1904.

2329. William Henry[8] Avery (*Edgar[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 5, 1854, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Feb. 10, 1876, at Sherwood, N. Y., **Mary Edith Lyon,** dau. of Col. Alfred and Harriet (Valentine) Lyon. She was b. March 10, 1854, at Sherwood, N. Y. He was a real estate dealer. He d. June 2, 1890, at Fort Collins, Colo. She m. 2d, Frank Millington; d. Feb. 4, 1899, at Denver, Colo.

Child of William Henry and Mary Edith (Lyon) Avery, b. at Ledyard, N. Y.:

5109. i. PEARLE[9], b. April 2, 1877.

2330. George Benjamin[8] Avery (*Charles[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 23, 1847, at Venice, N. Y.; m. June 4, 1874, at Ledyard, N. Y., **Frances Gertrude Stark,** dau. of Paul and Nancy M. (Jones) Stark. She was b. Dec. 7, 1853, at Old Forge, Pa. He d. Oct. 26, 1887, at Greeley, Colo. She resides at Ledyard, N. Y.

Children of George Benjamin and Frances Gertrude (Stark) Avery, b. at Ledyard, N. Y.:

5110. i. HORACE WESTON[9], b. April 9, 1875.
5111. ii. FREDERICK WALTER[9], b. July 14, 1877.
5112. iii. CHARLES BENJAMIN[9], b. April 21, 1881.

2332. DeWitt Chadwick[8] Avery (*Charles[7], Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 23, 1854, at Venice, N. Y.; m. April 19, 1882, at Ovid, N. Y., **Mary E. Warner,** dau. of the Rev. F. M. and Mary A. (Cannon) Warner. She was b. Sept. 2, 1857, at Middleport, N. Y. He d. Jan. 8, 1888, at Venice, N. Y. She lives at Union Springs, N. Y.

Child of DeWitt Chadwick and Mary E. (Warner) Avery, b. at Venice:

5113. i. BENJAMIN WARNER[9], b. Jan. 28, 1886.

2333. Adelia Maria[8] Avery (*Hamilton[7], David[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 5, 1839, at Venice, N. Y.; m. Sept. 28, 1859, at Ledyard, **Nathaniel Tuthill,** s. of Nathaniel and Fanny (Smith) Tuthill. He was b. Nov. 17, 1835, at Scranton, Pa. He is a hardware merchant. Residence, Easton, Md.

Children of Nathaniel and Adelia Maria (Avery) Tuthill:

i. HAMILTON AVERY[9], b. April 29, 1861, at Waterville, N. Y.; m. Lucy Henry Philips.
ii. LUCY[9], b. July 27, 1867, at Easton, Md.; m. Joseph Ross.

2334. David Charles[8] Avery (*Hamilton[7], David[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 6, 1844, at Venice, N. Y.; m. Aug. 28, 1867, at Dryden, N. Y., **Harriet Elzada Mineah,** dau. of John and Salvinah (Dodge) Mineah. She was b. April 1, 1844, at Dryden. He was a manufacturers' agent. He d. Sept. 18, 1907, at Baltimore, Md. She lives at Baltimore.

Children of David Charles and Harriet Elzada (Mineah) Avery; b. at Easton, Md.:

5114. i. ANNIE MINEAH[9], b. June 16, 1868.
5115. ii. MARY BERTHA[9], b. Nov. 18, 1870.
5116. iii. HATTIE ELSIE MINEAH[9], b. May 17, 1873.
5117. iv. CHARLES SIDNEY[9], b. July 20, 1875.
v. JOHN MINEAH[9], b. July 7, 1877; d. y.
vi. ARCHIBALD MCDOUGAL[9], b. Jan. 21, 1879; d. y.
vii. LILLIAN[9], b. Feb. 1, 1880; d. y.
5118. viii. HERMON EMMONS[9], b. July 25, 1881.

2336. Lucy Emily[8] Avery (*Hamilton[7], David[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 6, 1851, at Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Feb. 12, 1879, at Easton, Md., **William Alexander Dean,** s. of Alexander and Emily Eliza (Roscoe) Dean. He was b. Sept. 23, 1849, at Esperance, N. Y. He was a druggist. She d. Dec. 15, 1887, at Auburn, N. Y. He m. 2d, Mary Bertha Avery (No. 5115). He d. June 23, 1907, at Auburn, N. Y.

Children of William Alexander and Lucy Emily (Avery) Dean, b. at Auburn, N. Y.:

i. JANET AVERY[9], b. Nov. 24, 1879; m. Joseph Van Kirk Wells.
ii. LUCY EMILY[9], b. Nov. 21, 1887.

2337. Abby[8] Avery (*Alfred[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. April 5, 1816, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Sept. 29, 1841, at Genoa, N. Y., **Hiram Sheldon Farrar,** s. of ——— and Ruth (Barney) Farrar. He was b. June 9, 1815, at Genoa. She d. Feb. 18, 1870, at Keokuk, Ia.; he d. July 2, 1895, at the same place.

Child of Hiram Sheldon and Abby (Avery) Farrar, b. at Genoa:

i. KATE AVERY[9], b. Feb. 16, 1849; m. Samuel M. Clark; d. Nov. 3, 1885, at Keokuk.

2338. Daniel[8] Avery (*Alfred[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 12, 1818, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. July 24, 1850, at Moravia, N. Y., **Elizabeth M. Carter,** dau. of Eleazer and Belinda (Buell) Carter. She was b. Aug. 31, 1828. He d. Feb. 18, 1881, at Genoa. No children.

2339. Elizabeth[8] Avery (*Alfred[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 28, 1820, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. July 8, 1846, **David Holland Strickland,** s. of Dr. Rowland L. and Damaris (Pickett) Strickland. He was b. Nov. 4, 1816, near Springfield, Mass. She d. before 1854. He m. 2d, Rachel Leavenworth, widow of George Avery (No. 1008). He d. June 8, 1875, at Danville, Va.

Child of David Holland and Elizabeth (Avery) Strickland, b. at Homer, N. Y.:

i. WALTER AVERY[9], b. April 30, 1848; d. Aug. 25, 1886, at Danville, Va.; unm.

2340. Henry[8] Avery (*Alfred[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. March 21, 1822, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Sept. 1, 1847, at Genoa, **Ann S. Wilbur,** dau. of Edwin Wilbur. She d. June 12, 1863, at Genoa. He m. 2d, March 13, 1873, **Frances Adelaide Avery** (No. 2349), dau. of Edwin and Julia Trumbull (Collins) Avery. She was b. Oct. 13, 1841, at Genoa. He d. Jan. 26, 1874, at Genoa.

Children of Henry and Ann S. (Wilbur) Avery, b. at Genoa:

5119. i. ANN ELIZABETH[9], b. June 2, 1848.
5120. ii. FRANKLIN HENRY[9], b. Aug. 27, 1851.
5121. iii. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA[9], b. Oct. 8, 1854.

2341. Urania[8] Avery (*Alfred[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 22, 1824, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. June 9, 1849, at Genoa, **Stephen Starr Hewitt,** s. of Ebenezer and Nancy (Starr) Hewitt. He was b. Sept. 9, 1822. He was a physician. He d. Aug. 1, 1886, at Genoa.

Child of Stephen Starr and Urania (Avery) Hewitt, b. at Genoa:

i. LELAND[9], b. Feb. 22, 1854; m. Eva Smith; d. Oct. 6, 1906, at Auburn, N. Y.

2342. Alfred[8] Avery (*Alfred[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 5, 1827, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Aug. 15, 1850, at Auburn, N. Y., **Helen C. Rogers,** dau. of David Rogers. She d. Jan. 20, 1857, at Genoa. He m. 2d, **Emma Lewis,** dau. of Charles and Eliza (Hall) Lewis. She was b. Nov. 15, 1827, at Malden, Mass. He was an editor; d. Jan. 15, 1897, at St. Louis, Mo. His widow is living with her daughter, at St. Louis.

Child of Alfred and Helen C. (Rogers) Avery, b. at Meadville, Va.:

i. ALIDA VIRGINIA[9], b. May 16, 1852; d. y.

Children of Alfred and Emma (Lewis) Avery, b. at Keokuk, Ia.:

i. CHARLES LEWIS[9], b. Oct. 31, 1859; d. y.

5122. ii. HELEN ROGERS[9], b. May 14, 1861.

iii. ALFRED LEWIS[9], b. Nov. 24, 1863; d. Oct. 7, 1902, at Philadelphia, Pa.; unm.

2343. Clarissa[8] Avery (*Alfred[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 3, 1829, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Sept. 11, 1872, at Keokuk, Ia., **William Brant Miller,** s. of Samuel and Susan Miller. He was b. March 11, 1829, at Elizabeth City, N. J. He d. Nov. 8, 1876, at Keokuk. No children. She lives at Keokuk.

2344. Jane[8] Avery (*Edwin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 29, 1824, at Williamsville, N. Y.; m. March 14, 1849, at Genoa, N. Y., **Malachi Whipple Fish,** s. of Titus and Phebe (Whipple) Fish. He was b. June 15, 1822, at Scipio, N. Y.; d. June 13, 1859, at Scipio. She d. June 27, 1901, at East Norwood, O. No children.

2345. Harriet Seymour[8] Avery (*Edwin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 28, 1827, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. March 28, 1855, at Genoa, **William Owen Miner,** s. of William and Laura (Ailsworth) Miner. He was b. Oct. 16, 1820. He was a farmer. He d. Feb. 22, 1871, at Genoa; she d. Nov. 22, 1885, at the same place.

Children of William Owen and Harriet Seymour (Avery) Miner, b. at Genoa:

i. GEORGE LEE[9], b. Sept. 1, 1856; m. Minnie C. Root.
ii. IDA AYLESWORTH[9], b. June 30, 1858; m. Henry D. Rose; d. Sept. 4, 1888, at Cortland, N. Y.

2346. Helen Ruth[8] Avery (*Edwin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 22, 1829, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. July 12, 1848, at Genoa, **Samuel Wing Pope,** s. of Samuel and Mary (Wing) Pope. He was b. May 3, 1820, at Augusta, Me. He was a manufacturer. He d. May 2, 1892, at St. Louis, Mo.; she d. May 17, 1903, at East Norwood, O.

Children of Samuel Wing and Helen Ruth (Avery) Pope:

i. CHARLES HENRIQUE[9], b. April 16, 1849, at Genoa; m. Lillien Elma Lyon; 2d, Sarah Margaret Baxter; residence, Moline, Ill.
ii. JENNIE AVERY[9], b. April 11, 1851, at Genoa; m. Henry Clay Meader; residence, Cincinnati, O.
iii. ARTHUR LEWIS[9], b. April 7, 1857, at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Carrie Homire; residence, East Norwood, O.
iv. FRED EDWIN[9], b. Feb. 6, 1867, at Louisville, Ky.; residence, Farmdale, Ky.

2347. Edwin[8] Avery (*Edwin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 23, 1832, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Dec. 9, 1862, at Grand Rapids, Mich., **Caroline Lamoureaux,** dau. of Isaac Lamoureaux. She was b. Feb. 12, 1832; d. July 19, 1866, at Grand Rapids. He m. 2d, Dec. 24, 1867, at Rochester, N. Y., **Elizabeth Nicholas,** dau. of John Gilman and Eliza Ann (Dunlap) Nicholas. She was b. Sept. 1, 1834, at Rochester. She d. March 6, 1908; he d. July 5, 1908, both at Grand Rapids.

Children of Edwin and Caroline (Lamoureaux) Avery:

5124. i. JULIA LAMOUREAUX[9], b. Oct. 6, 1864, at Grand Rapids.
5125. ii. CAROLINE AMELIA[9], b. July 12, 1866, at Grand Rapids.

Children of Edwin and Elizabeth (Nicholas) Avery:

5126. i. NOYES EDWIN[9], b. Sept. 29, 1870, at Grand Rapids.
5127. ii. JOHN GILMAN[9], b. July 17, 1873, at Grand Rapids.

2348. Sidney Smith[8] Avery (*Edwin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 25, 1834, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Oct. 3, 1860, at Princeton, N. J., **Laurene Louise Brown,** dau. of James and Eliza Hopkins (McIlvaine)

Brown. She was b. Nov. 14, 1837, at Philadelphia, Pa. Residence, Rochester, N. Y.

Children of Sidney Smith and Laurene Louise (Brown) Avery, b. at Rochester, N. Y.:

5128. i. LILLIAN FAIRCHILD[9], b. Oct. 1, 1861.
5129. ii. HELEN LOIS[9], b. April 7, 1865.
iii. MARY MCILVAINE[9], b. Oct. 26, 1867; d. y.
5130. iv. SIDNEY MORGAN[9], b. May 1, 1870.

2352. **Lydia Arms[8] Avery** (*Benjamin Franklin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 31, 1845, at Lynchburg, Va.; m. Dec. 24, 1867, at Louisville, Ky., **John Clark Coonley,** s. of Samuel S. and Harriet E. (Clark) Coonley. He was b. Dec. 6, 1838, at Aurora, N. Y. Mr. Coonley was a lawyer; president of the Chicago Malleable Iron Co.; president of the Union League Club, Chicago. He d. Oct. 6, 1882, at Indianapolis, Ind. She m. 2d, March 18, 1897, at Chicago, **Henry Augustus Ward,** s. of Henry Meigs and Eliza (Chapin) Ward. He was b. March 9, 1834, at Rochester, N. Y. He was a naturalist. Mrs. Coonley Ward is an able writer and a woman of broad and liberal sympathies. She gave a beautiful hall to the town of Wyoming, N. Y., where she makes her summer home. Every possible requirement of a social center has been met and clothed with outward and visible expression of simple cheer and refinement. Professor Ward d. July 4, 1906, at Buffalo, N. Y. She lives at Chicago, Ill.

Children of John Clark and Lydia Arms (Avery) Coonley:

i. MARY LETCHWORTH[9], b. March 28, 1869, at Louisville, Ky.; m. April 18, 1892, at Chicago, Thomas Hollis, s. of Major Abijah and Harriette Van Mater (French) Hollis. He was b. May 5, 1865, at Milton, Mass. She d. Oct. 12, 1912, at their home in Concord, Mass. They had—(a.) *Thomas*[10], b. Dec. 8, 1893; (b.) *John Coonley*[10], b. Dec. 1, 1896; (c.) *Howard Coonley*[10], b. Oct. 7, 1899.

ii. AVERY[9], b. Oct. 10, 1870, at Rochester, N. Y.; Harvard, '94; m. June 8, 1901, at Unadilla, N. Y., Queene Ferry, dau. of Dexter Mason and Addie Elizabeth (Miller) Ferry. She was b. April 11, 1874, at Detroit, Mich. He is connected with the C. B. Live Stock Co., and the Coonley Mf'g Co. They have—(a.) *Elizabeth Ferry*[10], b. Dec. 3, 1902, at Chicago. They reside at Riverside, Ill.



MRS. LYDIA ARMS (AVERY) COONLEY WARD AND HER MOTHER, MRS. SUSAN LOOK AVERY (SEE PAGE 463).

iii. JOHN STUART[9], b. Feb. 20, 1872, at Louisville, Ky.; m. June 12, 1895, at Chicago, Louise Sherwood Root, dau. of Frederic Woodman and Fanny (Smith) Root. She was b. May 24, 1875, at Chicago. He was graduated from Harvard, 1895. He is in the manufacturing and ranching business. They have—(a.) *Lydia Avery*[10], b. Jan. 3, 1897; (b.) *John Stuart*[10], b. Feb. 3, 1900; (c.) *Frances Root*[10], b. Oct. 5, 1901. They reside at Chicago.

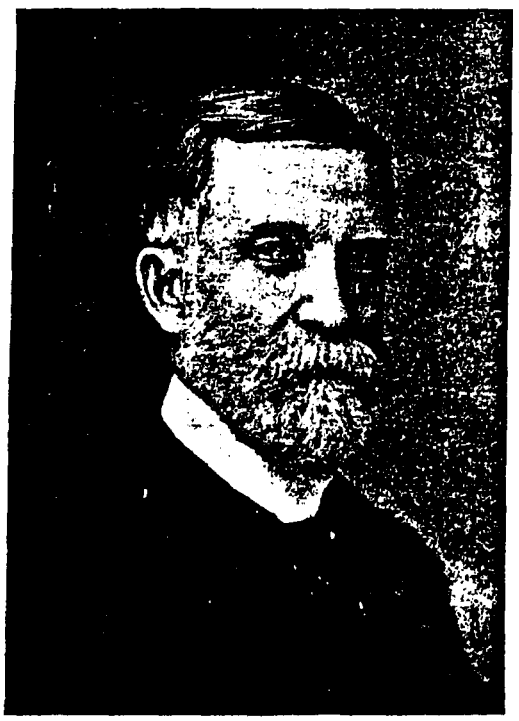
iv. SARAH OLIPHANT[9], b. Jan. 16, 1874, at Chicago, Ill.; m. Nov. 29, 1900, at Chicago, William Watkins Davies, s. of William Watkins and Emily (Stevenson) Davies. He was b. Jan. 22, 1868, at Hillsboro, N. C. He was a captain in the Spanish-American War; is a lawyer. They have—(a.) *Emily Stevenson*[10], b. Jan. 30, 1902; (b.) *William Watkins*[10], b. Nov. 19, 1903; (c.) *Lydia Coonley*[10], b. Oct. 17, 1908; (d.) *John Coonley*[10], b. May 1, 1911. They reside at Louisville, Ky.

v. HOWARD[9], b. Nov. 22, 1876, at Chicago; Harvard, '99; m. April 18, 1901, at Boston, Mass., Leslie Walker May, dau. of John Putnam and Alice Drummond (Walworth) May. She was b. Sept. 18, 1880, at Boston, Mass. He is a manufacturer. They have—(a.) *Howard*[10], b. Aug. 16, 1902; (b.) *John Clark*[10], b. Sept. 24, 1904; (c.) *Dudley Avery*[10], b. May 24, 1908; (d.) *Lester*[10], b. April 14, 1912. They reside at Riverside, Ill.

vi. PRENTISS LOOMIS[9], b. July 10, 1880, at Chicago; Harvard, '03; m. Nov. 15, 1905, at Chicago, Mary Belle Lord, dau. of Edgar and Mary Belle (Hoyt) Lord. She was b. March 27, 1882. He is a manufacturer. They have—(a.) *Alice Lord*[10], b. Aug. 15, 1906; (b.) *Eleanor*[10], b. Aug. 9, 1911. Residence, Lake Forest, Ill.

2353. Samuel Look[8] Avery (*Benjamin Franklin*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 9, 1846, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. April 17, 1877, at Louisville, Ky., **Kate Hamilton,** dau. of Henry Christ and Rachel Eleanor (Swearingen) Hamilton. She was b. Nov. 9, 1852, at Mt. Washington, Ky. He was educated at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass.; was associated with his father in the manufacture of plows, which became one of the great enterprises of the South; was a soldier in the civil war; one of the organizers of the Commercial Club and of the Board of Trade of Louisville; one of the promoters of the great Southern exposition at Louisville; was a member of the Board of Charities; established the

fire insurance company known as "Samuel L. Avery & Co."; founded the Home and Savings Fund Company and was its president until his death; began the publication of "Home and Farm," an agricultural paper that he later sold; was an elder in the Presbyterian church, librarian of the Warren Memorial Presbyterian Sunday-school; and a member of the Scottish Society. He d. Feb. 27, 1907, at Louisville.



SAMUEL LOOK AVERY

Children of Samuel Look and Kate (Hamilton) Avery, b. at Louisville:

i. SAMUEL LOOK[9], b. April 4, 1880; d. Nov. 21, 1901, at Chicago.
5139. ii. ELEANOR HAMILTON[9], b. Nov. 24, 1882..

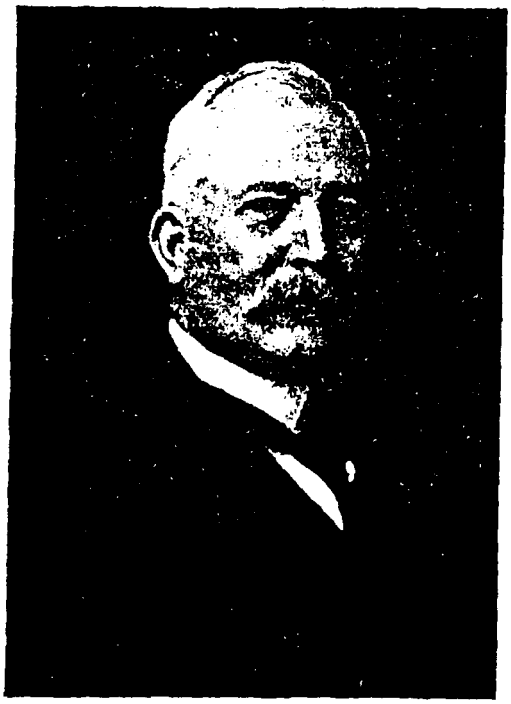
2354. Gertrude Arms[8] Avery (*Benjamin Franklin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Aug. 18, 1849, at Louisville, Ky.; m. June 14, 1879, at Wyoming, N. Y., **John Gilbert Shanklin**, s. of John and Philura Fillmore (French)

Shanklin. He was b. May 3, 1841, at Evansville, Ind. He d. Aug. 6, 1903, at Evansville. She lives at London, England.

Children of John Gilbert and Gertrude Arms (Avery) Shanklin:

i. SUSANNA AVERY[9], b. June 5, 1880, at Louisville.
ii. MALVINA HARLAN[9], b. Aug. 2, 1883, at Wyoming, N. Y.

2355. **George Capwell[8] Avery** (*Benjamin Franklin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 1, 1852, at Louisville, Ky.; m. Jan. 7, 1891, at New York City, **Kate Shindler Jewett,** dau. of James and Juliette (Barmore)



GEORGE CAPWELL AVERY

Shindler. She was b. Dec. 13, 1856, at New York City. He was a graduate of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. In 1873, he entered the plow factory established by his father in 1825, soon became superintendent of the works, and, in 1892, succeeded his elder brother in the presidency of the corporation, an office that he held until his death. Under his administration

it became so necessary to enlarge the business that he planned and built a new plant, one of the most complete and extensive in the country and covering thirty-five acres. He was an unusual mechanic and mechanical engineer; a designer and inventor of many devices and complete agricultural implements and machinery; a student; a patron of art; a man kind and modest, with clear, strong convictions; a wise, prudent and successful leader. He died suddenly at the Chateau of St. Michel in Normandy, France, July 24, 1911.

Child of George Capwell and Kate Shindler (Jewett) Avery:

5140. i. JULIETTE BARMORE[9], b. Oct. 8, 1893, at Louisville.

2356. **Helen Blasdell[8] Avery** (*Benjamin Franklin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 29, 1855, at Louisville, Ky.; m. March 29, 1877, at Louisville, **Charles Bonnycastle Robinson**, s. of William Meade and Ann Mason (Bonnycastle) Robinson. He was b. March 29, 1853, at Louisville. He is a merchant and woolen manufacturer at Louisville and New York City. Residence, Anchorage, Ky.

Children of Charles Bonnycastle and Helen Blasdell (Avery) Robinson:

i. GEORGE AVERY[9], b. Jan. 21, 1878; m. March 18, 1907, at Louisville, Mary Grace Chess, dau. of William Edward and Amelia Jane (Carley) Chess. She was b. Dec. 27, 1878, at Louisville. They have one child, *Grace Carley*[10], b. June 14, 1909. Residence, Louisville.

ii. CHARLES BONNYCASTLE[9], b. July 26, 1879, at Wyoming, N. Y.

iii. DUDLEY AVERY[9], b. Nov. 25, 1881, at Louisville; d. April 4, 1889, at New York City.

iv. GOLDSBOROUGH[9]. b. March 8, 1887, at Louisville.

v. HELEN AVERY[9], b. July 5, 1888, at Louisville.

2357. **William Sidney[8] Avery** (*Benjamin Franklin[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 15, 1858, at Louisville, Ky. He was educated at Louisville, Ky., Geneseo, N. Y., and in Pastor Ferrier's school at Geneva, Switzerland. In his youth, he was an athlete of exceptional skill, and throughout life he took a deep interest in athletic sports. For several years, he was connected with the well-known plow business founded by his father; two or three years before his death, he became associated with the manufacturing business of his nephews in Chicago. The last year of his life was spent in Louisville, where he died Dec. 31, 1910.

In him, the old-time Southern ideals of courtesy and chivalry were strong; his character was marked by an almost child-like simplicity, a sunny serenity and evenness of temper, and an abiding affection for his friends. Singularly handsome in per-



WILLIAM SIDNEY AVERY

son, a social favorite, the youngest member of an exceptionally gifted and prominent family, he came to manhood untouched by vain conceit. Of him, a scholar of world-wide reputation truly said: "If everyone were like Sidney Avery, the world would be a happy place."

2358. **Orlando Miner**[8] **Avery** (*Ashbel*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Oct. 19, 1839, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Nov. 14, 1858, at Venice, N. Y., **Sarah Miller,** dau. of William and Elizabeth Rodman (Van Wyck) Miller and widow of William Harris. She was b. March 18, 1835, at Chautauqua, N. Y. He is a hardware merchant at Earlville, N. Y.

Children of Orlando Miner and Sarah (Miller) Avery:

5141. i. SARAH BELLE[9], b. June 15, 1871, at Danby, N. Y.

5142. ii. VANCE ELDRIDGE[9], b. Oct. 6, 1879, at Peterborough, N. Y.

2359. Arabella Maria[8] Avery (*Ashbel[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 10, 1843, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Dec. 22, 1859, at Genoa, **George Washington Miller,** s. of Robert Gilbert and Caroline (Van Wyck) Miller. He was b. Sept. 11, 1832, at Venice, N. Y. They reside at Genoa, N. Y.

Children of George Washington and Arabella Maria (Avery) Miller, b. at Genoa:

i. MARGARET BELLE[9], b. Aug. 11, 1861; m. Cranson Perry Storm.

ii. ASHBEL AVERY[9], b. July 17, 1868; m. Fannie Dorn.

2360. Alice Emeline[8] Avery (*Ashbel[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 4, 1846, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Feb. 14, 1866, at Genoa, **Le Roy Rundell,** s. of Lockwood and Anne (Beard) Rundell. He was b. Sept. 25, 1839, at Genoa. He was a farmer; d. April 28, 1906, at Iowa City, Ia. She lives at Iowa City. They had no children, but adopted a daughter, Mabel. She was b. Oct. 5, 1870; m. Keene Abbott.

2361. Ashbel Smith[8] Avery (*Ashbel[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 12, 1849, at Genoa, N. Y.; m. Jan. 6, 1875, at Genoa, **Agnes Mary Mead,** dau. of Israel and Elizabeth Mead. She was b. Aug. 29, 1849, at Genoa; d. June 13, 1885, at Chicago, Ill. He m. 2d, Feb. 15, 1888, at Manilla, Iowa, **Lizzie Wallace Neeley,** dau. of Stuart McKinney and Mary (Wallace) Neeley. She was b. April 18, 1867, at Marshalltown, Ia. He deals in lumber, grain and securities. They reside at Manilla, Ia.

Children of Ashbel Smith and Lizzie Wallace (Neeley) Avery, b. at Manilla:

5143. i. ASHBEL LAVERNE, b. Oct. 18, 1890.

5144. ii. HAROLD STUART[9], b. May 10, 1894.

2363. Frances Brownell[8] Avery (*James[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Dec. 3, 1846, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. July 9, 1868, at Aurora, **Isaac Foster Ward,**

s. of Stephen Day and Mary (Foster) Ward. He was b. May 18, 1843, at Honesdale, Pa. He was an accountant; d. Aug. 27, 1904, at Aurora, Ill. She lives at Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children of Isaac Foster and Frances Brownell (Avery) Ward:

i. KATE MORGAN[9], b. Sept. 28, 1869, at Aurora.
ii. FREDERICK FOSTER[9], b. Nov. 11, 1871, at Jeffersonville, Ind.; m. Zada C. Fuller.
iii. CORNELIA BROWNELL[9], b. Nov. 4, 1874, at Oxford, N. J.
iv. FRANCES AVERY[9], b. July 19, 1877, at Oxford.
v. WILLIAM JAMES[9], b. Aug. 23, 1881, at Oxford.
vi. CHARLES GOULD[9], b. June 1, 1883, at Oxford.

2364. Cornelia Abby[8] Avery (*James[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 28, 1850, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Oct. 19, 1870, at Aurora, **Charles Benjamin Gould,** s. of Benjamin and Anna (Heazlit) Gould. He was b. Nov. 19, 1841, at Aurora; d. June 17, 1883, at Aurora. She resides at Andover, Mass.

Children of Charles Benjamin and Cornelia Abby (Avery) Gould, b. at Aurora:

i. J. AVERY[9], b. Nov. 11, 1871; a graduate of Yale.
ii. WILLIAM HEAZLIT[9], b. Oct. 27, 1874; a graduate of Yale.
iii. CHARLES BARNEY[9], b. April 18, 1877; served through the Spanish-American war, in the 3d U. S. cavalry; went to the Philippines as aide to General Liscomb; also served on General Wheeler's staff; d. Sept. 18, 1902, at Montclair, N. J.
iv. CORNELIA BROWNELL[9], b. Nov. 30, 1878; m. Fred T. Murphy. Residence, Boston, Mass.

2365. William Byron[8] Avery (*James[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 29, 1853, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Sept. 29, 1880, at Aurora, **Jane Willitts Baldwin,** dau. of Benjamin and Clarissa (Tupper) Baldwin. She was b. Dec. 5, 1857, at Aurora. He is a farmer at Aurora; justice of the peace; school trustee; supervisor for four years and chairman of the board.

Children of William Byron and Jane Willitts (Baldwin) Avery, b. at Aurora:

5145. i. JAMES[9], b. July 18, 1881.
5146. ii. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. Sept. 6, 1883.

5147. iii. WILLIAM BYRON[9], b. Jan. 19, 1886.
5148. iv. CORNELIA ABBY[9], b. March 17, 1888.
5149. v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[9], b. Oct. 21, 1890.
5150. vi. LYDIA COONLEY[9], b. Dec. 20, 1893.
5151. vii. FRANCIS BROWNELL[9], b. June 3, 1896.
5152. viii. DANIEL DUDLEY[9], b. Oct. 4, 1898.
5153. ix. ANNA MERIBAH[9], b. April 14, 1902.

2366. Mary Elizabeth[8] Avery (*James[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. May 29, 1853, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Sept. 7, 1887, at Aurora, **William Patterson MacCracken,** s. of Isaac and Isabella (Caldwell) MacCracken. He is a physician. She was also a physician, a graduate of the Hahnemann College; member of the Illinois Woman's Medical Association; president of the Presbyterian Home Missionary Society of Chicago. She d. Aug. 24, 1910, at Chicago, Ill. He lives at 4327 Greenwood Ave., Chicago, Ill.

Children of William Patterson and Mary Elizabeth (Avery) MacCracken, b. at Chicago:

i. WILLIAM PATTERSON[9], b. Sept. 17, 1888.
ii. CORNELIA ISABELLA[9], b. Feb. 12, 1890; d. Aug. 12, 1898.

2367. Anna Maria[8] Avery (*James[7]*, *Daniel[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 18, 1855, at Aurora, N. Y.; m. Sept. 24, 1879, at Aurora, **William Alfred King,** s. of Alfred and Marienne (Annistead) King. He was b. March 9, 1851, at Ledyard, N. Y. He is a farmer. Address, Aurora, N. Y.

Children of William Alfred and Anna Maria (Avery) King, b. at Ledyard, N. Y.:

i. MARION LOUISE[9], b. Nov. 4, 1880.
ii. WILLIAM AVERY[9], b. Nov. 9, 1883; d. y.
iii. JOHN ALFRED[9], b. April 14, 1886.
iv. EMILY AVERY[9], b. Dec. 10, 1891.

2368. Lucy Maria[8] Avery (*John Barber[7]*, *Elias[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. July 7, 1842, at Farmer, N. Y.; m. June 17, 1863, at Farmer, **Christopher Barber Morgan,** s. of Richard and Eliza Wattles (Avery) Morgan (No. 1612, ii). He was b. March 6, 1842, at Levanna, N. Y. She d. Jan. 4, 1905, at Aurora, N. Y. He is a merchant at Aurora; postmaster; a member of Scipio Lodge, No. 110 of Free Masons.

Children of Christopher Barber and Lucy Maria (Avery) Morgan, b. at Aurora:

i. EMILY AVERY[9], b. Nov. 25, 1864; m. George Stanton.
ii. HENRY[9], b. March 5, 1867; m. Clara Blinn.
iii. WILLIAM AVERY[9], b. Feb. 24, 1869; m. Wilhelmina Morgan; 2d, Emma Frances Nichols.
iv. ARTHUR LATHAM[9], b. Sept. 9, 1871; d. y.

2369. Albert Noyes[8] Avery (*John Barber[7], Elias[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 25, 1846, at Farmer, N. Y.; m. July 18, 1872, at Farmer, N. Y., **Alice Irene Hill,** dau. of John O. and Mary Eliza (Taft) Hill. She was b. Sept. 4, 1849, at Kidder's Ferry, N. Y. Residence, Grand Rapids, Mich.

Children of Albert Noyes and Alice Irene (Hill) Avery:

5154. i. ARTHUR NOYES[9], b. Aug. 28, 1876.
5155. ii. WILLIAM ELIAS[9], b. March 20, 1885.

2370. Helen Louise[8] Avery (*John Barber[7], Elias[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Nov. 3, 1849, at Farmer, N. Y.; m. June 15, 1871, at Farmer, **Arthur Latham Barney,** s. of Danford N. and Azuba F. (Latham) Barney. He was b. Aug. 14, 1849, at New York City. He is a retired capitalist. Residence, Irvington-on-the-Hudson, N. Y.

Child of Arthur Latham and Helen Louise (Avery) Barney, b. at Irvington:

i. AZUBA LATHAM[9], b. Sept. 13, 1872; m. Reginald Harris Jaffray.

2372. Noyes Frederick[8] Avery (*Noyes Latham[7], Elias[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 15, 1855, at Grand Rapids, Mich.; m. Oct. 18, 1880, at Grand Rapids, **Annie Haley Barstow,** dau. of Thomas Haley Forrester and Mary (Moseley) Barstow. She was b. Sept. 4, 1858, at Paris, Mich. Residence, Grand Rapids, Mich.

Children of Noyes Frederick and Annie Haley (Barstow) Avery, b. at Grand Rapids:

5156. i. NOYES LATHAM[9], b. Oct. 8, 1881.
5157. ii. FORRESTER BARSTOW[9], b. Nov. 22, 1887.
5158. iii. FREDERIC DE LANO[9], b. Aug. 8, 1895.

2373. **Caroline**[8] **Avery** (*Barton Frederick*[7], *Dudley*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Dec. 4, 1821, at Parkman, O.; m. Jan. 23, 1845, at Chardon, O., **Albert Gallatin Riddle,** s. of Thomas and Minerva (Merrick) Riddle. He was b. May 26, 1816, at Monson, Mass. He was congressman from Ohio, 1861-1863; U. S. consul to Cuba; lawyer, orator and author. For an account of his distinguished career, see the National Cyclopædia of American Biography, vol. 2, p. 371, or Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, vol. 5, p. 248. She d. Dec. 29, 1889; he d. May 15, 1902, both at Washington, D. C.

Children of Albert Gallatin and Caroline (Avery) Riddle:

i. FLORENCE[9], b. Nov. 9, 1845, at Chardon, O.; m. Frank Bartlett.
ii. MARY AVERY[9], b. Sept. 17, 1847, at Chardon; m. James W. Knowlton.
iii. CAROLINE[9], b. Jan. 22, 1850, at Chardon; m. Edward W. Foster.
iv. FREDERICK ALBERT[9], b. Aug. 22, 1852, at Chardon; d. y.
v. HARRIET WILLIAMS[9], b. Oct. 1, 1854, at Cleveland, O.; m. Henry Edgar Davis.
vi. ALBERT THOMAS[9], b. May 2, 1858, at Cleveland.
vii. ALICE[9], b. Dec. 3, 1860, at Cleveland; m. Thomas Henry Kilduff; residence, Boston, Mass.

2374. **Elias**[8] **Avery** (*Barton Frederick*[7], *Dudley*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Jan. 21, 1824, at Parkman, O.; m. April 17, 1845, at Newburgh, O., **Louisa Harriet Utley,** dau. of Hamilton Utley. She was b. July, 1823; d. March 21, 1850, at Chardon, O. He m. 2d, Feb. 27, 1853, at Chardon, **Betsey Ann Witter,** dau. of William and Elizabeth (Pierson) Witter. She was b. March 3, 1833, at Kirtland, O. He was in the postal-car service for many years. He d. Dec. 6, 1897, at Buffalo, N. Y.

Children of Elias and Louisa Harriet (Utley) Avery:

i. GEORGE RIDDLE[9], b. Jan. 18, 1847, at Chardon; d. y.
ii. IDA HARRIET[9], b. Feb. 13, 1850, at Chardon; d. y.

Children of Elias and Betsey Ann (Witter) Avery:

i. FRANK HOWARD[9], b. Jan. 2, 1856, at Chardon; d. y.
5159. ii. MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. June 13, 1857, at Chardon.
5160. iii. HARRIET ELLEN[9], b. Oct. 31, 1861, at Chardon.
5161. iv. MINNIE FLORENCE[9], b. April 4, 1867, at Dunkirk, N. Y.

2375. **Maria Ellen[8] Avery** (*Barton Frederick[7], Dudley[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. July 4, 1826, at Parkman, O.; m. Aug. 6, 1846, at Chardon, O., **William Wallace Bruce,** son of David Bruce. He was b. Nov. 13, 1825, at Parkman. He was a deputy postmaster at Cleveland, O. She d. March 20, 1877; he d. March 20, 1880, both at Cleveland.

Children of William Wallace and Maria Ellen (Avery) Bruce:

i. ELLEN MARIA[9], b. March 31, 1848, at Chardon.
ii. KATE[9], b. Dec. 31, 1849, at Chardon.
iii. ROBERT[9], b. June 19, 1852, at Chardon; d. y.
iv. MARY[9], b. Aug. 4, 1854, at Chardon; d. y.
v. BARTON AVERY[9], b. June 21, 1857, at Cleveland; m. Minnie Marcellus; residence, Cleveland.
vi. ROBERT[9], b. April 8, 1859, at Cleveland.

2377. **Dudley Frederick[8] Avery** (*Barton Frederick[7], Dudley[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Jan. 24, 1835, at Parkman, O.; m. Nov. 23, 1856, at Chardon, O., **Almira Virginia Bestor,** dau. of Daniel and Almira (Hitchcock) Bestor. She was b. March 1, 1838, at Chardon. He was a merchant. She d. April 5, 1901, at Chardon; he d. July 24, 1905.

Child of Dudley Frederick and Almira Virginia (Bestor) Avery, b. at Chardon:

5162. i. FLORENCE MAY[9], b. May 28, 1864.

2378. **Mary Eliza[8] Avery** (*Daniel Dudley[7], Dudley[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 19, 1838, at Baton Rouge, La.; m. June 30, 1859, at Baton Rouge, **Edmund McIlhenny,** s. of Dr. John and Ann (Newcomer) McIlhenny. He was b. Oct. 15, 1815, at Hagerstown, Md. He was a banker and manufacturer. In 1866, he established on Avery Island, La., the first pepper plantation in the South. He imported seed from Mexico and grew red peppers which he named Tobasco pepper. He d. Nov. 25, 1890, at Avery Island, where his widow now lives.

Children of Edmund and Mary Eliza (Avery) McIlhenny, b. at Avery Island:

i. SARAH AVERY[9], b. Sept. 10, 1860.
ii. DUDLEY AVERY[9], b. Nov. 24, 1861; d. y.
iii. EDMUND[9], b. Dec. 6, 1865; d. y.

iv. JOHN AVERY[9], b. Oct. 29, 1867; member of the "Rough Riders" in Texas and Cuba; promoted to lieutenant "for gallantry in action"; elected to the Louisiana house of representatives in 1900, and to the state senate in 1904. In Nov., 1906, President Roosevelt appointed him a member of the U. S. civil service commission. In 1907, he m. Anita Vincent Stauffer. Residence, Washington, D. C. For further particulars, see "Who's Who in America."

v. MARY AVERY[9], b. Jan. 10, 1869; m. Sidney Bradford.

vi. EDWARD AVERY[9], b. March 29, 1872; m. Mary Given Matthews.

vii. RUFUS AVERY[9], b. March 2, 1876; m. Clara Augusta Matthews.

viii. PAUL AVERY[9], b. Feb. 16, 1877; an orthopedic surgeon.

2379. Sarah Marsh[8] Avery (*Daniel Dudley*[7], *Dudley*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Feb. 4, 1840, at Baton Rouge, La.; m. April 26, 1866, at Avery Island, La., **Paul Babcock Leeds,** s. of Jedediah and Abby Eldridge (Babcock) Leeds. He was b. Jan. 15, 1835, at New Orleans, La.; owner of Leed's foundry. He d. Aug. 26, 1887, at New Orleans. No children. Residence, Avery Island, Iberia Parish, La.

2380. Dudley[8] Avery (*Daniel Dudley*[7], *Dudley*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *James*[3], *James*[2], *Christopher*[1]) was b. Sept. 20, 1842, at Baton Rouge, La.; m. March 30, 1865, in Iberia Parish, La., **Mary Louise Richardson,** dau. of Daniel Dubose and Mary Sessions (Alexander) Richardson. She was b. Nov. 11, 1845, in St. Mary's Parish, La. He entered Princeton College in 1858; had his course interrupted near its close by the civil war; enlisted in the service of the Confederacy; was in many battles; was wounded at Shiloh; presented with a sword for gallant conduct; and complimented at Mansfield for gallant conduct. After the restoration of peace, he bent his energies to the restoration of order; was president of the police jury of Iberia Parish for nine years; delegate to the national Democratic convention in 1884; is general commanding the militia of his district; was elected to the state senate in 1891. His wife d. March 13, 1875, at Avery Island. His residence is Avery Island, Iberia Parish, La.

Children of Dudley and Mary Louise (Richardson) Avery:

5163. i. DANIEL DUDLEY[9], b. Feb. 5, 1866, at New Iberia, La.
5164. ii. KATE RICHARDSON[9], b. July 10, 1868, at Avery Island.
5165. iii. JOHN LEEDS[9], b. Aug. 1, 1872, at Avery Island.
5166. iv. DUDLEY[9], b. March 9, 1874, at Avery Island.

2381. **Margaret Henshaw[8] Avery** (*Daniel Dudley[7], Dudley[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Oct. 16, 1848, at Baton Rouge, La.; m. April 26, 1888, at Avery Island, La., **Col. William Preston Johnston, LL. D.**, s. of Gen. Albert Sidney and Henrietta (Preston) Johnston. He was b. Jan. 5, 1831, at Louisville, Ky. He was graduated from Yale, 1852; colonel in the Confederate army, serving on Jefferson Davis's staff; professor in Washington and Lee University; president of Louisiana State University, 1880; first president of Tulane University, New Orleans, La., 1884; published the life of his father. He d. July 16, 1899, at Lexington, Va. No children. She lives at New Orleans.

2382. **Charlotte Ann[8] Avery** (*Herman[7], Isaac[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. June 6, 1829, at St. Paul, Ind.; m. Aug. 17, 1848, at St. Paul, **Mitchell Pearce**, s. of William Willis and Sarah (Jacobus) Pearce. He was b. June 27, 1827, at St. Paul. He was a farmer. He d. May 17, 1864, at St. Paul. She m. 2d, Sept. 6, 1889, at Shelbyville, Ind., **James Jones**, s. of David and Jane (McKee) Jones. He was b. April 25, 1818. He was a farmer; d. Oct. 15, 1896, at Waldron, Ind. She d. April 19, 1900, near Waldron, Ind.

Children of Mitchell and Charlotte Ann (Avery) Pearce, b. at St. Paul:

i. MARY FRANCES[9], b. Dec. 24, 1849; m. William Haymond.
ii. SARAH HELEN[9], b. Sept. 7, 1851; m. David R. Lee.
iii. HERMAN AVERY[9], b. Feb. 9, 1855; m. Anna Hess; 2d, Flora Benington.
iv. AMANDA JANE[9], b. May 22, 1857; m. Melvin Walker.
v. WILLIAM WILLIS[9], b. Nov. 14, 1860; d. Aug. 9, 1872.

2383. **Daniel Wilson[8] Avery** (*Herman[7], Isaac[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 30, 1832, at St. Paul, Ind.; m. Aug. 31, 1853, at St. Paul, **Lydia Pence**, dau. of Lewis and Rachel (McDonald) Pence. She was b. Sept.

11, 1832, in Warren County, O.; d. July 29, 1856, at St. Paul, Ind. He m. 2d, Nov. 29, 1866, at St. Paul, **Mary Melissa Pence**, sister of his first wife. She was b. May 22, 1847, at St. Paul. He was a cabinet maker and carpenter. He d. May 7, 1890; she d. Oct. 26, 1900, both at St. Paul.

Children of Daniel Wilson and Lydia (Pence) Avery, b. at St. Paul:

5167. i. HERMAN[9], b. July 7, 1854.
ii. PHILENA[9], b. Jan. 25, 1856; d. Sept. 25, 1883.

Children of Daniel Wilson and Mary Melissa (Pence) Avery, b. at St. Paul:

5168. i. EDKER BUELL[9], b. Jan. 12, 1868.
5169. ii. HENRIETTA[9], b. Aug. 28, 1869.
5170. iii. JOHN FEASTER[9], b. April 16, 1871.
5171. iv. ALBERT[9], b. April 12, 1873.
5172. v. ISAAC[9], b. Dec. 10, 1874.
5173. vi. LEWIS PENCE[9], b. Sept. 29, 1876.
5174. vii. FREDERICK WILLIAM[9], b. June 28, 1878.
5175. viii. RALPH WHITLEDGE[9], b. Oct. 10, 1880.
5176. ix. CLIFFORD[9], b. May 7, 1884.

2384. Matthias Van Pelt[8] Avery (*Herman[7]*, *Isaac[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. Feb. 19, 1834, at St. Paul, Ind.; m. Oct. 2, 1856, at St. Paul, **Sarah Ann Collier**, dau. of William and Martha Collier. She was b. March 20, 1840, at Milford, Ind. He was a mechanic. She d. Sept. 7, 1897; he d. Jan. 13, 1912, both at Indianapolis, Ind.

Children of Matthias Van Pelt and Sarah Ann (Collier) Avery:

i. HELEN S.[9], b. May 18, 1858, at St. Paul; d. Feb. 12, 1880, at St. Paul; unm.
5177. ii. WILLIAM HERMAN[9], b. July 28, 1860, at St. Paul.
iii. ROSE EMMA[9], b. June 11, 1863, at St. Paul; d. y.
5178. iv. FRANCIS MARION HOWARD[9], b. Nov. 25, 1867, at St. Paul.
5179. v. CHARLOTTE MAHALA[9], b. Sept. 14, 1870, at St. Paul.
vi. DELBERT[9], b. Feb. 27, 1875, at Flat Rock, Ind.; d. y.
5180. vii. HERSHALL BUXTON[9], b. Jan. 22, 1876, at Flat Rock.
viii. MAURICE CLYDE[9], b. Oct. 9, 1890, at Flat Rock; d. y.

2385. Sarah Elizabeth[8] Avery (*Herman[7]*, *Isaac[6]*, *Daniel[5]*, *Benjamin[4]*, *James[3]*, *James[2]*, *Christopher[1]*) was b. June 6, 1836, at St. Paul, Ind.; m. **Peter Monfort.**

Children of Peter and Sarah Elizabeth (Avery) Monfort:

i. HERMAN[9]; d. y.
ii. FRANCES[9]; m. Raphiel M. Branstetter; residence, Wichita, Kas.
iii. LIBBIE[9]; m. Thomas Edgar Lindley.
iv. WILSON[9].

2386. **Frances Ely[8] Avery** (*Herman[7], Isaac[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. March 24, 1845, at St. Paul, Ind.; m. March 25, 1864, at Shelbyville, Ind., the **Hon. Francis Marion Howard, M. D.,** s. of Joseph and Lucy (Manville) Howard. She was b. May 9, 1840, in Jefferson Co., Ind.; d. June 22, 1911, at St. Paul, Ind. He is living at St. Paul, Ind.

Children of Francis Marion and Frances Ely (Avery) Howard, b. at St. Paul:

i. ORLA X.[9], b. July 25, 1865; d. March 17, 1885, at St. Paul.
ii. MAHALA[9], b. Aug. 1, 1867; m. Willard Monroe Alley.
iii. CHARLES LESLIE[9], b. April 1, 1870; m. Margaret Duncan.
iv. JOSEPHINE HILL[9], b. May 27, 1881.

2387. **Mahala[8] Avery** (*Herman[7], Isaac[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. May 24, 1849, at St. Paul, Ind.; m. Nov. 16, 1870, at Waldron, Ind., **William Short,** s. of Thomas Kitson and Sarah (Allen) Short. He was b. Feb. 23, 1847, at Middletown, Ind. He is a merchant. They reside at Neoga, Ill.

Children of William and Mahala (Avery) Short:

i. HERMAN AVERY[9], b. July 24, 1874, at Sigel, Ill.; d. y.
ii. HENRY CLIFFORD[9], b. April 1, 1885, at Neoga.
iii. WILLIAM LEON[9], b. Sept. 1, 1888, at Neoga.

2388. **Homer Towner[8] Avery** (*Guy Carleton[7], Isaac[6], Daniel[5], Benjamin[4], James[3], James[2], Christopher[1]*) was b. Sept. 17, 1823, at North Bend, Ind.; m. Aug. 16, 1849, in Jasper County, Ill., **Rhoda Kirkwood,** dau. of David and Rhoda (Sharney) Kirkwood. She was b. Jan. 28, 1822; d. Feb. 11, 1864, at Curtisville, Ind. He m. 2d, Nov. 7, 1872, at Anderson, Ind., **Jane Taylor,** dau. of Matthew and Elizabeth (Woodman) Taylor, and widow of Pleasant Gooding. She was b. Dec. 16, 1830, in Butler Co., O. Homer Towner Avery d. April 2, 1884, at Curtisville. His widow is living at Florida, Madison Co., Ind.

Children of Homer Towner and Rhoda (Kirkwood) Avery:

i. SARAH[8], b. May 16, 1850, in Jasper Co.; d. y.

ii. ALVAH PATRICK[8], b. Feb. 3, 1852, in Jasper Co.; d. Sept. 15, 1890, at Curtisville; unm.

5182. iii. WILLIAM ISAAC[8], b. Oct. 29, 1854, at Curtisville.

5183. iv. HOMER MARSHALL[8], b. Sept. 4, 1857, at Curtisville.

5184. v. MARY HELEN[8], b. Dec. 10, 1859, at Curtisville.

5185. vi. JOHN WESLEY[8], b. June 16, 1862, at Curtisville.

Child of Homer Towner and Jane (Taylor) Avery:

5186. i. EDWARD[8], b. Nov. 12, 1874, at Anderson, Ind.

The next family record may be found on page 785, at the beginning of the second volume.

The index of the whole work may be found at the end of the second volume.